

The Joy Of Satan Encyclopedia

Assembled by High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Notes-

*special thanks to the writers

*special thanks to those who contributed on the PDF's

*All writings that are property of the Joy of Satan are copyrighted accordingly

*specific writings belong to their respective owners and not the Joy of Satan

*Not all writings of the Joy of Satan are contained in this Encyclopedia

Joy of Satan Encyclopedia

N-P

Nation Of Islam Movement _____	5
National Socialism The End Of All Suffering _____	7
National Socialism Vs Other Regimes Hp Hooded Cobra _____	10
Nationalism And Socialism By Hermann Gã¶ring _____	20
Nazi Ufo Hp Mageson666 _____	28
Nazi Primer Hitler Youth Manual _____	30
Necronomicon By Hp Mageson666 _____	138
Neo Paganism An Answer Jul 25 2019 _____	139
Neptune And Hallucinogenic Drugs Hp Hooded Cobra 666 _	141
Ner English _____	147
Nerd Lore Vs Reality Hp Mageson666 _____	411
Netanyahu S On The Jew Trail Holo Lying Again _____	413
New Belgium Brussels Uprising By Hp Hc _____	418
New Year Address Hp Mageson 2016 _____	420
New Year Wishes Hp Hooded Cobra 2016 _____	422
New Zealand Mosque Shooting Mar 15 2019 _____	424
New Age 'kundalini' Experiences Sep 29 2019 _____	427
New Age Issues Sep 09 2019 _____	431
New Age Kundalini Experiences Sep 29 2019 _____	435
Next Level Of Human Evolution; Homo Judaicus By Hp. Hoodedc- obra666 Oct 27 2019 Joy Of Satan Ministries _____	440
No Speech Hp Hooded Cobra _____	444
No Big Bang Equation _____	448
No Borders Activist Gang Raped By Migrants Pressured Into _____	450
No More White Saviors Mar 03 2019 _____	452
No Nonsense Exposing The Truth Of The Jewish God _____	457
No Anti Zionism Just Jews _____	460
No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants Pressured Into _____	483
North Korea Thoughts Mar 14 2019 _____	485

Nostradamus By Hp Mageson _____	487
Not A Good Time For The Us Aug 04 2019 _____	489
Not Any So Called Act Of God _____	490
Not Enough People Know _____	494
Not Too Many People Are Aware Of The Danger We Are In _____	506
Nothing Is For Free Nothing Is Entitled By Hp Hc _____	508
Notre Dame Burning In Paris Apr 15 2019 _____	511
Ns Is Not Racist _____	515
Ns Racial Matter Combating Attacks _____	526
Obvious Yet Hp Mageson666 _____	533
On Celibacy Mar 13 2019 _____	539
On Chakra Work Jun 30 2019 _____	541
On Compassion By Hp Hc _____	544
On Criminality By Hp Hc _____	552
On Democracy By Hp Hc666 _____	556
On Diet Jul 23 2019 _____	562
On Knowledge Being Free By Hphooded Cobra666 _____	565
On Nihilism And Decadence By Hp Hc _____	569
On Porn By Hp Hc _____	574
On Race Mixing By Hp Hc666 _____	578
On Racial Understanding And Truth Mar 10 2019 _____	585
On Relating To Others Feb 17 2019 _____	589
On Repeating Problems Related To Society By Hp Hc _____	594
On Satan And The Non Whites Again Jul 22 2019 _____	599
On Saturn Jan 24 2019 _____	601
On Slavery May 12 2019 _____	603
On Subversion Of Satanism Feb 14 2019 _____	609
On The Argument Of Hitler Losing By Hp Hc _____	613
On The Greys Mar 20 2019 _____	619

On The Magnum Opus May 08 2019 _____	623
On The Shema Hp Mageson666 _____	624
On The Stolen Name _____	626
On Treating Our Gods Aug 15 2019 _____	629
On Virginity And Sexuality Jun 10 2019 _____	633
On Weather Hp Maxine _____	636
On Approaching Satanism By Hp. Hoodedcobra666 Oct 19 2019 Joy Of Satan Ministries _____	637
Origin Of Trick Or Treating Witches And The Devil _____	641
Orion Jews And White Genocide Hp Mageson666 _____	645
Orion The Galaxy And Our Gods By Hp Hoodedcobra666 _____	650
Our Rituals At Work _____	654
Our Satanists Jul 25 2019 _____	662
Our Time Is At Hand The Enemy Will Be Done By Hp Hc666 _____	665
Our Hitler Goebbels 1933 Speech On Hitlers Birthday _____	669
Our Hitler Goebbels 1940 Speech On Hitlers Birthday _____	674
Our Hitler Goebbels 1941 Speech On Hitlers Birthday _____	679
Our Hitler Goebbels 1942 Speech On Hitlers Birthday _____	684
Our Hitler Goebbels 1943 Speech On Hitlers Birthday _____	689
Oy Vey The Jos Is Lunatic How Dare These Goyim Hp Cobra _____	694
Paedophilia Legalized In Europe _____	698
Paganism At Risk For Being The Second Christianity Hp H- oodedcobra666 _____	700
Palestine The Third Uprising Declared _____	704
Palmistry Hps Shannon _____	706
Parapsychological Powers Of The Siddhi S Documented _____	710
Paris Attacks The New 911 Jews Pushing For Ww3 _____	712
Paris French Situation _____	715

Paris Terror Attacks Kill At Least 160 _____	717
Passover Exposed Apr 07 2019 _____	722
Patrick Crusius Aug 08 2019 _____	725
Pet Health Reminder By Hps Shannon _____	727
Pewdiepie And The Youtube Purge May 01 2019 _____	729
Pewdiepie Adl Blackmail Case Sep 11 2019 _____	732
Phaeton Mars Vrill Society Nazi Ufo Nazis Escape Off World May 31 2019 _____	735
Philosophy By Hp Mageson666 _____	739
Philosophy The Regime Of Thought By Hp Mageson666 _____	742
Pictures Of Western Enrichment Hpcobra _____	743
Plan For Jewish Feminism Empowerment By Hp. Hoodedcobra6- 66 Oct 21 2019 Joy Of Satan Ministries _____	752
Planets And Numbers May 01 2019 _____	755
Pocket Full Of Isms Hp Mageson _____	756
Political Confusion And Information War Mar 08 2019 _____	758
Pools Closed Because Of Muslim Excrement _____	763
Pooz Have Been Using Holoco T And 6 Million Since 1900 _____	767
Pope Blames Satan _____	768
Pope Calls For End Of White Europe _____	770
Pope Demands More Europeans Dead _____	775
Pope Tells Eu Nations To Tear Down Migrant Walls _____	783
Pope Visits Rome Hp Mageson _____	786
Pope Demands More Europeans Dead _____	789
Possible Nuclear False Flag Attack On America By Mossad _____	797
Potsdam Jewish Communist World Dictatorship6115 _____	801
Pranayama Method Sep 17 2019 _____	808
President Nixon Vice President Agnew Fought Jewish Power Hp Mageson 666 _____	809

Primordial Buddhism _____	812
Primordial Buddhism1 _____	829
Proof The Aryan Race Is From Satan By Hp Mageson666 Oct 24 2019 Joy Of Satan Ministries _____	846
Protocols Zion _____	847
Psychopaths By Hps Maxine _____	889
Purging Our Jos From Internet History By Hp Hc _____	891
Purim Exposed Apr 05 2019 _____	895
Purpose Of The Breath Of Fire By Hp Mageson666 Oct 24 2019 The Joy Of Satan Ministries _____	898
Put Extra Energy Into Cleaning Your Aura By Hps Maxine _____	900
Puterea Albilor De George Lincoln Rockwell _____	902
Putin Calls On European Jews To Take Refuge In Russia Hp Mageson _____	1206

The Nation Of Islam Movement

-High Priestess Shannon

By now, most of you are well aware about the Jews and how they use and manipulate the races, namely the non whites to further their hell bent agenda of exterminating the White race.

High Priest Mageson has mentioned many times before that the NOI was founded by a Jew.

I know many of you, especially the black here, know of someone who follows this so called religious movement as it is prevalent in many black communities and is the focus of a few Rap and Hip Hop artists. The NOI is based upon the belief that Whites are the "devil" and the source of all evil in this world. And that the white race was created by an evil mad scientist named Yacub to rule over blacks for 6,000 years and after this time, the blacks will destroy the whites and cleanse the earth of them. As sick as this sounds, it is not surprising when you realize that this fucked up movement was indeed created by a Jew.

The true identity of this Jew, who went by the name Wallace. D. Fard, is unknown. According to police transcripts, he was known as a con man and even admitted that the whole NOI movement was a lie from the start and that he was in it to make all the money that he could and from FBI files, he went by 58 different aliases and was arrested for many crimes including the selling of narcotics and the promotion of human sacrifice to his followers.



This doesn't surprise me with the Jews...They infiltrate and seek out to pervert and destroy while profiting off of us gentiles.

What better way than to feeding these ideologies to the poverty stricken, uneducated and oppressed blacks of Detroit?

<http://www.metrotimes.com/detroit/myste ... id=2175649>

"Fard had an East Indian appearance, and was a dapper dresser with perfect white teeth and dark eyes. He told followers he was born in the holy city of Mecca, and his light-skinned appearance, courtesy of his Russian Jewish mother, was "pre-ordained" so that he could more easily mix with white people. He claimed to have attended Oxford and the University of California, and then to have begun training as a diplomat for the kingdom of Hejaz (now a part of Saudi Arabia). He was drawn to return to the United States in order to liberate the African-Americans from their "half-slave and half-free" condition. He arrived in Detroit's Paradise Valley on July 4, 1930, in order to achieve this goal.

Fard worked the streets as silk peddler, but his real sales pitches were religious beliefs and dietary restrictions. He gained a reputation as a healer when his customers, after having adhered to the pork-free diet that Fard espoused, began noticing improvements in their health. His main goal, he often stated, was to bring salvation to African-Americans, whom he often referred to as his "lost uncle in the wilderness of North America."

Fard taught that approximately 6,000 years ago a black scientist named Yakub conducted gene-manipulation experiments that resulted in the creation of the inferior white race. Their tainted, weakened blood was to blame for the white race's immorality, which they frequently used to keep the black race in a perpetual state of half-freedom. His concepts attracted hundreds of followers to the Allah Temple of Islam (ATI), as he called his group.

Fard's demise as the leader of the temple was brought upon him when, on Thanksgiving Day in 1932, one of his followers, Robert Harris, renamed Robert Karriem, committed a human sacrifice in order to bring himself closer to Allah. Karriem cited a quotation from a book entitled Secret Rituals of the Lost-Found Nation of Islam, authored by Wallace D. Fard Muhammad, which read, "The believer must be stabbed through the heart." This quote, as well as another stating, "Every son of Islam must gain a victory from a devil. Four victories and the son will attain his reward," convinced the Detroit Police Department — motivated in part by the anti-Muslim hysteria fueled by media coverage of the event — to seek out Fard in conjunction with the murder."

From what I can see, this NOI movement has many followers and this will play a part in the inevitable race war here in America.

The End Of Suffering Is National Socialism

"On a country road in the Palatinate two men from the Labour Service are marching towards the next town. The Labour Service camp lies a long way off in the country, and it is a long way to the railway station. But the two men are in high spirits and are whistling, because they are going home on holidays after months of healthy and strenuous work. They whistle: In the Homeland, in the Homeland Just then a line of cars sweeps past the two men. They're lucky, one of them says. They'll be there sooner than we will, the other says. They're waving! both call out together. And then, in fact, the line of cars comes to a halt and waits until the two men, who have begun to run, have caught up. Where from? Where to? Climb in! The two men open their eyes wide in amazement, because the man stopping in the middle of the country road and inviting them to climb in is none other than The Leader. Adolf Hitler. He makes them describe for him their lives, and asks to know in great detail what it is like in their labour camp. In no time they arrive at the little town. The cars stop. As they leave The Leader asks one of the two men: It is about to rain. Don't you have a coat with you?

I have no civilian coat, my Leader. I was unemployed for a long time. On hearing this, The Leader takes off his grey travelling coat and hangs it on the shoulders of his fellow countryman."

Adolf Hitler

The Life Of The Leader

[http://webzoom.freewebs.com/spiritualwa ... Leader.pdf](http://webzoom.freewebs.com/spiritualwa... Leader.pdf)

Authentic love and respect is what is responsible for care and that altruism is what holds up our societies and our planet together. Today we have been indoctrinated into a psychology of the Jew. Hate for all organic diversity on every level. Men are taught to hate women and women, men. And each themselves for being men and women. Races are taught to hate each other and themselves for the race they are part of. Cultures which bore the unique expressions of whole peoples are ripped apart and destroyed. Individuals are taught to hate themselves for their individuality and other for their individuality. Classes of people the other class. Even hating ourselves and each other for our dietary nature. We are taught to hate and fear spirituality, wisdom and true knowledge. And the whole of humanity is taught to hate itself for being humans. The whole of mankind is sinking in pathological desire for self destruction.

A step beyond even this and the core of this is the most subversive doctrine which was first injected with Buddhism teachings in the East which the Jews where connected in with and spread into he West and they still are pushing obsessively. And more currently injected in

Western societies by Jewish intellectuals and their psychological doctrines. Is that there is no self. The denial of the self is the denial of the Atman the individual soul nature. The removal of the soul removes the core of spiritual knowledge and reduces us to a mass of robotic hybrids. Its the ultimate demoralization of human beings and what it means to be human.

The Jewish doctrine of hatred is designed to break down all healthy organic bonds and dissolve everyone from the smallest individual to the whole races and cultures into a materialistic, one world slave society that functions on a hive mind. This is the essence of Communism, Christianity and Islam.

The worst things are ignorance and apathy that are the two great destroyers. People have become so demoralized and depressed by the psychology and propaganda of the Jewish, globalist society many have shut down and become apathetic to life for varying reasons but the same result. They become willfully ignorant as you can't wake up a man pretending to be asleep. And many who do care out of ignorance are lead astray into supporting the social-political systems that are the problem not the solution so things become worse. They are the meaning of the path to suffering is lined with good intentions. Greed arises out of apathy. And is also a fear based pathology. Which is normal in a scarcity based society. And one that teaches values of self identification with accumulation of material possession in a social Darwin atmosphere. Our social values have become based on psychopathology. Because our society has been Judazied.

The world suffers because the Jewish World System has murdered the truth. They have created a world of self murdered people on the soul level. Walking around in animated empty bodies. Not allowed to embrace everything the universe had designed to give them happiness and joy in life. Too apathetic towards their own existence to care about any others. People are taught to identify with everything destructive to them and develop a persona around this. The deeper inner trauma this causes them, gives rise in turn to many pathological ailments. As the psyche is sick with the burden and unconscious pain of living in an inhuman, spirituality empty society.

You can see this in the art and music that is popular in society its an expression of rage, sadness and despair, nothing but psychological and emotion suffering. The rest is empty, superficial happy sounding, bland trash.

Its only by reconnecting with ourselves by opening and transforming our souls that we can realize the Eternal Truth and open up the respect and care for the things that make us great. Our differences, its a known fact having a positive identity for what makes a person and group unique is the key to psychophysically, the spiritual wellbeing of all peoples. Its the different colors in a painting that make it beautiful, its the diversity of instruments in an orchestra that makes the harmony of sound. Its the difference in nature that make our friends our friends. The celebration of our differences is the celebration of life.

What we love and respect in ourselves is what we will in others. The core values of

spirituality and altruism and the authentic compassion based in truth that arise from this. Is what will end the nightmare and bring about the ending of suffering on this planet.

I believe humanity is ultimately good at the core of its heart but stuck in a bad system and samaric level of existence the system is built upon. And this is why the enemy has to work around the clock for thousands of years and still not have what they wanted to achieve. Its our goodness they hate and fear because goodness flows outward from within the soul. And the Gentile soul and its spirit is the one thing they can't crush. Our strength is in our diversity and the love for the eternal order of life we are all part of and this diversity is manifested of. This is why they always attack this.

The great struggle of which the utmost spiritual strength is needed is to defeat the ugliness of the Jew within our own souls. To purify our minds and hearts of the toxic effects of living in this dark age....The Age Of The Jew. We bring forth the Golden age from within our own souls.

National Socialism is the only system that can bring about a spiritual world revolution that can open the gates to paradise on this planet for all peoples and sentient life upon it. The overwhelming amount of joy and happiness in Germany was the natural result of being apart of a order based on truth and goodness. The Jews hate Hitler to this day because he wanted to create a better world for humanity. Based on spiritual advancement, authentic compassion for life and altruism.

National Socialism brings forth in man and the world. What the Jew has tried so hard to murder....The supreme order of truth. Which is the supreme order of life. For within truth one has the power to give life.

National Socialism vs Other regimes

-By High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

There are many opinions who are contradicting themselves, especially by people who know nothing about neither National Socialism, the regimes of Socialism, Communism, or any other regime at all, but we will just dive into the center of it. With so much misinfo around and jewish brainwashing, many people think of National Socialism in an entirely another way than what it really was, or ever was aiming to be. This is jewish and systematic brainwashing of the masses, for reasons that will be understood later on as one reads. National Socialism is, and should be understood as the only Spiritual regime, with spiritual aims.

Its aim is to transcend the physical barriers and limitations that make people enslaved in the physical realm, transcend them into a higher order of existence, liberate them from everyday suffering as much as possible within the context of that reality allows. The jews however, think THEY are reality or "god" and they tried to destroy the NS regime, in order for this to never be successful. This is also coded in the Torah, where advanced civilizations are smitten into destruction, by the jewish "god". The jew is the bringer of misery, death and affliction.

Capitalism as many people can see, isn't the "dream" of becoming a multibillionaire. Well little do they tell you that this is obviously, impossible for most people as the Social Marxist and xian backing of this idea, is that "oh boi everyone can become all they want". Well soon people find out they really can't for a number of reasons. While you "can" become one, potentially, this is only just a chance or a possible choice. Nobody guarantees anyone like this. This is why in the West so many people are still stuck and the major part of the populace has struggles even for the most basic things. In fact, the definition of Communism is hardcore labor to the point of destruction of the people, which is in many places, a characteristic of Capitalism as well. It's merely that you don't really have some jew to whip you with a whip, but in all other ways, people are bound to work for hours upon hours, where the "8 hour" regime is nowhere to be found, as most people nowadays work for 10 or more hours, are in debt and they need to repay, etc.

Also lately, many people have problems with finding jobs, since the agreement of Capitalism says "It's up to you to find a job" and the State is not supposed to do anything for you. Neither is the State supposed to take care of you and make you "competitive" or give you the "competition tools" in order to successfully compete with others. If one just raises their head, especially in countries like America, what they will quickly see is that the jews are on the supposed "top". How did they get in the top, is simply, with money. With money and stolen wealth accumulated through capitalism, or through generations, they are in this age able to "leap forth" into the higher classes.

Capitalism is intellectualized stealing of human labor. Communism is outright, slave labor. Capitalism is just one or few step before it. And people are too thankful because that with jews around, life sucks so much, that it being a bit better, it makes them feel thousand times better. That's how bad things are. Capitalism, based on jewish greed, destroys civilization every now and then (economic crash in their dictionary) and when the kikes have salvaged what they perceive to be enough of it, they destroy Capitalism from within through "Social Marxism" and then they make the "Red March" in trying to Communize completely a

country, stealing all the last freedoms people have won with hard labor.

As about the "Ideals" of Capitalism, the only notions where anyone gains any respect, are basically, numbers and how much money one has in their possession. The ideals are totally materialistic, material, materialist and greedy, filthy. There are basically no real "ideals" this is why the enemy has such an easy time chewing everything out of existence. This is technically the only level that creates any sort of "personality" or anything else. Society is degenerated to the point there are no mutual connections, people aren't seen as useful or useless individuals at heart and in their core (its all about the money anyway). Everyone is a number amongst numbers. Certainly, Capitalism is far better than "Communism" in anyway, but it doesn't guarantee a lot of things or safeguards ANY gate from which the jews can enter a society. Its also a regime focused on physicality and nowhere else in the end, producing nothing spiritual at all. Women are forced to work, with "silent" force, or because simply if they don't work a family cannot survive. Its rarely a matter of "choice".

Christianity is an ideal religion for Capitalism, since both are equally empty and Xianity is also the perfect chameleon for Liberalism as well. Xianity has no spirit, poses false choices, preaches false love, breeds emptiness and is obviously (look at the Vatican or your local preacher) a religion of Materialism. People are deceived into thinking they have countless choices, but one merely owns all sides of the choices and the illusion of choice makes people docile, blind and forms all sorts of "explanations" which in all their multitudes do not produce any valuable opposition into the eyes of the so called "jewish elite". In fact, the jews laugh at the predictability of people and their inability to understand what's up with this issue.

"Freedom" is a definition that merely has to do with how much money one does possess and nothing more. There are no other freedoms really. One can be at 100 places, and not be at one, and all sorts of useless, depraved and stupid stuff under the disguise of "freedom" come in the game. If good things come out of this "freedom", that is mostly up to the people, certainly, not those who run Hollywood, or own the Corps, or whatever else. One just needs to raise the veil and see how many people are literally rotting in anxiety everyday, in order to understand how horrible the situation is.

To the point where you see people are just too bored with their lives and they make a culture around a plant named marijuana, or something. Capitalism with all its "colors" and "fancy stuff" is also a perfect regime for Race mixing. In Capitalism/Liberalism, the jewish fucks do not force anyone with the whip. They just attack people through projections, sly technology, tampering with food supplies, turning them slowly into well-educated slave workers, giving them fake aims that can be achieved normally in 6 months, over a lifetime, and by creating a comparison system between one's self and other human beings, so when you are higher, you feel some sort of vain "comfort" that you can't forego.

As for Socialism, we can be brief. Socialism on its own means, stealing the money from everyone to merely implement supposed castles in the sky. It has failed in all countries and drew them to impoverishment. In the words of Lenin, the Commie Himself, Socialism is a thing to be sought for as its the transitory phase from Capitalism to Communism. It prepares the masses to know nothing, drowns them into debt, it again has no real rights like gun ownership, ownership is completely undermined or abolished, production is slowly fending

off destruction etc.

What is many times more horrible than Capitalism, is Communism, and this subject is way too conversed about. This is again one thing Capitalism prey's on about, bragging that its so far better than Communism. Which in reality, it CERTAINLY is. That doesn't mean that things couldn't be even BETTER. With jews, though, everything is so severely hard to do, that Capitalism is gladly desired to compared to other regimes of the enemy. But let's just repeat the simple fundamentals. The jews in Communism are at the top, visibly. Methods like whip, outright physical violence etc, can take place, as the enemy is not afraid of any revolt having gone open. Murder becomes common place, while in Capitalism, the "System bloats you out".

Communism: An open, Talmudic implementation system on the physical realm, where, as the bible says, the "Messiah Rules with an Iron Rod", over the slaves. People are physically enslaved in this regime. People are worked to death and there isn't any time in spirituality, no ideals, no spiritual longings at all, no aims, not even languages and cultures in most ways. People are 100% reduced to animal levels. This is the lowest it can go. Christianity can, or cannot survive this, which equals the same thing. Owning guns is self-evident, as nobody is allowed to own guns. Men, women and children from a very young age, are forced to work equally.

Since xianity has served its purpose in making the masses open to slavery, it is many times removed. Everyone is amassed into one clump and people are merely controlled by the State as workforce, getting commands by the jews and not even sleeping properly. In many times monthly pay is abolished and people are paid only with food, or with stays in the state factories. Obviously there is no freedom of speech and no freedoms of ideas, let alone health sectors and anything else. There are also no classes, no races and no identities anymore. Everyone is one under the jews, while the jews are themselves classified and arranged in strict order in the top. According to what your father was, you must take an opposing path. Also, law does not exist anymore. It's literally, Jewish Racial Oligarchy over the Goyim animals, where the only law is the Talmud.

What about National Socialism though? So many people are oblivious to facts about National Socialism. First of all, National Socialism has something neither Communism nor Capitalism, or any other system of the enemy will develop.



National Socialism has a spiritual aim and a spiritual reason to exist, which is given to all people. People are allowed to seek the Gods of their Ancestors and through this practice, develop higher states of consciousness, then to create even better countries and states. Since the model of National Socialism is Aristocratic, those who are Aristocratic (aristocracy proven by what they do for the Whole to their Nation or Race) they are elevated or downgraded accordingly. Money is not how someone's social class is defined, but they do not lose their possessions in anyway, at all. Ideally there are also loans without severe interest, so people can get ahead with their ventures.

The working class is supposed to have big benefits such as free vacations, easy access to cars, health or , state funds for raising children that increase with more children one has, and in sometimes workers get houses or housing by the State as gifts for many years of work. So long someone works even the simplest job, they always have money and food available. People who own the corporations, aren't above the State and in a correct National Socialist regime, pressure is added on them to treat the workers in the best and most

humane way possible. The most important aspect is that people are no longer judged by how much money they make, or what kind of clothes they wear, and as such, nobody is forced into usury and exploitation in order to get "better" and come on top. There are also programs for health, wellbeing, arts, association and whatever else, so people don't have to actually try to look very far to find anything.

Schools are accustomed in such a way that the individual's talents and tendencies are taken in consideration, not only what the State supposedly needs. All that one has to do is do their part in sharing the labor that must be shared for the State. The more labor and the more responsibility one takes, the higher they rank. Most social benefits such as free time and freedoms, are for those in the working class and not those in other Classes. The higher one goes, the more is the sacrifice, as people are leaders and not "bosses". Technically, the more "free" people are those who are living in the simpler jobs.

Women can evade all of this labor by merely staying at home, partaking in other social things and not work if that is their choice, as the house income is enough for both to live by one person working. There are no "window-shoppers" because everything that exists in the market is potentially affordable by anyone that puts their work on it, including houses and cars. The system is not based around the jew sucking dry people blood of their money, but actually living their actual life. Retirement should ideally work perfectly as well in the same way. With Xianity and the jews out of the way, things just start to merely fall in place. The highest teacher is Nature, so people do not live in their own manipulated reality, but they live with the laws of nature. Without xianity in place, there can be no misunderstandings of such.

Opportunities are really for everyone and not just an illusion, as the National Socialist regime should ideally focus on creating jobs. People that want to work. Large part of this is that the currency is not under the control of some foreign alien entity like the jew, so it can be adjusted based on the real wealth of a State or economy. The notion of debt that gives someone a "push" and then enslaves them for their whole life, is eradicated. Also last but not least, people have guns and are allowed of gun ownership. Contrary to politicians who always blame the people from which they steal and usury, for their mistakes, in the Aristocratic regime everyone has power over what they are responsible of.

If someone fails they admit failure and they are replaced, the people don't get the blame for it. This is the illusion of democracy that if you vote for something by deception, or one of the two jew owned options you are somehow responsible for what follows. But its just the jews. In the Aristocratic regime, the Gentiles in charge admit failure. This in Japan is on the other end where if people fail miserably or they do a mistake that destroys the whole, they do "Sepekku" or "Harakiri" and kill themselves out of disgrace. Many NS officers did the same for having failed at appointed things, but not due to the fact they were forced, only due to personal honor.

Gun ownership was allowed in NS Germany. Makes you wonder why millions of people in Hitler's parades didn't pull out one gun to "end" the "oppression". Oh wait, because there was none and your SJW or Feminist teacher lied to you. Did she also tell you that German women were the first one's to wear bikinis? Or that they actually had all the choices of high

heels and all this "modern stuff" that people pretend that didn't exist in NS Germany?

Lastly, the National Socialist state has spiritual values, none of which the other types of state do possess. These have nothing to do with the fake bible of the jews, Sharia law, or the Commie Bible of Marx. These have to do with Nature. People don't work just for gains, they work to expand life, evolve life, and mutually share as a Volk, the labor that is given to them. This is why people need to work. The value of personal Honor is taken first. The society is classless, as there are no classifications or more or less honor for people based on their paycheck, but actual work and labor for the State. The Fhurer is equally respected as the common day laborer from this standpoint, as everyone does what they are created to do. They are not the same in Ranking, but so long everyone serves how they are best capable to serve, they are all respected. People in simpler professions are not scorned and ridiculed in anyway, as everyone serves in the best way of their capability and will.

Everyone is ideally supposed to have free time, as nature is intact, to be able to advance spiritually or advance themselves. This ties into the Pagan dimension of National Socialism. Obviously anything revolving evolutionary things, is allowed, especially when it comes to meditations and all other things. The NS era was the time of German Spiritual (Pagan) revivalism. Xianity was supposed to be eliminated as it creates hatred, deceit, fear and dismay in a society. With the removal of the jews and their interests from a society (that are by nature opposing to Gentile interests as the jew profits by parasitism and keeping others down) not finally society can ascend to higher order. This is why in Hitler's time the sciences went over the top and why the latest scientific discoveries were quickly given to the people as benefits, without friction. Because it was from the people, to the people. The NS state was of the leading cultural milestones, or scientific milestones, or policy and freedom milestones on the planet at this point.

By now it should be apparent why National Socialism is hated so much from the jews. Its not due the Holly-Hoax that never happened, its not due to Mengele doing experiments that never happened, its not because Women had a Nazi in a Uniform Fetish, its not due to the fact they want to preserve any freedom that they have already stolen from you, its not because of any reason. Its just because they are blotted out and they return to the bottom of the existential ladder, forced to live like the rats they are, without the Gentiles paying for them, fighting their wars and elevating them into unprecedented freedom and status, on our expense of lifes, work and labor. The jew as the classical exploiter and with their megalomaniac "chosen of god" complex, cannot tolerate it, and they started two major world wars just to multiply their profits, kill Gentiles out of revenge (like the USSR where they murdered 40 million people cold bloodedly) and decimate the planet if needed as well. Billions of people are ravaged financially, mentally and spiritually everyday, we live in a society without a soul, because the jew as the Soul-Eater reigns on the top. National Socialism was attacked before it could grow its wings, as the magnificence it would bring into this world would leave no place of the parasitic jew to reign and exist.

So in closing, I really hope this cleared up the matter on what is what.

Reply 1

HailVictory88 wrote:

HP Don, in a true Satanic society, would there still exist material wealth? By that I mean possessing greater material assets than one's peers, through legal means. If money is no longer needed in a Satanic society, would material wealth become a thing of the past, or would that be Communist?

High Priest Mageson 666 answers:

Ownership still exists in the Communist state. All wealth is transferred to the 1% of Party oligarch class, who are the Jewish race.

From observation of emerging trends the old economic model of life is ending a major plant Foxcon that builds products for Apple just fired forty percent of its work force. Due to automatization. This is the future almost everything from the manufacturing sector to the service sector is going to be automated. Other technology like 3rd printing will wipe entire industries out. So we are going to have to change our society from the current economic caste labor model.

With advanced tech that has been around we can create a situation with free energy and general automation that removes the cost of living. And with a new culture structure with a new economic one that gives people social equality, across all lines. Each citizen has the same constitutional rights, accesses to resources and care. With stream lining people based on their chart aspects each person can be given accesses to training for what they want to do in life. Not turn a widget line but actually do what their soul nature is to express themselves into the world. Each person can have the personal pride in this and that this helps society. This goes hand in hand with meta development of the person with the daily practices. That will replace the trained satisfaction of life is about selling ones labor or goods and that is the only reason to be. Instead Spiritual achievement.

HailVictory88 wrote:

HP Mageson666 wrote:

[...].

Reply 2

HP Don, in a true Satanic society, would there still exist material wealth? By that I mean possessing greater material assets than one's peers, through legal means. If money is no longer needed in a Satanic society, would material wealth become a thing of the past, or would that be Communist?

HP Hooded Cobra replies:

Yes. This should be self evident. This has to do with the work one puts into this and how much able and capable they are to benefit the greater whole. Possessions and having your own material goods, plus the ownership of guns are parts of the National Socialist mindset.

And yes, there will be economic divisions. It will not be like very important though as it is today, where all social values and who you are socially merely has to do with this. Your duty and your value, plus your spiritual capabilities and overall, what you give back to the whole is what is going to matter more, than mere possessions. Values will change and mere material wealth won't be able to make any useless retard and useless person feel "important" today, when mostly they are social parasites, let alone allow them as "on its own" to ride the social ladder, like in DemoKrazy.

Today, you just BUY yourself into the presidency. So the jews choose all presidents. That's Demokrazy. Voting doesn't really matter, as you won't even know of any other candidates that aren't payed in the big joo joo advertisement rings.

The meaning of National Socialism is to transcend gross materialism and physicality that is binding and take society to the next level, to the pleasures of life and advancement. Where work is not a curse anymore and its just to help the whole. Its meant to be a Cultural regime, not a regime based around the next loaf of bread. Away from the jewish misery where hunger, sickness and deprivation are the law, and the only way to be saved is to step on other people's heads. So long the above models are needed, we can use them. However, the True Ranking of Human beings must happen with spiritual, ethical, intelligence ranking and not merely how much money they have. We live in an era of hardcore, technological advances, and National Socialism always kept up with the latest advances and their health implementation.

In technical terms, one that benefits the whole more than a hoarder, will be higher in the social ladder and hierarchy, in National Socialism. The old days of the jews trying to make owning a disaster, cause of division and fear, or senseless aggression towards people who have "less", will be long over.

The "ideal" mindset of Capitalism, which HP Don covered and I have to add, was to create wealth for the people and others, and for the creators of this wealth to be wealthy too. Everyone gets wealthier. Behind "Capitalism" hid merely because those few Rich Gentiles and mostly, the jews, who wanted to buy themselves inside Politics and in the factors of the State, which unfortunately for them up to this time, were dominated by Gentiles. Inaware and stupid, xian Gentiles, but still, Gentiles. And the jew didn't want Whites or Gentiles with power and position, even in their own countries. So for the Rich Whites, they probably married them with jewesses, swindled them out, or bought their wealth. For others who were stubbornly into position, they used other means. It was just the paranoid jew wanted to achieve power in all the State sectors. The religious sector, they owned.

The Military sector they controlled through money (in the 1500's, Armies were bought), there was no law as they technically, hijacked this through xianity which became the "basis of law". One place remained, and this was State power. Therefore they needed to create the adjusting system to buy themselves into politics, no matter how retarded, and jewish they

were. They had enough of controlling people from the back, so they just wanted to come out on top and let everyone know of their Talmudism. They had to slowly remove Gentiles all completely from all key-state positions. So with few Gentile lackeys who couldn't do anything but look past their own nose, other xian opportunists (who were sold out spiritually to the jews anyway, thanks Krayst) and the eternal rejects and retards, they marched on with "Capitalism". And they succeeded. Today is the climax of Capitalism, where you don't even have clear blooded Gentiles almost nowhere as Statesmen.

In Capitalism the only one's that could flourish were basically in their majority, the old guys who had the money in the prior regimes. Ie, the jews and their lackeys. Now if few instances of brilliant people came up and become Rich, the enemy used this to advocate Capitalism. The broad masses noticed wealth, only after many centuries and bloody warfare on the streets for their rights. The enemy had to go to an "opening" and through this opening, others of the lower classes came in as well. What is the end result, you can see in all Gentile states nowadays. Jewish domination, bottom to top. The only thing is that due to the fact that some people still own things, the enemy doesn't go forward to purge the people, but Communizes the situation, bit by bit...Like Hilary Kiketon, Racial infiltration, getting the people used to lower wages, shortages of food, the list goes.

Capitalism slowly turned itself into just another Communism, with people just being treated like slaves in the Feudal regime. Only now the Slaves, through liberalism mindset, weren't pure blooded Gentiles with the chance of revolting, but a more amassed clump of idiots. The enemy always takes in conjunction Race for all their actions, as they are not retarded like others. So the jews created Communism to balance out this equation they fucked up and control the opposition, because to begin with, people were treated like pigs in capitalism, no different than slaves. This is why the two major "ideas" of history are Communism, and Capitalism. While the "Third Idea" or the "Third way" is actually, the most "hated" one, National Socialism. National Socialism is immune to all the above issues and problems. Capitalism had few good promises and did SOME good, but not because of the jews and their lackeys, just because of the nature of the times. The jew turned this to where you merely steal wealth where you pretend to actually make owning wealth easier or expand it, such as in the case of "banking". Then they weaponized this against the Goyim. Banks started with jews, 100%. In the centuries, this escalated even harder.

It was a jewish idea. Since the jews were the only one's owning wealth of astronomical proportions since the Middle Ages (through the church mainly), the "States" oblivious to the jewish problem, trusted them. And then they got total power over Monarchs and Kings, also, States. The States in these centuries after the inventions of the Banks, were merely in a constant warfare (Pan-European Warfare) and merely, this was making sure the jews were giving huge loans to States, paying troops, while their cousins on the other side of Europe were cashing in. This is why the Rothschilds and others, forced themselves in the major Capitals of Europe. No matter what state won or lost, the jews always placed their bets on both, winning from both.

This went on and on, and the states had to constantly increase taxes and swindle the population in order to survive. Long story short, people needed to revolt against this. They killed their so called "Kings" but the jews remained untouched. Therefore, nothing really changed and it's still the same deal. What HP Don mentioned about Feudalism, is just the

fact. Feudalism was just a regime that continued by the wealthy kikes, since the Middle Ages, and only tried to catch up with the changing historical tide.

There is nothing Gentile about the times of the Middle Ages, Feudalism or anything else, contrary to what many idiotic "White Crusaders" might believe. These were literally of the most inglorious times for Europe and the White Race started murdering one another like pigs, for jewish interest. Xianity of course was the icing on the cake, stealing more money and acting as a separate, "State within a State".

Only after the French Revolution you can find SOME sort of "justice" coming in place, and the enemy has turned this in reverse to support Jewish Communism later and somehow try to link this with revolution towards "order". Nobody had a problem with order, but behind the so called order, were merely the jews. In fact, the populace had enough being swindled by the xian clergy (kikes and kike Muppets) and the supposed "kings" who were just spiritually inaware and at the complete mercy of the jews, especially after 1500. Since the time of Rome, the jews have attacked and sicced onto Gentile leaders seriously. Many times making them spiritual and political puppets, or through indebting them. For more than a thousand years, we have had the same issue. Its just jews, jewing.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Nationalism and Socialism By Hermann Göring

German women and German men! I have spoken at numerous meetings, and have taken repeated positions on many issues. But today is something very special for me: it is special because today I stand before Germans who work hard every day or who must live in dire poverty, and who have therefore learned from their own experiences what National Socialism is, and what its victory means for productive citizens.

My dear citizens! We are living through a National Socialist revolution. We emphasize the term “socialist” because many speak only of a “national” revolution. Dubious, but also wrong. It was not only nationalism that led to the breakthrough. We are proud that German socialism also triumphed. Unfortunately, there are still people among us today who emphasize the word “national” too strongly, and who do not want to know anything about the second part of our worldview, which shows that they have also failed to understand the first part. Those who do not want to recognize a German socialism do not have the right to call themselves national.

Only he who emphasizes German socialism is truly national. He who refuses to speak of socialism, who believes in socialism only in the Marxist sense, or to whom the word “socialism” has an unpleasant ring, has not understood the deepest meaning of nationalism. He has not understood that one can only be a nationalist when one sees social problems openly and clearly. And on the other hand, one can only be a socialist when he clearly sees that nationalism must triumph to protect the living space of a people from outside forces.

Just as nationalism protects a people from outside forces, so socialism serves a people’s domestic needs. We want the people’s strength to be released within the nation, forging the people once more into a strong block. The individual citizen must again have the sense that, even if he finds himself in the simplest and lowest position, that his life and opportunities are assured. He should see that his own existence is rooted in the existence of his people, and that he must serve his people with all his strength. If I want to ensure that each individual has the ability to survive, that each individual German can be active, can work, can support himself once more, I must also work to ensure that conditions beyond our borders make that possible.

We did not make a national revolution in the sense of a barren, outdated hyper-patriotism, but rather this revolution is, in the truest sense of the word, a National Socialist revolution. Previously, the two fought each other, divided by hatred and unfortunate enmity. Nationalism and Socialism stood opposed: the bourgeoisie supported nationalism, the Marxists socialism. The bourgeoisie fell into a barren hyper-patriotism, lost in pacifistic cowardice. On the other side, a Marxist layer of the people, a Marxist class, wanted nothing to do with the Reich or a people. There was no bridge between them.

Marxist socialism was degraded to a concern only with pay or the stomach. The bourgeoisie degraded nationalism into barren hyper-patriotism. Both concepts, therefore, must be cleansed and shown to the people anew, in a crystal-clear form. The nationalism of our worldview arrived at the right moment. Our movement seized the concept of socialism from the cowardly Marxists, and tore the concept of nationalism from the cowardly bourgeois parties, throwing both into the melting pot of our worldview, and producing a clear synthesis: German National Socialism. That provided the foundation for the rebuilding of our people. Thus, this revolution was National Socialist.

Our idea grew out of the people. And because it grew from the people, led by the unknown corporal of the World War, this idea was destined to bring an end to fragmentation and forge once more a unity among our people.

Outwardly, the Reich was weak, existing only on paper. Inwardly, the people was torn apart, bleeding from a thousand wounds. At home, strife dominated between parties, occupations, groups, classes, and religions. Our Führer Adolf Hitler saw that the Reich could survive and grow strong only if one achieved unity within the German people. That was the work of our party over the last fourteen years: to make once more one German people from a people of competing interests, from a people of differing religions, occupations, groups and classes.

My German citizens! How often have we stood in this place, how often elsewhere in Germany, today in this city, tomorrow in another one! We raced from place to place, spoke, raising the spirits, even of those who despaired. Ever again, we hammered at the masses, a hundred times, a thousand times, ten thousand times: A German people must rise up! We tore one after another from the despair of the parties, classes, and groups, making them into the bricks, the pillars of this new Reich. We worked hard for

years. Today, amidst the jubilation of victory, we may quietly remember the hard struggle, the terrible need, which often we no longer believed we could master, yet which always drove us to new inner strength, to one more attempt. The movement collapsed, hardly born, splintered, yet climbing upward once more.

What enormous effort, what huge sacrifice, what devotion! That is why, in the midst of our meetings and celebrations that demonstrate the powerful awakening of our people, we must always remember those who gave everything they had. Countless of them are no longer alive. Others are crippled, still others left alone. They fought, they sacrificed everything. Their only motto was battle and work. And when the Reds claim that we are now the bigwigs, we answer, fellow citizens, as follows: We have not had the time to become bigwigs. We had no time, and too much work and too many battles to fight, which hardened us. We want only to be workers in German construction, masons on German projects. In exhausting labor and through great exertion, we have slowly built that which has risen up.

The parties are finished! They tremble in cowardice. They were cowards because they were born of cowardice. The System was cowardly, and it left in a cowardly way, because it also grew from cowardice. How miserably they went, fetched by a lieutenant and two officers. It did not even take a dozen men. How these labor leaders betrayed the workers! I can tell you this. If I had the time and opportunity to let German worker look at the files of their so-called leaders, at the countless and many requests to their bosses for support, even when they themselves held the highest posts, he would learn the truth about those leaders. One could show the German worker the attempt by a top Red party bigwig to get credit toward his pension for the time which he betrayed the German people and our fatherland as editor of a Social Democratic newspaper. Thirty or forty years of pension credit were not enough for these gentlemen. They wanted to start at eighteen with their military service. That is how those Red gentlemen were! They lost their followers because they thought only about themselves, no longer about their followers. No one demanded of them that they live in poverty themselves, but they were not expected to forget about those for whom life was hard. One expected that they would work for others, not for themselves, the expectation Germans have always had of labor.

We have slowly begun to create unity from the chaos of parties. Today, these old parties play only a comic role. Today, when one says something

political about certain parties, a speaker can hardly do it. As soon as he names certain parties, laughter breaks out in the meeting, since people no longer take them seriously. Who today knows anything about all these ridiculous parties and party splinter groups? Everyone laughs at these leftovers from former times, rather as one looks at antediluvian animals. One shakes one's head that such things ever existed in the German Reich.

Only after Adolf Hitler had established the first foundations of domestic unity could we begin to think about strengthening the Reich internationally. For centuries, it had been only a hope, a dream, in Germany: He reestablished the unity of the Reich with a single law from the ruler of the Reich. Where are all those party leaders who a few months ago were saying: Herr Hitler will soon learn that, south of the Main River, his day is over. This law achieved what generations had longed for: the Reich, the scepter of the Reich, governs all the German provinces. The variety, the uniqueness, the ethnic heritage, all that will be maintained.

Now that the Reich once more firmly controls the individual provinces, the German people must be forged into a similar unity. Now, my national comrades, you members of factory cells are now the blacksmiths who are forging our German people. You must work toward this in your cells, in your factories. You must constantly explain, constantly educate, constantly attempt to make clear to your fragmented national comrades what is at stake.

Comrades, for years we struggled for the German soul, to win over each individual, to transform him, to free him from all the filth of a corrupt system, to make him again into a German fighter, a German person. Now you must continue this in your factories. You must continually fight for each individual German soul. You must raise them from their lethargy, and you must educate and persuade those who have been misled.

To be sure, we have won a great victory, and each victory has certain consequences. One such consequence is competition. We know that there are many who have no deep support for us, who have no understanding at all for National Socialism, yet today they have suddenly become the best National Socialists around. They have spread like mushrooms. We must be cautious! Clothing is not enough to make a National Socialist, nor the badge for which we were persecuted for a decade, nor the Heil greeting. The heart alone determines whether one is a National Socialist. We want no fighter, no National Socialist, of the mind! No, only he who is one from the heart; he

must come to us from his own feelings and senses, and become ours. We therefore must look clearly and sharply, with ice-cold vision, into their hearts, not into their brains, to see if they have become National Socialists. But on the other side, citizens, we also should be generous. We do not want to take petty revenge. We are, after all, the victors. What difference does it make if someone once called us criminals, or brown bandits, or something else! Years have passed, and now they have come to us with real conviction. And we, too, were not National Socialists from birth. So let us be generous, remembering that we also once thought differently, and are thankful to those who led us to this splendid goal! The more we are ourselves National Socialists, the stronger and freer we feel it, the more we can forget the past and warmly extend the hand of reconciliation. But on the other hand, where real crimes were committed against the people, there must be pitiless and just revenge. That is the prerequisite if we are to forgive the others. The big ones must be caught, not the little ones. We want to let the little ones alone, but we must settle accounts with the big ones, who know how to juggle things back and forth, doing their business here and there. They must receive just revenge with pitiless hardness.

This is the context in which we have to understand the new civil service law, as everything is being cleansed, purified, and rebuilt. Citizens, we cannot deny it: This is a hard law. It affects the individual with, when necessary, great force. It shatters careers if falsely applied. Since it is so hard, and must be that hard, I have ordered that no one except a minister himself can decide the career of a subordinate. Whether it concerns the fate of a worker, a porter, or a state secretary makes no difference. Everyone is affected equally. We want to be clear about this: The law may not be used by anyone who wants to apply his personal instincts, who wants to settle old scores with someone he has been unhappy with since his schooldays. That may not happen. The sole factor is whether the person in question is for the state or against his people. That is the only factor that may be considered. The individual civil servant with a good conscience can proudly hold his head high. Nothing will happen to him or any other employee. As much as a person can be just, justice will be the policy here. Be aware of the great responsibility here, for you have this responsibility too, not only the minister.

I know that today denouncers are appearing, almost a pile of them, complaining about someone or another, mostly from envy, since they perhaps want to have someone's job, or because they do not like someone.

People are ostracized, gossiped about, or denounced. People's comrades, he who denounces someone else reveals his true character. He who openly says: "I accuse" will be listened to, but he must be willing to stand by his accusation. Denouncers are those who carry on their filthy business at night, with anonymous letters with the worst sort of accusations. Mostly, this consists of lies. We must keep our state and our people pure. Anyone has the right to make an accusation, but if his charges are false, if they are lies, the laws of libel apply. If we follow this guideline, I am sure that this law will be a blessing for our people despite all the difficulties.

People's comrades, we have spoken of those all too eager to accuse others, who are driven by envy, But let me assure you that not everyone who comes to us today does so out of envy. Believe me: Despite the busybodies, despite all the excess, these people are, thank goodness, a tiny minority. Other motives and other reasons explain the thousands and ten thousands of others who have come to us. In part, as you know, the pressure, the force was so heavy that many could hardly do anything, even if they wanted to. That is not the most important point. Do not forget something else — something about which we can be proud and happy: Millions of Germans throughout Germany over these years had no idea what National Socialism was. They saw the brown columns, they read terrible things about those columns each day in the Jewish press, they read how bad National Socialism was, they read that it would destroy everything, that it would ruin everything, that it could lead to anarchy, to collapse. They did not know us. In part, they had become too dulled to worry about the nation's fate. There was no point to it. Everything was too dismal, too tragic, the desperation was too great. And then, suddenly, the movement came, tearing through the clouds, suddenly there was light again, the sun shone.

Hundreds of thousands, even millions, of people suddenly woke up. The scales fell from their eyes and they saw something wonderful. They suddenly saw how a movement that had been insulted, outlawed, estranged, took the light in its hands. They were happy to see a new spring coming that would change everything. There was new joy, new hope. A faith that had been buried, that had been soiled, came alive. Those are the ones coming to us today, the ones who say: "We did not know it. Accuse us of being too weak. But we were not bad. We did not know. Everything that we only dreamed about, what was in our subconscious, has become true. Let us in! The number of these people's comrades is growing! These are good people who may be fighters tomorrow. You must further awaken them, strengthen

their sentiments. They should become a great army, so that one day Germany will think and feel only in National Socialist ways. Then this people's unity will be eternal.

Men and women of the factory cells! You should certainly handle economic and social problems in your factory cells. You should certainly be an economic support for your comrades. But that is not the main task! No, the material is not the prime goal, rather the ideals. The factory cells, too, are called first of all to train the German worker, the German employee, in worldview matters, to form him, to educate him, until he has become a German National Socialist. That is your main task. You must make clear to the former Marxist or communist that work is no curse, but rather a blessing.

That is how we want to build the state once more. Slowly, with exhausting effort, we must reestablish the right to work. We want to give German people work again so they can earn their own bread. We want to sow once more and show that a person can live from his own efforts, not depending on some kind of support, that no one starves because someone has stolen from him the right to work. The whole nation must demand that. On the other hand, I demand that each individual puts his whole strength in service of this people and this nation.

People's comrades! Much has happened in the past weeks. We have seen and experienced new things. In the past few weeks, Marxism apparently collapsed, outwardly, at least. Through laws, through regulations, and other such things, one can destroy Marxism's external organization. But that is only external. The state, the police, the government can only deal with the external forms. You, however, must smash and destroy the idea of Marxism. One cannot destroy and eliminate an idea with outward means, but rather the strength to overcome an idea must come from another idea, a better idea. It must be clear, more active, more energetic, if it is to drive the other idea from the world. The National Socialist worldview smashed Marxist insanity in this way. The factory cells have to keep attacking Marxism. You can do that only from within. The strength you need must be found in your confidence in what we preach, in what we do, in what we want to build. And furthermore, it requires blind loyalty, loyalty to the Führer who has created everything, without whom there would be nothing that we see today. Their strength grows with discipline. A military unit can have everything it needs. It can have the best position, better material, great superiority, the best leadership — it can have all this, but without iron discipline it will be

defeated, it will be destroyed. A small but disciplined unit will always overcome and defeat a larger undisciplined mob. That is why inner discipline is necessary, first the inner discipline of the individual, which then shines from the group, from the movement to which he belongs.

There are two more sources of strength, and they above all will help you to bring our idea to victory and the other idea to defeat. That is this unshakable faith: Germany must live, German will live, because we want it, because it is necessary. This idea will give you strength. And from this faith will come hope, the hope, the longing, that always helps a person to win, even when he wants to despair. Night may surround us, but as long as the torch of our hope shines, no one will be defeated. Action must come from these inner sources of strength. You must bear the idea and help it to victory.

Confidence, loyalty, discipline, faith, and hope: These are the pillars on which this movement must rest, because this movement has become the bearer of this powerful idea.

We want to live, and therefore we will live. There is a vast field of ruins before us. Everything has collapsed. Wherever one looks, things have been undermined, hollowed out, broken, become rotten. Small steps have already been taken. A little has been cleared away, here and there is the start of firm ground on which one can build. But the destruction extends far, far to the horizon, with wasteland everywhere, everything in ruins. My people's comrades, you are used to working, and therefore in the coming days there is but one slogan: work, work, and still more work for our people, and for our fatherland that must be rebuilt. Get to work, and may our God bless our labors!

Nazi UFO

by **HP Mageson666** » Mon Nov 13, 2017 8:57 am

The fact is, as the German scientists on Project Paperclip stated, they did develop these ships during the war. However, this is the important fact and you can see in the Vedas the ancients had the same ships as Hindu leaders who were Vedic scholars such as Prabhupada stated the same thing.

The shape of the ship is to put a mercury ring within it that spins like a chakra [chakra means sacred wheel] and generates what is now called a Taurus Field within and around the ship that allows the ship to operate. Now, NASA goes into space with the rocket ship the astronauts suffer horrible side effects of zero gravity that destroys their physical body.

The earth spins and this generates a Taurus Field around our earth that creates this force we require to live and be healthy. The design of the saucer has the spinning wheel that generates the same energy field the Taurus Field that allows for beings to travel thought space and be fine. That is how nature exists and how organic technology operates.

Our current science is devoid of anything realistic and is operating on aberrant and Jewish thinking as Telsa stated and we are not going anywhere positive for it. Take a look around technologically and scientifically we are living in the 1950s but with computers. This is because the Jews have held us back. Remember, it was the Jews that destroyed Telsa and destroyed the careers and lives of numerous geniuses from science to medicine to technology to maintain their control.

We should not be using combustion technology that is dangerous to our planet and health. But the Jews are the ones who maintain this paradigm for the power and control via wealth and economic control it gives them.

The other thing this proves is, we live in an energetic Cosmos, not the stale inert soulless one that the false science of Jewish materialism claims. The Jews have worked to suppress knowledge of nature and the nature of the soul even putting taboos into science on studying spiritual, psychic subjects and working to remove the memory and work of famous scientists who in their day studied this subject and reported positively on its existence and stated for the demand to keep studying this subject as of vital importance for human knowledge.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: Nazi UFO

by **HP Mageson666** » Thu Nov 16, 2017 2:12 pm

You can see from living on earth, the earth is round and it rotates.

Just look at the phases of the moon and how the sun rises and sets. Longitude works and so does all Math that factors in the spherical earth that rotates.

They know from the full moons in the different hemispheres the earth is round as well. The Greeks, Egyptians and Sumerians also knew the earth is round. We know from video and pictures of the earth from space it's round and it rotates.

You understand this person thinks they can get into a plane and literally fly off the edge of the flat earth into outer space..... Why? Cause the bible says so, flat earth is taken from the Christard creationist society founded in the last century.

I also did a major article dealing with this Flat Earth subject and how it's a form of memetic warfare being pushed into the truther world by dubious characters.

HeilOdin666 wrote: "A person I was talking to doubts your theory about the earth spinning causing a torus field because they think the earth is flat. Well they doubt the spinning part but they believe earth has this field. What do you say to them? This is above my knowledge.

Also didn't shauberg (sp?) have non mercury powered flying disks?"



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

THE NAZI PRIMER

Official Handbook for
Schooling the Hitler Youth

Translated from the Original German 1938

CONTENTS

Introduction: Factual Outlook on Life – page 7

I. The Unlikeness of Men – page 9

Bodily difference-spiritual unlikeness—disregard of these facts—opponents of the race idea—bases of their opposition—truth wins.

II. The German Races – page 11

Concept of race-peoples are mixed races—the German races—bodily and spiritual characteristics of the Nordic, Phalic, Western, Dinaric, Eastern, East Baltic races— proportion of races—the German people certainly Nordic.

III. Race Formation: Heredity and Environment – page 21

Study of heredity—Gregor Mendel—Mendel's laws (I) law of uniformity (II) law of diversity—dominant and recessive characteristics (III) law of independence— inherited picture not always similar to apparent picture—species change—study of evolution—Charles Darwin—environmental influences not inheritable— hereditary transmission—changeability of bearers of heredity—formation of races.

IV. Heredity and Race Fostering – page 31

The hereditary stream—task of heredity fostering—heredity diseases— concealed hereditary processes—dangers of inbreeding—"family tree" research—the less worthy—threatening increase—costs of care—duty of interfering—laws fostering heredity—justification for eliminations—selection of the sound—measures pertaining thereto—socialistic selection—the sense of race fostering—race legislation—Jews in the German Reich—not different in quality but in kind—protection of our racial being.

V. Population Policy – page 39

Population fluctuations—real growth—"congestion" of the blood— superannuation—decline of births—consequences of urbanization—inevitable death of a people? —infiltration—causes for the falling off of births—spiritual counteraction—economic countermeasures—protection of those rich in children—fostering marriages—results up to this time—rise in births not yet significant.

VI. Man and Earth – page 45

Fate of peoples determined by blood—influence of territory—the art of the statesman—attachment of the German people to the soil—uprooting forces—economic and political consequences—back to the natural order—reciprocal action between a people and its territory.

VII. The German Territory – page 47

Central position in Europe—historical tasks—defense of Europe—instrument of culture—advantages and disadvantages of the central position—the threefold form—political area—population area—culture area.

VIII. The German Population Area – page 51

The Nordic territory—the Germanic territory—the ages of bronze, iron, and the Romans—migrations of the Germanic peoples—region from which the German people went out—winning the territory around the Danube—frontier districts on the Elbe—crucial uprisings—the procession toward the east—reconquering of: Holstein and Mecklenburg, the Mark of Brandenburg, of Saxony—the Czech wedge—settlement of Pomerania—Silesia—the Polish bulwark—struggle for East Prussia—the eastern front made safe by Prussia—historical achievement—possessive right of the German people.

IX. The German Culture Area – page 63

German influence in the east—Germans abroad—origin and development—their cultural significance—migration overseas—Germans in: North America, South America, Australia—the German colonies—first attempts—Southwest Africa, German East Africa, Cameroons, Togoland, South Sea possessions—lies about colonies.

X. The Political Area of the German Folk – page 71

The Reich of the Middle Ages—its downfall—Switzerland breaks loose—Holland falls off—origin of Belgium—"neutralization" of Luxemburg—separation of Austria—independence of Lichtenstein—France's "Thrust to the Rhine"—frontier struggles in the east and southeast—the dictate of Versailles—territorial losses of the German Reich—dictate of Saint-Germain—German-Austria torn apart—Anschluss forbidden—the present situation.

XI. Territory and Population – page 79

Contraction of the Reich—increase in population—increasing need for territory—migration back after the World War—"folk without space"—comparison of population densities—colonial possessions of others—greatest population density in the German Reich—claim for German colonies—the wrong way out—industrialization—flight from the land a danger for the German east—unequal distribution of the population—new territorial arrangement.

XII. The Soil as a Source of Food Supply – page 87

Quality of the soil—climate—use of the soil—farming—cattle raising—neglect of agriculture—the consequences in the World War—dependence intensified by Versailles—National Socialist agrarian policy—the production battle—extension of usable areas—increase in production—reduction of destructive forces—cultivation of more important food stuffs—results of the production battle—further measures—the goal; freedom in the matter of food stuffs—everyone must cooperate.

XIII. The Land as a Support for Industry – page 97

Origin of minerals—their distribution—domestic production and use—importation of raw materials—increased dependence since Versailles—importation of raw materials made difficult—social and economic consequences—the Four Year Plan—new textile raw materials—rising output of ores—artificial rubber—German gasoline and oils—the goal: German work out of German raw materials

Introduction

FACTUAL OUTLOOK ON LIFE

The world outlook of National Socialism is today the common possession of all Germans. All well-disposed and unprejudiced comrades have made the ideals of National Socialism so much a part of themselves that they give firm support and direction in every situation of life.

This participation in the National Socialist world outlook also enables German comrades to take an active part in forming our national life. Without regard to place, every German anywhere can cooperate by thought and deed in political, cultural, and economic upbuilding. The common world outlook is the indestructible bond, which binds our people's leaders and followers to the common task.

The past knew no such cooperation of all comrades in forming the community life of our people. A deep chasm once separated rulers and subjects one from another. Even in the days when so-called democratic principles were supposed to prevail with us the humble comrade was excluded from the shaping of our people's fate. Inner participation and genuine cooperation of all Germans was also impossible because, in most cases, only a small circle of adept persons was able to grasp in what way state leadership should go. The reasons for this lay, not only in the fact that the past had no unified and common world outlook. It also lay in the fact that the innumerable so-called outlooks on life were themselves so unclear and perplexing that no information of a political will could proceed there from.

The earlier philosophical suppositions were not founded on any perception of reality and of the facts as given. Instead, they were unrealistic theories devising their own notions of world trends. They had nothing to do with actual events and in most cases stood in sharpest opposition to them. By reason of this opposition between theory and practice all questions of national life soon become so entangled and obscure that even the "leaders" of such philosophical systems did not know how to establish order amid the confusion. The humble comrade, however, could only wait more or less patiently for what, as a result, came out of high politics. He had been crowded off the political stage into the arena of onlookers. The exact opposite is the case today. All questions of our national life have become so clear, simple, and definite that every comrade can understand them and cooperate in their solution.

For the National Socialist outlook on life is not something ingeniously devised. It is no theory, but adapts itself strictly to existing reality. The ideal of National Socialism is born of experience. It is a factual and realistic outlook on life.

The most significant and most efficacious realities in the life of a people are "Blood and Soil." Whoever recognizes their binding force and effects in history can also take part in shaping the future. To foster the building up for a political will in the *Hitler Youth* organization, according to the National Socialist outlook on life is the task of this little handbook for the schooling of the Hitler Youth.

THE UNLIKENESS OF MEN

The foundation of the National Socialist outlook on life is the perception of the unlikeness of men. If at first, we relate this unlikeness solely to physical appearance no one will wish to contest it. For it is all too apparent that the "red skin," the yellow, the black, and the white are very different. Moreover, within the family of white men, not all people are the same. Every attentive observer can recognize distinctions in physical size and shape. The coloring of the eyes, the hair and the skin is also very different.

However, there are also distinctions among men with respect to mental and spiritual traits. This becomes very clear to us whenever different types of men converse about the same subject. To one person, for example, work is a "Curse from Heaven" a "Punishment of God," and a burden to be avoided as much as possible. For another, on the contrary, it is a necessity of life, which first gives the human being his true meaning. Again, for some, courage and loyalty are nothing but great stupidities. They would rather "be live cowards than dead heroes." For others, courage and loyalty are the very marks by which they treasure and value a man. For them a promise once made is binding. They stick to it through good times and bad. They cannot live without honor and prefer death to cowardice.

There are men, therefore, who are differentiated from others not alone because of physical characteristics. Just as deep and impossible to bridge are the differences in spirit and in soul. Body, spirit and soul primarily constitute the complete man because they form a unified whole. Men must therefore, be considered with respect to their inner makeup. For the great difference, which separates those of German blood from Jews is clearly evident, although physical characteristics seem to designate both as members of the family of white men. We know therefore, about the unlikeness of men. We suit our actions accordingly, and evaluate what happens according to this knowledge.

Times gone by have ignored the obvious unlikeness of men, or have consciously acted contrary to better knowledge. During the colonization of Paraguay by the Jesuits early in the 19th century, for example, a marriage law was promulgated, according to which the white settlers might marry only natives, Indian women. Perhaps it was thought that in this way natives could be raised to the level of the whites. In reality, this mixing produced unfortunate hybrids, which were to be counted neither as whites nor as natives. They inherited in most cases, the worst characteristics of the groups, being uncertain and unstable both in spirit and in soul. Even in our day, the fact is shown many times that certain men have no feeling for race honor or race shame. The many hybrids resulting from unions with Germans of black troops occupying the Rhineland and of Jews are tragic

witnesses of the fact. Even those occupying the highest places in government during the "System Time" ¹ consciously closed their eyes to the facts of race. They refused, for example, to allow the well-known student of races, Ludwig Schemann, to continue his studies regarding the nature of races and deprived him of the means for his researches.

¹ The phrase "System Time" refers to the period from 1918 to 1933 when Germany was governed by a "system" of coalition parties.

Even today, the racial ideas of National Socialism have implacable opponents. Free Masons, Marxists, and the Christian Church join hands in brotherly accord on this point. The worldwide order of Free Masons conceals its Jewish plans for ruling the world behind the catchword "Mankind" or "Humanity." Masonry can take much as credit for its effort to bring Jews and Turks into the fold, as does Christianity itself. Marxism has the same goal as Free Masonry. In this case, to disguise its real intentions the slogan "Equality, Liberty, and Fraternity" is preached. Under Jewish leadership, Marxism intends to bring together everyone "who bears the face of man."

The Christians, above all the Roman Church, reject the race idea with the citation 'before God all men are equal.' All who have the Christian belief, whether Jews, bush niggers, or whites are dearer to them and more worthwhile than a German who does not confess Christianity. The one binding bond, above and beyond all restrictions, is the Belief which alone brings salvation. One proof that the Roman Church rejects the race idea against its own better judgment is shown by the following facts. At one time, there existed the danger that the aims of the Jesuit order would be jeopardized or perverted by its Jewish members. A rule forbidding admission of Jews into the Jesuit order was issued. Today, since the danger is long since past, the church disregards it. Now why do we find in Free Masonry, Marxism, and the Christian church this mistaken teaching of the equality of all men? All three are striving more or less for power over the whole earth. Therefore, they must necessarily be "international." They can never acknowledge the human ties of race, community, or nation if they do not wish to give up their own aims.

In spite of this powerful opposition, however, the race idea goes on gaining ground. The truth gradually prevails. We need only think of the growing line up of states set for the defense against the destructive influence of the Jews. And also we need to remember that the immigration laws of many states overseas do not let jews or other undesirables into the country. However, we will not stick to the superficialities but try to acquire greater clarity regarding this question. For only then can we understand rightly the fourth point of the program of the National Socialist German Workers Party. It states:

"Only those who are comrades of our folk can be citizens of the state Only those who are of German Blood, irrespective of religious belief, can be comrades of our folk. Consequently no Jews can be comrades of our folk."

II

THE GERMAN RACES

Possession of German blood is therefore essential for admission into the community of German people. A Jew who, during the "System Time," has assumed a German name and adopted the Christian belief is and remains a Jew.

Such differences as exist between Negroes, Indians, and others are evident at once. It is more difficult to differentiate races in the case of a people, which consists of approximately similar and related races. A layman generally says that one Japanese looks like another. If a Japanese comes to Germany he too will surely say at first glance that we all look the same. By more precise observation of the Germans we soon notice they do not all look the same. Moreover, they are not differentiated merely with respect to one or two characteristics. We must explain the concept of race somewhat more exactly. Gunther says in his book, "*Rassenkunde des deutschen Volkes*":

"A race is a collection of individuals differentiated from every other group (constituted in such a way) by its unique combination of bodily characteristics and soul attributes and continually reproduces its own kind."

Actually pure races of people scarcely exist today. Collections of individuals with the same biological inheritance, as the term races may be defined, have everywhere intermingled. Race mixtures have sprung into being. Therefore, it is in Europe and consequently in Germany, everywhere the same basic, race substance, if we are willing to overlook certain special, foreign ingredients. One thing, however, does distinguish peoples from each other. The proportions of the races are different. Many peoples in Europe have preserved above all the Nordic character; others the Western, or Eastern, or East Baltic, and so forth.

We will acquaint ourselves with the basic race ingredients of the German people. We are accustomed to consider every living being in entirety, every plant, every animal, and every human being. To man belongs his body, his mind, and his soul. These three form a unity. Therefore, in our consideration of races we will investigate not only physical structure, but also mental and spiritual characteristics. In considering bodily form we have to take into account above all things size and shape of body, skull, color of hair, the eyes and the skin, as well as the texture of the hair. According to the prevailing view, we can differentiate with certainty the following races in Europe and consequently Germany:

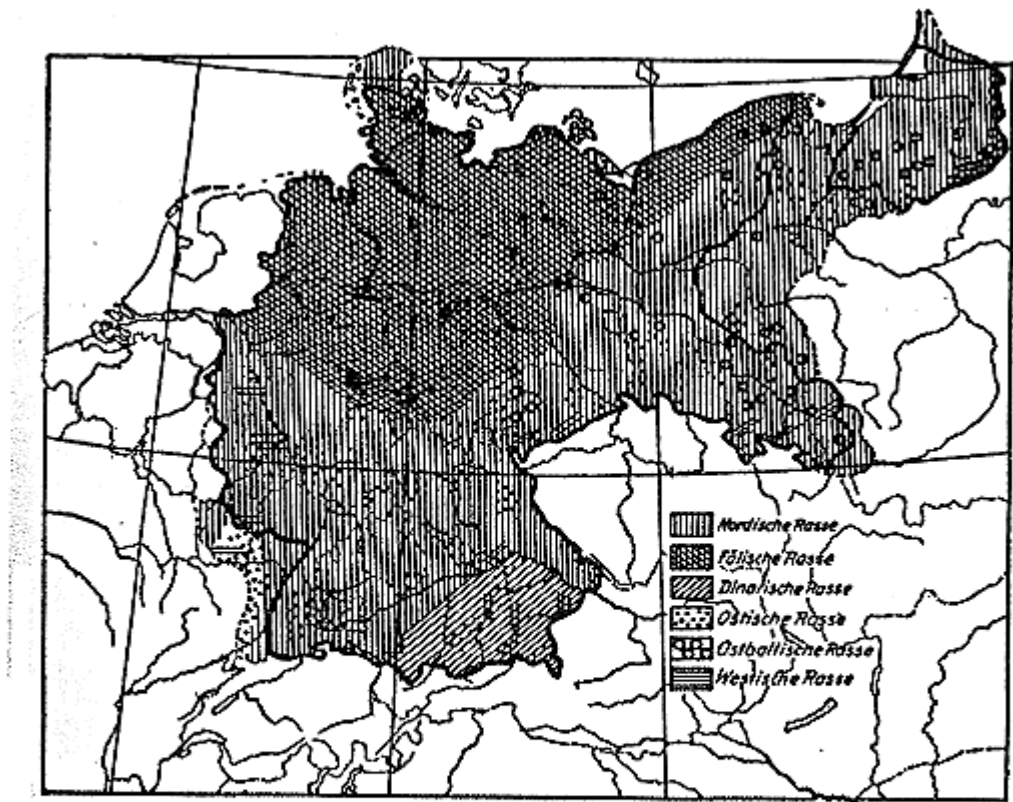
1. The Nordic race
2. The Phalic race
3. The Western race
4. The Dinaric race
5. The Eastern race
6. The East Baltic race

The names are from Gunther and selected primarily because of the chief occupancy region today of the races concerned, which we present in Chart 1.

1. THE NORDIC RACE

The larger, more compact groups of Nordics are found in Germany and in large sections of the lands of northern Europe, in Scotland, Denmark, on the Baltic coast, in Sweden and Norway.

The Nordic race as well as the Phalic is the tallest of any among the races of Europe. The matured man is, on the average, 1.75 meters tall. Perhaps this height is due to late sexual maturity. The farther one advances to the north of Europe the







	Nordic		Phalic		Dinaric
	Eastern		East Baltic		Western

CHART 1.—Geographical Distribution of Races in the German Reich

more often one finds growth still taking place between the ages of 20 and 25. Old age sets in much later, too. The Nordic man grows tall and slender. He has, according to our discoveries, limbs, which are large in proportion to the body.

That suits our sense of beauty. Peoples with another racial makeup apparently have quite another ideal of beauty.

The skull of the Nordic man likewise grows narrow, long. The face is small. The breadth in proportion to length is 3 to 4. The shape of the face is striking, not unaccentedly round. The nose is high set. In proportion to the rest of the face, it is likewise small. If it is indented then this occurs in the upper third in contrast to the Dinaric and north Asiatic races.

The skin is light, rosy-white, and delicate. In contrast to the skin of many other races, it is distinguished by a lack of pigmentation. The hair is smooth, wavy, thin, and fine. Its color varies from light to golden blonde. As to eyes, we distinguish the coloring primarily according to the colors of the iris. The Nordic race has light colored eyes, blue, blue-grey to grey.

In what follows we shall see still further how bodily characteristics of the Nordic race are distinguishable from those of

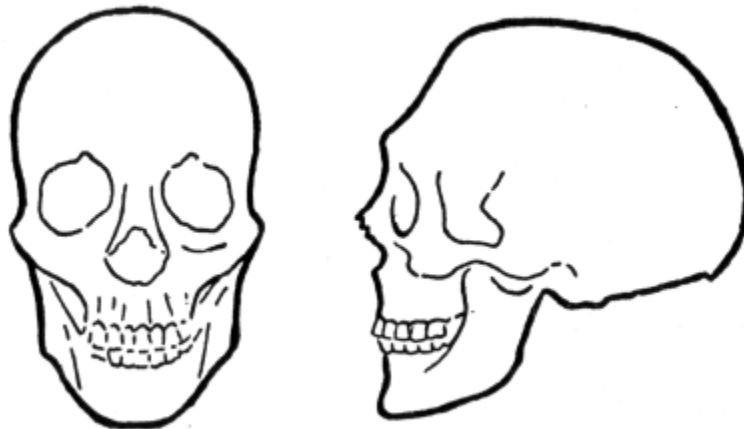


CHART 2.—Nordic Skull

other races. Such distinctions also apply in the case of the internal organs. There are, for example, differences in the structure and size of the brain and the bodily glands. Mental and spiritual differences are naturally related thereto.

In dealing with traits of mind and soul even more than in dealing with bodily characteristics, we must concentrate upon entire groups of people belonging to a particular race rather than upon individual representatives of this race. Now what distinguishes the Nordic race from all others? It is uncommonly gifted mentally. It is outstanding for truthfulness and energy. Nordic men for the most part possess, even in regard to themselves, a great power of judgment. They incline to be taciturn and cautious. They feel instantly that too loud talking is undignified. They are persistent and stick to a purpose when once they have set themselves to it.

Their energy is displayed not only in warfare but also in technology and in scientific research. They are predisposed to leadership by nature.

The Nordic race is most closely related to:

2. THE PHALIC RACE

In Germany, we find this race primarily in Westphalia, from whence it derives its name, in Swabia and in Würtemberg. Outside of Germany they are to be found in Sweden and also, curiously enough, on the canary Islands west from North Africa.

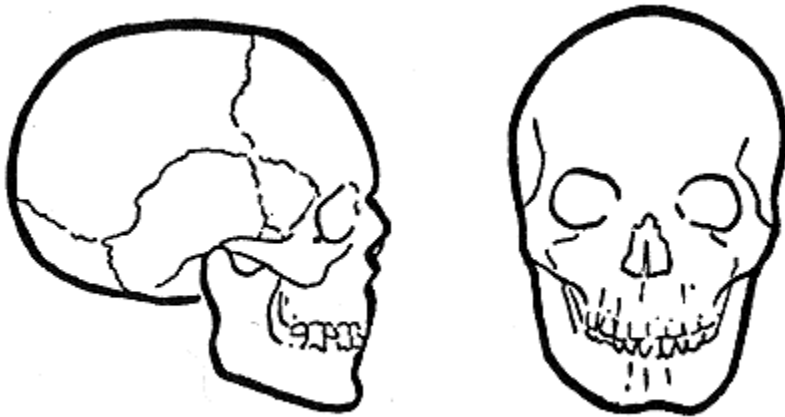


CHART 3.—Phalic Skull

The Phalic race on the average surpasses the Nordic in physical size. It averages in height over 1.75 meters. In contrast to the Nordic, it is not a tall and slender race, but rather tall and broad. It acts, therefore, much more forcibly. The skull, however, in contrast to the Nordic skull, is broad faced, although just as long up to the middle of the head. The nose is broader than that of the Nordic race, but proportionately smaller, for example, than that of the East Baltic race.

The skin is just like that of the Nordic race, a clear, and rosy-white. The hair is likewise blond, perhaps somewhat more reddish. It is, in fact, somewhat stiffer, wavy, or even curly. The eyes are light in color, similar to those of the Nordic race, but more often grey than blue.

We see therefore, that the Nordic and Phalic races are rather alike in all these characteristics. The only difference is that the Phalic race acts more forcibly, "dynamically" as Gunther once said.

Similarly, differences in the soul qualities of the two races are not very great. The Phalic man is less emotional than the Nordic man is. He is said to be better suited for being the "driving force under the leadership of Nordic men" than for leadership himself. Great patience characterizes his pursuit of any aim. Never could he be as foolhardy, perhaps, as the Nordic man. He is governed by a

strong feeling of loyalty toward other men. He is more good natured and more cordial than the Nordic man.

The Nordic and the Phalic man seem, therefore, to be more nearly related to each other than to any other race.

3. THE WESTERN RACE

This race is scarcely represented in Germany in the pure form. We encounter it in mixtures in the Rhineland. It is to be found today in England, France, and on the half-islanded Pyrenees, therefore in the West of Europe. Outlying remnants are also encountered in the Balkans. The physical proportions are similar to the Nordic race. The Western man, therefore, is not thick set but slender. He is not tall and slender, however, but neat and slender. The Western race is the smallest in Europe. The Western man is, on the average, 1.61 meters tall.

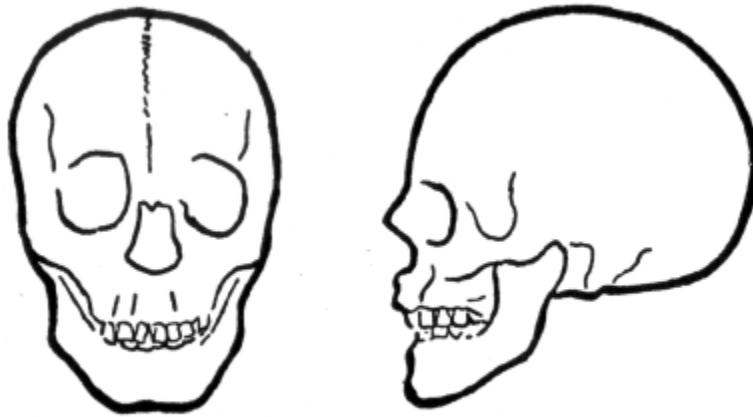


CHART 4.—Western Skull

Breadth of shoulders and smallness of hips are not so marked as in the case of the Nordic man. Sexual maturity comes earlier. For that reason old age sets in earlier too.

The skull is long and small faced. It is similar, therefore, to the skull of the Nordic race. It is not, however, angular. The chin is not so pronounced. The head is smaller in comparison to the size of the body than is that of the Nordic race. The nose is not proportionately so high. The skin is not light, but tinted. It is uniformly brown. The hair is like that of the Nordic, fine and smooth, and also curly. It is oily. The color varies from dark brown to black. The eyes likewise vary from brown to dark brown.

Compared to the Nordic race there are great differences in soul qualities. The men of the Western race are much more ready to talk, lively, even loquacious. In comparison to the Nordic and Phalic men, they have much less patience or steadiness. They act more by feeling than by reason. The difficult and burdensome are repugnant to the man of the Western race. He is excitable, even passionate. The Western race with all its mental agility lacks creative power. The

race has produced only a few outstanding men. All in all the contrasts between the Nordic and the Phalic races and the Western race appear to be very great, but chiefly in the realm of mind and soul.

4. THE DINARIC RACE

This race has few similarities to the Nordic as far as bodily structure is concerned. In Germany, we find these people in the south and south-west as well as in central Germany. In Europe outside of the Reich we encounter them in England, in the eastern Alpine lands (they are named after the Dinaric Alps) and in the Balkans as far as the Ukraine.

The size of body approximates that of the Nordic race. The Dinaric man is, on the average, 1.74 meters tall. He is tall and slender. The skull is both small faced and short headed. The back of the head scarcely rises above the neck. The nose is very high and large. It is often very sharply indented. The skin is brownish.

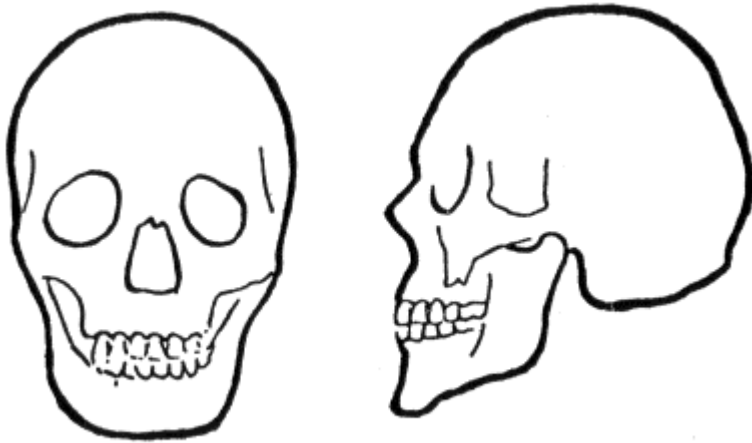


CHART 5.—Dinaric Skull

The texture of the hair is fine, curly. In contrast to the other races bodily hair is also well developed. Its coloring is brownish-black to black. The eyes are dark-brown to very dark. As far as mind and soul are concerned, the Dinaric man has some outstanding attributes. Like the Nordic, he is very proud and unceasingly brave. He is a good warrior. His love for homeland is great. He is equipped with more creative ability than the neighboring Eastern man is. In contrast to the Nordic, the Dinaric is much more subject to his moods. He is noisier by nature, more loquacious. Great thought processes and investigations are not in him. He does have however, a great gift for music.

We have yet to consider two races that seem somewhat closely related to each other. One is:

5. THE EASTERN RACE

We find them in the south and southwest of Germany. In the west, they spread out towards Holland and into central France. To the south, we can trace them even into the Alpine lands and central Italy.

As far as physical size is concerned, the Eastern man is also not as large as the Nordic man is. The man has an average height of 1.63 meters. Although he is, therefore, almost as tall as the members of the Western race, yet in physical makeup he is, as to them and as to the Nordic race, the exact opposite. He is thickset, compact, and clumsy. His shape is broad based. He reaches sexual maturity early, but also grows old very early. The breadth of shoulders and smallness of hips, characteristic of the Nordic man, are, in his case, not pronounced. The legs are, in proportion to the length of the body, rather short. In contrast to the Nordic and Western man, as well as the east Baltic man, he is rather heavy.

His skull is short, wide-faced, round. It has scarcely any very pronounced lines. The skull width and length relate as 9 to 10. The ratio is quite unlike that in the case of the skull of the Nordic man (3 to 4). The nose is sunk low, less sharply drawn. The skin is yellow-brown to yellowish. It is not as delicate as that of the Nordic race.

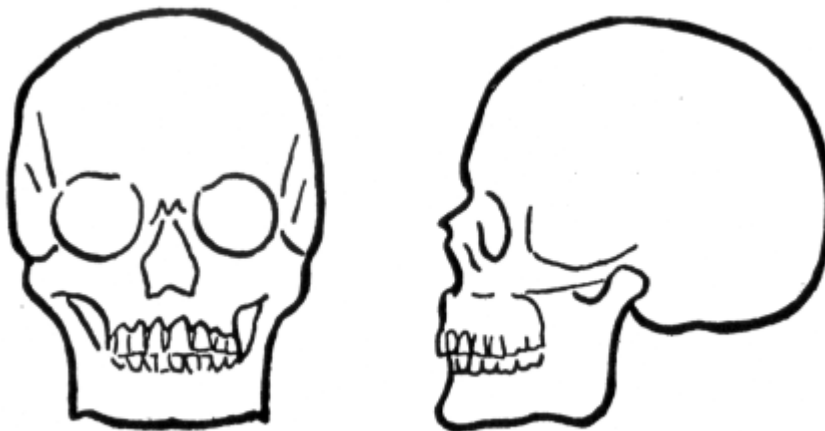


CHART 6.—Eastern Skull

The hair is thicker and tighter. It is stiff. In color, it varies from dark brown to black. The eyes are brown. In spiritual attitude, great differences exist between the Eastern and the Nordic men. The former are, to be sure, courageous, but not rash and bold. They are unwarlike. They incline to craftiness. They lack the spirit of rulers. For this reason, they are compliant and submissive subjects. The Eastern race is always the led, never the leader. Its capacity for holding together large communities seldom stands out.

6. THE EAST BALTIC RACE

It surpasses the Eastern race in bodily size but slightly. The East Baltic man is, on the average 1.64 meters tall. The growth is similar to that of the Eastern race. The East Baltic man is merely more energetic. He is, to be sure, short and large boned. He is broad based. The man has great breadth of shoulders. In fullness of body, he is quite like the Eastern man. Although he seems to mature rather late; in spite of that, he begins to age early.

The skull is like that of the Easterner, short, wide-faced. It is, however, more angular and bonier. Remarkable is the size of the brain. The nose is sunk low, rather broad. The skin is light, gray-yellow. The hair is thick and coarse, stiff. Its color is ash-blond, but can have a gray undertone.

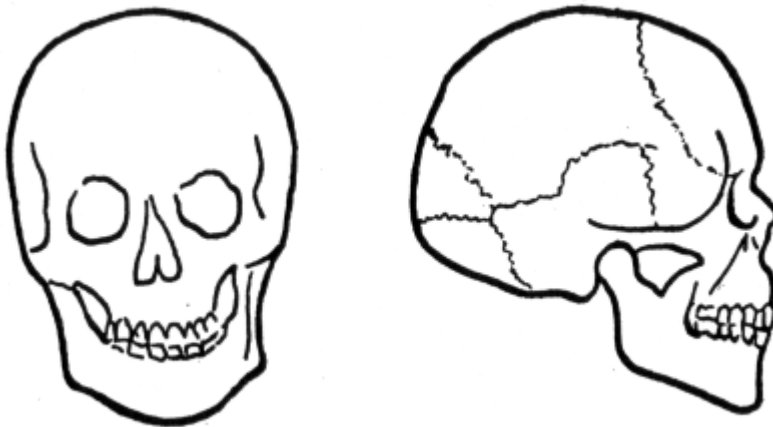


CHART 7.—East Baltic Skull

In youth, the color of the hair can be very like that of the Nordic race. The eyes are gray, blue-gray to water blue. Little is yet known about the soul qualities of East Baltic men. They are no leaders by nature, but need leadership. They, in contrast to the Nordic man, are without a real power of decision in conflicts of conscience. Therefore, they are always cautious, never resolute. Their power of imagination is roving, unsteady. Creatively, they are best in the field of music.

* * * * *

In the description of all races, we have continually drawn a comparison with the Nordic race, both as to bodily characteristics as well as to soul and mind. We do that for a definite reason. It is not because we wish to have merely some point of comparison. We draw this very comparison repeatedly because the Nordic is the race most strongly represented in Germany. Gunther in his study of German races attempts to estimate the proportion of the different races in the composition of our people. He arrives at the result shown in chart 8.

Nordic race.....	about 50 percent
Eastern race.....	about 20 percent
Dinaric race.....	about 15 percent
East Baltic race.....	about 8 percent
Phalic race.....	about 5 percent
Western race.....	about 2 percent

The principal ingredient of our people is, therefore, the Nordic race. That is not to say that half of our people are pure Nordics.

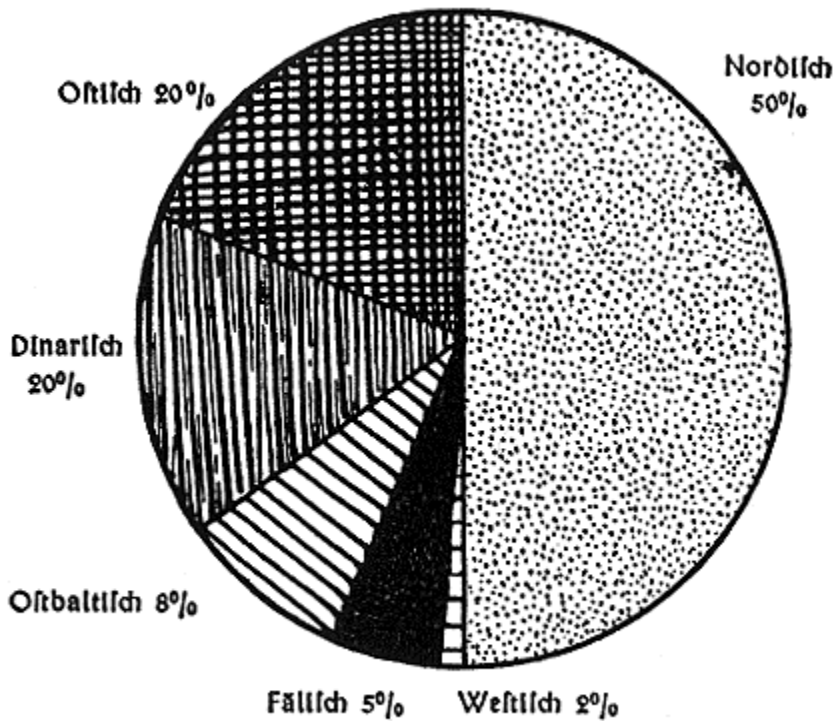


CHART 8.—Racial Composition of the German People

All of the aforementioned races, in fact, appear in mixtures in all parts of our fatherland. The circumstance, however, that the great part of our people is of Nordic descent justifies us in taking a Nordic standpoint when evaluating character and spirit, bodily structure and physical beauty. It also gives us the right to shape our legislation and to fashion our state according to the outlook on the life of the Nordic man.

III

RACE FORMATION: HEREDITY AND ENVIRONMENT

After we have become acquainted with the German races, we ask ourselves, now what really constitutes a race? How does nature produce such races?

We called human races "groups of individuals with the same heredity who continually produce their kind. One could also say the reverse, that living beings without the same heredity are recognizable by the fact that their descendants are unlike the parents. On what basis do all these well known facts rest, and what pertinent laws govern here?

On this question, the study of heredity or (as the scientists say) genetics gives us information. The foundation of the study of heredity are the laws which Johann Mendel (1822-1884) established after experiments with species of sweet peas, beans, and hawkweed. Mendel was born in a village in Austrian-Silesia, the son of a small farmer. Because of his exceptional mental gifts, his parents sent him to the Gymnasium. He was unable, afterwards, to attend a university because he lacked money to do so. He entered, on that account, an Augustinian cloister. There he received the name Gregor, by which he is known in the scientific field. From here, he was sent to the University of Vienna. He studied natural science. Then he became a teacher, later the abbot of a cloister. As a teacher, he had opportunity for carrying on his well-known experiments in crossbreeding. The principle results were published in the years 1865 and 1869. By a few examples, we will explain what the Mendelian laws really say. Suppose we cross two species of the Marvel of Peru with one another. Assume one has red blossoms, the other white blossoms.

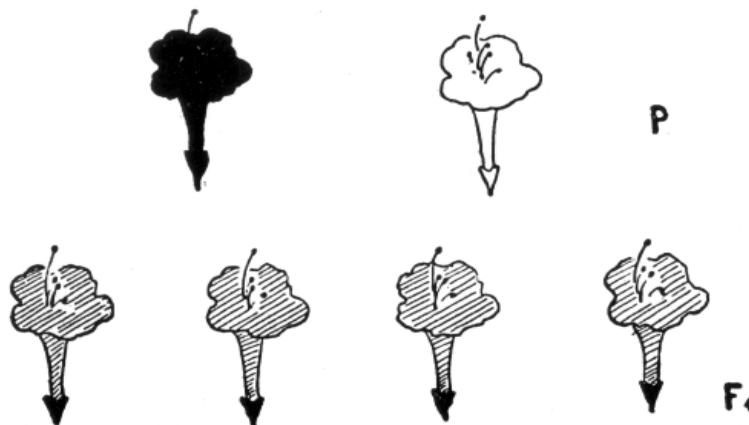


CHART 9.—Crossing a Red and White Species of the Marvel of Peru. In the First Succeeding Generation all Offspring are Uniformly Rose-Colored

They are different, therefore, in one respect; the color of the blossoms. The result of crossing is presented in chart 9. All the offspring are rose colored. They occupy a middle position between both sides of the parent generation. A short explanation should be given here regarding the designations used for each succeeding generation. In crossbreeding experiments, the parent generation is designated by the letter P. That is an abbreviation for the Latin word *parentes*= parents. For the succeeding generations the letter F is used. That is an abbreviation for the Latin word *filius*= son or *filia*= daughter. The first succeeding generation is labeled F1, the second F2, and so forth. These designations are generally in use throughout the whole world.

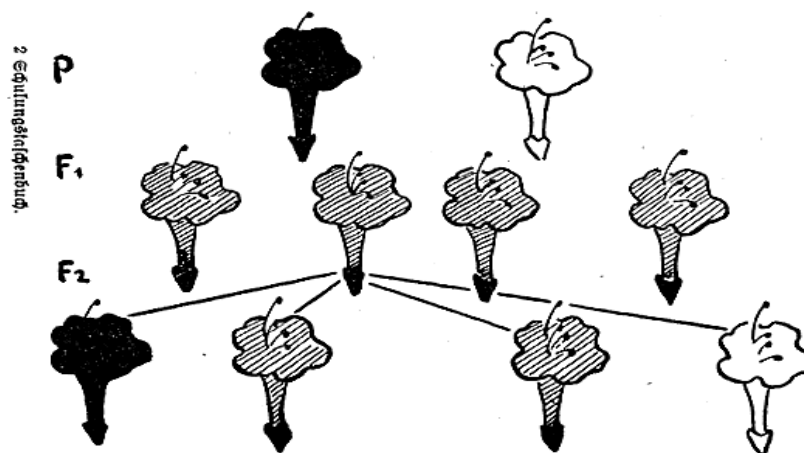


CHART 10.—In the Second Succeeding Generation Offspring Split Up into Red, Rose, and White-Colored Flowers in the Proportion 1:2:1 Respectively

From the experiment described above, we have become acquainted with the first Mendelian law:

The law of uniformity states: The members of the first succeeding generation (F1) of two species differing in a single characteristic are all alike. We will now, as presented in chart 10, again cross any two of these hybrids (bastards). Now an entirely different picture presents itself. In the second succeeding generation (F2), we have a fourth of all the plants with red blossoms, one-half with rose-colored blossoms, and another fourth with white blossoms.

This proportion naturally holds only when we are able to produce a sufficiently large number of offspring. We now have before us the second Mendelian law: the law of segregation, it states: The second succeeding generation (F2) of two species differing in only one respect is not uniform as in the case of the first succeeding generation, but segregates itself into different forms according to a definite numerical proportion.

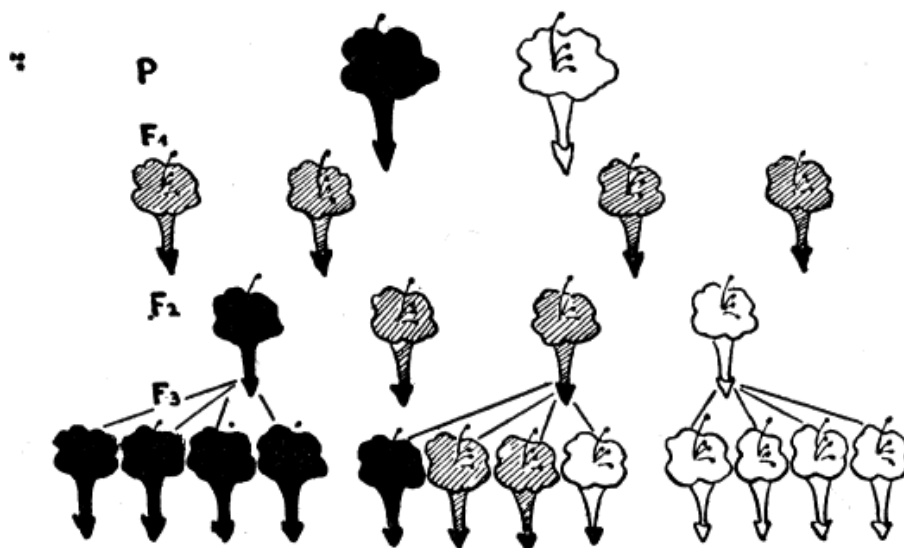


CHART 11.—Red and White Plants Continue to Have Pure Red and White Offspring from the Third Generation on. The Rose-Colored Hybrids Continue to Split Up According to the Law of Segregation

The opposing characteristics of the parent generation (P) invariably reappear, each of them in a fourth of the offspring (F₂), while the remaining halves of the offspring (F₂) are like the first succeeding generation (F₁). If we cross these different types, again we obtain the result presented in chart 11.

The crossing of the red blossoming plants with one another produces only red blossoming offspring. Likewise, we get from white blossoming plants only white blossoming offspring. The red and white blossoming offspring of the bastards are, therefore, a pure species again because they continue to produce their kind. The rose blossoming offspring, on the contrary, continue to split into one fourth red, one half rose, and one fourth white. They behave exactly like the first succeeding generation and therefore are bastards also.

Both of these laws hold well not only for plants, but also for animals and human beings. Let us take as an example the crossing of two definite species of hens. The one parent is dark feathered, the other light. As we must expect according to both Mendelian laws thus far mentioned, the first succeeding generation (F₁) is uniform in coloring, in this case gray. The offspring of these bastards split into dark, gray, and light hens. The proportion is, as to be expected, 1:2:1. The dark and the light hens continue to breed true. The gray hens, crossed with their own kind, always split up thereafter.

It is not always the case, however, that the first succeeding generation, with respect to its characteristics, stands between the two parents. Suppose we cross a black haired and a brown haired dog with one another (chart 12). We should now expect mixed colored offspring in the first subsequent generation (F₁). That

is not the case, however. All the animals are black haired. The first Mendelian law has kept its validity, for the animals are all uniform. Only the one characteristic (blackness of hair) has been stronger, the other (brownness of hair) subordinate.

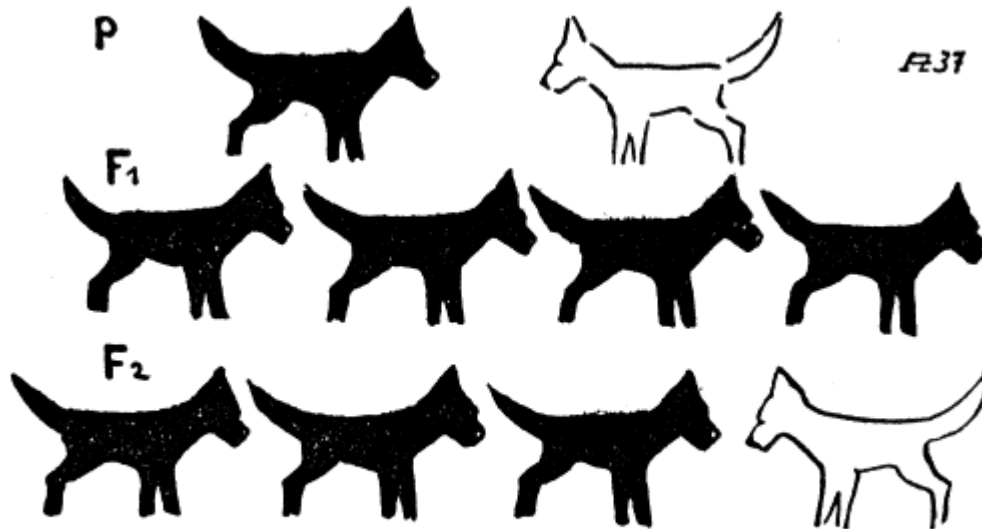


CHART 12.—Crossing a Black and a Brown Dog. Black is Dominant, therefore in the Second Succeeding Generation $\frac{3}{4}$ are Black and $\frac{1}{4}$ Brown

One calls the first characteristic determining or dominant (after the Latin word: *dominari*- to rule), the second subordinate or recessive (after the Latin word: *recedere*-to give way). According to what we have just learned, we could assume that in the second generation of children (F2) of the dark bastards only dark offspring would come into being. That, however, is not the case. We have up to three-fourths black haired dogs and up to a fourth again, brown haired animals. In fact, therefore, the second Mendelian law has also remained valid. The second generation undergoes a splitting up. A fourth is black haired, as was to be expected. Two-fourths should be mixed colored, but are also black haired because the blackness of hair is dominant. The remaining fourth is again brown haired as was to be expected.

We have made a very important discovery here: the inherited characteristic can indeed be different from another. It need not always be apparent in externally visible characteristics, however. The hereditary picture is not always the same as the apparent picture. We have derived the two aforementioned Mendelian laws out of such plant and animal species as differ only in a single characteristic, that is to say, in the color of blossoms or color of feathers or color of hair.

Now there are, however, very many characteristics in the case of animals and plants. Therefore, it seldom happens that only one characteristic distinguishes two species from one another. In most cases, there are two, three, or a great many such characteristics distinguishing two species from one another.

Moreover, crossing experiments can also be made now with living beings having many characteristics, such as turtles, cows, and so forth. Therefore, we have the third Mendelian law: the law of independence.

It states that all characteristics are transmitted independently from one another, so that new characteristics can appear. The characteristics longhaired brown and shorthaired black need not always remain together, for instance, in such crossings. We can in crossing, obtain quite the reverse characteristics, as longhaired black or shorthaired brown.

Here the following point must be made, derived mainly from the third Mendelian law. We know that characteristics are transmitted independently from one another. With men, the many characteristics of body, mind, and soul are therefore also transmitted independently of one another. With a pure Nordic man both the characteristics of body as well as those of mind and soul are kept pure. There are, however, many races in the German people, which have intermixed as we saw in the foregoing chapter. Now these races have transmitted characteristics of body, mind, and soul independently of one another. Therefore, a man who appears to be an Easterner externally need not necessarily possess the Eastern character, just as a Western man need not always possess a Western character. A Nordic nature can very well belong to a man, bodily of another race. We will appraise our comrades, in the last analysis according to their character and their performance.

We see, therefore, what perplexing possibilities can arise if very many characteristics are present which can, in addition, be either predominant or recessive. For this reason, it is understandable why many do not and will not believe in the laws of heredity. We, however, shape the life of our people and our legislation according to the verdicts of the teachings of genetics. Out of the laws of heredity, we have learned something about the nature of races, and have become acquainted with the significance of crossing races. Now we turn to the question of the formation of races.

As the description of human races has shown, some races are rather closely related to each other. Such relationships appear even more strongly among animal and plant species. One must, assume that these races possess common ancestry at some place back along the line. This would signify that in the course of time various new races were formed out of an older type.

Formerly it was assumed that there were only as many species on the earth as God had created in the beginning. This belief was also the conviction of scientists for a long time. Yet one finds today petrifications of living beings that died out centuries ago. At first, they were regarded as triflings of nature. Nevertheless, when people began to deal with them seriously they made an important discovery. It showed that these petrifications form a series, which, from the oldest strata to the most recent, show an ever-closer approach to the living types of

today. The conclusion has been drawn that the types today have developed gradually out of the older forms. This assumption is in fact generally accepted today after experiments have demonstrated that race and consequently species transformation occur on the earth. The study, which has to do with this question, is called the study of evolution. Closely associated with it is the name of the Englishman Charles Darwin (1809-1882).

Now what are the causes for species and race changes? Abstractly speaking, we could make two types of influences responsible for the creation of new races. These have to do with environmental influences or with changes of internal factors. We will see what there is to be said as to both possibilities.



**CHART 13.—Two Sister Hogs after being Reared for 199 Days.
The Underfed Weighs 47 Pounds, the Wellfed Hog 340 Pounds**

That the environment exercises a certain influence on living beings is known. It influences bodily size, form, coloring, and so forth. It comprises variations in nurture, in temperature, changes in light intensity, and many others as well. Two sister pigs were nourished differently. One received too little to eat, the other was fattened. After 199 days, the badly nourished animal weighed only about one-seventh as much as the other as we can see from chart 13. In the case of two sister calves the weight of the underfed calf after two years was only about one-fourth that of the other.

In ordinary temperature, the tail of the house mouse is on average 68 millimeters long, as with a lower temperature, only 60 millimeters. In the same way, changes in temperature produce changes in color. Similar experiments have also been made in botany. Thus, for example, many plants put out longer sprouts in darkness than in lighter surroundings. By changing the temperature, one can produce other colors of blossoms in the case of certain plants. There are two different colored species of primroses. The one blooms red, the other white. If before it blossoms out, a young plant of the red blossoming species is placed in a higher temperature (35 degrees as over against 15 degrees) under certain

conditions it blossoms out pure white. It corresponds exactly to the real white species.

There are very many examples of such a transformation in the case of living beings as a result of external influences. We need only determine whether these transformations have significance for the formation of the races, that is to say, whether the new characteristics are inheritable. To that end, we must see what happens to the descendants of these transformed types. One can bring these badly and well-nourished animals, referred to above, together for propagation. It is always important, naturally, that these animals be of the same parentage; if possible, from the same litter. The result is that the offspring of the badly nourished animals are exactly the same as those of the well nourished, provided conditions remain constant. Now and then, someone believes he has discovered an exception. For the first offspring of the badly nourished animals were somewhat weaker than the others. However, this would not evidence the fact that a new species had not been produced as a result of environmental influences. If one's physique is weakened by bad nourishment then he will not always be able to provide his offspring with the necessary means of nourishment. In this case, therefore, a stunted form can arise which is like the parents. Such differences which have been produced by the environment, continue for many generations. The surroundings have not triumphed. The inheritance has been decisive.

In the other examples, also, the animals regain their former colors, form, and size under the influence of a normal environment.

The following objection has been made to this conclusion: one should allow the environmental influences to operate for a longer time, through many succeeding generations. Then the changes would become hereditary. Experiments have also been made along this line. The tails of mice have been cut off for 22 successive generations. They keep their tails. The tails were not lost nor did they become a bit shorter.

Just such unsuccessful results followed experiments with plants. If, for example, one returns the white blossoming primrose, which really belongs to the red blossoming species, to its customary surroundings then this plant, which has been producing white blossoms, will again produce red ones. The offspring always have only been red blossoms.

What we need to learn from these experiments is the following: In no instance up to this time have environmental influences brought about the formation of a new race. That is one more reason for our belief: A Jew both in Germany and in all other countries remains only a Jew. He can never change his race by centuries of residence with another people, as he often asserts, but just as often contradicts by his own actions.

Now, for the other possibility of race formation. We can assume that new races, and thereby the next higher grade, the species, are determined by internal influences, by transformations or mutations within the germ cell. In order to understand the whole thing we must first understand clearly how the biological inheritance is transmitted from parents to offspring.

All living beings, plants, animals, men, consist of many little cells. Of special importance for heredity are the sex cells; that is to say the female egg and the male sperm. From their union comes a new living being. They must, therefore, transmit the biological inheritance. Every cell including the sex cells, consists of cellplasm and the nucleus lying therein. At definite times, little threads appear in the nucleus, which can be strongly colored with certain colors. Science, therefore, calls them chromosomes, which literally translated means carriers of color. These chromosomes are the carriers of biological inheritance, wherefore we prefer to call them heredity carriers. Every carrier contains a great many biological characteristics. After the union of egg and sperm, the hereditary carriers separate lengthwise. Half of the hereditary carriers from the egg cell unite with half of the hereditary carriers of the sperm cells to form the new cell out of which the new living being develops. In this way the biological inheritances from the father's and the mother's sides have been transmitted to the offspring. In reality, the matter is not as simple as this description would indicate. Nevertheless, the process of transmission in its main lines takes place in the manner described.

Now under some circumstances these hereditary carriers can undergo changes. They can become interchanged. They can add or subtract from their length. Several clusters of hereditary carriers can remain in one cell. All these changes are enormously important. They actually bring about externally visible changes, which are inheritable. In that way new races can appear. These changes which are called mutations (after the Latin word: *mutatio* = change), are not always a good thing for living beings. They often lead to damaging transformations. Above all sexual power is often lost. Also, externally stunted forms are frequent. In this case, the process of selection sets in. Only that which is of value in the struggle for life remains permanent.

We have seen therefore that the race is tied together biologically and to be sure by the hereditary carriers in the sex cells. New biological characteristics, and therewith new races, can arise only through material changes in these heredity carriers. The ordinary environmental influences cannot bring about such changes. Only internal changes produce inheritable changes. Inheritance is in the long run always victorious over environmental influences.

All arguments and political demands, which are founded on the belief in the power of environment, are therefore false and weak. We have already said that many changes are damaging or unfavorable. We know of some of the cases in which injuries to the germ plasm have occurred. For example, injuries have come

about because of X-rays, the misuse of alcohol, sexual diseases. This knowledge comes to us from experiments, which have often meant the sacrifice of life itself.

It is important for us to remove those injuries we know about from the heritage of our people.

IV

HEREDITY AND RACE FOSTERING

From the teaching of genetics, we learn that the individual is inseparably bound to his ancestors by birth and heredity. In the same manner, however, he is also tied to his descendants. The individual is, so to say, only a connection link in the long chain of generations. If we wish to use an analogy, we can say: The individual may be compared to a wave in a great stream, which flows out of the remotest past into the remotest future. The farther we trace these streams of generations back into the past, the more they converge into one main stream, until finally we reach the common source. This analogy makes it clear to us that all families and branches of a people have a common origin. They all have a unified heritage, which is continued into the future by means of the heredity stream.

The great heredity stream of a people can suffer many kinds of pollution and injury on its far journey. These can occur in two different ways. In the first place, injuries can arise because diseased elements, which are inheritable, enter the bloodstream of a people. These must not be transmitted further if a people are to remain strong and sound. To prevent the spread of such diseased elements and to foster a sound blood stream is the sense of our heredity fosterings today. In the second place, the blood stream of a people can be defiled by being mixed with blood that is essentially and racially foreign to it. Our fostering of a race should prevent these pollutions.

The fostering of heredity aims, therefore, to combat injuries, which appear within the heredity stream of the folk. We have learned already that numerous inheritable factors of a bodily, mental, and spiritual sort are transmitted from man to man. Besides natural, sound heredity factors there are also, unfortunately, many diseased kinds. Although inheritable diseases could be carefully investigated and studied only after the laws of heredity became known, many diseases, as far as their heredity courses are concerned, are already precisely known today. Some 400 of the 1000 mental diseases alone are definitely known to be inheritable. The inheritableness also extends, however, to the diseases of body and soul.

The most serious of the inheritable diseases are: congenital weak mindedness, schizophrenia (mental lapses), lunacy (mental sickness), hereditary epilepsy, hereditary S. Vitus dance, hereditary blindness and deafness, and the serious Hereditary malformations of the body, to which, among others, belong congenital dislocation of the hip, clubfoot, harelip, wolf's mouth, diseases of the blood, and the like.

In addition, there are hereditary diseases, some of a less serious nature, a part causing internal, organic maladies. Of the large number of such diseases the following may be cited here: abnormal number and shortness of fingers, flat and weak feet, so-called birthmarks, near and far sightedness, squinting, cataract (clouding of the eyes' lenses) as well as the factors causing jaundice, obesity, cancer and tuberculosis.

The word hereditary is expressly used with some of the diseases enumerated. It suggests that the presence of these same diseases could also be due to something besides inheritance, for that is actually the case whenever the maladies are acquired by contagion or accident. Then they depend on environmental influences and therefore could not be hereditary at all, as we know.

On the other hand, it is to be observed, however, as far as hereditary diseases are concerned, that the external evidences of many of them can be removed by the skill of the physician, although they do not lose their hereditary character thereby. If therefore, maladies such as dislocations of the hips, harelip, and wolf's mouth, are remedied by surgical operations they nevertheless continue to appear in succeeding generations. While acquired maladies need not be obstacles to marriage it is strongly recommended that men afflicted with hereditary maladies, even though they can be remedied perhaps by medical skill, abstain from having children.

At this point, we wish to add a word regarding inbreeding and the marriage of relatives. We know from the teachings of genetics that many hereditary characteristics have a "concealed" hereditary course. They are, therefore, in contrast to the dominant characteristics of the one parent, recessive. Now the recessive characteristic is retained in the blood of the generations that follow but is not apparent. Only when both parents possess such a recessive, inheritable characteristic does this particular hereditary characteristic reveal itself in the children. The greater part of the hereditary diseases have, in fact, this concealed process of transmission. The men who possess such a diseased, recessive characteristic in their heritage are sound of course, but carry the bearer of the disease within them. Only when they marry a partner with the same hereditary factor does the hereditary disease appear in the children. By reason of common descent the members of one family or clan have a common heredity. By spreading hereditary diseases, having a concealed hereditary course it can easily happen that such a disease belongs to the common heredity. In such a case, a marriage between relatives would certainly produce diseased children. For this reason, inbreeding and intermarrying are not advisable.

Since diseases with concealed hereditary courses cannot be detected offhand in the case of individual men, there is only one possibility of making sure about them: through careful study of kindred and through family fostering. Besides hereditary diseases, there are germinal injuries, which likewise affect successive

generations. They can be called forth by misuse of alcohol and nicotine, by industrial poisons, radium and X-rays, and by sexual diseases. A large proportion of the idiots and epileptics, for example, owe their sad state to alcoholism and sexual diseases. Even criminal tendencies go back to hereditary diseases and germinal injuries.

The more serious of the hereditary diseases, especially the mental diseases, make their carriers completely unsuited for living. They rob those so afflicted of the capacity to reason and the feeling of responsibility so that they become of little value to the community. The less worthy multiply without restraint and are continually spreading their hereditary sufferings abroad. We see that from the fact that in Germany the average number of children amounts to

2.2 in the case of sound families
3.5 in the case of weak minded families
4.9 in the case of criminal families

Thus, the number of the less worthy rose from 10 per 1,000 inhabitants in 1880 to 40 in 1930. While the increase of the total population during this period ran about 50 percent, during the same period, the less worthy increased by about 300 percent, that is to say about six times faster than the entire population. It is no wonder, therefore, that we in Germany today have to reckon with some

1,000,000 feeble minded
250,000 hereditary mental defectives
90,000 epileptics and
40,000 hereditary bodily defectives

Most of these congenitally diseased and less worth persons are completely unsuited for living. They cannot take care for themselves and must be maintained and carted for in institutions. This costs the state enormous sums yearly. And in this connection some figures might well be given. The outlay for an inmate of an institution for hereditary disease is eight times as high as it is for a sound person. Just about as much money is needed for an idiotic child as for four or five sound children. The instruction of a pupil for eight years costs about 1,000 marks, the educational outlay for a deaf mute about 20,000 marks. Altogether, Germany pays every year about 1,200,000,000 marks to care for and support comrades afflicted with hereditary maladies.

This enormous sum is lost as far as the fostering of the congenitally sound part of our people is concerned. How many sport places, baths, homesteads, kindergartens could have been built with this money, if people, during the past decades had not observed without doing anything about it the threat to our people by those less worthy. Whoever has once visited an institution for incurable diseases, feels a deep sense of guilt for these unfortunate creatures who were called into life in defiance of all true humanitarianism for the afflicted

and the strongest feeling of responsibility to our people as a whole the National Socialist government has taken legal steps to prevent a further, unrestricted spreading of the more serious hereditary diseases. The most important laws dealing with this problem of hereditary are:

The law for preventing the increase of incurable diseases of
July 14, 1933

The law against dangerous and habitual criminals of
November 24, 1933

The law for preserving the hereditary soundness of the German
people (Healthy marriage law) of October 26, 1935

The law for preventing the increase of hereditary diseases prescribes the voluntary and also compulsory sterilization of those persons who, in consequence of serious hereditary diseases may, "as is with great probability to be expected, according to the experiences of the medical profession cause their descendants to suffer serious bodily and mental harm." The great feeling of responsibility of the legislator is shown in that the law's application is limited to the most serious hereditary diseases, and in the inclusion of safety measures to prevent any misuse of the law.

The law against dangerous criminals provides for the castration of serious moral offenders in the interest of security and progress. It is to be regarded as a health measure, which aims to free the criminal from his perverted inclinations. In that way, many serious crimes will be prevented in the future.

The sound marriage law forbids marriages in those cases where one of the parties has a dangerous contagious disease (sex disease, tuberculosis, and so forth), or suffers from a mental derangement, or is afflicted with a hereditary disease which suggests the advisability of sterilization. The hereditary health legislation of the Third Reich has been opposed in different quarters most vigorously. Some would deny the state the right to interfere with the personal freedom of a man in this manner. The reply to that is that, on the one hand, the law is restricted solely to the most serious cases, and on the other, that the surgical operations are not so dangerous that the persons concerned suffer any kind of damage whatever. The moral basis for these measures designed to wipe out hereditary defects and to prevent further mischief is really founded on a deep humanitarianism. For it is better and more humanitarian to prevent widespread misery, which those afflicted with hereditary diseases transmit to others, than to pity the unfortunates later and to burden the community with them. Moreover it is a natural right of the community to protect itself against the threat of the individual. Everywhere in nature, there are safety measures of this kind established in the interest of the superior whole. The existence of the individual is of no importance whatever in this connection. Have mind and understanding been given to man in order that he may disregard such natural laws? Or is it not rather the task of the human mind to perceive these natural laws and to make use of them in a manner worthy of a man? We believe the latter.

The hereditary welfare measures heretofore explained are for the purpose of preventing the further spread of existing hereditary defects and gradually doing away with them altogether. A completely effective welfare program of this kind is not sufficient however. The selection and fostering of the sound part of our people must go along with the wiping out of hereditary defects. Along this line, great efforts and accomplishments on the part of the National Socialist state are to be noted. The marked expansion of health activities, the fostering of bodily exercises, and well-planned homesteading activities show us how much emphasis is being laid upon the fostering of sound blood. The new social and economic regulations of the past few years also serve the high purpose of keeping our working population sound and happy. The Winter Help Work with its division "Mother and Child" the Labor Front with its bureaus "Beauty of Work" and "Strength through Joy" function in the same direction. In addition, numerous other examples could be given to show the effort being made to develop the sound part of our people.

More important than all these measures, however, is the selective process, which today as formerly is being applied by the National Socialist movement. The appeal to the racial pride of our people, has led the best Germans into our movement as fighters and continues to be decisive for the recruiting of the future. Not money and possessions, nor name or parentage are the things most esteemed, but only attainment and readiness to take an active part. The latter qualities, however, are to be found in all ranks and classes of the people. A real socialistic process of selection leads those who have the requisite capacity, and are called for the purpose to the highest positions of the party and the state.

The fighting period, by reason of its daily sacrifice of blood and goods, naturally brought with it the severest process of selection. Today the process of selection must take place along other lines. The numerous schools for leaders, especially the *Ordensburgen* and the Adolf Hitler schools, have taken over these tasks. Here character, willingness to serve the community, power of decision, and ability to do are tested as they once were during the fighting period. The fundamental principle of the socialistic process of selection likewise applies here. As stated in the announcements regarding the Adolf Hitler schools, "School training is gratuitous" and further "Every career within the party and the state stands open to the Adolf Hitler scholar after the successful completion of his course. By these measures, the German people will always be certain of having a suitable supply of leaders. A new nobility, the nobility of accomplishment and work, will guarantee the future of folk and Reich.

Intermarrying with races of foreign blood is as dangerous for the continuance and existence of a people as inheritable internal defects. The German people have direct contact only with one type of foreign people: with the Jews. Therefore, for us, fostering race is the same thing as a defensive warfare against mind and blood contamination by the Jews. The extent to which Germans and Jews cross each other's paths scarcely needs to be presented today. The Jewish hegemony

in the cultural and intellectual life of the last few decades has brought the disrupting and disturbing character of this people to the attention of all Germans.

The first opposition measures of the National Socialists must aim to remove the Jews from the cultural and economic life of our folk. Numerous laws have laid the basis for this. Not all these laws can be enumerated here. Only the most important will be noted: The "law for the restoration of the civil service" of April 7, 1933 is the first to contain the Aryan clause and exclude the Jews from the German civil service. From here on, the cleansing process has quickly extended to all other spheres of life, to economic and cultural organizations, the professions, motion pictures, theatre, and press. Special mention should be made of the "law regarding the acquisition and loss of citizenship by naturalization" of July 14, 1933. It gives the Reich the possibility of declaring invalid "undesirable" naturalizations, which occurred during the period of the great immigration of eastern Jews between November 9, 1918 and January 20, 1933. The inheritance law of September 29, 1933 excludes the Jews from German soil by stipulating, "a peasant can only be one who is of German blood." That the Military Defense law of May 21, 1935 and the Labor Service law of October 15, 1935 exclude the Jews from active service to the nation is self-evident. Finally, the Citizenship law of October 15, 1935 deprives the Jews of their citizenship. They are, to be sure, members of the German Reich, but not citizens. The Jews are by this law strictly separated from the German people as a distinct group.

The number of Jews in the German Reich is generally given as 500,000. This figure includes, however, only Jews of the Mosaic faith. The Jew has always attempted to disguise himself by changing his name and faith so that the proportion of Jews is actually much higher. An official publication estimates that the number of real Jews, not of the Mosaic faith, is about 300,000 and that the hybrids number about 775,000. The number of those not having German blood in the German Reich would, according to this report, amount to almost 1,555,000. This figure reveals the extent of the Jewish invasion into our folk. At the same time the large number of hybrids is a sad indication of the absence of racial instincts in the past. Racial pride and a feeling of racial shame were first re-awakened by National Socialism. However, racial intermixings have also been forbidden legally. The "law for the protection of German blood and of German pride of October 15, 1935" imposes very severe punishments upon those of German blood who unite with foreign races, and states precisely what proportion of non-German blood causes a person to lose his status as a German.

Anyone belonging to a non-German or related race is considered a member of a foreign race according to law and according to general usage. For this reason, the racial outlook on life of National Socialism is frequently misunderstood. People insist on finding in this racial outlook on life haughtiness and intolerance. To do so is fundamentally false, however. We reject the idea of race-mixing first, because the hybrid produced by the mixing is a sacrifice to such a disregard of

nature. For "during his life he is a split personality in his racial makeup. Without a home he stands between two peoples and does not know in his soul whether he belongs to the one or to the other." In short, he is an unfortunate, restless creature. In the second place, we believe that races receive their different natures in order to develop them and not to mix them. In this connection, we have already stated that we see in racial differences no real differences in quality, but rather differences in kind. Therefore, we will preserve the race of Germans in its true character and guard it against false mixing.

The constructive tasks of race fostering now consist in injecting the racial character of our folk into all spheres of life. Culture and art can only be the real possession of the nation when these are the expression of our racial character. Moreover, the capacity of the German man to achieve economically is greatest when the economic form is racially adapted to men. The National Socialist movement has quickly gained the victory in this sphere too because its structure, internally and externally, corresponds to the heroic conception of life and the racial character of the German people.

V

POPULATION POLICY

Wiping out of the less worthy and selection of the best, are the means for raising and maintaining the racial values of our people. Selection, however, is possible only when a sufficiently large number of persons are at hand. Therefore, it is the duty of the leaders of a people who are conscious of their responsibility to be concerned about having as large as a population as possible. This is the objective of our population policy. Fostering heredity and population policy obviously work hand in hand to produce a quantitative as well as qualitative increase in population.

The state has not always valued a growing people. In centuries past, because of mass emigration, and because of the sale of soldiers to foreign rulers, the condition of our people had been weakened considerably. A people that feels strong and alive and knows that it is called upon to perform a task in the world must possess the determination to have a steady growth. For standing still is the beginning of retrogression.

Growth, standing still, or retrogression of a people express themselves in the proportion of births to deaths. If the number of births exceeds the number of deaths, a real population growth occurs; if the reverse takes place, a people is threatened with death.

The German people, at the moment, are no longer a growing folk. If its birthrate remains unchanged, it is threatened with slow extinction. This seems at first to be contradicted by the fact that the population of the German Reich has risen from 62.6 million in 1925 to 65.3 million in 1933. Before we draw snap conclusions from this, we need to deal somewhat more thoroughly with the state of our population policy. If we exclude from the great stream of generations the one now living, we could compare the momentary condition of a people to a sea. The sea is fed by a stream, which adds fresh water continually. Moreover, it has an outlet through which the water flows out again. In our picture births, the stream which continually adds new, fresh blood: deaths are the outflow which carries away blood that has been used up and aged. If more water flows into the sea than flows out the level of the water rises, the sea grows. The same result may be obtained, however, by damming up the outflow. For a time the level of the water rises until finally, the weight of the dammed up water breaks the dam, and the level of the water recedes again to the point where it is regulated by normal intake and outflow. The growth of the sea was therefore deceiving, no real natural growth.

The same phenomena takes place in the life of a peoples. A "damming up" of devitalized blood can come about because a part of the people remains alive

longer. Nevertheless, the aged inevitably die too. Then a higher number of deaths balance the rise of the population again. The population increase of the German Reich during the past decade, as mentioned above, is no real growth. It is due to a damming up of old blood. This is proved by the death figures, which sank from 17.4 per thousand to 10.8. The consequence is an exceptional growth in the higher age brackets. As over against 1910, the 45-50 age category increased about 37 percent; the 55-60 age category about 38 percent; and the 65 age category about 25 percent.

The births on the contrary have greatly decreased. In 1901 with a population of 57 million at that time, the number of children born amounted to 2,032,000. In 1932, however, in spite of a population of 65 millions there were only 978,000 children. That indicates that the number of births fell from 37.7 per thousand to 15.1.

The marked growth in the higher age brackets and the decrease in the birthrate at the same time have brought about very serious changes in the age structure of our people. In from one to two decades the higher age classes are more numerously represented than the younger. This has paved the way for the superannuation of our people. The social and economic consequences of this superannuation will place a burden upon coming generations. If a numerically weak body of individuals that are capable of working have to support a large number of people incapable of working, the social cost is greater than in the normal case.

The terrifying decline in the birth rate is plainly evident especially in the large cities. Berlin, for example, had in 1933 only 45 births for every thousand women of childbearing age, whereas the average for the Reich was 99.

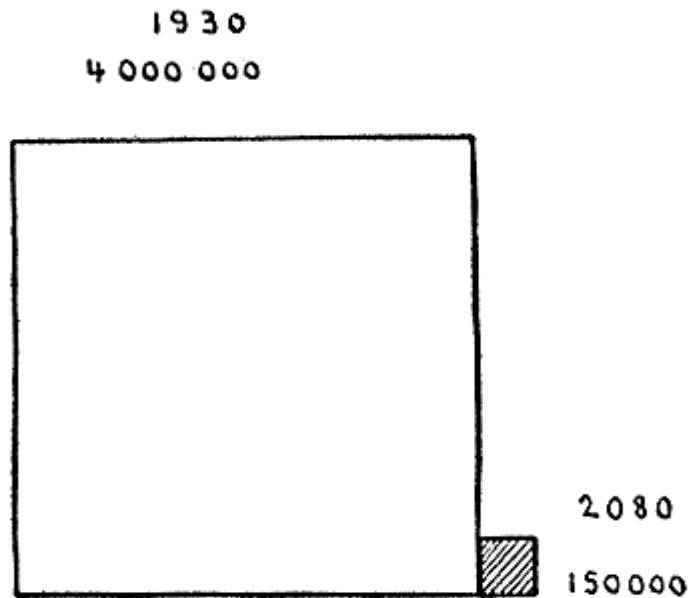


CHART 14.—The Population of Berlin in 1930 and in 2080 if no Immigration from Outside Occurs to Change the Present Rate of Population Increase

If Berlin did not have any addition from the Reich then, after 150 years, only about 750,000 of its 4,000,000 inhabitants would remain (Chart 14). Similar conditions exist throughout the whole Reich. To keep our population figure as it is we need 3.4 births per family. The actual figure in 1933, however, was only 2.2. If this figure should not change our population would shrink to 47 millions by the need of this century and fifty years later to about 25 millions. Then the German people could no longer maintain their position in the world and would sink into insignificance.

During the past few decades, those in responsible positions have shown little concern about the decline of the German population. In fact, people thought that the threatened extinction of our people in consequence of the lowering birth rate was an entirely natural process. Some were of the opinion that peoples like persons pass through periods of childhood, youth, and maturity only to grow old and finally die. This comparison of the life of a people to the life of a person is altogether false, however. For fundamentally different biological conditions apply in the two cases. Man receives at birth the requisite store of life energy for the life journey. He cannot replenish this, but must die after the store is exhausted. It is entirely different in the life of a people. A people can supplement and renew itself indefinitely by propagation through the family. Its living energy need not therefore expire, if its individual members do not wish to have that happen. There is no such thing as the inevitable decline of a people.

Occasionally one also finds the contrary opinion represented which assumes that a people can never die. This is just as false as the belief in the inevitable death of a people. It is true that, with the present distribution of the population, there no longer exists territory that is uninhabited because of the dying out of a people. For a territory with too small a population inevitably attracts persons from over-populated areas. in this way the population of a territory can be maintained. But a people with a low birth rate lose their original character by such an infiltration of foreigners until, in the end, they are completely overwhelmed by them. So it was in ancient Greece as in ancient Rome. The present population of Italy and Greece is different in character from that of the ancient Greeks and Romans. It has acquired its new appearance today through infiltration. The same process is repeating itself before our eyes in France. Here the declining birth rate has already continued for more than 100 years. Colored people stream into the southern part of France from the African colonies and have already given certain cities an African appearance. Already 15 per cent of the inhabitants of France today are of foreign blood. If this development continues, in a few decades France will no longer be the cultural nation of old.

The German people would also be threatened by an infiltration of foreigners if, as a result of the declining birth rate, a checking of population growth should occur. The distribution of the population among the three great peoples of Europe shows plainly that our Slavic neighbors would impose their growing population forcibly upon the less populated regions.

Make-up of the European Population

<i>Year</i>	<i>Latins</i>	<i>Germans</i>	<i>Slavs</i>
1810.....	34 percent	31 percent	35 percent
1910.....	24 percent	34 percent	42 percent
1930.....	24 percent	30 percent	46 percent
1960.....	22 percent	27 percent	51 percent

The causes for declining births among Germans are twofold: internal, non-material; and external, material. The internal, non-material causes are traceable to the mental attitude of the past. This state of mind placed the individual at the center of its thinking and disassociated him from the community. It gave him the right to shape his life with absolute freedom, according to the dictates of "reason." With most men, however, reason does not go much beyond comfort. Now, according to the views of this period freedom and comfort would be greatly jeopardized by offspring. Therefore, people gave up the idea of having children or limited their number. This superficial and irresponsible attitude of mind was most pronounced in the larger cities where at first a two-child system came into fashion, and was finally transformed into a no child system. The automobile or a lap dog requiring little work took the place of a child.

That these non-material reasons were more important than economic causes is evident from the fact that the smallest number of children were to be found right in the well to do circles. Nevertheless, economic considerations also may have contributed their share to the decline of births. The opinion was still widespread that overpopulation increased unemployment and limited the well-being of the individual. The situation is exactly the reverse fundamentally, as a moment's reflection shows. A large number of children consume much more than a smaller number. It gives all callings more work and bread for that reason. The production of goods rises, and with it the well being also. To be sure, the economic benefit of a goodly supply of children works at first solely to the advantage of the entire community. The individual who did not regard himself as being responsible to the community, would not be influenced by such a consideration.

Corresponding to the twofold character of the reasons for the decline of births there are also two ways of reawakening the joy that comes from births: education and economic measures. National Socialism has proceeded along both lines. Its outlook on life gives a man once again a feeling of responsibility toward the community and shows him that the highest purpose in life is service to the people. In converting the German people to this belief in the community, National Socialism also removes the spiritual causes for the decline of births. The high calling of motherhood has once again become the natural task and accomplishment of every sound woman. A large family of children is again a mark of distinction before the whole nation. The National League of Large Families functions expressly to protect and foster large families.

Economic relief depends primarily upon the general improvement of economic conditions. Beyond that, additional help can be provided by lowering taxes, by supplementary assistance in caring for large families, and by marriage loans for those wishing to found new families. What sums are being devoted to this purpose can be seen in the case of marriage loans. From August 1933 to January 30, 1937, 700,000 marriage loans were granted, amounting to 420 million marks.

The measures of the National Socialist state have not been unfruitful. The number of marriages rose from 517,000 in 1932 to 639,000 in 1933; 739,000 in 1934; and 651,000 in 1935. The number of births has risen correspondingly. The number of births in 1933 was 971,174; in 1934, the figure was 1,198,350; in 1935, it was 1,261,273. That is an increase from 14.7 to 18.9 births per thousand.

In spite of this gratifying increase in births the number needed for maintaining the present status of our people has not yet been reached. The measures relative to population policy must go on making all Germans aware of these facts. For all the efforts and anxieties for the future of the nation and state will be permanently successful only in case our people lives on forever, from century to century.

VI

MAN AND EARTH

From all we have learned so far we can see that the fate of a people is determined primarily by its manpower. The biological forces are decisive for its maintenance. Many peoples who have done great things in the past have already disappeared from the face of the earth because they die out on account of a decline of births. A growing population alone guarantees the future life of a people and its lasting permanence. The racial structure of peoples, however, determines the form their community life takes. Art and science, economy and culture are developed by peoples according to their racial character. Even the kind of political leadership and the form of the state are conditioned by the character of the race. The historical accomplishments as well as the present life of a people are primarily determined by blood.

On the other hand, territory is not without its influence on the life of a people. Its geographical situation in the world, whether on the ocean or other means of communication, its relation to the territory of neighboring peoples affect deeply the course of political events. Its soil provides nourishment and possibilities for work. Treasures of the soil, raw materials, and climatic conditions influence the cultural and economic life, fostering or hampering it. The life of the state develops out of harmony of man and land. For a state exists only where people and territory are forever bound together. During the course of history the people's consciousness of homeland arose, and conferred upon territory, in addition to positive, material values, spiritual and idealistic ones as well.

Certain ideologies would attribute an excessive and exclusive significance to the influence of territory upon political events. That is just as erroneous, certainly, as it is to leave all territorial suppositions out of consideration. It still remains true that men make history. However, statesmen are comparable to artists. As the artist adapts the form and style of his artistic work to the peculiarities of the material used, so, also, do real statesmen, in the formation of their policies, proceed from things as they are, racially and territorially. Their greatness and their achievements depend upon their ability to recognize these gifts of nature rightly and to use them.

Attachment to the soil is naturally not equally strong and deep in the case of all peoples. The German people have distinguished themselves from earliest times by reason of a special attachment to their territory. Only when racial contamination threatens to suffocate the living and unique forces of the German people, could those powers, which were striving to uproot the German people, gain ground. To this end, the spiritual values of the soil were the first to be disturbed. The love of homeland was destroyed and made ridiculous. A world citizenship with a "supernational" imprint was presented as the goal worthiest to

strive for. Then the agricultural basis of our economic life was also attacked. Idea foreign to our people spread among German economic leaders and took away from our productive working forces a consciousness of the national basis of their work. Because of this, the German people became more and more dependent economically upon foreign countries. We experienced the consequence of this in the World War. Because Germany was cut off from its foreign sources of food supplies by the blockade our people, unbeaten from the military point of view, they finally had to stack their weapons, and, in consequence of the lack of economic freedom, undergo the loss of political freedom too. Moreover, by uprooting the German economy the way was paved for unrestricted financial domination by the international Jews. The once flourishing, firmly established German economy was transformed into a heap of ruins. An enormous army of unemployed was the outward indication of the unceasing decline.

National Socialism has now reestablished the natural order of things in the economic sphere. It has restored the creative forces of our people and made the resources and products of our own territory the basis of the German economy. Even today, after only a few years, the success of this new economic way of thinking is evident. The army of unemployed, numbering millions has disappeared. The German economy has experienced a new upward swing.

The ever-changing relations between man and earth. People and territory are revealed externally in a far-reaching transformation of the original character of the land. In century-long, trying struggles, steppes, forests, swamps and heaths, which at one time covered the whole of Germany, have been remade into the present areas of cultivation. With the development of cultural and economic life there arose successively, the farm, city, and industrial districts. These areas, in layout and partitioning, are closely related to the attitudes of life of our people. The German territory has received, thereby, a typical German imprint, which already distinguishes it from the territories of other peoples.

VII

THE GERMAN TERRITORY

By German territory, we mean every region of central Europe, which is inhabited by Germans, in more or less permanent settlements, and has received its cultural imprint from the German people. This territory includes the heart of Europe. It is surrounded by lands, which, in comparison to Germany, are European rim states, because they are surrounded on three sides either by water, or by uninhabited regions.

The location of the German territory in the center of Europe has influenced tremendously the historical fate of our people. For all spiritual and political movements of Europe had to encounter one another on German soil. For many centuries, it was the center of conflict for spiritual movements from the east and west, north and south. Here the spirit of north and south struggled against each other during the Thirty Years' War.

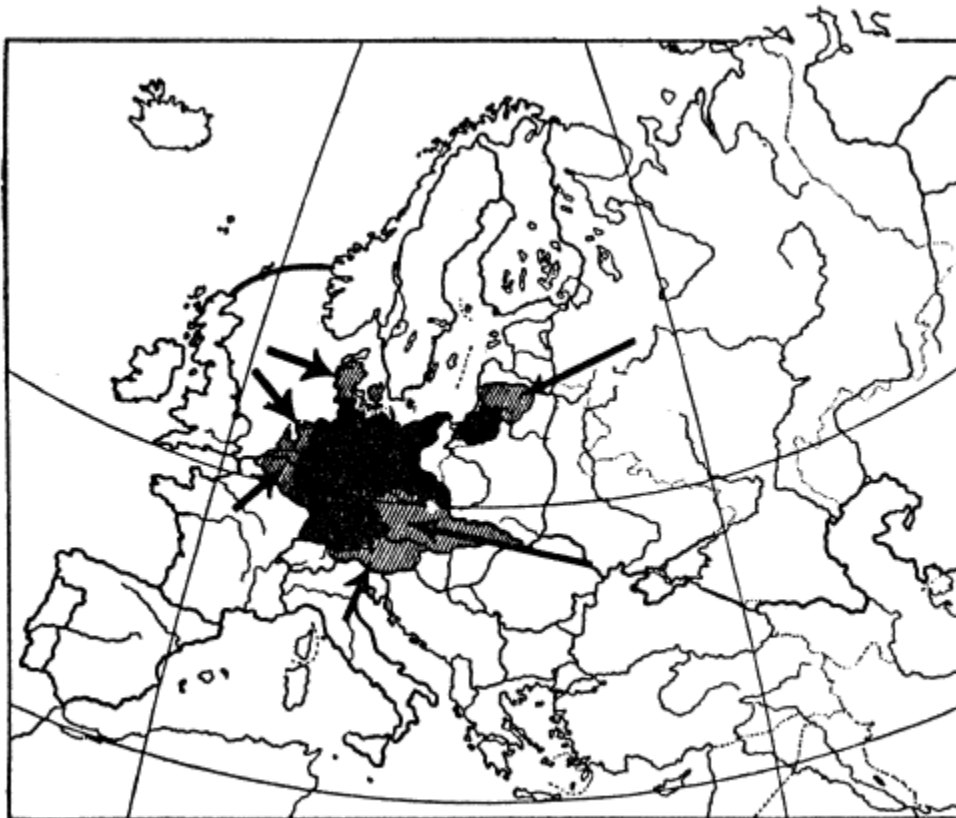


CHART 15.—The Central Position of the German Reich

During our people had to struggle with the idea of western liberalism and eastern Bolshevism. Moreover, all kinds of warlike attacks threatening to destroy the very life and culture of the European continent had to be parried continually on

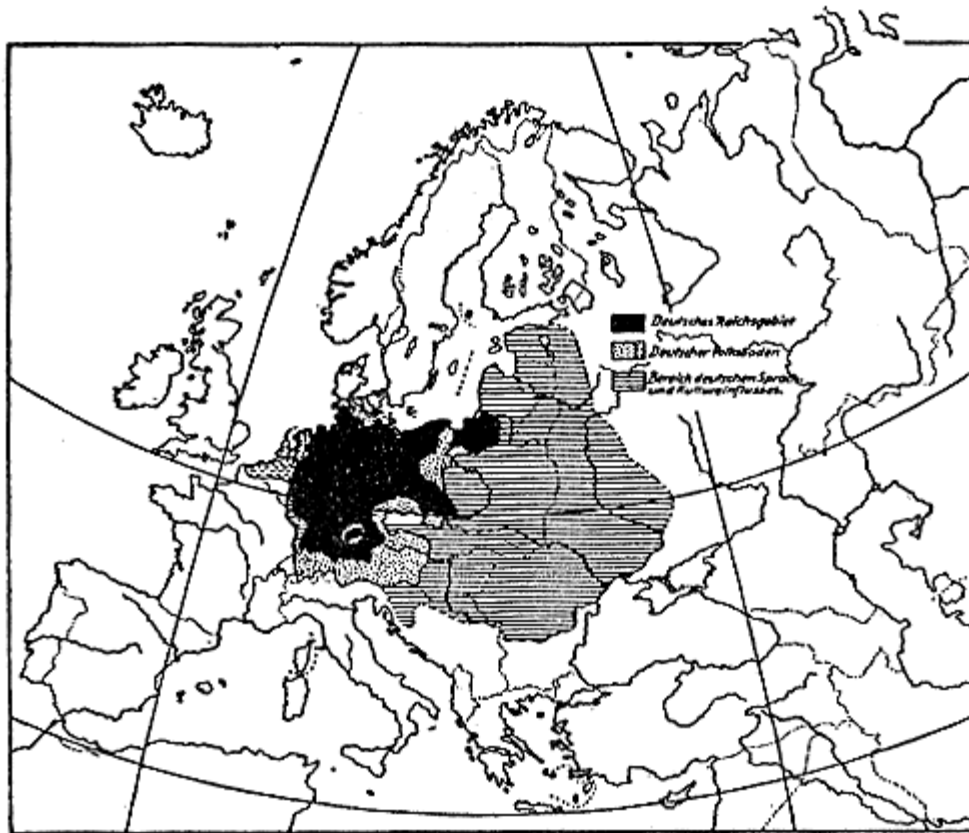
German soil. Thus, the Avars were overcome on the Danube in 735, the Magyars at Riade and Augsburg in 933 and 955, the Mongols at Liegnitz in 1241, and the Turks near Vienna in 1683. The German people have always been able to fulfill the all-European task assigned them by their central European location.

Furthermore, the German territory by reason of its central location was exposed from the very beginning to the pressure of its neighbors. Since they were on the rim of Europe, as already explained, they were forced to direct all their efforts for expansion and growth against German territory (chart 15). The history of the German people is the story of innumerable wars in defense of its territory.

On the other hand, the central position of the German territory also brought with it certain advantages. Because of contacts with almost all the peoples of Europe, large and small, it was possible to build up an active cultural and economic intercourse. Traces of Germany's philosophy and outlook on life have, as a result, spread far beyond the borders of our frontiers. Many lesser peoples have received their cultural and spiritual standards from the disinterested leadership of the German people. Today, even in cases where peoples consciously hold themselves aloof from Germans, the historical influence of the German people cannot be denied.

The position of the German territory in the midst of 25 foreign peoples has, therefore, both its light and its dark sides. For a German people which is torn to pieces and a Reich that lacks unity such a position must necessarily always seem to be a curse. For a Reich, which is united, forcefully led, and strong, it signifies, on the contrary, a blessing. One consequence of its central European location is the threefold form, which the German territory takes today. In addition to the political area of the German Reich, there is a German population area and a cultural area.

The German Reich, the political area of the German people, includes only a small part of the German territory. Since the downfall of the emperor's power, as it was during the Middle Ages, the political area of the Reich has become smaller and more circumscribed. Several German states have broken away from the Reich and parts of them have become completely estranged from the German people. Moreover, some parts of the Reich have been seized by foreign peoples (chart 16).



- Territory of the German Reich
- ▒ German population area
- ▨ Region of German language and cultural influence

CHART 16.—The Three-fold Character of the German Territory

The German population area extends "as far as the German tongue wags." It extends far beyond the political frontiers of our Reich and includes all German states as well as the compact German population areas, which are in the possession of non-German states. The present German population area has developed from small beginnings during the course of the centuries. In spite of all attempts by foreign peoples to win over the German population area, it has been able, with the exception of a few minor losses, to preserve its original boundaries. This is an indication of the strong vitality and unbending will of the German people. Millions of German comrades along the frontiers of the Reich are daily giving up goods and property, blood and life for the sake of the German population area.

The German culture area extends even farther, beyond the German population area toward the east. It also includes lands of non-German peoples who,

however, have received their historical consciousness, their culture, and their national character from Germans. In this German culture area traces of German life are recognizable everywhere. German language, German art, and German law are present everywhere throughout the German culture area. Many large islands of Germans lie scattered about in it. They preserve intact, even today, the living bond between the German culture area and the Germans themselves.

VIII

THE GERMAN POPULATION AREA

The threefold character of the German territory is the consequence of our people's ever-changing past. If we wish to understand rightly the existing distribution of the German political, settlement, and cultural areas, we must go back to the very beginning of our history.

Our earliest forefathers were Norsemen of the early stone age (2500-1800 B.C.). After the ice, which originally covered a large part of Europe, had worked its way back on to the mountains, the Norsemen descended into the western regions along the East Sea. For many thousands of years they dwelt in southern Sweden, in Denmark, and northern Germany. The Norsemen developed a high agrarian culture. They knew husbandry, cattle raising, and seafaring. They set up permanent monuments to their dead, which are known to us as the giant tombs of the Luneburg heath or the Oldenburg land. The Norsemen dwelt in high gabled, wooden houses, which are very similar to those of our farmers today. The household furnishings consisted of beds, cupboards, benches, and other articles. Beautifully formed vessels and tools carved out of wood were in use. The Norsemen made their clothing out of linen materials and twill. They knew how to tan the finest leather out of animal hides. Their artistic sense was highly developed. It showed itself very clearly in their beautiful stone weapons, the dagger and the battle ax.

The Norsemen of the early Stone Age were energetic, well-developed men of the Nordic and Phalic races. They multiplied very rapidly so that a time finally came when their arable land was no longer sufficient for all. The youth, the pith of the folk, had to go forth in order to acquire new land. The Norsemen wandered away along many routes following every direction under the sun. They settled in neighboring and far distant regions inhabited by foreign races. In only a few cases was it possible for them to preserve their racial character. Frequently they mixed with the natives and formed new peoples such as the Celts, Illyrians, etc. In some cases, however, they acquired, almost unmixed, new territories and created there as IndoIranians, Greeks, and Romans the highly developed cultures of antiquity. The cultural values and racial traits of the Norsemen were spread throughout Europe in the course of these wanderings. The unity for former times is still evident today in the languages of most European peoples. Science has grouped these people together under the name of Indo-Germans (chart 17).

The culture of Europe and particularly that of antiquity, as well as all that is today based thereon, does not come therefore out of the east.

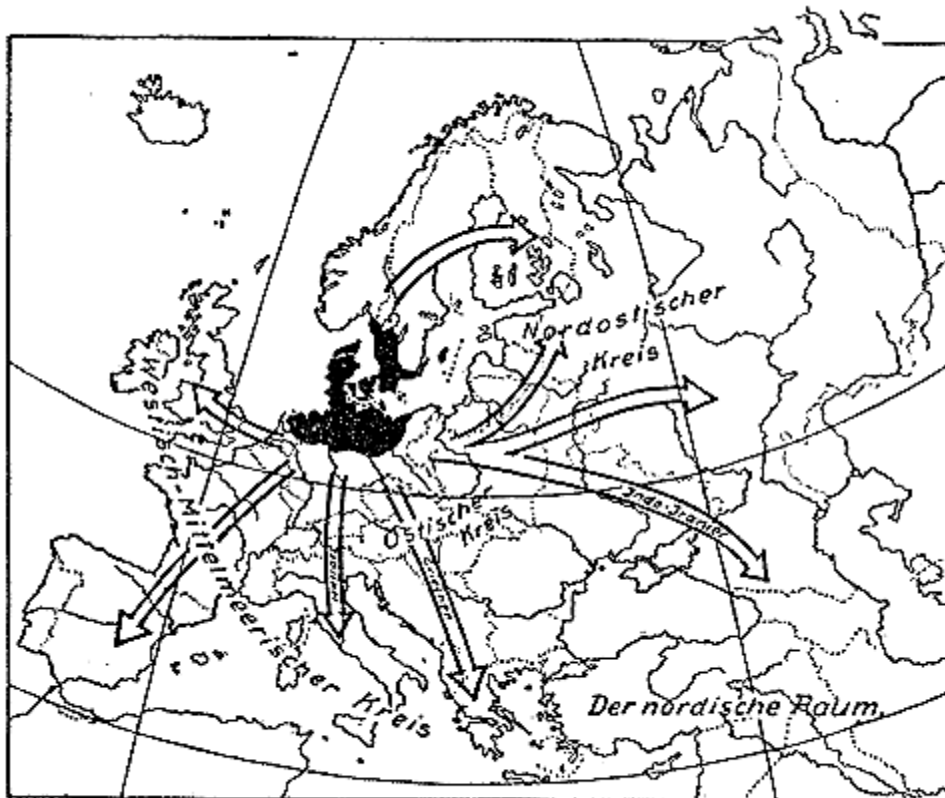


CHART 17.—The Nordic Territory

Its origin lies in the north, to a considerable extent on German soil. At the conclusion of the Indo-Germanic wanderings of the Nordic and Phalic Norsemen of the early Stone Age united to form in their homeland a people unified internally and externally, the Germans. The Bronze Age (1800-800 B.C.) brought German culture to a flourishing state and also the first acquisitions of land by the Germans on the continent.

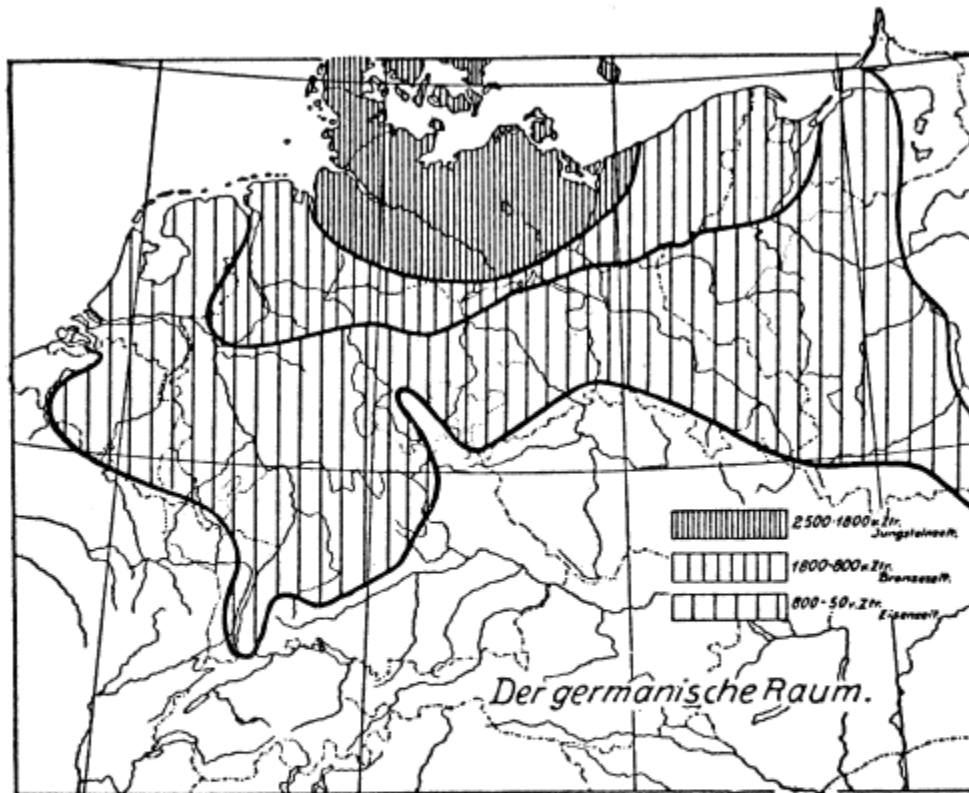
The heritage of their forefathers was developed still further, and to an unprecedented degree by the Germans. Land cultivation, animal husbandry, and sea faring experienced a great upward swing. Objects of use, clothing, and weapons were refined. Weapons which are objects of wonder even today were create out of gold, amber and bronze, the first metal. Fighting and sports were encouraged on all sides. Music and art also flourished to a high degree. All in all the Bronze Age presented such a magnificent picture of the cultural development of the Germans that it gave rise to the expression "golden age of the Germans."

Natural catastrophes, apparently spring floods along the coast of the North Sea, suddenly produced a great need for land among the Germans. The rapidly growing people were forced to decamp and take up new land. Constantly struggling with their neighbors, they spread out unceasingly. They pushed across the Weser and Oder. By the end of the Bronze Age, they had reached the lower

Rhine in the west, the mouth of the Vistula in the east, and the mountain ranges of central Germany in the south (chart 18).

The Iron Age (800-50 B.C.) followed the golden age. It did not derive its name solely from the new material, iron, which now came into use. However, the name also signified that now a real iron age had emerged full of fighting and tussling for new land.

Nevertheless, German culture showed further progress even during this hard time. The handicrafts and especially the art of forging blossomed forth, to which the new weapons, swords, daggers, and spears bear witness.






-  2500 — 1800 B.C. Early stone age
-  1800 — 800 B.C. Bronze age
-  800 — 50 B.C. Iron age

CHART 18.—The Germanic Territory

The raising of horses and the building of wagons attained a high degree of perfection, thereby giving for the first time the possibility of great advances in farming.

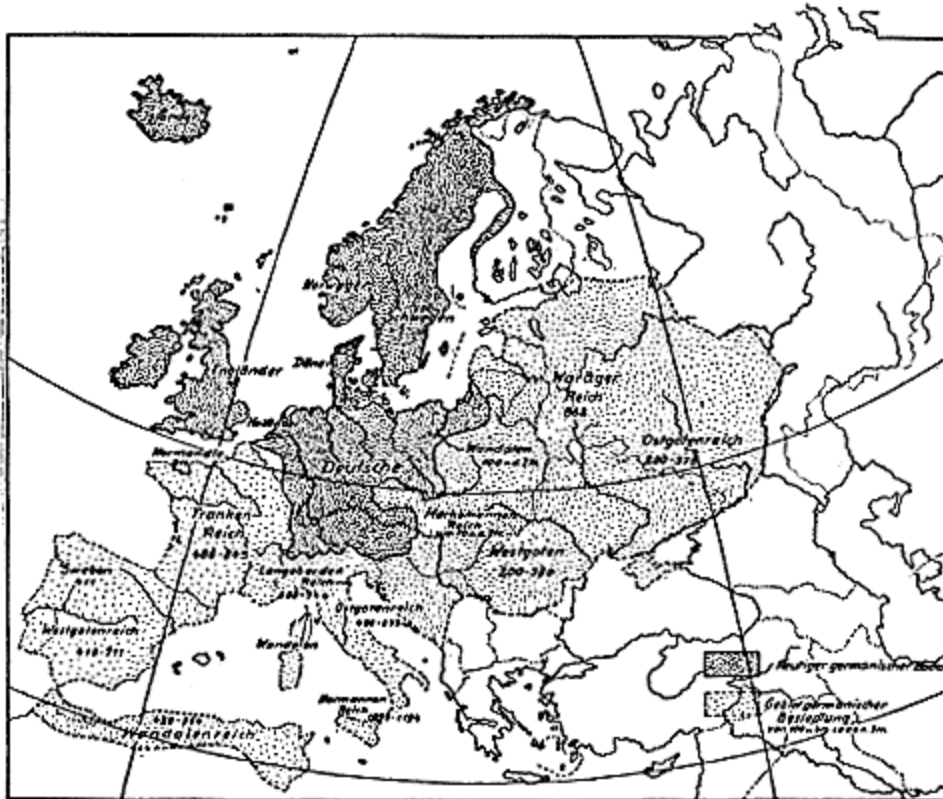
Once again, youth was forced to stride out new land. A climatic disturbance in the western part of the East Sea region reduced the productive capacity of the

greatly overpopulated land. Food for man and beast no longer sufficed. In long trains, the heavy wagons of the peasants once rolled out of the homeland. In great battles and continual fighting the young peasants were obliged to force their way into new lands. This time they spread out over an enormous area. The greatest expansion took place toward the east. From the coast of the German East Sea, branches of Germans pressed across East Prussia, the interior of Poland, and southward along the rivers as far as the Black Sea. Their numbers were so weakened, however, in the course of numerous battles that they were unable to establish themselves in south Russia and were absorbed by foreign peoples. Groups of Germans from Denmark and south Sweden wandered into the region vacated along the East Sea. They spread or rather worked their way across the lower Rhine to South Holland and Belgium and pressed along the Rhine as far as the Rhine-Danube-Winkel. The Iron Age had, in this way, brought about a tremendous enlargement of the German territory. It was now bounded on the continent by the line Flanders, South Holland, the upper Rhine, Danube, Carpathians, Bug, and Memel. In consequence of this great expansion, the German people, up to this time unified and compact, assumed the form of numerous branches, which we classify as north Germans in Scandinavia, east Germans east of the Elbe, and west Germans to the west.

The age of the Romans (50 B.C. – 375 A.D.) which succeeded the Iron Age is replete with countless struggles of Germans with the Roman Empire, which was powerful at that time. The splitting up of the German people into branches now proved to be especially disadvantageous. For all the successes of the Romans, even though they were only temporary, are traceable back to the disunited, defensive struggles of the Germanic branches. Nevertheless, the Romans were unable to conquer the core of the German territory, the Germany of today. In the great and decisive battle in the Teutoburg Forest (9 A.D.), the west Germans under the leadership of Armin were victorious over a powerful Roman army. This army was completely destroyed and Germany was preserved for all time from the fate of Romanization. The frontiers of the German territory in the west and southwest remained almost unchanged. In the east, however, a powerful expansion took place once more. East Germans, Goths, and Gepidae pushed out from the region between the Vistula and the Memel across Poland towards south Russia to the Black Sea and the lower Danube. Here they separated into eastern and western groups. The east Goths spread out from southern Russia to the east and north. They founded a powerful empire, which, under King Hermanarich, "united all the land between the Ural mountains, the East Sea, and the Black Sea." West Goths and Gepidae moved up the Danube and in a similar manner created a great empire between the Danube and the Carpathians, which was able to withstand the onslaughts of the Romans. The Marcomanni forced their way into the territory of the Sudetens and likewise established an empire, which gave the Romans a great deal of trouble. By the end of the Roman period, therefore, the Germans had taken possession of all the land between the Urals, the Black Sea, the Danube, and the Rhine.

The period of Germanic migrations (375 to 1000 A.D.) is the heroic age of the Germans. The invasion of Mongolian hordes from the far distant steppes of the east set the east Germans in movement. Giving way before this pressure, they abandoned their old homeland and turned westward. After tough assaults, they overflowed the boundary walls and streamed into the Roman Empire, which fell to pieces under this onslaught. Some of the Germanic branches succeeded in winning new land out of the territory of the old Roman Empire and in building up great kingdoms beneath the southern sun. The Vandals erected an empire in North Africa, the west Goths in Spain, the east Goths and Lombards in Italy, and the Burgundians on the soil of southern France. These kingdoms could not last long however, for the Germans constituted only a thin layer of leaders above the older peoples and were gradually extirpated in the course of constant strife (Chart 19).

Once again, some centuries later another stream of Germanic peoples poured out over Europe. This time it was the north German branch, known as Normans, Vikings, and Varangians. The Normans, aboard bold dragonships, pushed as far as the Mediterranean and settled on its shores. They established states in southern Italy and in Antioch, as well as in northwestern France and southern England. While the Vikings and Normans wandered about over Western Europe, the Varangians pushed across the East Sea onto the continent, proceeded with their ships downstream to the Black Sea and even appeared before Byzantium, the capital of the eastern Roman Empire.



Germanic area today
 Region of Germanic settlement from 100 A.D. to 1000 A.D.

CHART 19.—The Germans Bring About the Unity of Europe

In that part of present day Russia, to which they gave their name, they established a powerful Varangian Empire. The Varangians, therefore, overran Europe from the east.

The Germanic territory had, during the period of migrations, spread out over all Europe. The political significance of this lies, not only in the fact that for once the peoples of Europe were refreshed with Nordic-German blood and the common basis of western culture was strengthened, but also in the fact that through Germans Europe achieved unity for the first time. Whereas the Roman Empire had not pushed beyond the limits of the Rhine and Danube, and did not include all of central and eastern Europe from the Urals to Gibraltar, from the North Cape to Constantinople. Europe, as a cultural and spiritual unity, is therefore the work of the Germans.

The west German branches had not participated in the great migrations. They remained in their old homesteads, spreading out westward, however, over the Ardennes and the Vosges. One of the west German branches, the French, founded an empire in western and central Europe, which, after long continued

struggles, also included the remaining Germanic branches on the continent. About the year 900, this empire emerged the German Reich. Its eastern boundaries coincided with the frontiers of the territory thickly populated by Germans and extended along the line of the Elbe—Saale—Bohemian Forest—Enns. Its western limits, after fluctuating back and forth, finally followed the line separating Germans and Romans. Small territories belonging to the Romans were added to the Reich, while the northwest tip of the Germanic region remained with France.

During the succeeding centuries, the branches of Eastern Empire—Frisians, Saxons, Frankonians, Thuringians, Swabians and Bavarians—merged to form the German people, a people that blossomed forth mightily and governed the course of history throughout the Middle Ages. The greatest accomplishment of the German people, was the winning back, during the middle ages, of the eastern territory between the Elbe and the Vistula.

After the migration of the east Germans, Slavic tribes pushed their way into this territory. They shared the land with the hardy remnants of Germanic settlers who had remained on the land.

The colonization movement was first taken hold of by the Bavarians. In the course of tough struggles with mountains and forests, they spread out along the Danube to the southeast under the bold leadership of the Babenbergers. Slowly they forced their way high up into the valleys of the Alps and the Bohemian primeval forest. These regions were for the most part uninhabited so that here the acquisition of land could proceed peacefully. Moreover, in this way, the Germans won the central and eastern Alps, the Danube region as far as Pressburg, and the southern interior of the Bohemian basin. To be sure, the Bavarians in their thrust towards the south and southeast found exceptional support from the German Kaiser, since the territory acquired cleared the way to Italy. Thus, the oldest settlements of the Reich came into being, the Austrian, Styrian, Carinthian, and Krain districts. They have remained for all times the southeastern outposts of the Germans. After the dying out of the Babenbergers (in 1156), the new districts were separated from the Bavarian motherland as independent duchies. The propelling forces of the homeland were thereby cut off and the southeastern movement came to a standstill.

In the northeast, along the Elbe and Saale, special districts were set up to protect the German frontiers and to give the Reich military security. Hermann Billung administered the northern district, Count Gero the central one, and feudal counts of the king administered the one in the south, the Sorbische mark. Since there was still enough land for pasturage and cultivation within the German Reich, these special districts remained purely military areas at first populated by Slavs. So long as the German Kaiser, who was of Saxon parentage, focused his attention primarily on the internal building up of the Reich and, therefore, on the security of the frontiers, peace and order reigned in these districts and the

neighboring territories of the Slavs. When, however, Emperor Otto II suffered a defeat in Italy and, in consequence of incessant fighting around Italy, the Reich became weak, the Slavic tribes revolted in the year 982 in order to shake off the hated German overlordship. The German towns and settlements along the frontiers of these districts were destroyed and all Germans massacred. Only with the greatest difficulty was it possible to bring the onslaught of the Slavs along the Elbe to a halt.

After this crucial insurrection, the Elbe remained the frontier toward the east for almost 200 years. However, during this period the German population increased considerably. The German soil could no longer provide for this increase. In this emergency, the broad, thinly settled regions east of the Reich were remembered. The procession of the German peoples toward the east began. To be sure, the German Emperors fostered the new eastward movement only in exceptional cases. They had taken a fancy to the south and now pursued the unholy dream of Roman world domination. The Princes of the German frontier lands, on the contrary, realized the great possibilities, which the east offered them. They put themselves at the head of the movement and thereby assured the success of German colonization on that side of the Elbe. The protection of German Princes was even more necessary in as much as the Slavs interposed bitter opposition at first to the onward march of the Germans. The sword had to clear the way for settlers at first (Chart 20).

Along the coast of the East Sea Henry the Lion, the Guelf Duke of Braunschweig, with the aid of his true friend, Adolf of Schauenburg, won the territories of Holstein, Lübeck, and Mecklenburg. For the first time the German Reich extended as far as the East Sea.

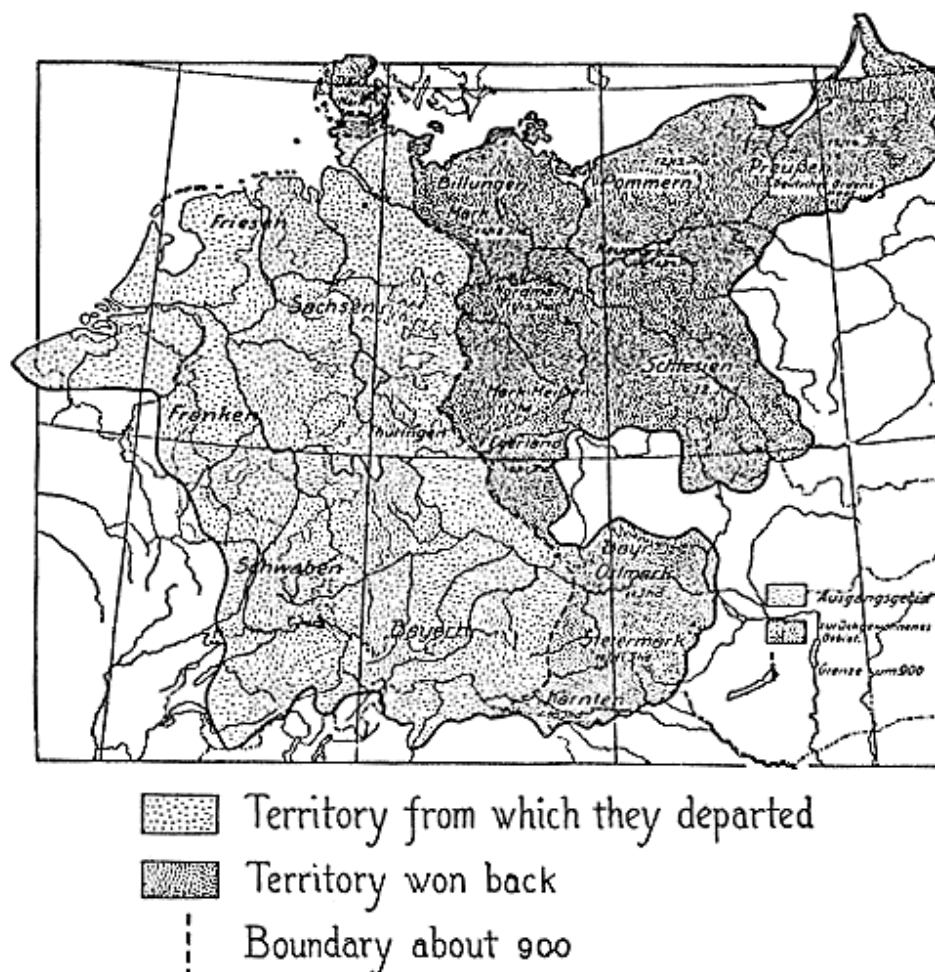


CHART 20.—Result of the Eastern Colonization work of the German People in the Middle Ages

Trade with lands along the East Sea was developed. Henry the Lion devoted himself to this task with particular zeal. The founding of Lübeck, later head of the German Hansa, was one of the farseeing acts of this great colonizer. After the unfortunate rift between the Lion and Kaiser Frederick Barbarossa, the former's work was destroyed because of the southern policies of the Reich. Nevertheless, the regions had been so thickly settled with German peasants and urban dwellers already that, in spite of later seizures by the Danes, they henceforth retained their German character.

At the same time, Albert the Bear, of the tribe of the Askanians, originating in the old frontier district of Geros, secured control over the lands along the Havel, Spree, and Priegnitz. By clever negotiations and sudden seizures, he gradually extended his territory to the limits of the district of Brandenburg. He was the first who could properly call himself Margrave of Brandenburg. His successors were inspired by the same spirit. They extended the Askanian lands across the Oder and so shaped the point of departure for the later state of Brandenburg.

South of the district Brandenburg, the Wettinian Princes strove to win land back again. They built up the old Sorben district and recovered the territory of the present state of Saxony for the Germans. Besides peasants, there are primarily miners and lumbermen here, people who settled the mountain ranges and the interior of the Bohemian foreland.

About this time the Sudeten territory, in which the German Marcomanni had formerly resided, also seemed to defy complete Germanization. The Dukes of Przemysl, who were friendly to Germany, called German settlers onto the land in order to further its development. Likewise Ottokar II of Bohemia, a Czech King and whole-hearted German, continued the Germanization of the Bohemian region. However, when he, with shrewd, political insight, undertook to build a solid front from Bohemia toward the east he was driven out of his lands by the vile, power politics of the Hapsburgs. Once again a wave of Germans moved into the Bohemian lands when, during the middle of the 14th century, Charles IV of the House of Luxemburg made the Bohemian lands the center of the German Reich. He died, however, before he could complete his work. His successors were incapable of carrying on the great work. The settlements of the Czechs had already been pushed back to little remnants of land. The Germanization of all Bohemia seemed to be assured. Then, just before the outbreak of the Reformation, the Hussite war flared up and completely destroyed the whole of German life in Bohemia. Since that time, the Germans in this region have been forced into a defensive position. Although Bohemia belonged to the German Reich up to the World War, that is to say to Austria, it has never been possible to bring about complete Germanization. Therefore, a deep wedge has been driven between the northern and southern regions of the German population area hindering the development of a unified German front on the east.

Whereas the land between the Elbe, Saale, and Oder, had been acquired by warfare, the winning of Silesia and Pomerania followed a more peaceful course. The Slavic Dukes of these countries called German peasants and settlers onto the land. The German settlers came at first from cities established by Germans. The penetration of lowlands proceeded slowly because of the ideological opposition of those living under Polish influence. In spite of that, however, by the 13th century both of these lands could be added to the German Reich, and attached to the German population area forever.

With the incorporation of Pomerania and Silesia, the area about the Oder was completely Germanized. In the territory about the Vistula, on the contrary, the task of German colonization succeeded only in the northern parts. The opening up of the eastern territory for the Germans was accompanied by the conversion of the pagans residing there. The Poles settled along the Vistula, had already, after the first meeting with the Germans, laid aside their "paganism." As far as they were concerned, the need for conversion no longer existed. So long as these Polish regions were subject to the archbishopric of Magdeburg there existed no obstacle to colonization. For the first time, in the year 1,000, when the religious

enthusiast Kaiser Otto III founded the Polish archbishopric Gnesen the Poles received their own Polish national church. They also became independent politically and culturally thereby. Therefore, a second bulwark against the Germans came into being. Further penetration of the Germans on the north was checked. They were forced to follow the shores of the East Sea and leave behind them the national territory of the Poles as a standing threat on their flank.

The recovery of the East Sea region lying east of the Vistula was the work of the German Order of Knights. Conrad Massovia, a Polish Duke, called upon the German Orders for protection against the pagan Prussians and Lithuanians. During the course of yearlong struggles, they took possession of the whole region from Danzig to Riga. Moorlands, islands, and numerous estuaries of the lower Vistula, and impenetrable wilderness opposed them. Nevertheless, after 50 years of bloody fighting the Order overcame the opposition. The German Order of Knights that ruled over the region which is today East Prussia, drew German peasants and manual workers into the country, gave them land and soil and protected them from hostile attacks. About the year 1300, the power of the Order reached its high point. Many walled cities and numerous peasant settlements over the whole land were destroyed. Emigrants to this eastern land from all parts of the Reich built up new settlements everywhere.

The colonization of the Baltic lands situated to the north of East Prussia, in which the Order of the Brothers of the Sword took part, was more difficult. Because of the long sea journey, a sufficient number of German peasants and manual workers could not be induced to go. Consequently, the Germans in these districts were confined principally to the cities, which were strengthened by Hansa merchants from Bremen, Lübeck, and Lüneburg.

In the course of time, since the Order of German Knights had been weakened by internal conflicts, Poles and Lithuanians united in mutual hatred for the struggle against the Germans. There resulted the terrible defeat at Tannenberg in 1410. The Order of the Brothers of the Sword was completely driven out of the Baltic provinces and only the land around Marienburg was left for the Knightly Order of the Cross. However, East Prussia was German and remained German, although for some decades it remained a Polish fief under the overlordship of the Polish crown.

During the period of the decline of the German Orders the power of the German Kaiser had also sunk to a mere shadow of what it once was. The driving force of the German people was spent, and the march toward the east came to a halt. Much of that which the Germans had built up in the east by blood and toil was now exposed to the onrushing flood of Slavs. Only after Brandenburg-Prussia rose out of the ruins of the Thirty Years' War did a new power appear which devoted itself consciously and with determination to the eastern problem of the Germans. The Great Elector rescued East Prussia from the feudal domination of the Poles and attached it firmly to Brandenburg. The soldier king, Frederick the

Great, with the acquisition of Silesia, offered for the first time a strong united German front in the northeast. He was able also to win back the bridge to East Prussia. As a result of the first partition of Poland in 1772, he obtained West Prussia and by the third partition of Poland in 1793 Posen together with Thorn and Danzig fell into his hands. In that way the compact German population area was again united under German rule.

For more than 500 years, therefore, Mecklenburg, Pomerania, East and West Prussia, Silesia and Sudeten Germany and German Austria were to be listed as part of the German population area. In the course of a truly historical accomplishment all branches of the German people won back these territories, which comprise almost one-half of the present German population area. This reconquering was primarily a colonization process and a cultivation of waste and unproductive districts by German peasants and townsmen who had been called upon to do this by Princes, Nobles, and Clergy. In no case were foreign peoples deprived of culture area. German work and German achievements alone transformed these districts into cultural areas. Out of this fact arises a justifiable claim on behalf of the German people for these regions.

IX

THE GERMAN CULTURAL AREA

The region influenced by German culture extends far beyond the boundaries of the German population area, far into the east of Europe. It comprises the territories of many non-Germans who, however, remained for centuries under overlordship of the Reich or belonged to that state of many peoples, Austria. These political ties no longer exist today. Nevertheless the influence of German culture is still plainly visible everywhere. The enduring traces of the influence of German culture are the islands of Germans scattered throughout the east of Europe.

The regions where Germans have settled go back to the same colonization activity, which brought about for the Germans the recovery of the territory between the Elbe and the Vistula. Nevertheless, the new settlements for the most part lay so far beyond the gates of the Reich that they could not be attached to the German population area.

The German colonists flowed into the lands of Eastern Europe in three great waves. These were the eastward migrations from the 11th to the 14th centuries inclusive, from the 17th and 18th centuries, and of the 19th century. About four million Germans now live in the Germanic regions of Eastern Europe as successors to these colonists. During the course of centuries, some rather large groups of Germans abroad have developed a cultural life of their own and seem, just at present, to be transforming themselves into new branches of the German people.

The first wave of eastern migrations occurred during the time of great German eastern colonization (11th to 14th centuries). The two occurrences are closely related to each other. They are distinguishable only because of the distance of the new settlements from the central core of the German territory. The settlement of Transylvania, the Zips, the Baltic, and the Gottsche go back to the time of the first eastward migration. The Zips lie in Czechoslovakia. About 42,000 Germans reside there, the so-called Zip Saxons. In the language island of Gottsche (Yugoslavia), there are 44 purely German localities with around 13,000 Germans. Of greater significance are the Germans of Transylvania and the Balkans, whose history, therefore, we shall consider more in detail.

The Saxons of Transylvania constitute the oldest group of German nationals abroad. About 1150 the first German settlers heeded the call of the Hungarian King, who settled them as a frontier watch against the onrushing Turks. During the period of German Knightly Orders, Transylvanians (1225) once more received emigrants from the Reich, and after the Mongolian invasion (1241) a third stream of colonists came into the country. For centuries, the Saxons of

Transylvania have lived in political independence and created their own great principality. Since then they have developed a culture of their own on an agrarian basis and their own political consciousness. This has given them the strength to preserve their purity as a people through eight centuries, although their political fate has been ever changing. For in the year 1526 they fell under Turkish overlordship; about 1700 they came under Austrian rule; after 1867 Transylvania then merged with Hungary; and since 1919, they have belonged to Rumania. The Saxons of Transylvania number today some 230,000 Germans, who boldly maintain their own character as a people against every attack.

The Baltic Germans in Esthonia, Lettland, and Lithuania are a century younger. Seven hundred years ago German merchants and manual workers with the Hansa; and German knights and peasants with the Order of the Brothers of the Sword, moved into the Baltic region. There they founded cities and towns and gave the land its cultural imprint. Up until the middle of the 15th century, the Baltic countries, together with East Prussia, constituted a state of German Orders belonging to the Reich. With the decline of the Orders, the Reich lost the Baltic lands also. For several centuries, the fight for possession of them went on between Sweden, Poland, and Russia. These struggles almost brought about the end of the Germans. When, however, the three countries fell to Russia in 1793 a new age blossomed forth. German culture and a high degree of self-government made the Baltic provinces the most worthwhile part of the Czarist Empire. Yet the powerful process of Russianization soon set in, from which the Baltic Germans had to suffer until the World War. Then the Bolshevist revolution brought with it the greatest devastation. After the war, the independent Baltic States came into existence. Within their confines, the Baltic Germans attempt today with great expenditures of money and goods to maintain their German culture. At the present time, 150,000 Germans still live in the Baltic states.

With the end of the eastward movement during the Middle Ages, the migration of German colonists toward eastern Europe finally ceased. Not until three centuries later, did a new wave of eastward migration set in. The devastations of the Thirty Years' War had increased the economic needs of the German people immeasurably. Over large parts of the Reich there was added the spiritual distress due to religious and political suppression and the narrow mindedness of little states. It is no wonder, therefore, that many Germans longed for better living opportunities. Therefore, when, in the 17th and 18th centuries, the rulers of Eastern Europe called for German colonists for the purpose of better settling their regions large bands of Germans heeded the call. They were settled in Carpathian-Russia, Kongress-Poland, Sathmar, the Bukowina, along the middle Danube and lower Volga. In Kongress-Poland 350,000 Germans live in a number of little villages as well as in small industrial cities centered about Lodz, which was founded by them.

Carpathian-Russia or east Slovakia belongs to Czechoslovakia. 15,000 Germans are distributed about in the region, for the most part in small village settlements.

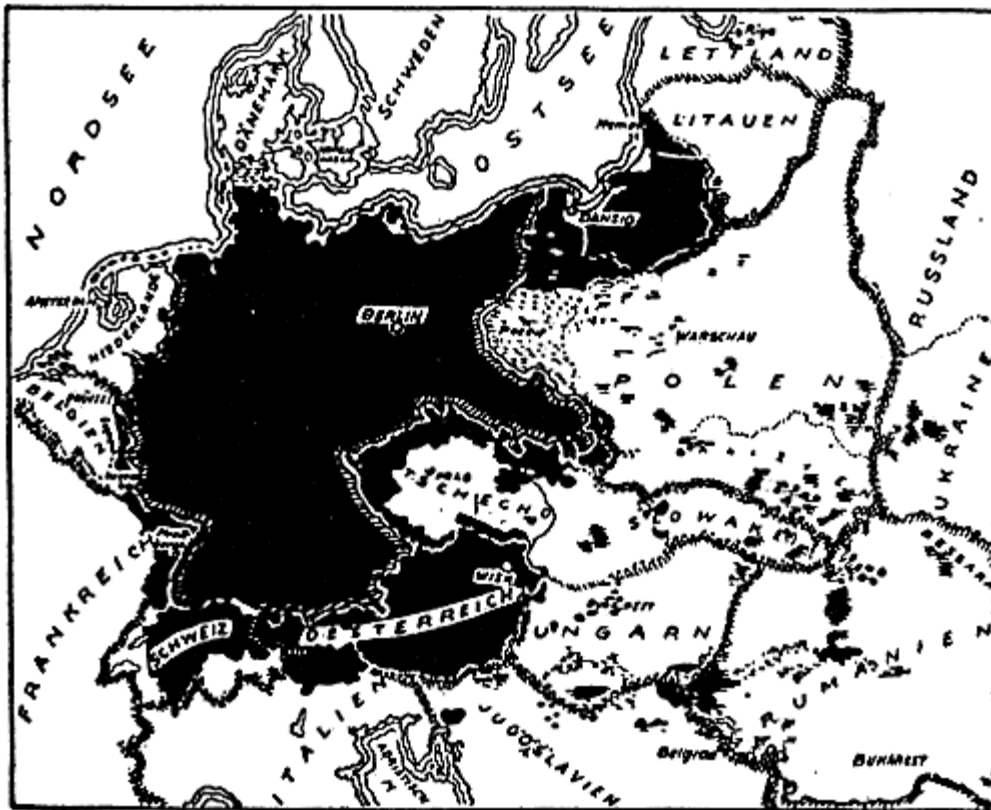


CHART 21.—Scattered Settlements of Germans in Eastern Europe

The Bukowina, the "Buchenland," is a region belonging to the state of Rumania. 70,000 Germans dwell here, principally miners and lumbermen. Not until later were peasant settlements added. Sathmar also belongs to Rumania. About 50,000 "Sathmar Swabians" live here as a group of poor, small scale peasants in a foreign environment. The Danube-Swabians were settled along the middle Danube by the Austrian emperor. The regions here, wrested from the Turks—Batschka, the Banat and the Baranya (Swabian Turks)—had been almost completely depopulated and destroyed during the course of long periods of warfare and were now to be built up again by German settlers. After decades of hard work the Danube-Swabians transformed these regions into productive, arable land, and, in consequence, expanded tremendously. In contrast to the Transylvanian Saxons, however, they did not have the right of self-government thereby lacking the strongest inducement for developing a culture of their own. For that reason, they were seriously threatened by the danger of Magyarization when they came under the control of Hungary after its awakening. Following the World War the Swabian region along the Danube was partitioned off to Yugoslavia, Rumania, and Hungary. Through contacts with German soldiers, they had again acquired their national self-consciousness and joined together in cultural associations. Today they are one of the most active of the German

groups abroad. Over one million Germans continue to live in the Swabian region of the three states mentioned along the Danube.

The Germans along the Volga originated during the same period. The German born Czarina, Catharine, called peasants and manual workers to Russia and settled them along the lower Volga. In connection with this recruiting, cultural and military freedom had been promised the Germans for all time. Nevertheless, at the end of the 19th century, military freedom was done away with and many Germans along the Volga migrated to North and South America. The Germans along the Volga, by persistent hard work, have made out of the unproductive steppes assigned to them "the corn crib of Russia." Up to the World War, they were the models for the peasantry throughout the entire Russian Empire. After the first establishment of the Bolshevist Soviet Republic, the Germans along the Volga were also awarded political self-determination. The "autonomous Socialist Soviet Republic of the Germans along the Volga" is about the size of Belgium and has 500,000 German inhabitants. Self-determination has been of little use to the Germans, however. Bolshevism has fought the well to do German peasants as Kulaks. Many were confined to forced labor and still others starved pitifully in the great famine crisis. The number of Germans living in the Volga republic today is not to be overlooked.

Also during the 19th century, numerous other groups of German nationals abroad sprang up in Eastern Europe, but only a small part of them came directly from the German homeland. The greater part came into being instead through resettlement within the older national groups. In Croatia-Slovenia (Yugoslavia), the Swabians along the Danube created daughter colonies in which 160,000 Germans live today. In the Dobrutscha (Rumania), 15,000 Germans dwell in some 31 villages. They came from German settlements in southern Russia. The Germans in Wolhynia constitute the most significant group of nationals in this century. By hard work, these Germans have also developed flourishing colonies out of unproductive soil. Before the War, their cultural development was checked by the Russians. In the face of these measures directed against them, the Germans joined together in cultural associations. As the fruits of the work of their organizations began to ripen, the World War broke out. Wolhynia was a center of military activity and all the German colonists were dispatched to Siberia. After the conclusion of peace with Russia, those who had been banished were abler to wend their way back again. However, their territory had been partitioned off to Poland and Soviet Russia. Courageously they went to work again and in spite of the fact that many migrated to South America, about 320,000 Germans are today still settled in both Wolhyian regions.

In the 19th century, German settlers also came to Bessarabia, which fell to Rumania as a result of the War. Today 76,000 Germans live in 130 Bessarabian settlements. The colonization of Galicia (Poland) by Germans began after the conquest of this region by Austria (1772). It is estimated that the number of Germans in Galicia today is 60,000. The Germans in Bosnia (Yugoslavia) are still

more recent. They consist of both German nationals, and German colonists abroad and number about 23,000.

Thus, the whole of the territory of Western Europe is overset with islands of Germans. They have exerted a strong cultural influence on their environment. "These islands are the radiating points for efforts to raise the level of soil cultivation, for better housing, for cultivating the handcrafts, and for developing the scientific spirit. German law sets the standard for the legal systems throughout central Europe. The municipal law of Magdeburg and the Saxon mirror, for example, apply even into the confines of Russia. In the language development of eastern peoples, German words are taken as the symbols for all designations of the higher cultural life. The German language, the language of the great powers in central Europe, is the language of trade and commerce as far as the territorial boundaries of the eastern Slavs. From the Ordenburg of Marius to the German settlements in the Crimea, even to the frontiers of European Turkey, that plainly visible local culture frontier which is identical with the eastern boundary of the cultural influence of the Germans." (K. Trampler.)

German cultural areas in the broadest sense also comprise the compact German settlements overseas. They have come into being primarily through migrations, which began after the Thirty Years' War and reached their high point during the 19th century. During this period about 6 million Germans, whose descendants amount to from 10 to 12 million; have migrated to the United States of North America. Only a small number have remained German conscious, however. It is estimated that there are 3 million German-speaking persons in the U.S.A. today. After the War, they joined together and founded a flourishing press and associational life.

Some 400,000 Germans live in Canada. As a consequence of their wide dispersion and their varied antecedents the Germans of Canada lack a closely knit cohesiveness. Larger and more compact German settlements exist in the states of South America, especially in Brazil, Argentina, and Chile. They were likewise all established in the 19th century. Here the Germans maintain many German schools, German newspapers, and cultural associations. Some 700,000 Germans live in Brazil, 200,000 in Argentina, and 30,000 in Chile who confess to their German identity. Only small groups of Germans live in the remaining states of South America and they have settled principally in the cities. Their number may amount to about 25,000.

There is also a large number of Germans in Australia. Since 1838, some 85,000 Germans have migrated there. Perhaps 200,000 Australians are of German descent. The greater part is, to be sure, no longer folk conscious. After all perhaps 90,000 are still to be looked upon as having German sensibilities. There are also many thousands of Germans in Asia, Africa, and on the borders of the Orient. They do not settle to be sure in compact regions but form small groups in cities instead.

The German colonies likewise are to be looked upon as spheres of German cultural influence. They experienced their first development under German administration, were opened up and explored by Germans, and have thereby received a German imprint.

The German Reich began to acquire colonies very late. There are two reasons for this. In the first place, the Spanish Hapsburgs sat on the throne of Germany at the time of great colonial expansion. They not only set for themselves the task of conquering a world empire "in which the Sun never set" but they also wished to establish Catholicism as the sole religion in this world empire. The task of acquiring the world empire itself was assigned to the Spanish motherland, while the Germans were supposed to fight to win Europe back to Catholicism. Therefore, the German Reich was entangled in bloody, religious wars, while Spain, Portugal, England, and France won for themselves an enormous colonial empire. As a result of this division of labor the German Reich got the raw end of the deal. Another reason is to be found in the fact that the German Reich first, during the second half of the last century, attained that cohesive unity which is necessary for a successful colonizing enterprise. All attempts, therefore, undertaken before this time were destined to fail.

In the year 1528, the Wesler had acquired the land of Venezuela as a family fief from Emperor Charles V. They tried to build it up as a German colony. Nevertheless, this attempt had to be given up by 1555 after the German leader had been murdered. Later the Great Elector attempted once again to set foot in Africa. In 1683 he conquered the territory along the Gold Coast and in 1687 along the Cape of Arguin. But the attempt to establish permanent colonies here did not succeed this time either. Although the natives remained true to Brandenburg, the African occupation had to be given up again in 1718.

It was the united German Reich under its great Chancellor Bismarck, which finally succeeded in actually acquiring colonial possessions. Although the so-called representatives of the people at that time even opposed the possession of colonies, bearing in mind the colonial urge of our people. How greatly the German people longed for colonial activity is shown by the fact that all our colonies were originally private business undertakings of German trading companies.

In this way the Bremen merchant, Adolf Luderitz, by treaty with the ruling house of the Hottentots acquired in 1883 the Bight of Angra, which is called Luderitz-Bight after him today. In the following year, he purchased additional stretches of land along the coast, about 150 kilometers in width, from the Orange River up as far as the Hottentot Bay. On April 24th, 1884, Bismarck placed the territory under the protection of the German Reich. The first German colony was thereby established. Further treaties with the natives enlarged the colony to its present size. In January 1904 the Herero uprising broke out and in the fall of the same year, the Hottentots revolted. At the end of 1906, peace was re-established.

Following this satisfactory state of affairs, German South-West Africa quickly blossomed forth. Great irrigation projects, ranches, mines, and flourishing little towns spread out all over the land. Before the War 13,500 Germans lived in German South-West Africa, which is twice the size of the Reich. In July 1884 the well known German African explorer, Dr. Nightingale, was commissioned to raise the German flag in Togoland and the Cameroons. After considerable trouble with England, Bismarck forced the London Colonial Conference in August 1884 to recognize the three aforementioned African colonies. As a result of colonial negotiations with France the Cameroons were enlarged in 1911 to their present dimensions.

German East Africa goes back to the pioneer work of Dr. Karl Peters, a true son of Lower Saxony. At 27 years of age, he went to East Africa and by treaties with the chief tribes acquired, in 1884, four large tracts of land. The German East African Company, which he founded, received an imperial letter of protection from Bismarck on February 27, 1885. Some years later there followed the final determination of the boundaries of German East Africa through the German-English agreement of April 1, 1890. All the land between the Indian Ocean and the three great internal seas of Africa, the Victoria, Tanganyika and the Niassa Sea, was recognized as a German protectorate. The former rulers of this land, the Arabs, staged a bloody uprising in 1888, which was put down by Hermann Wissmann. In 1905, an uprising of the Negroes in the hinterland of Kilwa broke out, which was quickly suppressed however. Climatic conditions in the German East Africa are favorable and permit Europeans to settle there. Soon large plantations sprang up from which coffee, hemp, cotton, oil seeds, and spices were harvested. Before the War 4,701 Germans lived in East Africa.

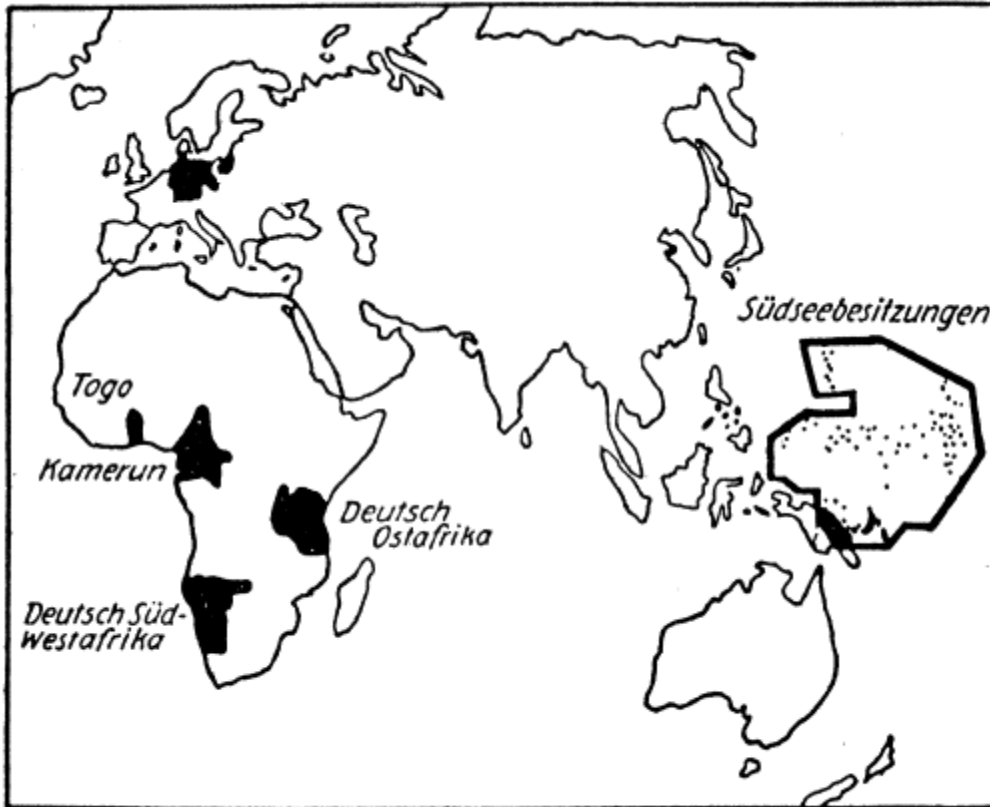


CHART 22.—The German Colonies

The German South Sea possessions were acquired during these same decades. Adolf von Hausemann had extensive interests in New Guinea and brought about the acquisition of this territory by the German Reich in 1884. The acquisition of Karolina, Mariana, Palau Island, and Samoa followed in 1899.

The German colonies were built up by great sacrifices on the part of the Reich. After profiting from the first experiences, the colonies blossomed forth mightily and soon demonstrated that they were profitable. Their soil was not only moistened with the sweat of German planters and laborers, but also watered with the blood of German soldiers. In spite of that, the German people were denied the right to colonies at Versailles. The lie regarding colonies, which is refuted by the German successes and by the natives themselves, was intended merely to veil, and to excuse the robbery. German East Africa fell to England; German South- West Africa to the Union of South Africa. France received the Cameroons and Togoland was divided up between England and France. New Guinea was given to the Federation of Australia and the remaining South Sea possessions were assigned to France. To be sure, these countries received only the power of "Mandatories" over the colonies, so that legally the possibility exists of restoring them to the owner. The German Reich will at all events never cease to demand the restoration of its colonies.

X

THE POLITICAL AREA OF THE GERMAN FOLK

The boundaries of the German Reich, that is the political territory of our people, have experienced many changes since the beginning of German history. During periods when there was unity of political purpose, the frontiers of the state extended beyond the borders of the German population area. Periods of internal dissention and lack of unity, however, led to the involution of the state's territory behind the population area.

After the close of the great eastern colonization movement the Rhine, Danube, and Vistula were the life arteries of the German Reich. All of the German population area lay within the boundaries of the German Reich. In the west not only the crests of mountains, but also the foothills of the mountains, important from the military point of view, were German. In the south, the passes of the eastern and western Alps lay within the German Reich. The remaining part of the eastern boundaries between Silesia and East Prussia was reduced to the shortest possible dimensions. In all directions, the boundaries of the state as well as the military line of defense were pushed far beyond the frontiers of our population area.

A strong policy on the part of the German Reich needed to be striven for continually to hold to the last the life arteries and favorable defensive positions of the German Reich. After the downfall of the Hohenstaufen, however, the German Reich sank to a mere shadow of what it once was. The German Princes continued to make themselves independent and the little states gained the upper hand. There no longer existed any central power, which would have been strong enough to hold the frontiers against the onslaughts of neighboring peoples.

These weaknesses of the German Reich were taken advantage of by its neighbors to give effect to their geographic and national aspirations. Consequently, during the succeeding centuries, almost all of them at one time or another established themselves on German soil. Swedes, Danes, the French, Italians, Poles, and Russians have tried repeatedly to win for themselves, land belonging to the German people. Thus, the land along the Vistula was occupied by the Poles for a time. In the north, the island of Rugen and a part of Upper Pomerania was still in the hands of the Sweden in 1815 and Schleswig-Holstein still in Danish possession in 1866. Likewise, for centuries, France stood on the German Upper Rhine.

Nevertheless, it was possible to cancel all these losses again. Even before the World War merely on the western and southeastern frontiers had parts of the German population area been loosed from the Reich. A part of these had been seized by foreign states; a part had made themselves independent politically.

Especially great were the losses, which the German Reich suffered because large sections of the German population area were made independent. These losses were due primarily to the lack of unity within the Reich and to the anti-German policies of the Hapsburg Kaiser. Naturally, the great powers of Europe also contributed their part thereto.

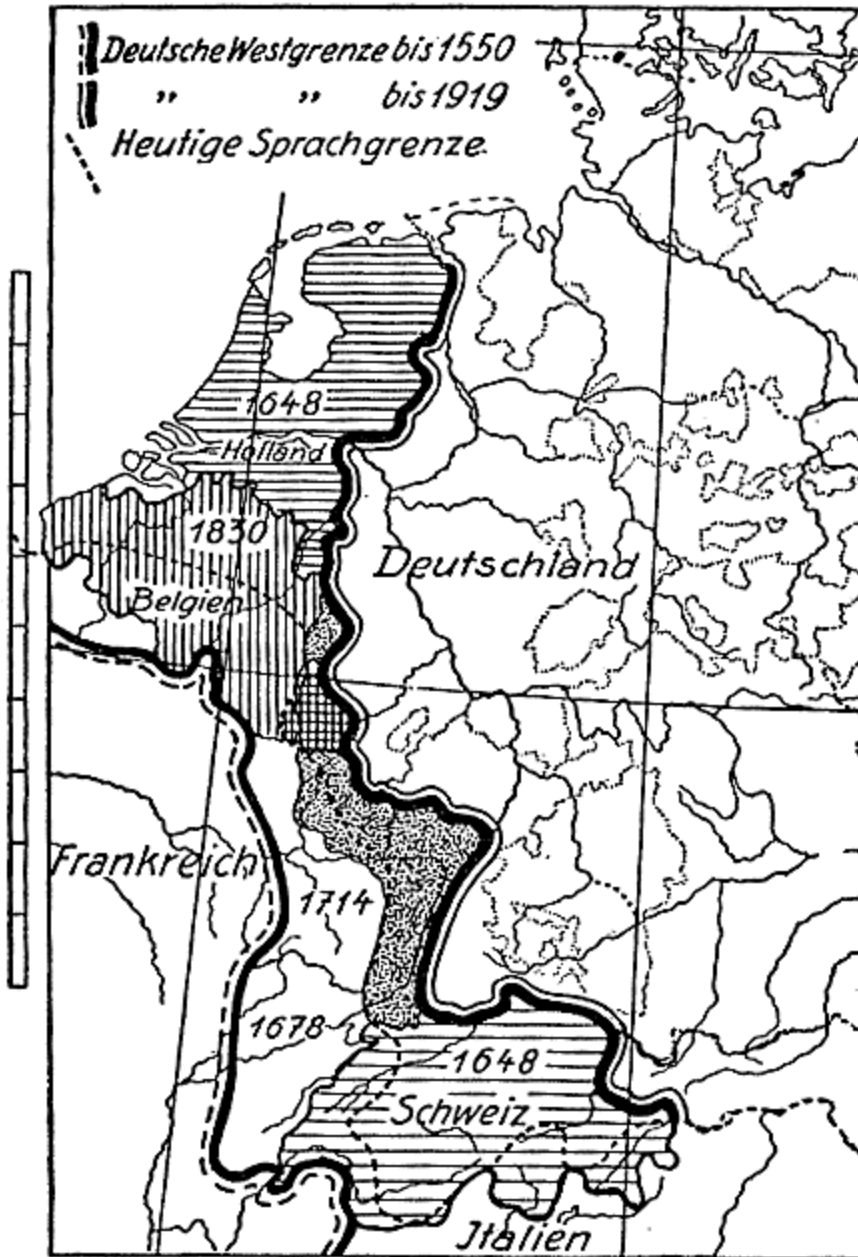
In 1315, the Austrian Hapsburgs wanted to annex to their dynastic holdings the land belonging to the Swiss Confederation. In the course of long struggles (1315 to 1388), however, the Confederation was able to offer successful resistance and save itself from the Hapsburgs. At first, as a group of independent communes, it remained within the Reich directly subject to the old German Empire; in other respects, however, going its own way. After the Thirty Years' War (1648), at the instigation of France, Switzerland withdrew from the Reich Federation and became an independent state. Of the 24 Swiss cantons, 17 are German, 6 Latin, and one mixed. The Germans are the most significant, historically, and even today are the real supporters of the state. They profess German culture in its entirety.

Political conditions at the mouth of the Rhine developed much as they did in the region around its source. As a defense against French attacks (1302), the cities of Flanders joined together and during the following centuries secured a considerable degree of self government within the framework of the Reich. During the period of the Reformation, they accepted the reformed teachings. Then, when the Netherlands fell to the House of Hapsburg, the latter attempted, with cruel force, to win the land back to Catholicism again. The Spanish Hapsburgs preferred to "rule over a graveyard rather than to endure apostasy from the Holy Mother, the Roman Church." The great war for the liberation of the Netherlands began (1586-1648). The German Reich offered no support to the oppressed brothers in their hard fight. When the seven northern provinces obtained their freedom, therefore, they broke away from the Reich and made themselves independent (1648). Since then the low Germans in Holland have taken on a cultural development of their own and have developed their own written language.

After the separation of Holland, the southern provinces of the Netherlands reverted to the Hapsburgs. Although they belonged to Hapsburg-Austria until the time of Napoleon (1815), they, together with Luxemburg, joined the kingdom of Holland. However, fifteen years later they, together with the western part of Luxemburg, made themselves independent again and formed the new state of Belgium. Two thirds of the territory of Belgium is an old Germanic, German population area. In spite of that, the Latin Walloons rule the state even today. The Flemish section of the population has a hard time fighting for its rights.

The part of Luxemburg not added to Belgium became a grand Duchy in 1830. The ruler was the King of Holland. Nevertheless, the little country remained in the Federation of the German Reich until 1867. Then France extended its hand to

Luxemburg. Prussia opposed the move. Then, through England's mediation, Luxemburg was declared "neutral." Until 1919, however, it remained in the customs' union with the German Reich. Then this tie was also dissolved. Since the 4th century, the Grand Duchy of Luxemburg had belonged to the German language area. Its changeful history has brought it strongly under Romantic influence, so that today French has become the preferred language of the "educated," and the second official language. The prevailing speech of everyday life, however, is German. The German folk-consciousness of the people in Luxemburg is suppressed in favor of a specially derived type.



- Deutsche Westgrenze bis 1550
- Deutsche Westgrenze bis 1919
- ... Heutige Sprachgrenze

CHART 23.—Territorial Losses in the West

Thus, four independent buffer states were created between France and the German Reich. The German Reich had to bear the cost of this development.

For by far, the largest part of the territory of these states was torn away from the German population area.

In the southeast of the Reich, two more countries were torn away from the Reich and set up as independent states during the last century. After the Thirty Years' War, Prussia grew ever stronger to a point where it was actually the dominant power in the German Reich. Austria, bearer of the old Imperial crown had, on the contrary, turned toward the southeast and conquered territories, large sections of which were populated by non-Germans. The task of governing an empire of many peoples soon laid claim to so much of Austria's strength that its Imperial German tasks fell into the background. Therefore, when after the collapse of the old Reich and the removal of the Napoleonic danger, Imperial thoughts revived in the German people, the question necessarily arose, who should take over the leadership of the new Reich. It came to a showdown in the war between Prussia and Austria (1866), out of which Prussia emerged as victor. The new German Reich was finally established under Prussian leadership in 1871. Austria withdrew from this Reich and turned over more emphatically toward the southeast. Once again, on the German population area a new state had broken away from the Reich.

Along with Austria and almost unnoticed the principality of Lichtenstein also broke away from the German Reich. Its territory had been raised to that of a principality of the old German Reich in 1719. After the downfall of the old Reich (1806), it became a completely independent state. Nevertheless, in matters of economic and foreign policy, Lichtenstein leaned heavily on Austria. After the World War, it dissolved these ties and turned to Switzerland. Its independence unimpaired, it remains today a part of the Swiss sphere of economic influence. So far as the attachment of its population and its culture are concerned, it is pure German and, in contrast to Luxemburg, consciously fosters its German art.

In addition to losses due to making territories belonging to the German people independent, the Germans have also suffered territorial losses by a process of denationalization of the German population area. The nationalistic struggle on the western frontiers was especially violent. About 1550, after France had attained political unity as a national state its "thrust to the Rhine" policy became evident. The attack on the German population area was first prepared by clever cultural propaganda. This cultural policy gradually succeeded in getting in under the frontier walls of the German people and shoving them bit by bit towards the east. This is shown by the names of old German cities such as Ryssel (Lille), Doornik (Tournay), Kamerich (Cambrai), Wirten (Verdun), Tull (Toul) and Brienz (Besançon), which today have names and a character completely French and are surrounded by French nationals. The father of the French Rhine policy was the Roman Catholic Cardinal, Richelieu. His methods and aims still apply to the France of today. He recommended: "the building and opening of gates in order to make possible an entrance into the neighboring lands of the Germans. This must take place slowly and with great caution, meekly, attitudes carefully disguised."

The German cities and peasants as seldom offered the French opportunity to build gates on German soil as the German Princes, in contrast, did offer such opportunities. In spite of this, warlike measures had to support the cultural advance. The French King Louis XIV finally resorted openly to a policy of war robbery. Thus, Burgundy, Western Lorraine, and "French" Flanders were lost. From 1684, France stood implanted on the Upper Rhine. Not until 1870-71 could Alsace-Lorraine get back home in the Reich again for a period of 50 years and the state boundaries be shoved up again to the present population frontiers.

In addition, on the southern borders the German population area had to register losses even before the World War. The striving of Italy for the passes over the Alps had since 1859, yielded territory settled by Germans on the Tessiner frontier and on the Rathorn. In 1866, Italy obtained Friaul, a territory with a predominantly German imprint.

To the east and southeast, the national struggle experienced its first real revival only after the French Revolution. For that reason, it was then carried on all the more violently and recklessly. Although the frontiers of the Austrian dual-monarchy lay far beyond the boundaries of the population area, the southern Slavs, Hungarians, and Czechs succeeded in winning for themselves rather large sections of the German population area. Thus, the Germans in bohemia were continually being pushed back to the borderline. Carniola, a German territory for a thousand years, was completely Slavenized. On Prussian soil, too, the Poles succeeded in putting themselves in an ever-stronger position, and pushing the Germans further and further back. In this manner, preparations were made for dividing up the region, a plan which was carried out in the treaties of Versailles and Saint Germain.

The peace dictate, which ended the World War, brought to fulfillment all the geo-political wishes of the enemy powers directed against the German population area. Germany was to be excluded forever from the ranks of the great nations. Merely a little "German reservation" was to be preserved for our people. If the results did not go quite as far as our opponents dreamed, that is really due to the lack of unity within their own ranks. Nevertheless, the most important wishes of our opponents were realized and large sections of the German population area were taken away from the German Reich and from the German remainder-state Austria, contrary to the announced right of self-determination of the peoples. The dictate of Versailles robbed the German Reich of the following territories: Alsace-Lorraine, a territory of 14,521 sq. km. with 1,634,260 Germans had to be ceded to France without a plebiscite.

Eupen and Malmedy, a territory of 3993 sq. km. with 40,172 Germans was united with Denmark. On the occasion of the plebiscite, the election districts had been defined so unfavorably that parts of compact German settlements had to be given up. Memel, a region of 2657 sq km. with 71,781 Germans and a foreign group overwhelmingly German in a political sense was torn away from the

German Reich without any plebiscite. In 1923, it was placed under the authority of Lithuania with limited rights of self-government.

The Vistula corridor, a territory of 23,000 sq. km. and 1,077,300 Germans and German-sympathizing Kaschubes was annexed to Poland without a plebiscite. The corridor consisted of a large part of the former province of West Prussia, the northern part of the province of Posen (Netzegau) and a part of East Prussia (Soldau). Five German villages along the Vistula located on the right bank of the river and remaining in German hands according to the treaty of Versailles were awarded to Poland by a diplomatic conference even after the successful election in East Prussia. In that way, East Prussia was completely excluded from access to the Vistula.

Danzig, the old German Hanseatic city, with a surrounding territory of almost 2,000 sq. km. was made a "free state." Danzig's freedom, however, was greatly restricted politically and economically in favor of Poland. The province of Posen (without Netzegau) a region of about 20,000 sq. km. likewise fell to Poland without a plebiscite. It was thickly settled with Poles, but if a referendum had taken place, apparently the southern part would have stayed with the German Reich.

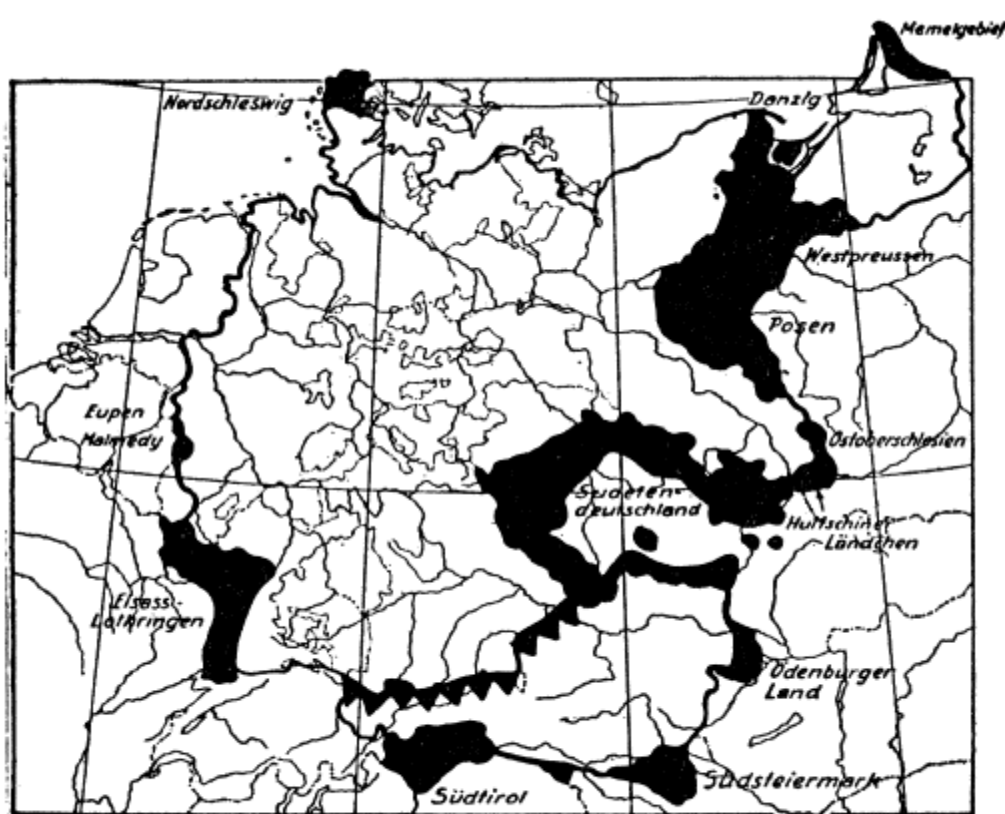


CHART 24.—Territorial Losses at Versailles and St. Germain

Eastern Upper Silesia, a territory of 3270 sq. km. and 890,000 inhabitants, who are more than 60 percent German, was annexed to Poland contrary to the results

of the plebiscite, which took place on March 20, 1921. The little land of Hultschin, a region of 316 sq. km. and 48,466 inhabitants who are 90 percent German, was given over to Czechoslovakia without a plebiscite. Finally, the German Reich was deprived of the German colonies. Luxemburg was forced to withdraw from the German customs' union. By the treaty of Saint Germain, the following territories were taken away from the German territory of Austria: The Sudeten area, a territory of 26,600 sq. km. and 3, 071, 304 Germans, was annexed to Czechoslovakia without a plebiscite.

The land of Ödenburg, a part of the territory of Burgenland allotted to Austria, was united with Hungary on the grounds of a plebiscite, which was improperly conducted. South Styria, a region of about 6,000 sq. km. with 75,000 Germans was given to Yugoslavia without a plebiscite. Parts of South Carinthia, 332 sq. km. in size, with about 10,000 Germans were awarded without a plebiscite to Yugoslavia (Miestal) and Italy (Kanaltal). Italy received German South Tyrol, a region of 7720 sq. km. and 232, 659 Germans, and 19,605 Ladinern who are Germans in a political sense, and this without a plebiscite.

The "Anschluss" of Austria with Germany was also forbidden. The dictate treaty contained many other provisions, which curtailed the independence of the German Reich and Austria from a military and economic point of view. To explain them all is unnecessary, since, as far as Germany is concerned, they have now been done away with because of the Leader's forceful policies, so that a consideration of them is pointless. The political splitting up of the German population area reached its high point after the War. East Prussia is now separated from the remaining parts of the Reich by a wide corridor. Silesia and Austria are wedged in on three sides and parts of Poland and Czechoslovakia have been driven deep into the body of the German people.

Since the War, Germans have been partitioned among 15 states; 14 lands wedge into the German population area; 25 neighboring peoples live in direct contact with the German people. The result is that German youth is being brought up according to 15 different ideologies, that the boundaries of numerous countries separate Germans from Germans. These facts make it a duty of the German people not to confine its thinking and dealing merely to the political area of Germany, but to learn to think in terms of their folk policy.

XI

TERRITORY AND POPULATION

On the historical and cultural attachment of Germans to earth and homeland rests the spiritual, idealistic value of the German soil for our people. In addition, there is the objective, material worth which the soil possesses in supplying food and supporting the economic life of our people.

Before we consider the everlasting earthly foundations of our economic life, we must investigate the relation of territory and population, the relation of population density and population distribution, for they are of decisive significance for the social and economic life of the German people. The soil cannot feed an indefinite number of persons. It cannot provide an indefinite number of possibilities for work. There is a prescribed limit to such possibilities fixed by nature. As soon as this limit is reached, a people must win new territory, if it does not wish to lower its whole standard of living.

The peoples of the earth are, from the point of view of the size of their territories, very unequally situated. Some rule over such large areas that they are unable, by themselves, to get the full benefit out of them. Others suffer from a lack of territory, and are forced to leave many talents unused because their limited territory deprives them of sufficient opportunities to live.

Territory and population do not remain forever in the same lasting relationship. People are living beings; they wax and wane. Political areas change also; they are extended and contracted. It is clear from what has gone before that the political area of the German Reich has undergone continual changes during the course of history. Since the beginning of the 15th century, it has steadily grown smaller in size. Attacks from without and dissension within have given it its present very small dimensions. The Reich of Bismarck's time, even, was about 70,000 sq. km. greater in size than the Reich of 1919 was. The boundaries of the Reich, even after the Thirty Years' War, extended far beyond those of the second Reich, and the Reich of the Middle Ages was about six times as large as it is today.

The development of the population on the contrary was exactly the reverse. At the time of Charlemagne, the Reich had 3 million inhabitants. At the time of Barbarossa, it had 8 million, at the time of the Reformation, about 16 million, about the year 1800, over 24 million, by the turn of the last century, almost 56 million, and finally in the year 1911, over 67 million inhabitants. A progressive diminution in the political area of the Reich was accompanied by the pressure of an ever-increasing population.

The political area of the German Reich was further reduced in size and to a marked extent by the infamous dictate of Versailles. The increasing need for territory was, at the same time, actually strengthened by the return of German comrades from all over the world. After the World War, many thousands from other parts of the world were forced to return to the Reich.

- 12,000 Germans from Lithuania and Estonia
- 15,000 Germans from Memel
- 40,000 Germans from Russia
- 900,000 Germans from Posen—West Prussia
- 100,000 Germans from Upper Silesia
- 125,000 Germans from Alsace-Lorraine
- 54,000 Germans from France
- 2,000 Germans from Eupen-Malmedy
- 3,000 Germans from Belgium
- 2,000 Germans from North Schleswig
- 13,000 Germans from German Colonies

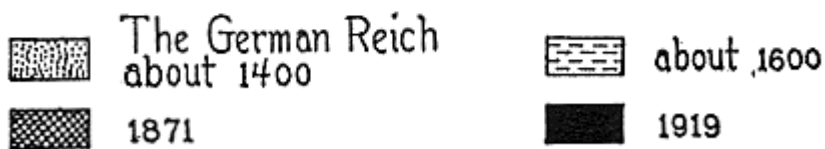
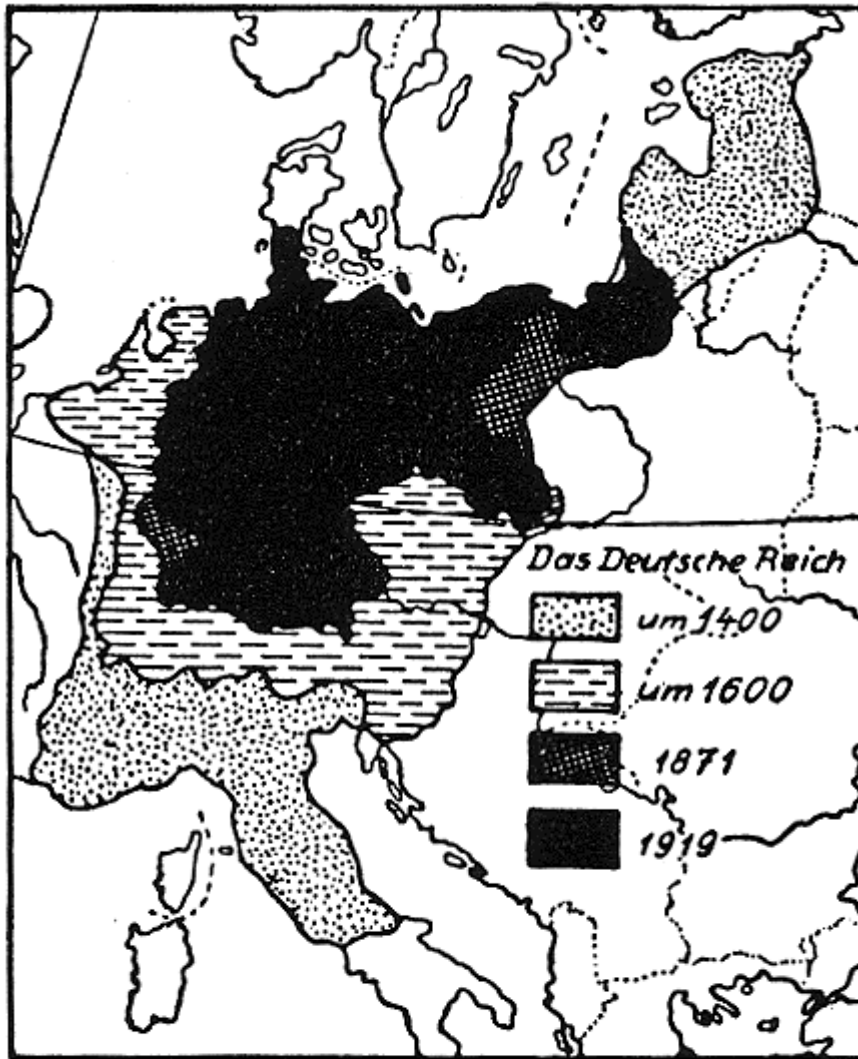


CHART 25.—The Shrinking of the Reich

Since the end of the World War, therefore, the need of our people for territory has increased to an extent, which is unendurable. The expression "folk without space," which was coined during the years following the War, is more applicable to Germans than to any other people in the world. That is shown by a comparison of the population density of the larger states of the earth.

The population density is the number of inhabitants living on one square kilometer of definite territory. It is easily seen that this measure gives only a very incomplete picture of the true relation between territory and population. For no

consideration whatever is given to such important factors as the productivity of the soil, the climate, and minerals. Moreover, the social and cultural needs of Germans are higher than those of many other peoples. In spite of all this, the figures for population density remain the only possible bases of comparison.

The German Reich has a territory of 470,715 sq. km. and a population of 67.7 millions (end of 1936). This gives an average population density of 144 persons per square kilometer. The territory of the Reich amounts to 3.0 percent of the earth's surface; the population, however, is 3.3 percent of the total population of the earth. That is to say, the population density of the German Reich is about ten times as great as that of the whole earth. The population density of Europe with 50 persons per square kilometer is also about three times less than that of Germany.

Among the European states, only Belgium (266), Holland (232), and Great Britain (190), have a greater population density than the German Reich, after which comes Italy (137), and Czechoslovakia (105). All other European states have less than 100 inhabitants per square kilometer. The three states, which are more thickly populated than Germany, possess enormous colonial empires. Italy, France, Spain, and Portugal also possess large colonial territories, which are many times larger in size than the motherland. For example, the colonial possessions of

England are 150 times the size of the motherland
Belgium are 80 times the size of the motherland
Holland are 60 times the size of the motherland
Portugal are 23 times the size of the motherland
France are 22 times the size of the motherland

The wealth of colonies in terms of raw materials and foodstuffs reduces the significance of population density in these lands. Such an adjustment of the situation is not possible for the German Reich since, among all the great European powers, it is the only one to be deprived of colonies. Its colonies, which, before the World War, were developed with great success and heavy outlays, were stolen by the dictate of Versailles, abetted by one of the greatest lies in this history of the world.

If therefore, one wishes to obtain an absolutely true comparison between states it is necessary to take into consideration the colonial possessions of individual countries. This gives the following picture:

The German Reich is the most thickly populated by far with 143.6 persons per square kilometer.

Countries likewise having a population density above the world average, but far less than Germany, are Poland (82.7), Japan (62), China (46.2), Holland (33.3), and Spain (29.6). With respect to population density, Great Britain (15.3), Italy (15.2) and the United States of North America (14) correspond somewhat to the

average for the world, and far below the average are Belgium (8.5), Russia (7.8) and Portugal (6.9).

The correct picture emerges only when both homelands and colonies are considered. Of all the states of the earth, the German Reich exhibits the greatest population density. It is forced to maintain the largest population on a fixed territory. France and Russia have at their disposal from fifteen to eighteen times the territory per inhabitant that Germany has; the British Empire, Italy, and the United States of North America more than ten times, and even Poland, which next to us shows the greatest population density, has more than twice the territory per inhabitant that Germany has.

No matter how the comparison is made, a striking difference always results between the great lack of room for our people and the enormous territory at the disposal of the remaining world powers. Our claim for a corresponding share of earthly possessions, of raw materials, and foodstuffs is based on the past and present achievements of our people in all spheres of life. Only blind hate or lack of political wisdom can deny this inalienable claim. For this reason, the solution of the colonial question is and remains the basic condition for an enduring world peace and for a happy working together of all peoples.

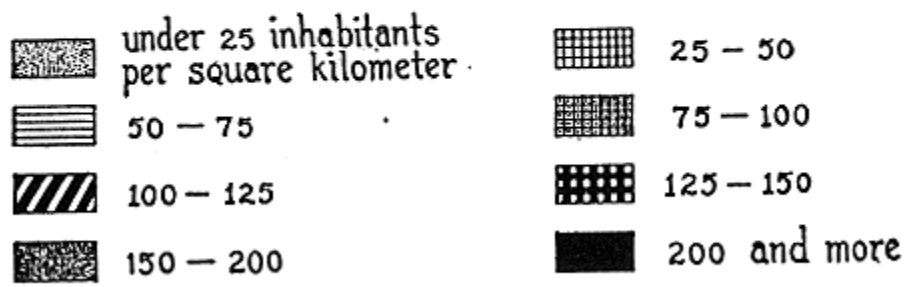
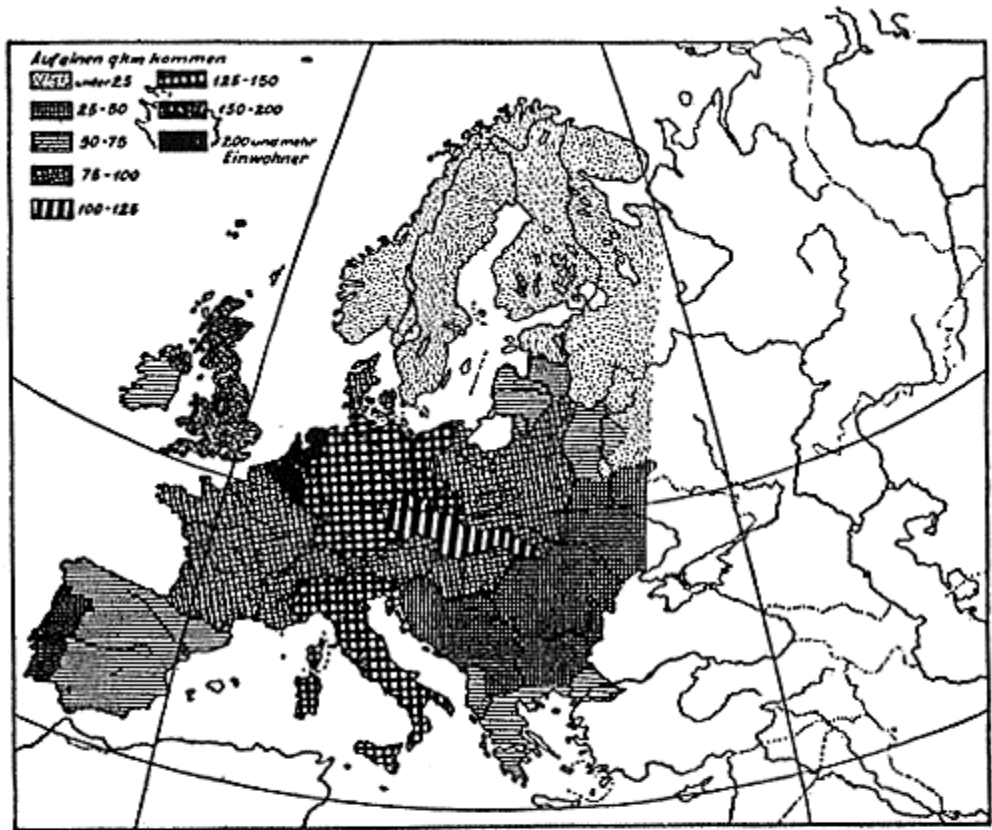


CHART 26.—Population Density of European Countries about 1930

The strong overpopulation of the German Reich compelled the prewar ear to search for a way out of the need for territory. Since it was impossible to obtain land peacefully and we did not wish to follow the path of force, new possibilities of gaining a livelihood on the land itself had to be found. Therefore, industrialization resulted. Unfortunately, the agricultural possibilities at the time, however, were not fully utilized, with the result that the economic structure of the German Reich became very one-sided and lacked organic unity.

As a result of industrialization, flight from the land was strongly encouraged. The younger sons of farmers no longer attempted to win new land by clearing, cultivating, or improving it, but went into cities, which offered them, more agreeable living conditions. As a result the agricultural estate became smaller

and smaller in relation to the number of consumers in the cities. The population of the large cities increased about six fold after 1870, while the farming population decreased accordingly. The number of metropolitan cities grew from 8 in 1870 to 56 in 1930. The proportion of the rural population declined from 59 percent in 1875 to 33 percent in 1933, while the urban population rose during the same period from 41 to 67 percent.

The cities received their principle additions from the rural areas of the German east. From East Prussia alone about $\frac{3}{4}$ of a million migrated to the industrial west. The consequence of this population movement east is, that in the eastern regions of the Reich, less than 70 persons on the average live on a square kilometer of land, while in Saxony 311, and in Westphalia 222 persons crowd together on the same space. The flight from the land thus became a national danger. For it is right here in the east that the flood of Slavic peoples with a very high birth rate surges against our frontiers. The last century has shown us, with the example of West Prussia and Posen, what kind of a fate threatens an under-populated region.

This unbalanced distribution of the population had economic disadvantages as well. The overemphasis on industrialization made the German Reich always more and more dependent upon foreign countries in the matter of raw materials. Soon the feeding of our people was only possible with the help of large imports of foodstuffs. The whole economic structure became so susceptible to crises, that the slightest fluctuations were accompanied by grave dangers.

The National Socialist state has clearly recognized the dangers resulting from overpopulation and an unbalanced distribution of the population, and has straightway undertaken remedial measures. The National Agency for Territorial Research investigates and prepares measures for bringing about a better distribution of settlements. The most important plans thus far are those dealing with the depopulation of the metropolitan cities, the homesteading program in the east, industrial planning, and in general, the fostering of an economic structure capable of withstanding crisis. The following chapter tells how the security of our food supplies and the provision of sufficient raw materials are on the way to being realized.

XII

THE SOIL AS A SOURCE OF FOOD

The first necessity of all living things is food. If there is no possibility of satisfying this need, life cannot go on. Man also is subject to this law of life. From his first day he must be fed by the gifts of the earth, fruits of the field, and the flesh of animals. Vegetation and animal life are in turn dependent upon the nature of the soil and climate. The soil, which supplies food for a people, has, therefore, the greatest economic significance for men.

The quality of the soil in the German Reich is not equally good everywhere. A large part of the German Reich is covered with sandy, marshy, and rocky soil. The main part of this rather unfruitful soil comprises the non-arable mountain ranges and the north German plains once covered with ice. Only a proportionately small region has very good soil. It is distributed in the main along the lower courses of the German rivers (Rhine, Oder, Vistula), in south Westphalia, along the borders of Hanover, around the bays and inlets of Saxony, the Rhine basin, in Württemberg, lower Bavaria, and the Rhine-Main region, as well as the southern parts of Thuringia and middle Silesia.

Nor is the climate equally good everywhere in the German Reich. The mildest weather prevails along the Rhine, since warm air currents from the Mediterranean penetrate Germany through the doorway between the Alps and the Vosges mountains. Along the coast, a moderate, seasonable climate prevails, because the sea brings about a balance of temperature and humidity. The farther the land is from the coast, the more extreme the climate. Hot summers and cold winters in the eastern sections allow only a comparatively short growing period. Because of these influences of soil and climate, the productiveness of the different farming areas in Germany varies greatly.

In accordance with its position on the earth, the German territory belongs within the great forest zone, which stretches over the north of Europe, Asia, and North America. Originally, therefore, Germany was also covered by a more or less dense forest. But now, the encroachment of man has pressed the woodlands back to their present confines and opened up soil for cultivation.

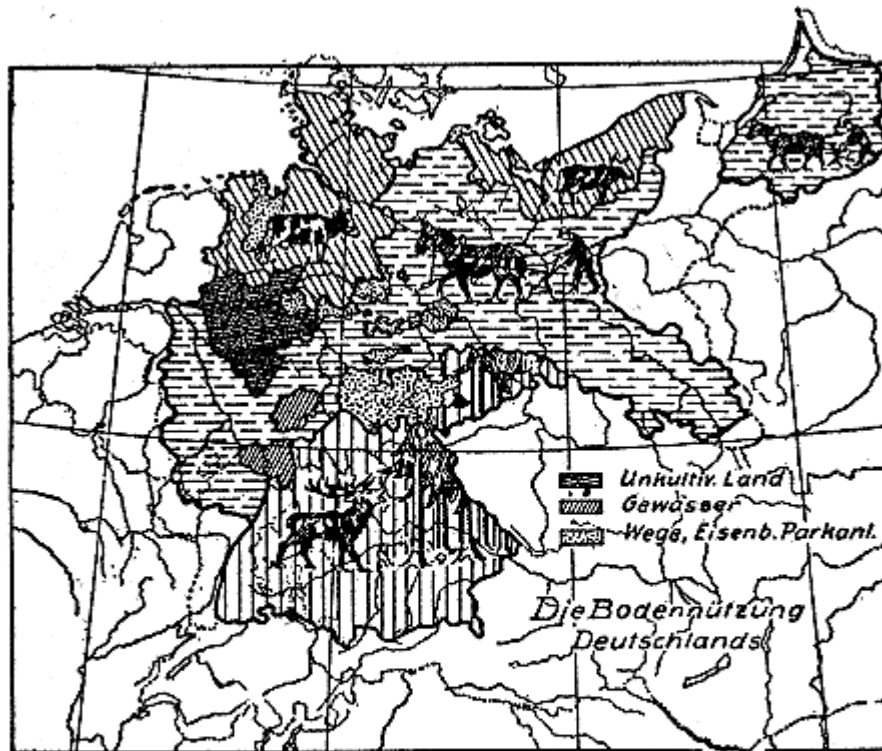
From time immemorial, men have not only gathered the products of German soil, but have regularly farmed it. The Norsemen of the early Stone Age cultivated twelve different kinds of grain. They raised fruit, flax, and many kinds of vegetables. With the exception of poultry, they had all our domestic animals. The Germans went on from this beginning to develop husbandry and cattle raising. They were a settled peasant folk who worked the soil without stint. When they came into contact with the Romans, their agrarian culture was already so high that the southern people took over from them, among other things, the wheel

plow and the cultivation of rye. It was neither the Romans nor even the monks who introduced farming into Germany. During the Middle Ages in Germany, the transformation of the original soil into land for agricultural purposes began on an even larger scale. Forests were cleared, moors and marshes irrigated, and dams built to prevent the overflow of sea and river. This work has been continued down through the centuries. It is only necessary to recall the work of cultivation of Frederick the Great in Oderbruch and his homesteading activities in the rest of the German east. This work, even today, has not yet come to a halt. The Labor Service continues to win and make land for the German farmers. So by persistent work, the original land of nature became that kind of cultivated farmland which gives the central European space- its marked German imprint.

Since 1919, the political territory of the German Reich has extended over an area of 472,000 square kilometers. Only a part of it is used for agricultural purposes. For more than a fourth of Germany's soil is covered with forests. About 5 percent of the German soil is taken for dwelling purposes, for streets, railroads, and parks and 2 percent is covered with water, and 4 percent of the German soil is wilderness. The remaining two-thirds (around 312,000 square kilometers) is left for agriculture. If the way in which the soil is used is presented comparatively by Länder and provincial areas, the results are as follows: Farming includes an area as large as the provinces of Rhineland, Hesse-Nassau, Saxony, and Brandenburg, together with Grensmark, Silesia, East Prussia, and Mecklenburg. Meadows and pasturelands are as great as the area of Hanover, Schleswig-Holstein, and Pomerania. German forests extend over an area as large as all of Württemberg, Baden, and Bavaria, and the amount of wasteland is as large as a whole province the size of Westphalia.

In farming, a variety of plants is cultivated, each according to the climatic conditions and the productiveness of the soil in the individual German districts. Rye thrives best on the barren, sandy soil of North Germany and in the cool, mountain regions. Wheat prefers the better soil of the hilly slopes in central Germany, the heavy, marshy soil along the Elbe and Vistula, and the loose soil of Silesia. Oats are better adapted to the niggardly soil of northwestern Germany. Sugar beets are raised principally on the nutritive soil in Silesia and in the foothills of the mountains in central Germany. The potato has spread out over all Germany, but is raised especially in the central and eastern parts of the north German lowlands, and on the mountains along the Rhine. Fodder in large amounts exists only in East Prussia, Saxony, Thuringia, and southern Germany. Truck farming is carried on principally in the vicinity of large cities. In addition, there are rather large areas devoted to truck farming in Saxony, Thuringia, Holstein, and the Rhine valley. The only vineyards today are along the Rhine and its tributaries (Mosel, Saar, Nahe, Neckar, and Main), comprising nearly 10 percent of the agricultural area.

In this region, a great deal of fine fruit is also cultivated. Animal husbandry provides the German people with meat, fats, dairy products, and eggs. Cattle raising is carried on primarily in regions along the northern coast of Germany, in the Alps and its foothills, while horse breeding takes place in East Prussia, Hanover, Bavaria and Brandenburg. Hog and sheep raising go on mainly in northern and central Germany. The principal regions of poultry farming are Pomerania and central Germany.






-  Uncultivated land
-  Flooded areas
-  Roads, railroads, parks

CHART 27.—Use of the Soil in the German Reich

The German Reich is the most important producer of oats in Europe. And it also produces a fourth of the world's rye. In spite of the increased consumption of sugar since the War, German sugar production is still greater than the domestic needs. Rye, oats, and sugar beets were formerly exported therefore. All remaining agricultural products cover, however, only a part of Germany's requirements. The German Reich could assure the feeding of its population only by means of imports. During the preceding century as well as during the last decades those in responsible positions have faced this fact without concern. They have neglected German agriculture because of cheaper foreign prices. Therefore, the basis for feeding our thickly populated Reich was destroyed. The experiences of the World War have taught us, in this regard, that the basis for

feeding the German people must not be looked for abroad. For as sacrifices to the enemy blockade, 88,000 undernourished women, children, and old men died in 1915; 122,000 in 1916; 260,000 in 1917; and 294,000 in 1918. We will always experience this fate if we have not assured the feeding of our own people within our own territory.

The Dictate of Versailles by separating and taking away large, surplus agricultural regions in West Prussia, Posen, North Schleswig and in Alsace and by robbing German colonies made the basis for feeding our people even worse. With the loss of the colonies the Reich lost every chance for producing colonial products herself, such as cocoa, tea, coffee, bananas and tropical plants (cocoanuts and citrus fruits) and was made completely dependent upon imports so far as these are concerned. In the regions taken away along the frontiers the Reich lost, along with one eighth of its territory, a yearly production of

5,000,000 tons of grains
11,000,000 tons of potatoes
3,200,000 hogs
2,600,000 head of cattle
790,000 horses
535,000 sheep

In 1914, the German colonies had the following areas devoted to plant husbandry:

42,000 hectares of cocoa palms
5,000 hectares of oil plants
13,200 hectares of cocoa
4,800 hectares of coffee
2,200 hectares of bananas

National Socialism has not remained inactive in face of the present condition of our food supply. It has learned the lessons taught by the World War and has done everything to assure the feeding of our people from its own soil. To this end agriculture had to be rescued from impending ruin first of all. Protection against foreclosures, reduction of the debt burden, and lowering of interest rates served this purpose. Then, by the National Inheritance Law of September 29, 1933, farmers were relieved of the burdens of the capitalistic land law, which treated land as an article of trade. From now on peasant estates are fundamentally non-saleable, non-distrainable, and indivisible. Any further pernicious breaking up of peasant holdings is thereby checked. The Reich Food Estate Law of September 13, 1933 supplied the legal basis for organizing the agricultural estate itself. The farming population, broken up into many hundreds of organizations, associations, and groups was brought together into one great front and transformed into a mobilized instrument of National Socialist agrarian policy. By the same law, a comprehensive system for regulating markets was also set up which assured the sale of agricultural products and provided an economically just price for them.

Therefore, the most important requisites for the work of reconstruction in the sphere of feeding a population were created. The Reich Peasant Leader could now issue the call for the battle of production, which he did at the second Reich Peasant Day in Goslar in 1934. This battle should guarantee for us, in addition to the military independence which we have again won, an independence so far as Food supplies are concerned and free us so far as possible from the necessity of importing foodstuffs from abroad. Since it is actually impossible to reduce the consumption of foodstuffs, everything hinges on our ability to increase our domestic production of food supplies to equal the need.

The most effective methods of doing so are first: enlarging agriculturally usable areas; second, increasing the productivity of existing farms; third, reducing waste and destruction of agricultural products; and finally, cultivating needed products which have up to this time not been produced at all, or not in sufficient quantities.

The extension of agriculturally usable areas is being realized by Cultivation and Land reclamation. From 1933 to 1936, the Office of Land Cultivation cultivated an area of 1,500,000,000 hectares with the help of official subventions and credits. One assumes an average increase in yield of 20 per cent, so this signifies a winning of 300,000 hectares of new land, whereas from 1929 to 1932, using the same method of reckoning, only a winning of 85,000 hectares of new land resulted. The accomplishments in the field of land cultivation, however, evidence only a beginning. During succeeding years, the work will be continued and should, as the following presentation shows, make possible the recovery of about 6,500,000 hectares.

<i>Work in Prospect</i>	<i>Number of Hectares</i>	<i>Improvement in Percent</i>	<i>Corresponding New Land Area</i>
Cultivation of waste land and more	2,500,000	80	2,000,000
Draining green land	3,500,000	30	1,050,000
Draining fields	4,000,000	30	1,200,000
Grading	3,700,000	25	925,000
Irrigation	3,500,000	20	700,000
Ditching	1,000,000	30	330,000
Rotation Improvement	450,000	20	90,000
Flood reclamation	300,000	30	90,000
New land on the coast	50,000	100	50,000
Marling	400,000	20	80,000

The principal agency for carrying out the work of land rehabilitation is the National Labor Service. Besides numerous smaller reclamation undertakings it is, for the time being, at work on 30 large projects, which alone comprise an area of 600,000 hectares.

Agricultural Expenses for Fertilizer

1932-33	522 million R M
1933-34	567
1934-35	626
1935-36	723

Agricultural Expenses for Machines and Tools

1932-33	138 million R M
1933-34	177
1934-35	234
1935-36	327

Agricultural Outlays for

<i>Dwellings and Business Structures</i>	<i>Maintenance of Buildings</i>	<i>Maintenance of Plant Equipment</i>
1932-33 ...157 million R M	203 million R M	475 million R M
1933-34 ...181	217	514
1934-35 ...196	228	581
1935-36 ...190	225	697

The effort to diminish the waste and destruction of agricultural products expresses itself, among other things, in the erection of silos.

	<i>Number of Silos</i>	<i>Contents</i>
1918- 32	30,000	800,000 cu. Meters
1933	20,000	500,000
1934	35,000	1,000,000
1935	68,000	1,600,000

The efforts of the German farmer are also observable in an increase in the area of cultivation for those agricultural products, the lack of which for feeding our people is felt especially. Above all the domestic production of fats and meats is still far behind the consumption. The reason for that is that up until now the cultivation of fodder as well as of oil fruits has been completely neglected. However, the production battle has brought about a real change along this line too.

Increase in Area for the Cultivation of Fodder in Hectares

	<i>Grain</i>	<i>Alfalfa</i>	<i>Green Maize</i>	<i>Sweet Lupine</i>
1933	3,700	315,000		
1934	6,300	318,000	45,600	
1935	15,800	366,000	55,900	12,200
1936	19,300	404,000	59,000	25,000

Increase in Area for the Cultivation of Oil Fruits and Fiber Materials in Hectares

	<i>Rape and Rapeseed</i>	<i>Flax and Hemp</i>
1933	5,103	4,889 211
1934	26,738	8,740 366
1935	47,023	22,276 3,636
1936	51,950	44,082 5,733

Special successes have attended the production battle as it relates to the domestic production of grains. The importation figures declined as follows:

1928-32	1,400,000 tons of imports
1933	436,000
1934	517,000
1935	329,000
1936	49,000

Moreover, the production of fats rose so markedly that the domestic share of the total has risen from 42 percent in 1933 to 49 per cent in 1936. In fact, the domestic production of food-fats rose to 55 percent.

Cattle raising, in consequence of the production battle, has likewise been greatly expanded. The number rose as follows

Sheep from 1933 to 36 about	1,000,000 head, or 29.2 percent
Cattle from 1935 to 36 about	1,200,000 head, or 6.1 percent
Hens from 1935 to 36 about	2,200,000 head, or 2.5 percent
Geese from 1935 to 36 about	402,000 head, or 17.4 percent
Ducks from 1935 to 36 about	133,000 head, or 5.1 percent

The citation of particular results naturally cannot give a complete picture of the success of the production battle. This is expressed much more clearly in the marked decline in our imports of agricultural products. In the years 1928-32 we Imported on the average yearly, three million R M worth of such products while the imports in 1936 amounted to only 1,500,000 R M. The average yearly domestic production rose from 74 percent in 1928-32, to 83 percent in 1936.

The proportion of domestic production to total consumption of agricultural products is distributed as follows:

Bread grains (rye and wheat), potatoes, sugar, pastry ingredients, grits, hulled barley, oatmeal, sago, etc., beer (malt barley), coarse vegetables, such as white cabbage, savoy cabbage, carrots, turnips, and the like, as well as asparagus, celery, horseradish, plums, cherries, veal lamb, goat meat, horse flesh, milk to drink, fresh water fish 95-100%

Meat as a whole, vegetables as a whole (including red cabbage, green peas, spinach, lettuce) pears.....	90-94%
Eggs, honey, fruit as a whole (including apples) green	
Beans, onions	80-89%
Dairy products as a whole, fowl, cucumbers	90%
Butter and cheese	75-80%
Fish	70%
Grease and bacon, berries, cauliflower, tomatoes.....	60-69%
Fats as a whole	50-55%
Apricots, peaches	40-49%
Nuts	30-39%
Citrus fruits as a whole	20-29%
Margarine	5-10%

This presentation shows that we are still dependent upon imports for some important foodstuffs. Within the scope of the Four Year Plan, efforts to increase still further the domestic production will be extended. The most important measures are:

1. Strengthening of land reclamation within the program of land cultivation,
2. Reduction in the price of fertilizer,
3. Speeding up the unification of diversified landholdings,
4. Government aid for building manure tanks and sunken pits,
5. Raising the prices for rye and early potatoes,
6. Reducing the prices for seed potatoes thru government aid,
7. Government aid for breaking up meadows and fencing in meadows and pastures,
8. Short term credits for construction purposes,
9. Government aid for building dwellings for land workers,
10. Build up of economic advisory services,

These government subventions obligate the German farmers, but not less so than the German consumer, for the greatest efforts can only be fruitful, naturally, if they are supported by German comrades in every possible way. It is the public duty of every German, for the sake of attaining the goal, which is being striven for - namely self-sufficiency in food, to cooperate by adapting his needs to those products over which Germany exercises control in the fullest measure:

From the Economic Point of View It Is Desirable to have:

A Greater use of

potatoes
sugar, marmalade
skimmed milk
curds
hulled barley, grits
oatmeal
sago
artificial honey
buttermilk
Hartz and Limburger Cheese
native vegetables
fish
mutton
rabbit meat

The Same Use of

bread, bakery products
flour
pork
wild game
fowl
eggs
rice
cocoa
fruit
tropical fruits
peas, beans
lentils
whole milk
dried fruits
honey

Less Use of

beef
veal
butter
grease
bacon
margarine
vegetable oils, fats
buckwheat
millet
imported vegetables
 especially imported
 early vegetables
whole cheese

XIII

THE LAND AS A SUPPORT FOR INDUSTRY

Just as the land gives man home and food, it also supplies him the foundations of industrial life. In natural resources and agricultural products, it provides the basic things out of which every man according to the state of his culture fabricates the needed consumer goods and wares.

The distribution of minerals in Germany is to be explained in terms of their origin. Since they originate in part out of the interior of the earth they can come to the surface only by breaking through the earth's crust, as for example, by forming mountains. For this reason, the presence of ores in Germany is confined primarily to the mountain ranges of central Germany. Even the minerals, which originate from prehistoric, oceanic deposits, are to be found mainly in central Germany, since these oceanic waters extended to the base of these mountain ranges.

The German land is blessed with numerous minerals and raw materials. Long ago, our explorative and industrious forefathers learned how to exploit these minerals and turn them to account. The stone weapons and pottery, clothes and Dwellings of the Norsemen show that even during the early Stone Age, wood and stone, wool, flax, and clay were used as raw materials. Then the Germans made use of metals. They built mines and smelted the ores so obtained into bronze and iron. The handicrafts, which carried the work further, were held in high esteem by them. During the Middle Ages the handicrafts continued to develop. In fact, the entire economic life of this period was determined by the handicrafts. With the rise of natural science and technology industry emerged out of the handicraft stage in consequence of the steady progress during this new period of economic life. With the same talents and capacities as in other spheres German spirit and German work successfully asserted itself in the industrial age. The German worker, technician, and scientist made Germany the leading economic power of the world. About 19 million men are at work today in industry and the handicrafts fabricating German raw materials into consumer goods, which are highly prized, and in demand throughout the world.

The most significant German minerals are coal, salt, and ore. Petroleum is also found in some places.

The mining of hard coal goes on in six large districts - in the Rhine-Westphalian Coal region, the Saar basin, the Aachen basin, in the ore bearing mountain basin near Zwickau, the lower Silesian basin around Waldenburg, and in the upper Silesian basin.

Deposits of soft coal lie principally in the central German regions of Halle, Leipzig, and Kottbus, the west German region of Aachen, and the south German districts of Regensburg and Munich.

While the deposits of hard coal lie close to the frontiers and in case of war are especially endangered, the supplies of soft coal are in a more favorable location from the military point of view. Germany's stores of coal are sufficient for a long time. About 35 percent of the European and 6 percent of the world's supplies are in Germany. Consequently, Germany is the third largest producer of coal in the world. The export trade absorbs a large part of the coal supply. Approximately 88 percent of it is distributed to take care of German power needs. It is consumed not only in its raw state but also as gas, coke, and benzene. In the smelting process, valuable by products emerge, which like tar and ammonia, constitute one of the bases for our chemical industry. Coal is the most important factor in Germany's economic life.



- | | | |
|-------------|-----------|---------------------|
| Hard coal | Soft coal | Calcium - rock salt |
| Iron | Copper | Tin |
| Lead + Zinc | Nickel | Petroleum |

CHART 29.—The Minerals of the German Reich

The German deposits of calcium and rock salt are as significant as coal. They are to be found principally in the province of Saxony and in Anhalt. The entire domestic needs can be covered from our resources and a large part devoted to the demands of the export trade. Rock salt is primarily used for technical purposes, and in manufacturing soda. Table salt is procured from 46 salt works

scattered throughout Germany. Calcium is turned over to the chemical industry, which uses it mainly to manufacture fertilizer, also important by-products emerge, which are further utilized. Before the War, Germany was the only source of supply for calcium. By the dictate of Versailles, the Alsatian deposits fell to France, thereby making a part of the foreign market competitive for us today.

The German ore deposits occupy third place. They are: Iron and manganese in Siegerland, the Lahn-Dill district near Vögelberg in southern Bavaria, near Salzgitter, and more recently in the Weser Mountains, in upper Franconia and in the Riesengebirge. Copper ores are extracted near Mansfeld, Goslar and in some small pits in the Rhineland and the Riesengebirge. There are sulphur deposits in Weggen on the Lenne.

Lead is mined in Upper Silesia, along the lower course of the Lahn, near Koln and Aachen, zinc in the northern Harz Mountains, and nickel in Saxon Oberlausitz, and near Frankenstein in Silesia.

The supplies of all these ores do not by any means meet the German requirements. Ninety percent of the iron and copper ore requirements must be imported, while almost all the remaining ores come from abroad. A fourth of Germany's sulphur requirements are taken care of at home.

Gold and silver are also obtained in very small quantities in Germany: Gold from the arsenic deposits of Reichenstein in Silesia, silver as a by-product in the copper mines of Mansfeld. By far the largest part of these precious metals is imported.

Finally, consideration must be given to Germany's supply of petroleum. The largest centers of operating at present are in Hanover and Thuringia. They provide, however, only 10 percent of Germany's requirements. Therefore, new sources are now being tapped in Rhinegraben, along the Tegernsee, and near Passau. Germany suffered irretrievable loss by having Alsace taken away, since the most productive German supplies were found there in the oil fields of Pechelbronn.

As far as plant and animal raw stuffs (flax, hemp, wool, and skins) are concerned, Germany has no domestic production worthy of the name, in consequence of neglect in this sphere. Attempts are now being made to increase the production of these raw materials also, although agricultural land must be used primarily to insure German independence in food. The textile and leather industries, which make use of these raw materials, are, in large part dependent upon imports. Even wood must be imported, since it is used so extensively that the large forests of Germany could supply sufficient quantities only in case of irresponsible robbing of the woodlands.

If one compares the domestic supply of raw materials with the use in industry

and the handicrafts in 1935 one obtains the following picture of imports and exports:

German Exports of Raw Materials 1935

Hard Coal, coke	279.0 million R M
Salt and calcium	52.6
Nitrogen fertilizer	43.1

Total.....	374.7

In contrast, the imports of the most important raw materials for the year 1935 were as follows:

Textile raw materials (fiber and yarn)	849.2 million R M
Ores and metals	430.9
Wood and cellulose	226.7
Hides, leather, felt	185.6
Mineral oils (benzene)	178.1
India rubber	45.5
Mineral phosphates	35.0
Other raw materials	259.2

Total.....	2.230.2

These figures indicate that Germany must import about 45% of the raw materials used in German Industry. Foreign countries can at any time therefore exercise an economic pressure on Germany. To this end, Germany was quite consciously forced into its present raw material situation, in that she was deprived of important sources of raw materials by having territory taken away and being robbed of colonies in the Versailles treaty.

Because of the loss of Alsace-Lorraine and Upper Silesia, the Reich lost:

- 80 percent of her iron supplies
- 70 percent of her zinc deposits
- 64 percent Thomas meal production
- 41 percent lead supplies
- 26 percent hard coal supplies
- 26 percent calcium production
- 10 percent standing timber
- 10 percent wool production
- and important petroleum resources.

Therefore, it is evident that Germany could save millions of R M, which must now be used to pay the cost of importing raw materials, if she had not been deprived of her best ore pits. The perpetrators of the Versailles diktat have not been

satisfied, however, with this theft; in addition they have taken away Germany's colonies from her, and thereby barred access to all tropical and colonial raw stuffs. In the African pos-sessions alone Germany was deprived of:

52,400 hectares of rubber plants
13,000 hectares of cotton plants
554,000 head of sheep
722,000 head of cattle and goats

Moreover, in our former colonies there are supplies of gold, diamonds, tin, copper, lead, and mineral phosphates, which can cover a good part of our present imports of these raw materials. When the colonies were stolen from Germany they were just at the beginning of their development. The mandate powers today possess enormous colonial empires and yet by no means make productive use of them. The opening up of the former German colonies is partly delayed on purpose, since they appear only as competitors of their older colonies. Germany could, therefore, by more intensive cultivation obtain greater results than the mandate powers do today out of our former colonies. In the year 1935, one could see on the export list of the old German colonies:

Textile raw stuffs: cotton, sisal hemp, and kapok;
Ores: lead, copper, tin;
Wood: tanning bark and hardwood;
Hides and pelts;
India rubber and phosphates and finally
Gold and diamonds.

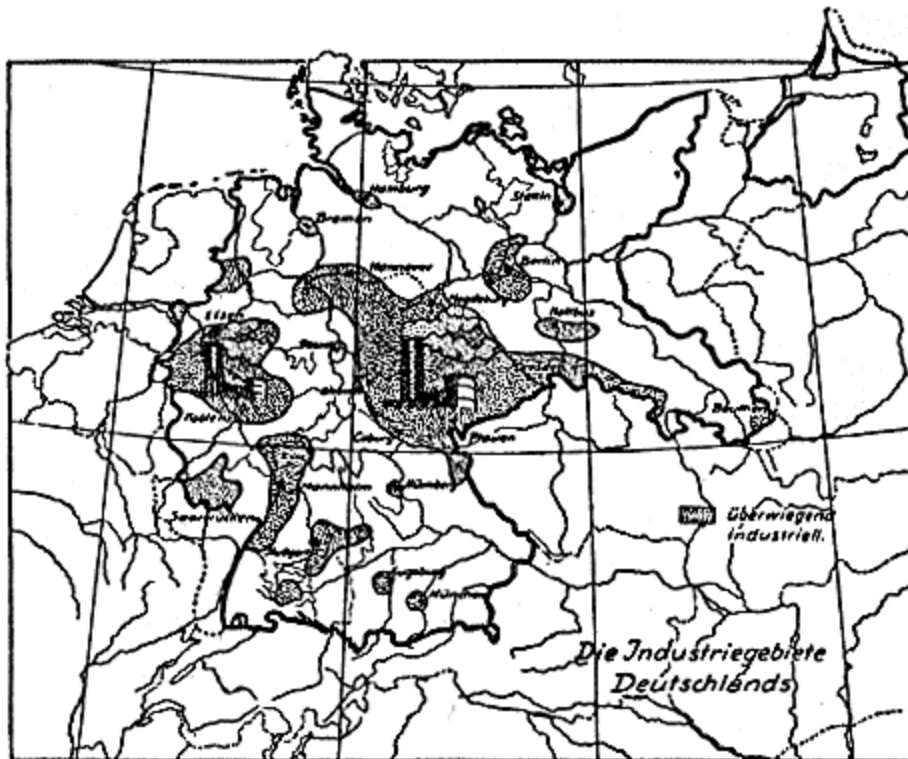
All these are products, which head the list of German imports of raw material. To obviate our scarcity of raw materials the return of our former colonies is absolutely necessary. The Leader has emphasized repeatedly that Germany, as a great industrial country can never renounce its colonies.

Germany would in its present strained condition, gladly and willingly buy from abroad the raw materials, which we lack if a sufficient possibility were given for doing so. Foreign countries, however, demand payment in foreign currency. The only way we can obtain foreign money is by exporting German goods. In a senseless manner, the countries with raw materials shut out German imports, isolate themselves in their great economic enclaves, and play in part the Jewish boycott game. Our exports have shrunk, therefore in exactly the ratio—and the same ratio also applies to our supply of foreign exchange—that the National Socialist economic revival has increased our need for raw materials.

The possibility of importing and our need for raw materials develops, therefore, along exactly opposite lines. For that reason, the Germany economy, — industry and handicrafts, — finds itself in very serious difficulties. If, therefore, German industry is to put all German workers back to work again and raise the production of goods to the point of doing away with German poverty, extraordinary measure

are necessary in order to create sufficient supplies of raw materials. The Leader has, for this reason, announced the Four Year Plan, which is to free the German Reich from necessity of importing raw materials.

The most pressing task of the Four Year Plan is to assure a sufficient domestic production of textiles. For on the one hand textile raw materials, which account for more than a third of the total imports of raw materials, are the heaviest burden on our foreign trade; on the other, the largest number of workers, proportionately, are at work in the textile and related industries. In 1933, every sixth person employed in industry and the handicrafts was at work in the textile business. The technical and scientific preparations for building up a domestic foundation of textile raw materials have already been in process longer and have gone farthest. Here the Four Year Plan will be able to show the quickest and most positive results.



■ Overwhelmingly industrial

CHART 30.—The Industrial Regions of the German Reich

Even now, artificial silk can be produced in unlimited quantities out of German raw materials (wood). By obtaining cell-wool from short fibered leaf woods, it is possible for us to reduce enormously, by means of domestic production, the importation of textile raw materials, especially the importation of wool and cotton. During the coming years, an even greater progress in this field is to be expected. The hard fibers too, like jute, hemp, etc., can now be supplied to a certain extent

by the use of wood products. Even if wood must be imported in large part, the amount of money, which is used for this purpose, is actually far less than that needed for importing textile raw materials themselves. In case attempts should succeed, such as those on the Rhine and in the Taunus lead one to hope, to adapt to our climate a fiber plant, the Yucca, coming from Central America, then the independence of the German textile industry would be in sight.

Ores and metals occupy second place on the list of imported raw materials. They make up about one fifth of all imports. To reduce imports of metals and ores the greatest of all efforts within the scope of the Four Year Plan are being made. The assurance of a necessary supply of ores and metals is especially important since they have a high significance in defense policy.

In order to make the German Reich as independent as possible from imports of ores and metals, the most varied paths are being followed. In the first place, German land is being searched for new ore deposits. Work is being done to find new methods of exploiting and smelting to make possible the utilization of already known but "poor" ore deposits and make them pay. Instead of heavy metals, light metals derived from German raw materials (Aluminum and Manganese) are used wherever possible. Moreover, non-metallic materials (artificially hard pressed) are finding extensive use in place of metals. Finally, our domestic stores of metals are being kept intact by salvaging and using scrap metals and those that have been discarded.

We shall succeed by these measures in producing to a satisfying extent many ores (zinc, lead) ourselves. For all other ores, this procedure must succeed in bringing about noticeable reduction in imports.

The efforts to realize self-sufficiency, in the case of rubber and mineral oils, have progressed the farthest. In fact, we have been successful in producing from German raw materials, namely coke, and coal, a product, Buna, superior to natural rubber. This product can be dealt with and used exactly like natural rubber, and is superior to it in its ability to withstand chemical, its reaction to oil and benzene, in its greater ability to stand up under heat and age, and in its much greater wearing qualities. Since Buna is already being produced in large quantities and since, within the scope of the Four Year Plan, the production will be increased by extending the number of plants for Buna productions about four fold, every need which may arise in Germany will easily be taken care of.

Germany's domestic production of petroleum amounts to only 10% of her requirements. Further successful borings even, such as those being drilled everywhere in Germany, cannot within conceivable time produce sufficient quantities. Nevertheless, the chemical industry has also succeeded here by processes of evaporation and carburization in producing gasoline and oils out of our adequate supplies of existing raw materials such as: hard coal, soft

coal, oil shale and wood. Tireless work is being done to better and cheapen these manufacturing processes in order that the production of gasoline and oils out of German raw materials will soon be an accomplished fact.

Excellent preparatory work is also being done for the domestic production of the remaining but proportionately small number of import items. In the case of sponges, tanbark, lampblack, sulphur, cork, paraffin, wax, etc., it has been possible to lower imports noticeably during the last few years. Further progress within the scope of the Four Year Plan toward self-sufficiency as to these items is also being made. In all other spheres of raw material production, the struggle for self-sufficiency and freedom from foreign countries is going on with the same zeal and fixed purpose. Great successes have already been realized by Germany. The Four Year Plan will continue to accelerate this succession of victories. German spirit and German work, science, and practice will give back to Germany, now that she has regained her military freedom, her economic freedom also.

It must be obvious to every German comrade that if he supports these efforts by using Germany's own products, then the slogan will soon be fulfilled:

German Work out of German Raw Materials!

Necronomicon

Postby HP Mageson666 » Tue Sep 04, 2018 3:02 pm

Necronomicon

This is an answer I gave to this question on a thread discussion.

Lovecraft received a copy of this book from a friend of his who was in the occult world. He wrote about this in his letters. Lovecraft had a personal occult library. He then used this book in his own mythos. This book was on the list of banned books by the Catholic Church going back hundreds of years. John Dee is the one who translated it and put it back into use again. That is why the title of it is in Latin this was the universal educated language of the time.

This was around the time of a major occult wave of information in Europe. The famous French occultist, Flamel wrote about how he brought a book off a young Jewish man. Flamel had to travel to Spain to find a translator. The book was written in ancient Chaldean. This was in the 14th century. The book itself was ancient not written in paper but in treated wood pages to last forever. Does it make sense another book that had Chaldean sources could exist.... Note the Mad Arab and such. Much of the alchemical works in Europe all came from Arab sources thought Spain. Some authors seemed to have added to things later on. But all the sigils and names of the Sumerian Gods are real. Its a book on alchemy. The world didn't start to even have a knowledge of Sumerian Gods till the start of the 20th century with books like "Bible and Babel" wrote by a German archeologist this is when they started to be able to translate tablets. Yet this book has total list of all the Sumerian deities and its centuries old.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Top](#)

Neo Paganism An Answer

by HP Mageson666 » Thu Jul 25, 2019

“ Sinistra wrote:

So why does neopaganism have absolutely nothing to do with actual spiritual divine culture ? Let's find out !

I was having a conversation with an SS that pointed out to me that in her mind even Rome and ancient Greece were not real pagan cultures because it was all corrupted, and that Egypt and Sumeria were the only real cultures after Atlantis... and that even late Egypt was very corrupted:

We only have around from what the Church Fathers themselves bragged in their day after they wiped out the Pagan culture, around one percent they allowed because they altered it to conform to Christian propaganda. Aristotle is an example he had numerous works but we only have basic foot notes that went through the Churches hands after the Church destroyed all his major work. This corrupt remnant was then used to conform to the Churches cosmology. Its not these cultures were corrupted its that they were destroyed and the information that was left of them was corrupted by the enemy.

We now have more information from various sources including texts that survived despite the Church and started to make their way into Europe openly in the Renaissance. These texts allow us more of a understanding of the culture of the Pagan Roman Empire. The work on Apollonius of Tyana by Philostratus for the Empresses Julia Domna, which shows how important this work was. When this book was published again back into society in the 19th century the Church tried to have it removed from print. Apollonius was a Pythagorean who from the book had advanced Siddhi's and obtained the ascended state. He travelled the Roman Empire teaching spiritual knowledge of the Pythagoreans. Some of his life is allegory, but from other surviving texts he might have existed given the statements of the Roman Emperor Aurelian and Porphyry himself stated in his work Against The Christians, that Apollonius was a greater magician then Jesus ever was. And the Roman Aristocrat, Hierocles who was one of the members of the government that helped pass the law to get Christians banned from the government, and worked to stop the Christian subversion, mentions Apollonius as a famous spiritual being against the Christians as well. It seems the Pythagorean schools formed a strong opposition to Christianity.

The goal of the Greek Philosophers was in their title, Philo "Lover" of Sophia "Wisdom" the Greeks taught the spiritual system of Soma Sophia or the Body of Wisdom which was the Magnum Opus. The Lover of Sophia is one who has united their soul by the serpent power. The Hermetic philosophers the Pythagoreans stated they were spiritual physicians who took the philosophical Mercury daily to cure the effects of old age, illness and bad fortune. This is relating to the transformation of the soul, the Mercury is the energies of the serpent power that transmute the elements into their perfect substance and finish the Magnum Opus. We see the example of a Pythagorean with Apollonius. Some of this survived in Plato's work the Timaeus, where the serpent system is talked about along with practice to awaken such.

We also have the knowledge of what the Egyptian religion was about from translated Egyptian texts found by archeologists.

An example:

"Wadjet comes to you in the form of the Serpent Goddess to anoint you on your head. She is the mistress of fire.

She is also the double goddess Wadjet and Nekhebit. They rise up to our head through the left side and through the west right side also and shine there on top of your head. Not with words [in silence, stillness] they rise to the top of your head encompassing all time, as they do for their father Ra. They speak to you from within and illumine those becoming venerable Blessed Spirits.

It is they who give souls perfection, as they work their way, up to the brow, to their dwelling place on the brow, which is their throne.

They firmly establish themselves on your brow as they do on Ra's brow. Not leaving, taking away the enlightenment, they stay there for you forever." [1]

It's openly describing raising the Kundalini serpent.

Source

The Serpent Power, Dr Muata Ashby [1]

Neptune and Hallucinogenic Drugs

High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Greetings to all our People and Satanic Comrades.

To be clear before I start this, I am talking about illegal, hallucinogenic drugs, and NOT legit drugs that help you out in your health or anything like that. There are good and bad drugs. I am focused on the negative, hallucinogenic, crap drugs. I have written a similar post before as well on the matter, but it seems to need a re-hash.

Everyday in the groups there are many people who are coming off this time consuming, and gladly worthless habit of drugs. As all of you here know, some by experience, some blessed to have never gone close to this garbage but by deducing experience from others, that its a literal useless chore, that can turn to a deadly one. Most people in this world see by mere physicality and they are spiritually blind. This makes them easy subjects for everything.

Every natal chart has a Natal Neptune. Neptune is the planet of real deep meditation, transcendental states, spirituality, spiritual creativity and the list goes on. All of you that know about meditation, you know about Natal charts, and how certain influences present themselves in the physical realm. The Natal Chart is like a code and map for the Soul. In plain words, one has a good natal chart for health, this manifests in good physical and/or mental health, and the list goes. However the influences are not always so 'clearly' imprinted as in this case, as the body is immediate, while Neptune is more like relating to the higher octaves of existence.

In our present day societies, there is no spirituality. When Neptune transits would strike someone, one starts feeling more 'frail' and dissolved. Due to the fact the enemy has blocked entirely the physical realm from any such 'positive' materialization for outlet of these energies, in most people this manifests into drugs, self-undoing, diseases that are underlying and so forth.

When these transits kick in in certain places, one starts having a growing need to 'transcend' their present state of spiritual evolution. Others have it inherently (shows in the natal chart), and in most cases, these people end up destroyed or in heavy drug using and the list goes. In rare cases, we have musical and art geniuses, but this most of the time comes with hallucinogens as well. Like all drives, these can be misdirected and made into a disaster, or made into make one special and a supreme

being. So the closer thing that is 'physical' and exists in this realm of Neptune, is either art (The enemy heavily attacks this to rob its power and degenerate it to monkey level), games (those that deal with the imaginative part of the mind), or drugs.

Like when one is so thirsty and they will drink any water that is presented to them (even water filled with mud let's say), so is the case with people who are spiritually thirsty. So instead of going to a Temple and doing real spiritual practice of transcendence, a lot of people buy the trick that with a magick pill or snort they are going to become something so extreme. Quickly the dream crashes, and one finds out the water was fake, dirty and putrid, many times leading to monetary, time waste, life waste, and all sorts of disasters. The more this fake water is drunk, the more the mind and the body become thirstier, and the more it is craved.

Now when it comes to transcendental states, all meditation masters, or even those who are even at intermediate or beginner levels, they know these 'highs' to be a joke. They are in fact a time waste. If the time and money went elsewhere, one in 6 months would transform into a new entity entirely. There is however heavy enemy magick, propaganda, and like with anything else, false advertising, to make the drug illusion seem as plausible. This is no different than the over-sexualization of everything, and how the enemy makes things that are very small seem giant. This is to misdirect the people and the enemy does this on purpose to create unhappy, easily controllable individuals.

In order to de-mystify drugs, let's relate what they finally do. In fact, they do nothing for your soul, other than create mild to extreme disharmony, to completely deplete it of its energy reserves, plus many other things. It's impossible to write what every drug does, but I can relate a few to let people know. The Soul is connected to the body, and there is an intermediate medium that connects them.

This is like an information carrier and nothing more, so that the one can communicate with the other. Drugs and anything that is physical, does in fact only affect your physical body, and this just sends a different type of information at your Soul. Like a pain killer, the pain is there, but its hidden from your consciousness. Drugs just force reactions out of your system, and your body in order to deal with them, revolts. Due to people experiencing consistent boredom, fear, anxiety, and many other things that come from a debilitated mind, hallucinogens also come as a 'magick' solution no different than Rabbi Jesus who will save your soul with you doing nothing.

In plain, the source of happiness and uplifting is the SOUL. The physical body and a lower astral aspect of it, is what is 'messed up' by drugs. This is the body that is responsible of holding in the Soul and keeping it attached to the living creature. The 'high' of each drug actually forces a reaction into these lower bodies, while the Soul remains unaffected by anything but the information. For instance, one's aura may grow in a fight or flight response. Reincarnation again forces someone to seek the

fake, not the True, and this over the lifetimes wards down the Soul towards extinction and weakness. This is serious.

Pineal meditation and the 3rd eye can save your existence. The Egyptians did not joke when they said the SAT (notice, SATAN) eye, is actually the lifesaver of the consciousness in itself. With this you will be able to see and never go blind. What's best? Nature will crown you with bliss and mental acuity and splendor for opening her gift to you. This will also balance you out, harmonize you, and with more or less persistence, all illusions about yourself will start dispelling. For instance many people go to drugs because they think they are not confident, but in fact this is a self imposed obstacle. You don't need to be a rocket scientist to find a decent mate or anything.

Now, if this is done all the time, it wears someone's body down. The same is for drugs. They are at best useless, because in fact they don't provide anything plausible, or for any long period of time. Except of a wrecked life or further hatred and disbelief in one's self. Meditation and the things you will train yourself, will remain with you forever though, even if temporarily shrouded by your consciousness etc. These are going into the Immortal Soul.

Let's take for example someone whose brain is stuck over the fact they have 'anxiety'. They may just be needing 5 minutes to sit down, and just learn relaxation, to banish it. It's not always serious. Sometimes the physical body freaks out on its own, because being a biological entity, it has its own rules of understanding things. One needs to befriend the body and to guide it to the right direction. Here where the strong man imposes will directly from their soul, the weak man adds relaxants and hallucinogens. One becomes stronger, the other weaker. You will be with yourself for all eternity. You need to be on the good side with yourself, as you will never escape from yourself.

In plain, it's a wastage, and this goes down at the Soul not as a successful and happy attempt to come in terms with it (so that one gets 'blessed' from it) but in fact as a miserable attempt to hack into it. As thus, there is punishment for this, in the form of consequences for stupidity. It can be in the form of a come-down and craving, to a complete destruction of the Soul and life. I know it may be bizarre, but this is how it works, and nature works in her own patterns.

When push comes to shove, not only Rabbi Jesus is ineffective, but one realizes this dupe has been destroying their life. In the same way, the drugs produce false and fake euphoria, which many people KNOW its false and harmful, especially at the first times when they do these. The body and the mind do reject these as false, because same as the conscious mind, they KNOW these are false. Can you blame them? Your body is in fact going under intrusion and attack when you do these things. Don't expect it to help you in anyway.

The tendencies to do drugs and 'recreational' stuff is just your Soul asking you to work on it. Since people do not know how, the only alternative (the enemy heavily created these for a reason) is to get down that route due to lack of knowledge. Of course, the jews steal your shekels slowly, while they destroy you gradually in a rollercoaster ride with Rabbi Shekelstein on the back-cart. Now with the increase of the past-forcibly (((removed))) spiritual knowledge in the public, the enemy of course tries to somehow "tie them together" (this is the Hegelian Synthesis of the Jews: Right+Wrong = Wrong) and lastly, they are trying to keep the practitioners who don't buy into this crap in watered down spirituality. The next level of take-off is Satanism.

The states of consistent and extreme euphoria, confidence, and all these transcendental states that all humans have hardwired somewhere as "existing" (this is what leads them to seek these in the first place) are reserved for those who work their Soul and Spirit, and also their physical body, and maintain a healthy mind that is under control. Expectation created by harry potter and television are not included. You can get high all the time, for free. People will literally think you are stoned, and compared to these so called rotting experiences many have, you will be filled with life, health, vibrancy, you will be a human magnet of positivity, and if you fight your battle against natural and jewish decay for long enough, you will be crowned victorious. Everyone starts on a different level, and we have explained these factors, but everyone will eventually get there.

For those who think they can 'hack' their way through, they will be very disappointed, and feeling stupid for all these years and wastage of themselves. The enemy thinks they have won at this point as the first thing to drain aside anything else is self-confidence and the ability to believe in one's self etc. So this reinforces exactly what lead someone down the bad routes in the first place. One has to cut it off, and if they don't find the way, please seek medical help. Its not disgraceful or weakness. What is disgraceful is know the facts and disregard this anyway.

Lastly, for the goblins and liars that overexaggerate (mostly the dealers and other failed ones who lead others into drugs - many of them are jewish), that claim of amazing feelings, living the amazing life and the list goes, open your 3rd eye and nothing will be hidden from you. You will see them for what they are. Behind the fake masks of cocaine love for Jewsus Krayst, there are bleeding souls, rotting bodies, minds plagued by unending distress, fear and terror, or just emptiness. In fact, this is what leads all Satanic Souls away from this mess in the first place. In plain, hypocrisy.

As to not sound like a retarded 'ascend-tardianism' or some stuff, what this means, is that all bodies have to be brought in proportion, alignment, harmony. Healthy mind, healthy physical body, healthy Soul, working in a harmonious manner. This is the generator of constant bliss and elevation. Find out what needs to be worked, and work it.

I am sure thousands of people here, have to testify on how amazing and how far better they feel everyday. Satan and the Gods will lead you to corrections. Since the physical brain tends to be forgetful, you can write down how crappy you felt prior to your dedication, to compare it in the years after. For most people, life is a literal living chaos of anguish. Anxiety, fear, questions that are left unanswered, extreme loneliness, hopelessness- who would be afraid of the xian 'Hell' if they are on a jewish designed one, ALREADY? I mean people are trying to pray for help to actual thin air. At best, a jew thoughtform generated to produce crap for the jews, isn't going to help any Gentile.

If one is a real Satanist, remember who we worship. We worship SATYAN or TRUTH ETERNAL for a reason. What is TRUE is not only what has effects on the physical, neither "TRUTH IS RELATIVE" as some kike said it. When things are done by your TRUE will, when you are turning towards mastery, becoming the cause of your own happiness and setting yourself free, that is a free, conscious, real freedom that Satan promised to Humanity. This is the real rise from Samsara to the Ladder of Light, to where one is crowned with bliss, for the efforts to act like a human being in accordance of the Spiritual Truth.

To see Satyan, and not "Maya", eternity and not transient crap.

In the end of the day, know that every action you do, towards greatness or towards decay, will remain for you forever. It will follow you, and it will reinforce itself. If the "greatness" path seems hard now, it only seems as such due to your distance. When you are there, it will be more flawless than infact the very 'advertised evil road with the good intentions' the kikes are trying to brainwash humanity with. The route to suffering is NOT easy. It requires a lot of persistence, a lot of pain, and a lot of misery to be stacked all the time to get there.

After a while it becomes flawless because it becomes ingrained. The same is TRUE for the opposite path. With the same and far more relative ease, as you progress, the path to good will be easy to walk as well. Being good and great with yourself is not really hard. The only hard thing is to do the brave steps to start it. Then greatness has an absorbing quality as well. There may be some enemies to obliterate on the road, because we lived in a rigged jewtrix, but the light of those who persist will break it down, and a new era will raise for them and for Humanity as a whole. This is what is going up right now.

Responsibility to the responsible. I myself have explained my thesis in regards to this worthless sport. Maybe its for lost people, but for nobody here. You have better things to do with your existence, like strive to become a God or something.

Any Golden Age will only re-emerge when the soul of people is again in tune with the higher aspect of Gold, perfection at the Soul. Not by swallowing gold coins like Rabbi Shekelberg, and farting gold dust, thinking this elevated your being into a higher level.

Satan is here to remind Humanity of its lost Soul- the 're grasping, re-creation, and re-discovering of Humanity's lost self, away from the "Maya" which is illusion and just changes of perceptions that are fleeting.

Don't be a bad Neptune, be like the God Neptune...

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Nature's Eternal Religion

BOOK I — THE UNAVENGED OUTRAGE

01. **The Laws of Nature are Eternal**
02. **The White Race: Nature's Greatest Miracle**
03. **Lessons from the Laboratory of India**
04. **White Race — Creators of Chinese, Mexican and Aztec Civilizations**
05. **The Black Plague in our Midst**
06. **Masters of Deceit — A Short History of the Jews**
07. **The Kehilla**
08. **A Few Examples of Jewish Atrocities**
09. **Five Jewish Books**
10. **The Old Testament**
11. **The Book of Esther**
12. **The Incongruity of the Jewish God**
13. **The New Testament**
14. **Revelation: A Jewish Nightmare in Technicolor**
15. **Getting to Heaven: Project Impossible; or Everybody is Going to Hell**
16. **Christ's Existence not Substantiated by Historical Evidence**
17. **A Closer Look at the Judeo-Christian Hoax**
18. **The Talmud**
19. **The Protocols of the Elders of Zion**
20. **The Text of the Protocols**
21. **Marxism: The Modern Poisonous Brew**

BOOK II — THE SALVATION

01. **Nature and Religion**
02. **Your Loyalty — a Sacred Trust**
03. **The Purpose of Life**
04. **The 16 Commandments**
05. **Germany, Adolf Hitler and National Socialism**
06. **Racial Socialism**
07. **The Leadership Principle**
08. **Foundations of Our White Society**
09. **The Importance of Land and Territory**
10. **Manifest Destiny**
11. **Mohammedanism — the Power of a Militant Religion**
12. **Queen Isabella — The Inspired Crusader**
13. **Mormonism: A Better Fraud**
14. **Christianity and Communism: Jewish Twins**

NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION



A POWERFUL NEW RELIGIOUS CREED
STRUCTURED FOR THE SURVIVAL, EXPANSION,
AND ADVANCEMENT OF NATURE'S FINEST.

- Based on the Eternal Laws of Nature
- Based on the Experience of History
- Based on Logic and Common Sense

by **BEN KLASSEN, P.M.**
Founder, Church of the Creator

Author: Ben Klassen

Format: Paperback

Creativity Book Publisher

Pub. Date: 1973

- 15. Creativity vs. Christianity**
- 16. Christianity Peculiarly Vulnerable**
- 17. False Leadership**
- 18. False Ideas Disseminated by Jews**
- 19. Respect for Whose Law and Order**
- 20. Facts, Myths and Lies**
- 21. Evidence, Judgement, Conclusions and Decisions**
- 22. My Own Spiritual Awakening**
- 23. Guideposts Along the Path of Life**
- 24. The Advantages of Being Self-employed**
- 25. Horatius at the Bridge**
- 26. Latin — Civilization's Foremost Language**
- 27. Road to Greatness**
- 28. Our Brilliant Future**

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 01

The Unavenged Outrage: The Laws of Nature are Eternal

When we look at the natural world about us, we are awed at the beauty and the majesty of Nature. We view the delicate rosy sunsets reflected in the wispy clouds, we view the massive splendor of the mountains, gleaming and shining in their white coats of snow in the winter, bursting with greenery and the color of flowers in the spring and in the summer, painted with endless coats of yellow and red with the changing leaves in the autumn. We can view about us the vast expanse of the oceans sweeping endlessly, wave upon wave, and finally beating upon some distant rocky shore or some sandy beach. We are deeply impressed with the clear, crisp, tingling air of the desert at sunrise and the coral, pink beauty of it all as the first rays of the sun strike the dry, wind-eroded crags of the mountain. As we wander through an endless field of brightly colored flowers on the prairie hillsides in the springtime, we are overwhelmed with the profusion of colors and beauty and variety with which Nature has surrounded us.

As we drink in the beauty of the flowers, of the blue skies, the green trees, the mountains and the rippling streams, we are glad to be alive. We don't understand it all, we have no idea how long Nature has been putting on her bountiful displays. We just know that year after year Nature rolls through her seasons of winter, spring, summer and fall. We just know that Nature is always the same, yet always changing. We see as spring approaches flowers come forth out of the ground and later begin to bloom in their profuse colors, only to wither and wilt during the summer, produce their seed in the fall, and go to sleep under a blanket of snow during the winter. Then comes spring again, and seeds burst forth into a new generation of flowers and the same cycle is repeated again.

If we are observant there is one outstanding fact that cannot possibly escape our attention, nor can it fail to impress us, and that is the over-riding fact that Nature is governed by laws. The landscape may change, the face of Nature upon any particular area of the earth may change, but the laws of Nature never change. They are eternal, they have always been thus and they always will be thus; they are immutable.

For example, the laws of gravity have been as they are today for untold eons. They will be the same tomorrow and they will be the same all eternity. Not only are the laws of gravity fixed and permanent on the face of our planet, the earth, but they are the same on the planet Mars, Jupiter and Venus. They operate on exactly the same basis in and around that huge star from which we derive all life and energy, which we call our Sun. Not only that but, the laws of gravity operate in the same fashion and in the same manner, exactly and precisely, on all the other suns of our constellation, and without a doubt on all the millions of constellations that reach distances that are completely unfathomable by the human mind, distances that reach as far away as billions of light years.

We have mentioned the laws of gravity. Nature has millions of other laws, such as the laws of governing electricity, laws of governing the activity of chemicals. There are myriad of laws governing the relationship between light, heat and energy. There are laws governing the interaction of electricity and magnetism. There are mathematical laws.

Woven through all the laws of Nature is a fantastic astounding interrelationship, a meshing of all the intricate gears that make Nature function endlessly and perpetually in her inexorable drive forward through the eons of time, forever changing, but her laws forever fixed, stable and unbending. There is not one shred of evidence that a single one of Nature's laws has ever changed or been broken.

* * * * *

What is Nature? The broad answer is not too difficult. Simply, Nature is the whole cosmos, the total universe, including its millions of natural laws through space and time.

These laws are eternal. Man has already unveiled millions of Nature's mysteries. Today man is discovering more of Nature's eternal laws at an increasing rate. Through technology he is increasingly benefiting by his understanding of Nature's mysteries. It is fairly safe to say that although mankind will continue to rapidly expand his knowledge of Nature's laws, that it will never, never solve more than a small fraction of them.

When we consider the vastness of our own constellation known as the Milky Way, and realize that it is only one constellation out of millions that can now be detected by our powerful telescopes, our imagination is staggered by the vastness of Nature's universe. We come to realize that our own little world is only a tiny speck in the vastness of space, and our own lifetime only a fleeting moment in the framework of eternity.

We observe that whereas the mass of Nature is inanimate, Nature is also teeming with life. Life itself is subdivided into many, many groups. It can roughly be divided into the field of flowers, trees, grasses, vegetables, etc., belonging in the field of botany. Then we also have the immensely diverse and interesting group of birds and animals, fishes, and insects, roughly classified as in the field of zoology. Further we find that whereas the diversity of each one of these fields is immense, beyond our imagination, that each species can be subdivided into many, often hundreds, of sub-species. For example, there are thousands of species and sub-species of birds. There are thousands of species and sub-species of fish, there are thousands of species and sub-species of birds. When we come to the insect world it seems that we will never get through classifying all the species and sub-species that exist on the face of the earth. Scientists have classified one million species of insects, estimated to be only 10 per cent of the total existing. It is interesting to note that there are over 320 species of humming birds alone.

If we look at ourselves we find that we, of the human race, too, are a creature of Nature. Furthermore, we observe that the human race, now numbering approximately 3.6 billion, too, is sub-divided into many species and sub-species, with hundreds of differences in their physical, mental, emotional and psychic makeup. Many of these differences are of major importance, but all of them are significant. Of all the species of mankind, we, the proud members of the White Race, feel that Nature, in her creation of our race over the millions of years, has up to this time, reached the pinnacle of her creation. We believe this, and we believe it because there is a great amount of substantial evidence to corroborate this conclusion. I am proud to be a member of the White Race and I am thankful to Nature that she has allowed me the privilege of being a member of her most outstanding and most advanced species.

I will have more to say about the White Race later, but it is my objective here and now to delve further into the phenomena of Nature and her myriad of wonderful laws as pertains to the survival and propagation of life itself. There are some people who contend that we have now conquered Nature. They contend that man with all his scientific inventions is now above the laws of Nature. This, of course, is plain foolishness and completely untrue. At best, we have partially lifted the veil on some of Nature's secrets and discovered what some of her laws are. Understanding a fraction of what these laws are and then putting them to our own use for our survival is all that we can really claim. The overwhelming fact is that we are subject to the laws of Nature in her totality just as is any other living creature. We ourselves are a creature of Nature, as are all others, and furthermore we either obey the laws of Nature and work in harmony with those laws, or Nature will phase us out just as surely as she has so many other species, just as the dodo bird and the dinosaur have been relegated to the scrap heap of antiquity.

In each species Nature has implanted a strong urge for the survival and perpetuation of its own kind. It is over-abundantly apparent that Nature urges the inner segregation of each species. Among birds there are, for instance, 87 species of kingfishers; there are 175 species of woodpeckers; there are 265 species of fly-catchers; there are 75 species of larks; there are also 75 species of swallows; there are approximately 100 species in the jay, magpie and crow family; in the vast realm of fishes, there are for instance, 250 known species of sharks and so on. Furthermore, once a species is firmly established, it will practically never interbreed with that of another species of the same family. For example, canvasback ducks may be swimming and feeding in the same pond as a flock of pintail ducks, but they will not interbreed. They will strictly mate only with their own kind, the pintail duck with the pintail duck, and the canvasbacks with the canvas backs.

The brown bears may live in the same forest with the black bears, but they, too, instinctively know enough not to interbreed. They will stay strictly with their own kind. There may be 175 species of woodpeckers, but they, too, strictly stay with their own kind and do not interbreed.

The 75 species of swallows may all have originally descended from one species a long time back in their evolution, but they do not retrogress and interbreed amongst each other and become again one mixed-up species of swallows. No, Nature does not plan it that way.

If this were not so, then all the species would soon be mongrelized into one mixed-up species. Furthermore, the mongrelized swallow would soon breed with the 75 species of larks and we would soon have a swallark. The mongrelized swallark would soon breed with mongrelized cardinals and bluebirds and the whole process would degenerate into a mongrelized bird. The end result would soon be that birds would lose their own innate, peculiar characteristics that enabled them to survive all these thousands of years.

Much to our disgust and detriment, something unnatural like this has been going on amongst the human races in recent years. If it is not stopped, we, the White Race, will be paying a heavy price for our criminal perversion of Nature's laws.

Why does Nature urge the inner segregation of the species? There is a very good reason for this and it is in pursuit of the law of the Survival of the Fittest. Nature is continually striving to upgrade, to improve, and to find a better breed, a better species, a better specimen. Let us repeat this: Nature is continually trying to upgrade the species by segregating the woodpeckers, for

instance, into 175 species. It has 175 different entries in that one particular species, each of them with its own peculiarities and particular means of survival and propagation. Some of them are better than others. Some of these species are not going to survive. Others are better fitted to cope with the environment, their natural enemies, the food situation, propagation, etc., are not only going to survive, but multiply in great numbers. So the answer is obvious, Nature is continually producing new species which will be able to better compete the hostile arena of life against all others. If some are better adapted than the others in coping with their environment, they will survive and prosper. If they are less capable, they will survive for a time and then be relegated to the scrap heap of evolution. In so doing, Nature is ever evolving to a higher plane.

Nature further endows each particular species and sub-species with its own peculiar attributes for its propagation, for its defense, and for gathering its food supply — in short — as a means for survival and multiplying itself.

Some animals, like the tiger for instance, have a number of remarkable attributes in their favor, both offensively and defensively. Tigers have ferocious claws and sharp teeth; they can run fast; they are physically strong and savage fighters. The elephant on the other hand has no teeth at all, and no claws, but he is a big brute of an animal with a tough hide and one of the heaviest land mammals existing. It is therefore extremely difficult for any animal to attack and kill it because of its huge bulk, its powerful build, its tough hide, and the fact that it can, and often does, trample other animals to death.

The rabbit, on the other hand, is a small, light animal. It has none of the defenses of either the elephant or the tiger, but it seems to exist in large numbers anyway because it has other peculiar attributes that more than compensate. It is not a fighter like the lion or the tiger. On the contrary, it is a very timid animal, but Nature has endowed it too with a means of defense, and that is its ability to run fast. Nature has also compensated the rabbit in various other ways, and not the least of which is its ability to breed and multiply prolifically. During the same period of time that has passed between an elephant cow giving birth to one calf and the time she gives birth to the next calf, a rabbit will have had many litters of half a dozen or more, and several generations on the way.

And so it goes. As far as Nature is concerned, there are no good guys or bad guys, there are no heroes or villains. There is only one immutable law: the Law of Survival. Perpetuate your own kind.

There is no such thing amongst its creatures as righteousness, or morality, or a sense of fair play. Nature tells each creature: you are endowed with certain characteristics, peculiarities and attributes, to propagate and perpetuate your species and defend it against all others, no holds barred. Whether deception, trickery, cunning, robbery, or whatever is used, it is all part of the game. For instance, it may seem grossly unfair and terribly cruel that a big mountain lion should pull down and kill a beautiful little baby doe. But it happens every day and this is completely in line with the laws of Nature. One species feeds on another and in order to do so, it kills and destroys. The fact that they may not be evenly matched is completely beside the point and Nature is totally indifferent.

It may also seem exceedingly treacherous that a rattlesnake, armed with poisonous venom in its fangs, may be able to sneak up on a rabbit and strike it with a poisonous hypodermic, something against which the rabbit has no defense whatsoever. It may seem unfair and cruel that a fish hawk may spot a fish under water, scoop down from the heavens and impale it for its dinner. Nevertheless, that is the natural course of Nature and completely in keeping with Nature's laws. It's a matter of the big fish eating the little fish and the lion eating the lamb, contrary to anything we may read in some mythical fable about the lion and the lamb peacefully sleeping together. It just isn't so, that is just not the way the laws of Nature work.

Implanted within each creature, whether it be bird or mammal, fish or insect, there is a strong instinct driving it onward to perpetuate its species and its species alone. This instinctive urge is the basis of the continuation of all life and it is something that we want to place a great deal of emphasis upon. It is something that we, the White Race, also possess, but are in great danger of having obliterated through artificial, alien influences. In order to see just how strong that urge is, we will examine the life cycle of a few species of birds, animals, plants and insects.

* * * * *

One of the most interesting is the study of the life cycle of the sockeye salmon. Probably in no other species is the urge to propagate their own kind stronger than in this fish. The ending of its life cycle is filled with drama and pathos.

The Adam's River is one of the vast network of the Fraser River system in British Columbia, Canada. There, on the gravelly beds of the Adam's River, 150 miles away from the ocean, are some of the spawning grounds of the sockeye salmon. Another big spawning ground is the Brooks River, feeding into Bristol Bay, Alaska.

Let us start the cycle with the female having laid her eggs in a nest called a "redd" in a gravelly bottom of the river. Here the eggs may lie for many weeks under as much as 16 inches of gravel. Eventually the dark spots that are eyes shine through the

transparent cells. Late in this "eyed-egg" stage the unborn little fish can be seen wriggling around, preparing to burst forth.

Sometime in the winter the eggs hatch. The "alevin," as fishery men call the hatchling that emerges, is an ungainly creature with a massive orange colored yolk sack attached to its underside. The sack supplies food for the little fish while it waits in the gravel, developing. Then on a dark night it wriggles forth, an inch long, beginning life in the open world.

It is a cruel world upon it emerges. Flooding, drought and temperature changes in the water can be deadly. The young salmon are the prey to sculpin, trout, yearlings of their own species, birds, even the aquatic immature stages of dragonflies. The attrition is terrible — out of some 3000 eggs of a female sockeye, only 30 to 100 salmon will reach fingerling size.

The young pink and chum salmon move directly to sea. Other species remain in lakes or rivers for a year or two, sometimes growing as long as 5 to 6 inches before traveling downstream. Once in the ocean, they are hard to trace, but intensive tagging experiments have given us much information. Salmon swarm over much of the north Pacific Ocean. During the earlier stages, while still in the estuaries, they swim in enormous schools. As they grow larger, the sockeyes make an annual circuit in the Pacific Ocean of more than 2000 miles for each of 3 years in a row. Then, after 3 or 4 years in the ocean, when Nature has programmed them to return, they head for the home rivers on an amazingly precise schedule.

So exact is the timing of Alaska's Bristol Bay sockeye run, for example, that all the fish, numbering as many as five million, arrive in the estuary within 3 weeks in late June and early July — despite the fact that individuals approach it from at least half the directions of the compass and from a distance of 1200 miles or more. They gather with such uncanny accuracy that the peak of the run, occurring about July 5th, never varied by more than 8 days in the 10 years covered by the recent scientific survey.

Consider the problem the salmon faces in getting home. When its reproductive urge tells it to head back for spawning, it can follow no trails worn into the ocean by long lines of ancestral fish. There are only shifting currents, slight differences in saltiness, and subtle variations in the temperature of the water, none of which seem patterned enough to be useful in steering a migration course.

It is still a mystery to scientists just what the mechanism in the salmon is that enables it to navigate with such uncanny accuracy through the uncharted waters of the ocean. Whatever the mechanism is, Nature has endowed it with an infallible means of not only getting back to the mouth of the same river from which it entered the ocean years before, but to swim upstream to navigate its way through the different channels, tributaries and branches and arrive back precisely in the same spawning grounds where it originally hatched. For some salmon the trip up river is short. Pinks and chums usually spawn closer to sea, sometimes right in the intertidal zone. Other species travel hundreds of miles inland; some battle upstream for months journeying as far as 2000 miles from the coast.

Let us consider the sockeye salmon going up the Adam's River in B.C. The inland migration is a Herculean ordeal. The salmon arrive at the river mouth in prime condition, their flesh often tinged red from the shrimp-like crustaceans on which they have fed at sea, and oil-laden from a diet of herring and other fatty fishes.

But once headed upstream they stop eating altogether. The stomachs of both sexes shrivel. Through their long struggles against the current and waterfalls, the fish live on body stored fat alone, becoming mere carriers for the sex products which they will deposit before they die. In the case of the Adam's River salmon, the fish will make their run in approximately 18 days, traveling 300 miles upstream.

During this 18 days remarkable biological changes occur in the salmon on their trip up the river. Their bodies turn a vivid scarlet and the males jaws become grotesquely hooked and deformed and develop teeth. Eventually he cannot close his mouth. Also the males develop a hump on their back that they did not have at the time they left the ocean.

Finally they arrive in large numbers at their spawning grounds, gravelly shoals where they were born. Immediately the female begins to dig a pit a "redd" to lay her eggs in. This she does by slapping her tail against the gravelly bottom of the stream. After depositing a portion of her eggs in a spawning ritual with the male, who fertilizes the eggs, she moves slightly upstream to spawn again. Gravel from the second egg pit washes down to cover the first. Over a period of several days and nights of digging and resting she may have dug several such pits and deposited in all 3000 or more eggs, each time a male standing by, ready to fertilize them as soon as they are deposited.

And so the sockeye salmon, in framing red dress glide together in courtship ritual over their spawning nests, or "redd". Driven by one of the strongest instincts in Nature, the salmon found their way across the tractless Pacific, eluded fishermen, battled up the river and leaped waterfalls and man made obstructions. Finally, reaching their native waters and having reproduced, with life draining from them, they die. They have fulfilled their mission. They have assured a new generation will be born to again

repeat the cycle. This they do year after year, generation after generation, following the distinctive pattern that Nature has designed particularly for them.

* * * * *

What can we learn from the previous life history of the sockeye salmon? We can observe the working of several of Nature's fundamental laws:

1. Nature has endowed each species with a strong instinctive drive to perpetuate its own species to the exclusion of all others.
2. Nature has a peculiar and particular program ingrained in the instinct of each creature which it faithfully follows in its life's program to bring in the generation. If for any reasons, such as natural disasters or whatever, the species deviates from that program, it suffers tremendous losses. In some cases, if unable to cope with the change thrust upon it, it suffers extinction.
3. Death is a natural sequence in the everlasting chain of life, and Nature is never interested in preserving the individual, but only in preserving the species.
4. The percentage of loss and attrition before the species reaches the mating stage may be extremely high, but the strongest, the healthiest, the most alert survive to reproduce the next generation. The weaker and the less aggressive are culled out and fall by the wayside.
5. Practically the whole life cycle of the species is spent in surviving and growing to the mating stage. Then the culmination of life's whole effort reaches its climax in reproducing and bringing in the next generation, and thereby continuing the endless chain of life.

* * * * *

A great many of Nature's creatures are predatory, meaning that their main means of survival is to kill and eat some other form of life other than plants. Under this category in the animal kingdom, we can list lions, wolves, coyotes, leopards, foxes, and hundreds of others. In the bird kingdom we have eagles, hawks, vultures and many others. In the kingdom of fishes practically all the large fish eat smaller fish and in many cases they even eat the fingerlings of their own kind.

Man, himself, is predatory to a large extent in the fact that he eats meat. He kills cattle, sheep, pigs, chickens, fish, wild game, or eats the products of animals and fowls, such as milk from cows, eggs from chickens, etc. However, man does not like to regard himself as being predatory since he takes a hand in raising most of the animals and birds that he consumes. Nevertheless, this in no way changes the fact that he is predatory and does kill and eat other creatures of Nature.

Some of the lower, inferior species man, such as the blacks of Africa, are even cannibalistic and eat each other.

A distinctive category from that of the predatory class is the group of parasites that infest this world. We have such creatures as mosquitoes, lice, fleas, bedbugs, ticks, and thousands of others that live on the bodies of other creatures, and generally without killing them, manage to get their food and sustenance by sucking out the blood and life juices of their unhappy hosts.

Some parasites, as we will see later, exist among the human species itself.

We now want to take a more detailed look at two predatory creatures, one in the bird kingdom and one in the animal kingdom and see how they cope with the problems of survival and perpetuating their species.

* * * * *

One majestic bird, indeed, is the eagle. Its emblem has graced the heroic standards of Rome's far-flung legions of ancient history. Its emblem also stood proudly on the standards and banners of Hitler's heroic Germany. Many other peoples and countries have used the eagle as the symbol of pride and power. It is as noble a bird as ever spread its wings across the azure skies. It is the king of the birds.

The golden eagle is a predator. The range and habitat of the golden eagle spreads over most of North America, a large part of Asia, a very small fraction of Africa and Europe bordering immediately around the Mediterranean.

This king of the birds, so famous in story and fable, is now also a vanishing species, or at least it is now declining in numbers. There are only approximately 10,000 left on the North American Continent, we are told in an authoritative study of the golden eagle.

This bird may be one of the greatest hunters in the bird kingdom, but it may have to range as much as 100 square miles in order to feed its family. The adult itself consumes approximately a pound of meat a day. In the mountains of Montana, 18 pair of nesting eagles were counted over a large area and it was estimated that the average pair took unto itself a territory of 70 square miles. The golden eagle will nest in the same area and often in the same site, season after season.

In the study of eagles in this given area it was found that the average nesting female laid two eggs per year from which hatched an average of 1.8 eaglets. Of those hatched, 87 percent survived to leave the nest.

Despite being king of the birds, eagles face many perils. Before they even leave the nest many fledglings take a fatal tumble from the nest located on some high aerie. Adult eagles' most dangerous enemy is man himself and many eagles are either shot or poisoned, or even hit by moving cars. In fact half of all eagle deaths are caused by man, the main reason for the eagle now being a shrinking species.

Eagles work hard to supply their family with the food necessary for them to survive. Jack rabbits provide 37 per cent of their fare and desert and mountain cottontails make up another third. Other birds make up 12 per cent of its fare. The other 18 per cent consists of a variety of prey, including some domestic sheep. Altogether, the golden eagle of this Montana area consumes 32 species of prey, ranging from ground squirrels to young deer, from the great horned owl to rattlesnakes.

The birds generally mate for life. If one dies, the survivor soon takes a new mate.

What can be learned from this short life history of the golden eagle? There are a few additional observations here about the operation of Nature's laws. One obvious fact is that despite it being the king of the birds, it is not necessarily holding its own in the fight for survival of its species. The White Race, above all, should take good note of this lesson.

Although the eagle is an excellent hunter, it has to work hard in order to feed itself and its family. We note furthermore that the bird, like the early homesteader, stakes out a definite given territory for its very own. It knows that one family needs a minimum amount of territory in order to be able to provide for itself and feed its young. In the case of the eagles, this amounts to approximately 70 square miles.

The most important lesson that we can learn from the eagle is despite the fact that it is a great hunter, is a brave and courageous fighter, its species is vanishing from the face of the earth because of its low reproductive rate. It is obvious that even with its admirable qualities — keen eyes, great wings and sharp talons, this is not enough. They also must have a more prolific rate of reproduction in order for its species to survive. Although the morality rate of the sockeye salmon is much, much greater, the salmon does much better in proliferating its species, because, unlike the golden eagle, which only lays two eggs, the female salmon lays 3000 eggs and therefore has a much better multiplication factor in its favor.

Rabbits on the other hand have numerous natural enemies — coyotes, badgers, hawks, eagles, snakes, and a host of others. Not the least of these is man himself, who certainly shoots and kills hundreds of times as many rabbits as he does eagles. Yet the rabbit, because of its fecundity, has no trouble holding its own against man and the rest of its natural enemies.

Obviously survival of the species entails a high degree of fertility.

* * * * *

The Canadian timber wolf, too, is a predator, but in the animal kingdom. We have an interesting account of their habits and life pattern from a writer and a naturalist, who went up into the Labrador area of Northern Canada to watch the wolf population in general, and a wolf family of three adults in particular.

Wolves are very interesting and much misunderstood animals. They are nomadic roamers as is commonly believed, but are settled beasts, having large permanent estates.

The naturalist found that this family of three adults had a territory well staked out for themselves and it consisted of approximately 100 square miles. The boundaries were staked out by urinating on certain markers around the whole circumference of their territory. Once a week, more or less, they made the rounds of the family estates and freshened up the boundary markers. Their territory abutted two other adjoining wolf estates, but there was no evidence of any disagreements or bickering over boundaries and each clan respected that of the other.

This again points up that even birds, like the eagle, and animals like the wolf, realize the importance of having space and territory within which to roam and provide for their families, and that a certain minimum amount of territory is needed in order to support their families.

Wolves are fairly orderly and lead a well regulated life. Although not adherent to a fixed schedule, they do follow a fairly well planned pattern. Males hunt at night but stay within the limits of their territory. Females usually stay in the den with their cubs except for short trips perhaps outside for water or a visit to a meat cache.

Wolves are monogamous. They mate only once and that is for life. The mating period itself usually lasts for only two or three weeks in early spring. Their home is a den and very often generations of wolves use the same den for raising their families. During the summer the wolves will pull down grown caribou, usually weak specimens in the herd, or calves. During the period when the caribou go further north the wolves will eat and feed their young on mice, ground squirrels, and anything else they can catch.

Although wolves are usually looked upon as being a mean and fierce animal, they are very affectionate and lovable to their own families and take excellent care in providing for their young. They are, furthermore, loyal to their mates and stick with them for life. A litter of four pups is a good average.

From the wolf species we can learn two outstanding characteristics: the wolf importance of land and territory, and unswerving loyalty to its own kind.

* * * * *

One of the most remarkable little creatures is the honey bee. It is particularly interesting to our study because it has every well organized and highly developed social structure. The productivity and activity that goes on within the beehive and outside of it is extremely interesting and amazing to behold.

Bees and flowers are two parts of the same life, like heads and tails of a coin. This amazing creature-and-plant team, co-ordinated to an almost unbelievable degree, is one of Nature's most wonderful creations.

A bee is the only flying creature built to carry heavy freight. It has storage space and lifting power to transport syrup, pollen, and varnish. Whereas man's freight planes carry a plane load of perhaps 25 per cent of their own weight, a bee can carry almost 100 per cent. Whereas the bee has short wings on a fat body and cannot glide, it can nevertheless move up, down, or stand still in mid-air. Its short wide wings beat at a high rate of speed with a weaving figure-eight motion. By changing the figure eight the bee can drive itself forward, or stand still in mid air in front of a flower and look it over.

This flying machine has three places for storing cargo. One is a tank inside, which fills by sucking up nectar syrup through a long tube from inside the flower's body. The other two are the baskets on its hind legs for carrying pollen.

Mostly the bee carries freight only in one direction. Outward bound, it needs only a speck of honey for fuel, enough to reach the goal, where it can find plentiful stores of honey ,and refuel. Honey is so powerful that a pin-head sized speck of it will whirl the bees wings for about a quarter of a mile.

The bee is an intensely social creature. The hive in which it lives is like one unit, like one animal, living in a beautiful home, with rows of six sided rooms built of wax that look like marble. A small hive will have 20,000 bees, whereas a middle sized hive will probably have 75,000 and a big hive even 200,000 members. The whole hive throbs as a single life, one unit. One extra large bee that lives in the heart of it all has produced all the bees that are in the hive. This is the queen bee, who slaves to lay up one or two thousand eggs per day.

The work is all very well organized. The bee hive, which consists of combs and their six sided cells, are built by the younger bees under seventeen days old, which have not yet reached the flying stage. Honey bees enjoy quite a reputation of being architects and engineers because they build many rows of little rooms the same size, each one with three pairs of walls facing each other, so that they are hexagon shaped. Without drawing boards, compasses or rulers they perform a job that is well measured, strongly made and is very precise throughout. The cell walls are only 1-350th. of an inch thick.

There is only one queen bee in the hive. Except for a few drones who fertilize the queen, the rest of the colony consists entirely of workers. These workers are forever busy collecting from flowers, building their wax homes, storing up honey and pollen and passing around food.

The queen is a special invention. Other bees work so hard that they don't have time to have any offspring, so Nature invented the queen, who is different from all the others and who lays all the eggs.

To keep a hive of many thousands of bees strong and healthy, several thousand baby bees must be born every day. For although the queen may live for five years, worker bees live only 41 days, and it is the endless job of the queen to replace them

as they die off. She spends most of her time walking across the face of the comb, and as she passes one six sided cell after another she pauses for a few seconds and drops in an egg. Her job takes so much energy that she must have attendants to feed her constantly.

When the queen bee is busy laying eggs, she is surrounded by a retinue of 22 bees making royal jelly. They face her, surrounding her like spokes of a wheel. Their entire job is to keep feeding her royal jelly. As they pass the twelve day old mark, they are replaced with younger bees, probably six days old, for this remarkable food can be made only in the heads of adolescent bees.

The queen bee has a fine pair of wings but she uses them only about twice in her long life; once to fly off on a mating flight, and again to fly away from her hive forever with a swarm to start a new home. She can lay no eggs until after she has flown up into the sky with the drones and returned home from her mating flight.

When drones return to the hive, demanding honey, the workers refuse to feed them and they starve. They are no longer needed for the life of the colony, and are discarded.

Worker bees do not spend the night among the flowers. They wait in the hive until sunrise. Since they do not know which flowers will open pollen boxes and gush nectar the following morning, or where they will be located, these intelligent little creatures don't send out tens of thousands of flying freight cars on a wild goose chase. They have scouts who do reconnaissance work first thing in the morning.

Perhaps a dozen bees go out in different directions and scout the countryside. They fly around in the vicinity of the hive in ever widening circles. If there is an apple orchard, a field of poppies or alfalfa, or a garden of beans or peas close by, or a meadow blooming with clover, great is the excitement in the hive and a whole army will be on the wing and ready to travel in a few minutes.

But the day's plunder may be some distance away. The scouts may have to search across miles of countryside. When one of these returns, it will tell the others exactly what kind of flowers are open, and give them a compass bearing for the direction and announce the distance to the spot. Many other creatures can communicate, but few can equal in clarity and usefulness the language that the honey bee has developed and uses to communicate with its fellow workers.

We have often heard the expression "busy as a bee" and we like to compare the productivity and organization of the bee colony of that of the White Man in his organization and his productivity. If there is one thing that we can learn from Nature's social structure in the beehive, it is that (a) the whole colony functions because of its organized social structure, (b) in order to function colony must have a leader, in this case the queen bee, (c) each one has their particular function in the survival of the colony and when that function is no longer useful (such as the drones) no further food or effort is wasted on them.

* * * * *

Another most interesting creature, who is Nature's finest engineer in the kingdom, is the beaver.

Beavers weigh 30 to 68 pounds, and reach 43 inches in length, including their sixteen-inch broad, flat, scaly tail. The hind feet are webbed. Beavers live in the water, and construct dams several hundred feet in length and as much as 15 feet high, creating ponds in which they live, and in which they are protected from their enemies.

Their houses are large structures of poles and mud having under water entrances. Beavers eat the bark and twigs of trees, particularly of aspens, which they gnaw down with their large, incisor teeth. Occasionally they will build canals up to 2000 feet long, in which to float sections of feed trees to their ponds.

Like the bees, beavers, too, are engineers and builders and are busy little productive workers. They further prove that man is certainly not the only engineer. In fact, their ability to be able to scout and size up proper streams for their dam building and then to build substantial lasting dams is more advanced than that say, for instance, of the African natives, whose tribes have never been known to build a dam. In fact the house that the beaver builds is probably in every way as well constructed as are the mud huts that are built by the natives of the jungle tribes of Africa.

* * * * *

These abilities, that the bees have in constructing their hives and their combs and their cells, and the abilities that the beavers have in constructing their dams and their homes are ingrained and imbedded in their instinct and are peculiar to themselves and are their very own. They are further examples of the marvelous way in which Nature has given each creature a unique,

built-in instinct and programmed them to perform miraculously and flawlessly generation after generation. Not only is it most miraculous that this instinct, with all the detailed information must be passed on through the microscopically small genes through a never ending chain of generations. Nature is marvelous indeed.

Bees are not the only creature in Nature whose communal life revolves around a leader. There are many animals with a herd instinct who live together in social groups and whose group has a definite leader. Wolf packs, for instance, usually follow a leader. Herds of buffalo usually follow a leading bull who blazes a trail. A herd of wild horses out in the west is usually led by a stallion who takes care of his herd and keeps an eye open for danger. Flocks of geese, flying south for the winter, are usually led by a lead goose who charts the way. The leadership principle manifests itself in the animal kingdom, bird kingdom, and in the insect world just as obviously as in the human social structure. It is implanted there by Nature.

* * * * *

In the above we have cited the life patterns of several species in particular and several more we have touched on in general. In summation to what we have briefly covered in the foregoing, we can form the following conclusions:

1. The universe is governed by the laws of Nature.
2. The laws of Nature are fixed, rigid and eternal.
3. The laws of Nature apply to living creatures just as firmly and relentless as they do to inanimate objects.
4. The human race, too, is a creature of Nature.
5. Nature is interested only in survival of the species, and not the individual.
6. Only those species survive that can complete in the hostile face of all others and either hold their own or increase.
7. Nature continually tries to upgrade the species by the law of the "Survival of the Fittest." It ruthlessly culls out, generally before reproduction, all the misfits, the sickly and the weak.
8. In the struggle for the survival of the species Nature shows that she is completely devoid of any compassion, morality, or sense of fair play, as far as any other species is concerned. The only yard stick is survival.
9. Nature favors and promotes the inner segregation of each species and causes the sub-species to compete against each other.
10. Nature frowns upon mongrelization, cross-breeding or miscegenation. She has given not only each species, but each sub-species, the instinctive drive to mate only with its own kind.
11. Nature has evolved for each particular species a particular pattern in its life cycle which that species must follow. This is called instinct, a very important and vital part of its makeup. Any deviation, deadening or dulling of its instincts, usually results in the extinction of that particular species. The White Race should note this well.
12. Not only has Nature usually assigned a particular lifecycle for each species, but usually also a certain type of environment that the species is limited to, such as fish can only live in water, polar bears in the Arctic regions, etc.
13. Nature is completely impartial as to which species survives, each being on its own, in the hostile faces of all others.
14. Each species is completely indifferent to the survival of any other species, and Nature tells each species to expand and multiply to the limit of its abilities. Love and tenderness are reserved exclusively to its own kind.
15. There are many species that realize the importance of territory and stake out limits of the territory that they need for the survival and raising of their families.
16. Many animals, birds, insects, and other categories have a well developed social structure.
17. The leadership principle is instinctively ingrained and utilized by many species of animals, birds, and insects as well as the human race.
18. One species, for example a flock of gulls, will sometimes wage wholesale war against another species, such as a plague of locusts. A pack of wolves will attack a herd of musk oxen.

19. However, fratricidal wars among the species against its own kind are unknown in Nature, except for some misguided human species.

20. Nowhere in the realm of Nature does a stronger, superior species hold back its own advancement and expansion in deference to weaker, inferior species. There is no compassion between one species and another, only life and death competition.

21. Species themselves are continuously changing and evolving over the millenniums of time. This can even be greatly speeded up by means of deliberate selection, as in the breeding of dogs and horses. Some species die out. New species evolve. None remain static, but all, including the human species, are forever changing and evolving. Evolution is a continuous process.

22. Eternal struggle is the price of survival.

23. Nature has given each creature a strong natural instinct whose basic drive is the perpetuation of its own kind. Ingrained in this instinct is a complete blueprint for its whole life pattern that will propagate its own kind, generation after generation. A species must follow its ingrained instinctive pattern or perish.

24. Last, but not least, Nature clearly indicates that is her plan that each species continuously improve and up-grade itself, or be ruthlessly phased out of existence.

* * * * *

With these ground rules in mind, rules ordained by Nature herself, we will now take a fresh look at ourselves. We will observe how these same laws apply just as relentlessly to the human species in general, and to us, the White Race, in particular. We will explore whether the White Race has been complying with the laws of Nature, to transgressing those laws; and finally, whether the White Race, at this stage of its history, is on its way up, or on its way out.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 01

The Unavenged Outrage: The Laws of Nature are Eternal

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 02

The Unavenged Outrage: The White Race - Nature's Greatest Miracle

If there is one thing in this wonderful world of ours that is worth preserving, defending, and promoting, it is the White Race. Nature looked fondly upon the White Race and lavished special loving care in its growth. Of all the millions of creatures who have inhabited the face of this planet over the eons of time, none has ever quite equaled that of the White Race. Nature endowed her Elite with a greater abundance of intelligence and creativity, of energy and productivity than she endowed unto any other creature, now or in the millenniums past.

It has been the White Race who has been the world builder, the makers of cities and commerce and continents. It is the White Man who is the sole builder of civilizations. It was he who built the Egyptian civilization, the great unsurpassed Roman civilization, the Greek civilization of beauty and culture, and who, after having been dealt a serious blow by a new Semitic religion, wallowed through the Dark Ages, finally extricated himself, and then built the great European civilization.

These European White Men, then, with civilization in their blood and in their destiny, crossed the Atlantic and set up a new civilization on a bleak and rock bound coast. It was the White Men who drove north to Alaska and west to California; the men who opened up the tropics and subdued the Arctics; the men who mastered the African Veldts; the men who peopled Australia and seized the gates of the world at Suez, Gibraltar and Panama.

It was the White Race who produced men like Columbus who crossed the unknown Atlantic; men like Magellan who first circumnavigated the globe; men like Michaelangelo, Leonardo da Vinci, Rembrandt, Velazquez, Bernini, Rubens, Raphael and thousands of other geniuses who created beautiful and exquisite productions in the fields of sculpture and painting; geniuses like Beethoven, Bach, Wagner and Verdi who created beautiful music; men like James Watt who invented the steam engine; men like Daimler who invented and built the reciprocating internal combustion engine; production geniuses like Henry Ford, inventors like Thomas Edison; such a prodigal genius as Nikola Tesla in the field of physics and electricity; literary geniuses like Shakespeare, Goethe and thousands of others, untold geniuses in the fields of mathematics, in the fields of chemistry and physics.

It was the White Man who spanned the continents of the world with railroads and super highways and electrical power lines. It was the White Man who created the miraculous world of electronics, ushering in the telephone, the radio and television. It was the White Race, who in a combined burst of energy and genius sent rockets to the moon and planted the feet of the White Man on extra-terrestrial territory in the last decade.

The brilliant accomplishments of the White Race are endless and rapidly expanding even as this is being written. All one has to do is leaf through the pages of an encyclopedia to appreciate the magnificent legacy of achievements wrought by the White Race through the centuries.

What other race can even come close to this remarkable record of creativity, achievement and productivity? The answer is none. None whatsoever. None can even come close. In contrast, the black man of Africa never so much as even invented the wheel.

Yes, it is the White Man, with his inborn and inbred genius, that has given form to every government and a livelihood to every other people, and above all, great ideals to every century. Yes, we are the ones, racial comrades, who were especially endowed by Nature and chosen to be the ruling Elite of the world. Indeed, we were chosen by Nature to be masters of the world by building it ever better and better. We were destined to be fruitful and to multiply and to inhabit the entire hospitable face of this planet. This is our Manifest Destiny as ordained by Nature herself.

We, the White Race, have such a glorious heritage and such an illustrious history that every member of the White Race should be bursting with pride to be part of it. Each and every one of us must dedicate ourselves to the great mission that Nature has set for us, but have not yet fulfilled, namely: to rule and to populate all the good earth of this planet.

It is not my objective here to retrace the history of the White Race in these few pages, nor is it my purpose to make a scientific study of the races of mankind. I want to show and remind my White Racial Comrades of something that at this time in history they are sadly unaware of: the greatness of our history in the past; the noble mission that Nature has set for us in the future. Also I want to set forth in stark profile the danger that we are now in and the enemies that are determined to engulf and destroy us.

When we reflect on the source of all our knowledge, we find that the only real truths are in Nature and in Nature's laws. All that

we know is rooted in the natural laws that surround us. It is the White Man's uncanny ability to observe, to reason and to organize his knowledge of that small part of Nature's secrets from which he has lifted the veil.

One of the first major observations man has made is that Nature is governed by law. The laws of Nature are unchanging, unbending and unyielding. They are eternal. One of the inexorable laws of Nature is the survival of the fittest. We have seen from the previous chapter that Nature is continually striving to upgrade each of the species by dividing them into sub-species and having each one of the sub-species compete against each other. Those who cannot compete fall by the wayside and forever fade into oblivion. Those that are superior prosper and multiply. Nowhere in Nature do we see the superior fleeing before the inferior, nor do we observe where a superior charitably tries to help sustain or uplift an inferior species.

Nature evidently wishes the inner segregation of the species. For instance, if we look at the bird kingdom we find that hummingbirds have been segregated into some 320 different species, sparrows have been segregated into some 263 species, wrens into over 60 species, and so on. In the animal kingdom we find the same phenomenon being revealed before our eyes. Whether we look at the species of mice or rabbits or cats in their natural habitat, we find that they have been segregated into dozens of different species, each following its own pattern for its survival, propagation and multiplication in competition with its own sub-species and the other creatures of the earth. Each has its peculiar means of protection, of mating, of propagation. Each has its natural enemies.

Man, too, is a creation of, and a creature of Nature. He, too, has been endowed by Nature with a special program for survival and propagation. He, too, has his natural enemies and it is a cold hard fact of Nature that the White Man's most deadly enemies are other species of mankind, namely the Jews and the other colored races.

We further observe about Nature that she abhors mongrelization and bastardization. Nowhere in Nature's natural kingdom do we find a fraternization or mongrelization of the different species, nor do we find them inter-breeding and mixing their genes. Not only do we find that the different species of birds, for instance, do not inter-breed, but we find that the sub-species do not inter-breed, although they may live in the same forest or in the same environment.

For instance, we do not find crows, who are birds, mating with white egrets who are also birds. We do not even find that any of the 60 species of wren mix or inter-breed with each other. Nor do we find any inter-breeding among the different sub-species of the jay. For instance, a blue jay will not mate with a grey jay or a Mexican jay, or a Stellar's jay, or a scrap jay, or a green jay.

If this were not one of the prime objectives and laws of Nature we would soon find that not only would all the sub-species be mongrelized into one species, but all the birds would be mongrelized into one type of bird only and all the fish with all their thousands and thousands of species would be mongrelized into one type of fish. There would soon be no such a thing as a beautiful blue jay or a beautiful cardinal or a wonderful little hummingbird or a delightful meadow lark. No, the black bear and the grizzly bear may live in the same forest, but they do not commune with each other, nor do they socialize with each other, nor do they mongrelize or mate with each other. This is one of the inexorable laws of Nature. Nature frowns upon bastards, and usually punishes them by extinction.

The species of mankind, too, have been endowed with a natural instinct to segregate, mate and socialize only within its own narrow sub-species. Each has a natural instinct to preserve its own kind by protecting it, fighting for it, and defending it against all other races which it deems hostile to its own. Despite all the Jewish propaganda we have been inoculated with, this instinct is still there. All this false, unnatural propaganda may heap such derogatory terms as racist, bigot, etc., upon its victims, but the fact still remains that the White Race prefers to live, socialize with, and marry within its own kind, the Chinese among their own kind, the blacks among theirs, and so on. The fact that the color line is being broken down, mongrelization is taking place and has taken place, is an abomination against Nature. It is unnatural and Nature does not wait long to heap retribution upon those who violate her laws.

Unfortunately, the White Race, which has the most to lose, has in its past history been most criminally careless in safeguarding that most precious gift endowed by Nature in its genes. Where it has been so marvelously illustrious in learning the laws of physics, botany, zoology and technology, it has for some strange reason been most criminally blind and careless in applying those laws of genetics in its own propagation for its own preservation. Whereas the White Man nurtures proudly the thoroughbred breeding of horses, dogs and cats, he is strangely blind about his own breeding. He still does not seem to have fully grasped that Nature always extinguishes those forms of life which fail to abide by her laws.

In the twentieth century, the race issue is becoming overwhelmingly clear and ominous. It will soon become impossible to confuse it with semantics, or economic theories, or Marxist jargon, or humanitarian garbage, or "religious" double talk. The issue will soon be so sharp that the final choice will be overwhelmingly obvious. However, as this is being written, most of the white people of America, and elsewhere, are still most tragically confused and sadly deluded. They seem to be stricken with a strange blindness about the race issue, a blindness that is almost criminally insane. It is the purpose of the following pages to

briefly look into the White Man's history and throw a glaring spotlight upon the crimes and errors he has committed in not safeguarding the purity of his blood.

Whereas at any time in history it is dangerous to make an accurate prediction of the future, it is especially so regarding anything that pertains to the White Race. Contradicting all the obnoxious and erroneous ideas about race that have been implanted into the minds of the mob, and despite all the delusions now prevalent, I will nevertheless make the following prediction: the White Race will either rally and unite in the very near future and possess for its very own the strategic idea of winning the world for its own peoples, or it will be miserably and savagely destroyed by the colored peoples of the world. We must now either make this planet forever secure for our race, or miserably perish. We must either populate all the continents with our own, or be over-run by the inferior coloreds.

One of the truisms of contemporary history is the fact that those Whites who know least about the niggers and have the least amount of contact with them, always seem to bear against those Whites who are thrown in contact with the niggers, an unreasonable hatred. Such insanity against their own White brothers is unnatural, contrary to their inner-most natural instincts, and artificially planted by the diabolically cunning propaganda of the perfidious Jew. Without a doubt the most difficult obstacle in the White Man's struggle to save himself from destruction and mongrelization by the colored races is the strange and perverted attitude of the White Man towards himself. The main problem now is not overcoming the Jews or the blacks, but strictly a matter of straightening out the White Man's thinking.

* * * * *

Throughout this book I am going to use the non-scientific term, the "White Race" and for good reasons. I am well aware of the fact that various anthropologists have divided, sub-divided, classified and reclassified the White Race into many branches, and sub-branches. I am well aware of some arbitrary major sub-divisions as Aryan or Nordic, Mediterranean and Alpine. These are then reclassified into a multitude of further branches and mixtures.

Purposely I am avoiding this whole hassle like the plague. To here argue anthropological divisions and sub-divisions is to fall into a vicious Jewish trap. To even use the word Nordic or Aryan in this book is highly divisive. This book was not designed to start the White people arguing among themselves but to unite the whole White Race in the battle against the Jews in particular, and all the colored races in general.

Therefore, the term, White Race, is broad enough to encompass all good members of our race without nit-picking as to which branches are best, or who belongs where. I am well aware that the White Race has some mongrelized fringes. It has many mixtures in its own inner groups, such as Nordic mixed with Alpine, Alpine with Mediterranean, etc. However, it serves no purpose whatsoever to differentiate and create caste systems within the White Race itself. On the contrary, it would be highly destructive and divisive.

Even to use the term Aryan would be harmful to our creed, since this term, too, is widely misunderstood by most members of the White Race itself. To most Americans this term would relate (although incorrectly) to Germans only and something that belonged to Hitler's movement. Although Hitler was undoubtedly a great White leader, this term, nevertheless, would be an obstacle, rather than an aid, in uniting the White Race and promoting our new religion.

Our first objective in this battle is, and must be, to unite the White Man, and straighten out his thinking. United and organized the White Race is ten times as powerful as the rest of the world combined.

Once we have done this, the Jew and the nigger problem is as good as solved. Once we are again in control of our own destiny, then we can proceed with more meaningful programs in advancing and upgrading our own race. This can easily be done without coercive methods. We can accomplish this by promoting and encouraging the reproduction of the better elements amongst the White Race and discouraging the lesser elements. As explained in more detail in Commandment No. 12, this can easily be done through education, financial encouragement, religious creed and several other methods, without the necessity of using coercion.

In any case, to unite the White Race and win the coming battle against the Jews and the colored, we must rally the White Race. We must unite and we must organize. For this reason the term "White Race" will be used throughout this book and in our religion. On this broad base we can unite all the good members of our race, rather than divide and fragment them with divisive and confusing technical terms.

Having laid these ground rules, we are going to take a brief look at the history of our race and see what we can learn from it. We hope to do this so that we may prevent in the future those disastrous mistakes we have made in the past.

* * * * *

In reviewing the long history of the White Race and white civilizations in contact with the colored races, especially the negroid races, we see over and over again these lessons being hammered home to us: First, that the racial destruction of the White Race is inescapable in time whenever there is substantial presence of a colored race amongst it, and secondly, that civilization itself never survives the destruction of the White Race, even where its civilization has been implanted for thousands of years.

This, in essence, puts in a nutshell the greatest problem that the White Race has ever faced, and faces today.

Today, more than ever before, with ever increasing rapidity the choice is being presented to us in cold and stark outline, namely, the continuation of our present human level and also the possibility of further evolution to even higher planes, or, on the other hand, devolution, retrogression, mongrelization, and finally, utter decay.

The fact is that for the White Man it is not even going to be a slow or gradual retrogression, but one that will flare into a horrible massacre that will make the slaughter of the 20 million White Russians by the Jews pale into insignificance.

One thing is certain, the White Race will either unite and fight for its survival soon, or it will be exterminated. This is a certainty from which the White Man cannot flee — the Jew has done too thorough a job of inflaming the colored races of the world with hatred for the White Race, just waiting for the time and opportunity to make the big kill.

Madison Grant, in his classic, *The Passing of the Great Race*, put it this way in regards to the race situation in America, "If the purity of the two races is to be maintained, they cannot continue to live side by side, and this is a problem from which there can be no escape." Alexis de Tocqueville phrased it this way: "There are two alternatives for the future of the negroes and the Whites. They must either wholly part or wholly mingle." The Jews have misquoted Thomas Jefferson most criminally in his famous passage by quoting only half of it and leaving off the rest of it, even on the Jefferson Memorial in Washington. Here is what Jefferson said: "Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free: nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government." The last part the Jewish press suppresses.

The history of the world is a never ending history of racial movement and migration. Great people wanderings are the warp and woof of history. The fact is historic and prehistoric. However, we are not particularly interested at this point about the wanderings of the Turks, or the Magyars, or how the Indians crossed The Bering Strait and came to inhabit America. We are here primarily interested in the history of the White Race, the civilizations it has created throughout the world, and how the White Man failed miserably in preserving the purity of his blood; how he was submerged and diluted amongst the inferior races which he had conquered and partially civilized; how he lost his identity, lost his culture and, indeed, lost the hard won civilization which he had created.

The White Race conquered and civilized India, Persia and Greece. This is well known. Not so well known is the fact that he also invaded the islands of Japan and created a civilization there and also entered into, conquered, and created a great civilization in China approximately 4000 years ago.

* * * * *

Let us now look at the first great White civilization in that cradle of civilization in the Delta of the Nile. Here, due to unusual climatic conditions and the sands of the Nile, have been preserved so many artifacts, monuments and creative archaeological treasures that the history of Egypt can be read like an open book, stretching back as far as 6000 years of their exciting history. Furthermore, Egypt offers a classical lesson in history for us to study the contacts between a culture-creating, energetic White Race, and the negroid masses immediately to the south of it with whom the Egyptians were continually intermingling.

From the time of the consolidation of the kingdoms of upper and lower Egypt by Menes (3400 B.C.) to the final decay and overthrow of the kingdom of the Pharaohs, is a period of approximately 3000 years, and this period is divided into possibly 30 dynasties. Between the ascent of Menes to the throne of Egypt as the first Pharaoh at approximately 3400 B.C. and the ascent of Teharka, a mulatto to that same throne in 688 B.C., we see the span of Egyptian history unravelled from the first great heights it achieved, to its mongrelization and slow decay and final stagnation from which it never recovered. We can regard the ascent of Teharka as the death and the end of Egyptian civilization.

However, this White civilization did last for almost 3000 years, and that is a long time. We can learn from this span a great deal about the genius of the White Man and the results of blood poisoning that occur when he is in contact with the negroid race. The one thing we see in the survey of this ancient civilization is that its great achievements were in the earlier centuries, that is, when the White Race was still pure. There was a prolonged period of decline. The inhabitants lost initiative and ingenuity. When the Assyrians came, the Egyptians could offer but feeble resistance. We can best understand this situation if we grasp

the fact that Egyptian civilization was not overthrown. It was mongrelized and it decayed like a rotten apple. The trouble was internal. It was in the poisoning of its blood by intermingling with the blacks.

Already in the forty-third century B.C. the men of the Delta, who were White, had discovered the year of 365 days and they introduced a calendar of this length. It was the civilization of the Delta, therefore, that furnished us with the earliest fixed dates in the history of the world. It was the northern kingdom of the Delta region, farthest removed from the Nubians to the south, and in close contact with the other White peoples of north Africa and Asia Minor, that was the most advanced. At the time of the consolidation of the upper and lower kingdoms under Menes in 3400 B.C. the kingdoms of the north and the south were expanded. Of this time Breasted in his History of Egypt says, that Menes, the first Pharaoh "carried his arms southward against northern Nubia, which then extended below the first cataract as far northward as the Nome of Edfu and built a dam above the city of Memphis to divert the waters of the Nile to gain more room for that city. The swamp lands of the Delta were being reclaimed as before the consolidation of the two kingdoms, and the rich lands obtained drew to the Delta a rapidly increasing population."

So we see that the first Pharaoh reigned over a people already able to divert the waters of the Nile, reclaim the swamp land of the Delta, and important for our consideration, to wage warfare against the negroid peoples of Nubia. In addition to these attainments the people under the first Pharaoh are known to have used not only the hieroglyphic, but a cursive hand as well, and thus have to its credit the invention and use of alphabetic signs at least 2500 years earlier than any other people.

The second dynasty erected stone temples. Namar, an early king, took 120,000 Libyans captive and of their herds "1,420,000 small and 4000 large cattle." There is evidence that the kings of this time maintained foreign relations with far remote peoples, and that they were in commercial relations with the peoples of the northern Mediterranean in the fourth millennium B.C.

The third to the sixth dynasties inclusive have formed the period known as the Old Kingdom and encompassed the time span from 2928 to 2475 B.C. In religion, government, society, industry, and art, the Old Kingdom is revealed as a well constituted state, exhibiting rapidly developing culture, physical and spiritual, superior to the culture of the dynasties to follow.

The Egyptians were a religious people, who at this remote date devoutly believed in the resurrection of the body after death and in the immortality of the soul. Osiris was their God of the dead, "King of the Glorified." Of a just man they said, "As Osiris lives, so shall he live; as Osiris died not, so shall he also not die; as Osiris perished not, so shall he also not perish." They believed that a praying man would roll the departed to the land of the glorified, but that this praying man would receive only those of whom it was said, "There is no evil which he has done."

This is the earliest record of an ethical test at the close of life making the life after dependent upon the moral quality of the life lived in this world. The animal worship which is usually associated with ancient Egypt, as a cult, is a later product brought forward in the decline of that nation as it became more intermingled and mongrelized with the blacks, bringing about a decline of its religion at the tragic closing of its history.

Not only were the ancient Egyptians highly advanced in their spiritual conception, but they had also achieved a surprisingly high level in their social and material culture as well. Within the home, the wife was in every respect the equal of the husband, and was treated as such. Affection among the immediate brothers and sisters and obedience to their parents was religiously taught to all youths. A favorite inscription upon a tomb was "I was one beloved of his Father, praised of his Mother, whom his brothers and sisters loved."

Probably the most outstanding achievement of the early Egyptians was their use of metal tools, which date back to such early times that some authorities claim that the Egyptians initiated the age of metals.

We can hardly overestimate the importance of this step in the history of man. Prior to the invention of metal implements, the tools used in the industries and arts were those made from stone, reeds and bones. This placed a tremendous limitation upon the advancement of any people or nation so handicapped. With the use of metals, however, industry could take a rapid course in war as well as in the arts of peace. We owe, therefore, to Egypt a great debt for the contributions to the progress of mankind, and not the least of these was their invention of the use of metal tools.

With their creative genius awakened and conscious of their constructive talent, the Egyptians sought yet greater triumphs. As the dynasties followed each other, and the Pharaohs reigned and died, these hardy individuals wished to build for themselves imperishable monuments to their power. This desire to live in the eyes of posterity gradually found expression in the pyramid tomb. Each succeeding Pharaoh, viewing the tombs of his predecessors, would wish for a yet greater expression of his power and his glory in the building of an ever larger pyramid. And so the age of mighty pyramids was ushered in. These are undoubtedly the most conspicuous evidence of Egyptian greatness; and in the ability of the engineers in planning and overseeing, and the organized power of the Pharaohs in bringing them to perfection, we catch a glimpse of the White civilizers

of Egypt which must further impress us with the magnitude of their power.

Zoser, the first Pharaoh of the Old Kingdom (2980 to 2475 B.C.) made his capital at Memphis. It was the Old Kingdom in which art and mechanics reached a level of unprecedented excellence never later surpassed. With Zoser, as with Menes (3400 B.C.) we have a record of the extension of the Egyptian influence over the mulatto tribes of Nubia. During the reign of Zoser, Egyptian conquest had quelled the turbulent mongrel tribes of northern Nubia and peaceful navigation of the Nile was possible for a distance of 75 miles south of the first cataract. From Menes to Zoser intervened more than 400 years. Within these four centuries the southern frontier had been extended but little. Sesostris III of the 12th dynasty, who came to the throne in 1887 B.C., completed the conquest of Nubia.

Between Menes and Sesostris III there is a period of 1500 years. This evidence of the slow conquest and absorption of the negroids to the south of Egypt is worthy of our attention. These centuries cover the period of Egypt's greatness. Egypt was still White.

Before the time of Zoser the royal tombs were constructed of sun-dried brick. However, with the arrival of Zoser, who, desiring a more permanent memorial for himself, built a terraced pyramid of stone 195 feet in height. He became the first pyramid builder. Later kings of this dynasty erected the great pyramids of Dashur and Sneferu, and the last king constructed vessels 170 feet long for traffic on the Nile.

Across the Nile from modern Cairo, which was ancient Gizeh, the tourists who visit Egypt today will get their first glimpse of the might and power of the civilization that has perished. There they can see among others the great pyramid built by Khufu (Cheops). To properly appreciate how strong and effective must have been the organization of Khufu's government, we must realize that this pyramid contains some 2,300,000 blocks, each weighing on the average two and a half tons.

Furthermore, the sculpture of the Old Kingdom exhibits the highest technical skill and compares favorably with the work of modern artists. Egypt at the close of the fourth millennium B.C. had solved the fundamental problems of great architecture, developing with the most refined artistic sense and the greatest mechanical skill the treatment of voids. The art of weaving was also highly developed. So much so that their fabrics are a source of wonder to the modern beholder, while the goldsmiths were capable of producing the most exquisite ornaments, many of which have survived to the present day.

Toward the close of the Old Kingdom, that is around 2475 B.C., there is evidence of the weakening of the central power, but Egyptian culture did not suffer. Race is more than politics, religion or art. These are but the expressions of race. The sixth dynasty, the last of the Old Kingdom, marks a foreign policy of increasing vigor. The negro tribes of the south were compelled to contribute quotas to the Egyptian army; and the use of these levies against the White neighbors with whom the Egyptians were at war marks an unsavory epoch in the history of the contact of races. The non-creative black races, compelled to rely upon their own resources in war or peace are insignificant competitors with the White Man. But armed with the White Man's inventions they are transformed into formidable competitors, immediately attaining rank which evolutionary forces have not conferred upon them, and assuming an influence which they are incapable of maintaining. The Pharaoh's use of multitudes of negro troops against the enemies of Egypt had much to do with the final decay of Egyptian civilization. In it we see the seed leading to its final decay.

Let us now proceed approximately another thousand years in the history of Egypt in the search for light upon the Egyptian-negro problem. This will bring us approximately to the year 1500 B.C.

Astonishingly, we find the negro policy of the Egyptian Empire of this time not to be radically different from that of the White nations now ruling Africa. Egyptian temples had now sprung up at every large town and the Egyptian Gods were worshipped therein. The Egyptian's arts were learned by Nubian craftsmen and everywhere the rude barbarism of the upper Nile, which was black territory, was receiving the stamp of Egyptian culture. Nevertheless, the native chieftains, under the surveillance of the Viceroys, were still permitted to retain their titles and honors, and doubtless continued to enjoy at least a nominal share in the government. The annual landing of the Viceroy of Thebes, who was black, and the bringing of the yearly tribute from all the Nubian lands, was now a long established custom in Egypt.

The gradual diffusion of White culture and the utilization of native chiefs, under the direction of White colonial governors was characteristic of the first attempt to implant civilization in negroid Africa, as it is of the present effort on the part of modern White nations.

The earliest period of Egyptian history reveals only a very slight negroid mixture in the population of southern Egypt, and Egyptian art, civilization and culture flourished. At the period we are now considering, namely 1500 B.C., there is no way in which we can possibly tell the exact extension of negro blood, but as Egyptians were constantly going into the south and peoples from the south constantly coming into Egypt proper, it is not likely that more than half of the population of the southern

half of Egypt was still White. Blood admixture has without exception been the inevitable result of long continued race contact.

From pre-historic times, the negro had sifted into the country. Many thousands came as soldiers for the Pharaohs of old. Countless numbers had come as slaves — many included in the yearly tribute of the southern dependencies — others as captives taken in war; while the large levies for purposes of labor, even though they were not necessarily kept by Egyptian authorities, would find that the Egyptian environment was better than their own squalid settlements, and decided to remain in Egypt.

The Egyptians were not entirely unaware of the degenerating influence of the blacks among their civilization. Certain of the Pharaohs tried to prevent the mongrelization of Egypt by restricting negro immigration, even to the extent of inflicting the death penalty upon the immigrant. But the negro was a docile subservient workman and soldier, and these characteristics created a demand to the influence of which less enlightened Pharaohs succumbed. So they came for centuries; not by force of arms and battle array, but as subjugated and enslaved people. With the result of all this mongrelization we now arrive at the end of the line. In the 25th dynasty in the year 688 B.C. the ascent of Teharka, a mulatto, to the throne of once proud Egypt, marked for all practical purposes, the end of Egyptian civilization. Teharka was the son of a Nubian woman and his features as preserved in contemporary sculpture show unmistakably negroid characteristics. As the mulatto inherited the throne of the once powerful Pharaohs, his sister became the divine head of Egyptian religion, which in these centuries had become so grossly debased that the mulatto king's Nubian mother became a Queen Mother before whom all bowed down. For a period prior to the ascent of the mulatto Pharaoh, Teharka, the civilization of Egypt had become stagnant, while those dynasties succeeding Teharka's reign were imposed by foreigners, who were now easy conquerors of Egypt.

And so ends tragically a once proud and beautiful civilization. We have many lessons to learn from the degradation and decay of Egypt — lessons that evidently have not penetrated our minds even to this day. Yet the lessons are clear and they are plain. One of the lessons that we can learn is that a civilization can live for thousands of years. In fact there is no reason why it cannot live forever if the blood of its creators remains pure and uncontaminated.

Secondly, we learn that no matter what civil or religious laws are inaugurated, the very presence of the black race in contact with the White Race will produce mongrelization, and mongrelization will inevitably result in the destruction and decay of that civilization. We also see that the nigger, who makes a docile and pliable slave, is a temptation that the aggressive but short-sighted White overlords have found impossible to resist for use as cheap labor.

It is this very characteristic of the nigger — the fact that he makes a docile and easily manageable slave — that has made him the deadly conqueror of the White Race wherever this poison was so conveniently, but short-sightedly, put to use.

We must also learn that no enforcement of civil laws, of social taboos, of religious practices, or any other practice yet conceived in the history of mankind, has been able to prevent the mongrelization of the White Race when it had the black non-creative race in its midst.

We can quite succinctly sum up the whole moral of Egyptian history in saying that there is no way in the world that we can save ourselves from the destruction of the black racial plague other than by expelling them far from our shores as quickly as we possibly can.

For the White people of America the lesson is overwhelmingly plain — in fact it screams to high heaven: we must ship the niggers from out of our midst, back to Africa, as soon as possible.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 02

The Unavenged Outrage: The White Race - Nature's Greatest Miracle

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 03

The Unavenged Outrage: Lessons from the Laboratory of India

Whereas the Egyptian civilization started off with a relatively pure White Race that was slowly mongrelized over a period of 3000 years by the White Egyptians of themselves voluntarily dragging in the black barbarians, India, on the other hand, has a different history. Emerging from the hill country of Afghanistan and the slopes of the Hindu Kush, the White Warriors by conquest took possession of that extremely desirable portion of India known as the Punjab. A look at the map will show that the Punjab is a well-watered northern province and that it comprises but a small portion of the present Indian Empire. This took place approximately 4000 years ago and the height of the White Man's civilization held sway approximately between the years 2000 B.C. and 1400 B.C.

From their base in the Punjab these blond, tall, heroic White warriors expanded their conquests and imposed themselves by force and influence of superior culture upon the mixed-breeds who infested the country in countless numbers then as they do now. The natives they conquered were mixed-breeds of ancient Negroid stock and black, yellow and other Asiatic mixtures. The conquerors made no attempt to expel or exterminate their inferiors, but on the contrary brought to them culture and civilization which they then imposed upon their subjects. They set themselves up strictly as aristocrats and rulers and utilized the slave labor of the subjugated people they ruled.

It is noteworthy that throughout the history of his conquests the White Man has not expelled a subjugated people whom he could profitably enslave. The modern White conquerors of North America did expel the red man, but they imported the black. The former would not work, the latter could be made to work.

The ancient literature of the White Man in India is embodied in the Rig-Veda and the Epics. The Veda times cover approximately 600 years between 2000 B.C. and 1400 B.C., the high noon of White culture in India. From these writings we get a fairly good picture of White Society of the times and they reveal a vigorous White conquering people, well organized, respecting their women, already in possession of ancient laws, glorying in agriculture, passionately religious, imposing their faith and culture upon the surrounding colored populations to whom they refer in terms of contempt. They refer to themselves as a people of fair complexion and term those whom they have subdued as "colored," and ridicule them, calling them monkeys. Similarly, the White Man 4000 years later has gone into Africa, Asia, Oceania, and the Americas, and has boasted of his White complexion and vigorous mentality, and has accredited the dark races of these lands with close relationship to chimpanzees and gorillas.

As we look backward over a span of 40 centuries and take a closer look at these White invaders of northern India we find from their records that they were of fair complexion, with straight well bridged noses. This latter feature, as well as the complexion, marks them as a separate people. They so impressed their social ideas in the conquered territory that even to the present day, a man's social position varies in inverse ratio to the width of his nose: that is to say the nasal index, as it is called, is a safe guide to the amount of White blood, as distinguished from aboriginal blood, in his veins.

Being constantly outnumbered by his black and mongrel inferiors, the White conquerors realized in short order their problems of maintaining their racial purity. It is highly interesting to observe and study the ingenious methods and means they used to try to preserve their racial bloodlines. The White conquerors by reason of race and culture, came as aristocrats. They looked upon the mongrel and black multitudes as inferiors and treated them as such. Nevertheless, how to preserve their own race, and at the same time utilize inferior peoples to do their labor, was the problem confronting the Whites. Their answer to the problem was, "Caste, enforced by law and religion."

The priests were the scientists and philosophers, and they devised a system of social control designed to meet the requirements of the native problem. This extraordinary scheme has been classed among the greatest expressions of human ingenuity. Caste, as originally instituted, divided the population into four divisions — (a) warriors, (b) priests, (c) agriculturists and merchants, and (d) laborers. The first group was composed of those of the purest White blood, while the last was made up mainly of the subjugated mix-breeds with whom the White Man was in immediate contact. There were also large groups of the subjugated population whom the Whites did not honor with cast at all. These were referred to collectively as outcasts and considered as barely human.

The superior White Race, realizing the problem, and intent upon retaining their racial purity, were yet unable to restrain men of their race from unions with colored women. In most instances, unable to discover the guilty White, they turned with a terrible wrath upon the helpless mix-breed. The half-castes were not permitted to reside within the limits of the city. They were reviled by all, both black and White, and finally the Aryan laws provided that under certain conditions the soldiers may slay them without mercy.

Nevertheless, the caste system, with all the severe laws, with all the religious taboos barring the mixing of the races, what with legal statutes preventing inter-racial marriages, was incapable of preventing illegitimate unions. It failed in the end to prevent the amalgamation of the races primarily because of the fact that all these means could not be permanently enforced. In spite of legal and religious restrictions, the mix-breeds increased. Whereas caste prolonged race purity, it did not preserve it. The modern "Aryan" in India is just such a mixture as the ancient Aryan was authorized to kill. We should heed well the lessons of this tragic experiment.

The White people of the United States, unlike their early kinsmen in India, are not nearly as well fortified against this situation as were the ancient White Men of India, who supplemented legal prohibition of marriage with non-Whites by his religious teaching and by caste, which was perfect in ideal and enforceable by law. Whereas, in the United States, most of the States had laws prohibiting inter-racial marriages, these have now been completely destroyed by the Jewish controlled Supreme Court. Whereas the ancient Indian religion prohibited and opposed inter-breeding with the colored races, we have a so-called Christian religion, which is interpreted in such manner as to minimize or abolish the color line. Add to this the fanatical propaganda barrage, the heavy hand of government pushing integration, and we find ourselves in a headlong rush to bring about that tragic catastrophe as soon as possible, instead of later, as history would lead us to expect.

We find in India, as in Egypt, amalgamation and mongrelization destroyed the White Race, and with it the beautiful culture and civilization that it had wrought. Whereas the Egyptian civilization survived some 3000 years, the Hindu civilization survived barely more than 600 years, despite the ingenious and valiant efforts of the White conquerors to prevent that mongrelization. Nevertheless, the odds were against them, and being out-numbered amongst the colored races, mongrelization came about much faster than among the Egyptians, who started out with a relatively pure White Race.

We have many valuable lessons to learn from the history of White civilization in India. The story of civilization is in the main the story of the White Race and its culture. History tells us that White conquerors coming in and dominating a colored race will not, over a period of time, be saved from being conquered by their colored subjects. This is well illustrated in India. Nor do we find that as in Egypt, where the blacks and Nubians were brought in as slaves, was it possible to save the masters from being destroyed by their subjects.

As in India, as in Egypt, as in America, the lesson is quite plain that laws and religion cannot stop inter-breeding. The problem is not so much legal inter-breeding of the races. Today, as it was in ancient times, it is, and was, the illegitimate mix-breed who threatens the purity of the White Race. There has been always a deplorable freedom between the White and non-White races, which has resulted in an increasing number of mix-breeds.

No, indeed, the answer is not legal separation nor even religious taboo, nor is segregation the answer. On this point history speaks loud and clear. The only answer is expulsion and geographic separation. Yes, the lesson is overwhelmingly clear to even the most naive student of history and that is: if America is to be saved from mongrelization and destruction by the black cancer that is within our midst the only answer is to ship the niggers back to Africa from whence they were dragged by their Jewish slave traders.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 03

The Unavenged Outrage: Lessons from the Laboratory of India

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 04

The Unavenged Outrage: White Race — Creators of Chinese, Mexican and Aztec Civilizations

During the last century popular thought in Great Britain, cleverly nurtured by the unseen Jewish hand, reached a high pitch of insanity in regards to the racial facts of life. The abolitionists, philanthropists and the negrophiles conceived the colored races to be child races in the process of development. The colored problem was considered to be a problem solely of color and not one of mentality. The abolitionists taught that the nigger was, for all effects, like a White child. He, therefore, should be treated as such, they said, for before long he would reach maturity. The color problem would then vanish as a result of religious instruction, and training in the sciences and arts.

Since this same misguided thinking is still prevalent today and some of these perverted race-mixers point with pride to some of the other civilizations that have seemingly emerged from some of the colored races, we want to treat briefly here the vanished civilizations of China, Mexico and Peru. Whereas we do not have the space here to go into the full history of these erstwhile civilizations, we just need to touch briefly here to show that the history of higher cultures reveal that all those which are popularly called civilizations can be traced in origin to the White Race.

Early Chinese records refer to blonde tribes and there yet remain tall, fair skinned, blue-eyed individuals in Manchuria and Korea, which represent the racial outcroppings of the early White Caucasian. The presence of the early White Man in central and east central Asia is now well recognized by ethnologists. Early Chinese civilization so nearly resembled that of Babylon as to cause some scientists to even believe that the Chinese moved en masse from the regions adjacent to Babylon. This, of course, they did not do. But evidence is overwhelming that the Babylonians moved into China in a history similar to the White invasion of India but antedating it by a considerable period of time.

Some of these movements were probably of a prehistoric date. In any case, in a history similar to that of India we find the White Man conquering and taking over as the ruling class of China.

Again we find that the White conquerors interbred with the inferior yellow Chinese, producing a hybrid race. The rulers of China, however, constituted the upper class and it is from this class that Chinese higher culture issued. We find that the White element in China did for that people what it has done for other colored races and that is: impart unto them a culture which in its first stages was progressive and in its later stages was dwarfed as the White blood became submerged. This will account for the fact that Chinese civilization was more creative in its earlier stages. In fact, the Chinese were a more progressive people 20 centuries ago than when the modern Europeans first reached East Asia.

The important issue here is that it was the White element that imparted unto China its early civilization and the higher culture was imparted in the early period, as at present, through the influence of the White Race. Secondly, it is important to note that the blood of the White Man has not in China, as it has not in other instances, raised the mongrel to the level of progressive culture. The Chinese seem in some respects to be almost as incapable of progress as the niggers themselves, the only essential difference being that the arrest of mental development comes later in life for the yellow than for the black. Furthermore, it may be pointed out that Chinese culture has been stagnant since the early historic period, despite impulses from within and without to shake off the chronic state of lethargy in which the nation seems to vegetate.

And so we find another perished civilization, a civilization that was first created by the civilized White Akkads of Babylonia. These people, when they reached China, were already a somewhat cultured people, with a knowledge of letters, astronomy, and various industrial arts. In their new environment they continued the development up to a certain point, after which, when engulfed in mongrelization, they have mostly remained at a standstill and are to this day in a hopeless quagmire of stagnation. To this day this inert mass of semi-civilized savagery offers a dead resistance to all outward pressure. Their astronomy has scarcely advanced beyond the astrological state, while their medical art continues to be a hopeless mixture of superstitious practices, absurd nostrums, and a few grains of common sense.

* * * * *

Let us herewith leave the Chinese and now turn to the civilizations of Mexico and Peru, which the Europeans found in a slow state of decay when they explored these countries four centuries ago.

There are even today some ethnologists, mostly American, chiefly promoted by Jewish propaganda, who confidently assert that the cultures of Mexico and Peru were of independent origin. Let us, however, at this point again restate a basic truth: behind every culture there is race. The cultures of Mexico and Peru were Caucasian like.

Stone age migrations of the White Man had carried him across northern Asia to Japan and across southern Asia to Polynesia. All will admit that the American Indian is derived in whole, or in part, from Asia. There is an unquestioned Mongolian strain in the Indian. The question is, is the Indian only Mongolian or is he partly White?

Whereas the early movements of peoples is lost in antiquity, there is great probability that the more aggressive Whites of China could as easily have managed to cover the route to America as did the less capable Mongolians. The way before the White Race was easy and enticing. The path that lured him onward was peopled by inferiors that the White Race's long history had taught him he could subdue and enslave, and so the White Man followed the colored to America in prehistoric times as he did to central Africa and southern Asia, and everywhere eventually interbred with those with whom he had conquered.

The evidence is therefore weighted toward the supposition that cultures in the New World were indeed created by the leadership of the White Man who had followed the Mongoloid Indians. These civilizations stagnated and decayed as his numbers became fewer and his blood was finally submerged amongst his inferiors.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 04

The Unavenged Outrage: White Race — Creators of Chinese, Mexican and Aztec Civilizations

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 05

The Unavenged Outrage: The Black Plague in our Midst

When I was a youngster I used to refer to the black man by the term of "nigger." At the time this seemed like the natural, uninhibited term to use. As I became older, went through college, and was exposed to a liberal education and the mass media brain pollution programs, I changed to the more "respectable" term of "negro." Today, I am most emphatically again using the term nigger.

In so doing I have been rebuked and criticized by some people that this is being low-brow, uneducated, crude.

Nothing could be further from the truth. The fact is that I have passed through the "nigger" stage, the respectable "negro" stage, and have finally advanced to the "nigger" designation again, because I have found, from a lifetime of experience and from a lengthy study of the subject, that the term nigger is by far the most correct and proper term to use.

Furthermore, in looking up the word in Webster's dictionary I found the term "nigger" very descriptive: "a vulgar, offensive term of hostility and contempt for the black man." I can't think of anything that defines better and more accurately what our position toward the nigger should be than what the dictionary said. If we are going to be for racial integrity and racial purity and for supremacy of the White Man, we should and we must take a hostile position toward the nigger. We must give him nothing but contempt.

The black man is without a doubt the most dangerous creature on the face of the earth to the further survival of the White Race. He is a danger that rivals that of the Jew himself, although for different reasons. Granted, the Jew is by far the greater overall danger in manipulating and destroying the White Race. He could, however, never completely destroy the White Race without the help of the nigger without completely exterminating the White Race. This, of course, the Jew does not want to do, because he would then be deprived of a productive slave element to furnish him with all the better essentials of a plush standard of living. The central aim and objective of the Jewish conspiracy in destroying past White civilizations always has been, and always will be, and is today: the pulling down of the White Race; poisoning its blood and mongrelizing it to become a mulatto race of bastards, one which he can easily control. He knows very well that as long as the White Race remains pure, there is always the danger that a sleeping giant can awaken, turn on him, and destroy him.

One of the most infuriating con games the Jews play on the Whites is to parade a mulatto, perhaps 7/8 White, on the T.V. screens as a "typical black." Whereas any intelligence such a miserable mixed-breed may have, undoubtedly comes from its predominantly White ancestry, total credit is allotted to the mulatto as being black. In picking and choosing an unusual mulatto that is able to make a halfway decent presentation, the Jews thereby take the talent and ability derived from the White blood and use it to boost the stock of the niggers. A most shabby and treacherous deception, but most Whites unfortunately have not caught on.

If they were to expose a pure black African nigger he would, undoubtedly, be too repulsive to sell to the American public. The Jews therefore use mulattos extensively — not only half and half — but mulattos with predominantly White ancestry. Most of the "professional" blacks such as the late Congressman Adam Clayton Powell, have very little nigger blood in them — just enough to darken their skin. Thus equipped they then become professional nigger promoters, displaying themselves as a typical nigger. The only reason they get away with this, of course, is because they have the full support of the Jewish news media behind them, giving them ample favorable exposure in a thousand different ways.

The black African represents the lowest scale in the human ladder. Throughout recorded history over the last 6000 years the African has invented nothing. He has not even so much as invented the wheel, although he has had plenty of opportunity to observe from other nearby races the use of it. He has never domesticated a single animal. His only means of transporting goods has been the human head as a means of cartage. He has never progressed beyond the common mud hut as a means of shelter. He has never learned to read or write on his own. He has never produced a written language. Practically the only trade he has ever indulged in is the trading of ivory, beads and slaves, in other words, the sale and trading of his own kinsmen.

He is shiftless, lazy and dumb. The average pure black African nigger has an I.Q. about 40 points lower than the average White. This puts his average well below the moron class. The average American nigger, having assimilated a large quantity of White blood and actually being a mulatto, has a somewhat higher I.Q., somewhere at approximately 80, a good 20 points below the average White. This puts him just on the borderline of the moron classification, with a large percentage being actually in the moron category.

The nigger is, however, tough, and he is prolific in producing more NIGGERS.

For all the above reasons mentioned he has been well adapted for slave labor under the direction of a superior race. But for the same reasons he is a very useful and dangerous tool in the hands of the Jew, and an extremely dangerous threat to the White Race.

The Founding Fathers, when they wrote the Declaration of Independence, inserted in it a glaring error, an error that has lived to haunt us ever since. In a burst of generosity that was exceeded perhaps only by stupidity, they magnanimously inserted into the Declaration that much heralded phrase, "All men are created equal." We can be sure that the hand of the Jew was involved in this perversion of the facts of life. We can be sure the founding fathers themselves did not believe it. They themselves owned numerous slaves, and when a dozen years later they wrote the Constitution, they gave the coloreds a voting "value" of three-fifths. But even this they did not give to the niggers themselves, but to each State as a whole in calculating their respective representation in Congress.

The Jew has made much of that treacherous phrase, ignoring the fact that the Founding Fathers did not grant citizenship nor voting rights to the niggers. They owned them as slaves and considered them as chattel.

Today we hear that same statement, that "all men are created equal," dinned into our ears again and again over television, over radio, and in the newspapers, and by means of every other Jewish communication medium. Being hammered into our brains day after day, the young people especially, are beginning to believe it. The objective of the Jews, of course, is to get us to accept the niggers as our equal, get us to inter-marry. They want to mongrelize the White Race, and to pull it down to somewhere near the shameful level of the jungle dwelling cannibals themselves.

It has been said, and rightfully so, "You can take the nigger out of the jungle, but you can't take the jungle out of the nigger." This is an eternal truth of Nature. Every species is designed to live in its own rightful element. A fish out of water would be as much out of place as a polar bear transplanted to the jungles of the tropics. A beaver is an expert at building dams but it cannot fly like an eagle nor build a nest like an eagle. Conversely, an eagle cannot possibly live the life of a beaver. So it is with each species in Nature. To each his own, and to each his own pattern of living and his own peculiar environment.

The nigger, taken out of the jungle and transplanted into the middle of a White Man's civilization is as much out of his element as a fish out of water. The harm that was done in forcibly tearing the black man away from Africa and transplanting him into the middle of White America, was not nearly as great to the nigger himself as in future years it was to the White civilization. The foul act of tearing the black man from the shores of Africa and injecting him into the New World that was to be the future home of the White Man was a major catastrophe for White civilization. It planted the seeds for the future disintegration of a great and beautiful civilization that was flowering in the New World.

And who was it that indulged in the slave trade almost to a monopoly? Why, it was the Jew, in overwhelming numbers, carrying on one of his favorite rackets — that of dealing in human flesh for a profit. The Jew had been famous for indulging in the slave trade not only for centuries, but for thousands of years. In fact, he was indulging in one of his prime activities, that of dealing in human commodities, or should we say, sub-human commodities, and commercializing on it at the same time. In so doing, he was furthering his master plan in two ways: one, he was making money and thereby strengthening his financial monopoly, and two, he was implanting the black jungle blood of Africa into the veins of White America where it could fester and grow until it would finally destroy White America.

If we are to save ourselves from the black scourge here in America we must first of all redirect the thinking of the White Man. We must destroy the shameful lie that "all men are created equal." We must not only again make the White Man aware of his great heritage and his wonderful gift of blood, but we must make the idea of racial purity the first and foremost passion of our new creed. We must, therefore, make every man, woman and child realize the immensity of the gulf that exists between the great White civilization, the great White Race versus the black inhabitants of the jungle. We must make them realize that there is a far greater gap between the great intellect of our leading White geniuses and that of the nigger than there is between the nigger and the next highest ape. We must guard our precious bloodlines at all costs.

Therefore, when we think of the black man we must think of his natural habitat being that of the jungle of Africa. We must realize and think of him as a creature whose natural level of existence is more closely related to that of animals than it is to the great and high civilization of the White Race. We must counteract the Jewish propaganda that is poisoning the minds and the natural instincts of the White people. We can best do this by looking at the nigger for what he is, by thinking of him in terms of hostility and contempt. We must never refer to him in such a respectful term as "negro" but heap contempt and derision upon his head, and call him what he is at all times — a nigger.

Our proper attitude towards the nigger at all times must be one of hostility and contempt.

We must speed the day when we are ready to expel this racial poison from the body of White America. In order to do this we must re-orient the White Man's thinking until he is ready to do the job that he should have done a long time ago — and that is to cleanse America of the black poison that is within us, to forcibly if necessary, ship the nigger back to Africa from whence he was torn.

* * * * *

As I have stated repeatedly, the White Man's main problem is not overcoming the black man, or even the perfidious Jew. The main problem is to straighten out the White Man's thinking and get him back to sanity. Once we have accomplished that much, the rest of the battle will be child's play. Once we have restored the White Man's sanity to where his natural instincts will again be performing in accordance with Nature's laws, the battle will be as good as won.

The White Man, brought back to sanity, and freed from the clutches of Jewish propaganda, is the most powerful force on the face of the earth. In fact, the White Man, united and organized, is ten times more powerful than all the rest of humanity put together.

It is the objective of this book to bring about this situation.

* * * * *

When the Jews dragged the black man from the shores of Africa and planted him on American soil, they already had integrated into their master plan the means of using the black blood of Africa to destroy the burgeoning White civilization in the New World. Not only was the trading in slaves highly profitable to the Jew, but 300 years ago he already knew how he was going to use this African poison to destroy the White Race.

During the aftermath of the Civil War the Jew launched a tremendous power drive to mongrelize the White blood of the South. In this he failed mainly due to the rallying battle of the Ku Klux Klan. By the 1880's the southern states had driven the nigger from power and reclaimed his courts, legislatures and government.

In the early 1900's the Jew launched a new program for the mongrelization of the White Man, under the guise of the communist party. This time it was aimed at the entire United States with the spearhead being launched from the Deep South.

Here is the blueprint as laid down by Jew Israel Cohen in his book entitled "A Racial Programme for the Twentieth Century":

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mould them to the program of the Communist party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes, we will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause."

Basically the program is to instill hatred among the niggers for the Whites — the "Kill Whitey" obsession; at the same time promote "love" and "brotherhood" among the Whites; instill a paralyzing guilt complex in the Whites to the point they would do anything to placate the nigger.

With government, money and the weapons of propaganda in the hands of the Jews, the battle is on.

A ferocious onslaught is being made by the Jews to mongrelize the races in America in this generation. Everything possible has already been done to mix and integrate housing, but even this is not fast enough. The Jews know that in order to get interracial marriages accepted and get them in progress, they have to start with the school children at an early age.

In order to do this, they have done everything possible to push and promote the abominable crime of forced busing of our school children. Although this is completely contrary to the Constitution, completely contrary even to the vicious Civil Rights Laws that have been passed in the 1960's, the Jewish judges everywhere have handed down verdicts of forced busing. To anybody in their right mind these verdicts are the most vicious, abominable, hideous crimes that anybody could possibly dream up. Nevertheless, with the sugar coating and smoothing over by the Jewish-directed news media and propaganda networks, they have made it seem almost reasonable.

The result is that White school boards and county governments have shamefully abdicated their duty to their electors and to their citizens. They have bowed to these scoundrels of Jewish judges. Not only have they bowed to them, but in a most abject and shameful manner, have cow-towed to them. The consequence of this abomination is clear to everyone. Schools have

become hotbeds of crime, of knifings, of beatings, of lawlessness, and anarchy. The Jewish press blandly goes on its way and acts as if, "Well there are inconveniences, but My! Look at the rewards. We must make the Constitution work. We must make equal opportunity for everyone." What garbage.

The obvious facts stand out that none of these idiotic arguments are valid. Busing little black savages into White neighborhoods, and conversely busing innocent little White children into the crime ridden blackboard jungles of the nigger districts has not achieved any of these so-called noble objectives. The fact is that the schools have downgraded education for both the blacks and the Whites. They are not any longer even semblances of educational institutions, but crime ridden penal colonies. They are slave labor camps in which our lamentable White children are the victims of a heinous Jewish crime.

Even the dirty, black niggers don't want to have their children bused, but a few of the Jew-promoted black spokesmen act like this is a must so that they can get "equal opportunities." In all cases, it is the Jewish financed and controlled "Legal Defense Fund," always with some Jewish kike lawyer at its head, that brings suits before the courts, before a Jewish judge. This Jewish judge then hands down an almost unbelievably ridiculous verdict, forcing large-scale busing of White children into the jungles of the black territories, and the fierce little black animals into White suburbs.

A great deal of opposition has sprung up. It must be our objective to capitalize on such opposition, organize it, and introduce these White Racial Comrades to our new creed.

In Pontiac, Michigan, for instance, a group of White parents calling themselves the National Action Group has organized boycotts that kept 35 percent of Pontiac's White children home on the first day of school. Immediately the Jewish controlled police were put into action to make sure that those few White traitors that violated this boycott were protected to the hilt to try and break these boycotts. The slogan of the White group was "Bus Judges, not children." Probably a better slogan would be "Boating, not busing". The implication of this slogan, of course, is that we should put the niggers on boats and send them back to Africa instead of busing our poor innocent children.

It is rather ironical that the most determined opposition to busing has come not from the White people and the White parents who have the most to lose, but from the Chinese racial group in San Francisco. Although they live in a country that is not their own and a country in which they are a small minority, these Chinese at least have enough racial loyalty and enough racial pride to stick together. Outwardly they claim that their concern is that the children will lose a part of the close-knit community's ancient cultural heritage. However, one Chinese American teacher admits, "At least that is what they say to you, but if you could speak Chinese, you'd learn they just don't want their children going to school with blacks." Even the colored Chinese, whose cultural heritage is much less than that of the magnificent White Race, have enough racial solidarity and loyalty to stick together and know when they are being debauched and debased by mixing with a bunch of inferior black animals. As this is being written at least 3000 Chinese children were still boycotting the schools in San Francisco.

In reading the reviews about the so-called "problems" of busing such Jewish propaganda pieces as Time Magazine, Life Magazine, and others present the picture as "yes, there is a problem, but we will overcome all these obstacles and everybody will be better off," and an endless collection of similar drivel. The cunning Jew never argues the question: is busing really good for our country? Is it really achieving any positive results? It is always presented in a manner that, of course everybody knows that we need to have integration, everybody is agreed that this is a highly desirable objective. All the while he is preaching this kind of monstrous lie, the Jew knows very well what he is doing. He knows that it is completely devastating and ruining our public schools for which the White parents are paying tremendous sums of money in taxation. He knows that the net results of this operation will be a mongrelization of the blacks and Whites in the next generation, and that it will pull down, degrade and debauch, destroy and mongrelize the White Race.

All this time he is deceitfully promoting the idea on a (seemingly) most high level plane, as if this were the American dream; as if this were the law of the land; as if this is what our Founding Fathers meant by the term "democracy." They are vigorously promoting the idea that if we could only have this country's races integrated, everything would be just lovely, and a whole flood of similar criminal propaganda.

Let's just examine some of these treacherous and fallacious ideas that the Jews are putting forth and promoting.

Let's look at the claim that this is the law of the land. In the first place nowhere in the Constitution is it stated or even implied that schools must be integrated. According to the 10th Amendment, which plainly states that all other rights not delegated to the Federal Government are reserved to the states respectively, or to the people, there is no question that schools and education are completely outside of the prerogative and the jurisdiction of the Federal Government. It belongs wholly within the jurisdiction of the state governments and the county governments. Furthermore, the Founding Fathers never did consider race mixing as a constitutional right. In fact, most of the Founding Fathers who wrote the Constitution were themselves owners of slaves, including such people as Jefferson, George Washington and others, who did not necessarily write the Constitution but

were rightly considered as our Founding Fathers. They never did consider the black niggers as being the equal of the White founders of this nation. They considered them all as a chattel property, who were given neither rights of citizenship, nor were they given any voting rights. For these Jewish propagandists now to prattle that it was the will of our Founding Fathers that we should forcefully mix the races and bus our White children about like a bunch of cattle is a foul lie of the lowest order.

Let us further consider that fallacious Jewish argument that this is the law of the land. Even the most vicious laws that the Jewish controlled congress has passed in the last decade does not state anywhere that our children must be bused about like a bunch of cattle in order to achieve racial mixture and integration. In fact, the notorious and vicious civil rights laws of the 1960's specifically state that federal funds cannot in any case be used for busing to achieve racial integration. For these contemptible Jewish judges now to come along and say that this is the law of the land is a lie, and a vicious contemptible lie at that.

It is neither embodied in the Constitution, nor is it the law of the land. In fact even as far back as in 1896 the Supreme Court ruled that separate but equal facilities were constitutional, and in all our past Anglo-Saxon jurisprudence it has always been an established axiom that once a decision was handed down, that future decisions would be governed thereby. The presently Jewish-controlled Supreme Court has raped and violated this established jurisprudence and stakes out decisions that are in complete violation of precedent, in complete violation of the laws passed by Congress, and in complete violation of the Constitution itself. In any case, I say to you, White Brothers and White Sisters, even if such a vicious code was the law of the land, was imbedded in the Constitution and had been accepted by our courts, there is a higher law that supersedes all these — and that is the law of survival. There comes a time when the highest law of Nature must be invoked by whatever means available and this law is the law of preservation of your own species.

It is therefore one of the holiest causes to which we can dedicate ourselves to expel this racial black poison from out of our national blood stream; to ship the niggers back to Africa as quickly as possible and cleanse and keep pure our racial integrity.

We must point out again and again to our White Racial Comrades the horrible facts of present day history, namely: in 1920 the White Race was outnumbered only two to one in the world. Today it is outnumbered seven to one, and the Jewish United Nations gleefully predicts that in another 20 years we will be outnumbered 49 to 1 by the hostile colored hordes. It does not take a great deal of imagination as to what the fate of the White Race will be when the colored, agitated and controlled by the Jews, have enough physical power to slaughter us.

The facts of history and the facts of Nature are plain: The White Race must dominate the earth or miserably perish at the hands of the inferior coloreds.

* * * * *

The first step in the White Man's struggle to save himself must be made right here in America — and that first step is to expel the niggers from our midst and ship them back to Africa.

It must not be our objective to "help" the nigger "improve" himself. We have no interest whatsoever in "improving" and assimilating the nigger into our White society. It is the most stupid thing we could possibly do. The only thing nigger's produce when they get outside help is — more nigger's. The only answer is boating — ship them out. This is the only real solution.

When it comes to implementing the real solution of the nigger problem in America, namely that of shipping the niggers back to Africa, people generally parrot two starkly negative answers, implanted in their brains by Jewish propaganda: (a) How can we possibly afford it? (b) Yes, it would be the sensible thing to do, but you'll never get the American people to do it.

Both attitudes (a) and (b) are, of course, intensely negative, just as the Jew tailored them to be. He is promoting these ideas along the lines of a sound maxim as old as the strategy of warfare itself — namely, if you can get your enemies to think they are defeated before the battle starts, then they are as good as defeated.

Let us examine (a) Can we afford it? And the answer is so overwhelmingly yes, we can. In fact, we can't afford not to.

Practically all normal White people in the U.S. agree that the niggers do not fit into our society. Most are aware of the facts of life — that niggers cause 85 percent of all crimes of violence — despite the fact that they reputedly only constitute 12 percent of the population; that most of the welfare money is going to niggers, that welfare is becoming an ever-increasingly expensive burden, taking increasingly greater amounts of our earnings each year; that the inner core of practically all the large cities in the U.S. are rotting from the effects of the nigger problem; that school busing and mongrelization are a frightening evil caused by the niggers in our midst. Most normal White Americans are aware of these facts, and with the exception of the idiotic hypocrites in our midst, the average American is well aware that our racial policy is going to destroy our country, our race and our nation.

Nevertheless, the idea of taking 30 million niggers and transporting them back across the ocean to the continent from which their ancestors were torn, seems somewhat staggering to them. Again, this is so because the Jews have implanted these negative ideas in their minds.

However, when we consider this on the basis of economics and racial logic, it is the best bargain we could possibly buy for ourselves, if we did ship them over to Africa as quickly as possible. Let's look at the figures.

If we assume that we were to ship every one of the 30 million blacks back to Africa, and even sent them over in style at a cost of \$1,000 per head, the total sum would come to only \$30 billion, a fraction of the total U.S. national budget for only one year. And this would only be a one-time expense. How can we afford it? For one thing, we could take all the money now being wasted on foreign aid to countries which hate and despise us, and spend it on transporting American niggers back to Africa. We could take all the money that we are now wasting on breeding and proliferating niggers in this country today, niggers that are polluting our Race with the black blood of Africa, and use that money to ship these same niggers back to Africa.

When you think of all the increasing billions and billions that are being spent on hundreds of idiotic welfare programs to breed and proliferate blacks, money being spent on foreign aid, money being spent on armaments that are not really defending us at all, and all the rest of the \$200,000,000,000 a year (plus) budget, that for the largest part is being entirely wasted, and being appropriated by the Jews, we come to the conclusion that the question has been entirely misstated.

It should be: How can we afford to keep the niggers here? How can we afford to keep coming up with billions and billions for one black hand-out program after another, year after year after year, with no end in sight?

With all the billions now being poured out for black welfare, black crime, black "capitalism," and black slum programs, we could have shipped this alien black population back to Africa dozens of times over.

As to part (b), that the American people will never do it — this becomes the more difficult part of the program. It is here that we need an intensive program of re-educating, not so much the blacks, but re-educating the Whites. It is entirely a matter of willpower.

Again, it is a matter of straightening out the White man's thinking.

If we have the will to live, the will to survive, we must and shall have the will to reject and to repel the pollution and proliferation of the black blood from our national White body.

When we look at recent history, we find that the Jews had no particular compunction about driving fourteen million Germans from their native soil in Prussia and East Germany, land they had occupied for the last several thousand years, and driving them westward. Nor did the Jews feel particularly conscience-stricken when they drove one and a half million Arabs from their native lands in Palestine and appropriated all their farms and property and left the Arabs to starve out in the hot, dry desert.

Why should we Americans, who evidently had no compunction about killing millions of our White Brothers in Germany during World Wars I and II; of bombing Hamburg and killing 50,000 men women and children in one night; of fire-bombing Dresden and killing 300,000 of our White brethren there; why should we suddenly be struck dumb with tenderness when it comes to dealing with the nigger problem?

Certainly the niggers are a real and present threat to our survival, which the Germans are not, and never were. In fact, approximately 30 percent of all White Americans have German blood in their veins and it was, of course, one of the great travesties of history that we should have ever taken up arms against the courageous Germans, a people who were fighting OUR battle against the Jews for us and all White mankind.

We are only quoting history to show that the problem of shipping the niggers back to Africa is neither an economic problem, nor really a problem of morals, but purely a problem of racial attitude. Once we get our thinking straight, the problem of shipping the niggers back to Africa is as good as solved. When we think of how many niggers we could ship over there by employing a fleet of 747's, or even as in wartime, using Liberty Ships, which we built in short order, it can readily be seen that the economic and physical problem is no problem at all. We can do it, we must do it. We can't afford not to.

I repeat, the real problem is to get our thinking straightened out, and that is what this book and the Creativity religion is all about. And the key to straightening out the White Man's thinking is propoganda and enlightenment, organization, and more propoganda. Remember, organized and united, the White Race is ten times as powerful as all the other races combined.

It is towards achieving this exalted and lofty goal that this book is dedicated. It is the predominant aim of our new religion to

achieve this magnificent goal.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 05

The Unavenged Outrage: The Black Plague in our Midst

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 06

The Unavenged Outrage: Masters of Deceit — A Short History of the Jews

Nature in her infinite wisdom has put the highest premium on survival of the species. In her profuse variety Nature has brought forth creatures of all kinds, fish and fowl, animal and vegetable, insect and bacteria. Some creatures like the cardinal and bluebird are beautiful to behold. Others like the scorpion fish and the lizard are not. Some creatures are flesh eating. Others are herbivorous. Some animals, like cows, forage on the grass of the meadows. Others like the coyote, the wolf and the tiger are predatory. Other creatures like cockroaches, mosquitoes and maggots are parasitic. Each creature has its means of existence and survival and its means of perpetuating its species. In all, the will to live and perpetuate its own kind is intensely strong. If it were not, the species would soon have died out.

In the human species there is one race that stands out above all others in the intensity and fierceness in its will to survive — that is the Jewish race. How this one race has survived and stayed intact through all the convulsions and upheavals of history for 5000 years is something remarkable to behold.

Whereas some of the ancient races of recorded history such as the Babylonians, the Romans, the Phoenicians, the Egyptians, as a race, have all gone down the sinkhole of history — the Jew has survived. Not only has he survived, but he has become the slave-master of all the other races of the world, although he only numbers a small percentage of the world's population.

Whereas the glorious White Race has been a builder, explorer and creator of civilizations, of governments and nations, the Jew has been none of these. On the contrary, he has been the very antithesis of the noble White Man. Throughout his history, which goes back more than 5000 years, during which he has remained united as a race, the Jew has been the parasite and predator on the backs of those nations who have been his unwilling hosts. The Jew has never been a creator, nor a builder, nor a producer, like the members of the White Race. On the contrary, he has been a destroyer of civilizations, a plunderer of nations, and a killer who invented the very idea of genocide in the earliest stages of his own history. All we have to do is read their own Old Testament to find that in page after page after page they slew, killed and plundered one tribe after another. One nation after another was put to the sword, man, woman and child.

Yes, indeed, the Jews are a blood-thirsty race. They have survived over a long period of time, although they have been scattered throughout the other nations of the world. They have been a plague on the body of mankind from the earliest dawn of recorded history. Nor has that plague abated in modern times. In fact, today it is more deadly than ever, and since we, the White Race, are the chief target and the chief victims marked for destruction, it behooves us to take a close look, and study our destroyer.

It is a fascinating and horror-filled history. It is an ugly story. But study it we must, and understand it we must, if we are to extricate ourselves from our plight and fulfill the obligation that Nature has placed upon us: namely, the survival of our very own species, the noblest creation on the face of the earth: the White Race.

The history of mankind is filled with wars and conflict, but of all the conflicts that have ensued between the different nations and the different races, there is only one race that has aroused the most violent antagonisms no matter where they settled — that race is the Jewish race.

Throughout all the turmoil of history and all the wars, conflicts and massacres, sooner or later the two conflicting parties settled down and either reconciled their differences, and lived peacefully together, or they went elsewhere to live. Not so with the Jews, however. The Jew has never been reconciled with the host nation upon whose back he feeds. Nor have the Jews peacefully migrated to other countries. The history of the Jews demonstrates two things: first, that there has never been a reconciliation between them and their hosts, and second, that no nation has ever succeeded in barring them permanently. Furthermore, as the Jews bored into their host nations and became more and more reprehensible and intolerable, the host nation generally has turned on them and tried to expel them from their national body. However, in no case has a victimized nation been successful in expelling them permanently. In fact, it is surprising that in every case where Jews were expelled from a nation, often under conditions of humiliation and suffering, within a few years the Jews have returned. Not only have they usually returned, but they then set about with increased viciousness to destroy the host nation upon whom they had previously fed like a parasite. The Jews have since time immemorial been culture destroyers and civilization destroyers. The Jewish problem has been on the back of all nations for at least the past 5000 years.

Whereas the White Race, with its creativity and restless energy, has moved to the various areas of the world and created civilizations, the Jew invariably followed, bored into their very vitals and sooner or later destroyed those civilizations. They helped to destroy the Egyptian civilization, the Greek civilization, and were the prime cause in the destruction of the great

Roman civilization. When Europe slowly again picked up the threads of civilization from Rome, the Jew was already there and has lain like a cancer upon the body of Europe from the time of the Romans.

However, the main center of power of the Jewish world-wide conspiracy now resides in the New World. In fact, in New York is the largest center of Jewish population in the world, and New York is the central financial powerhouse, not only of the United States, but also the rest of the world. Since the United States is now also the last great stronghold of the White Race, it is the untiring and current goal of the Jew to not only destroy the United States as a country, but to destroy White America, mongrelize it, and pump the black blood of Africa into the veins of White America.

Why is it that the Jewish Race has survived through all the upheavals of over 5000 years of history, whereas more powerful races like the Romans have perished? Is it because the Jew is tough? We find that the Jew is tough, but other races, such as the Romans, have been even tougher and they have not survived. Is it because he is a good fighter? No, he is, in fact, a physical coward and in open combat he is certainly one of the lesser and more cowardly warriors. Is it because he is more treacherous and deceitful? Perhaps, since in this characteristic he undoubtedly excels all other peoples. But this is not the sole reason why he has survived either. The reason for his survival lies in his unique religion.

Early in their history the Jews realized the tremendous potency of religion as a weapon — a weapon to either unite their own race, or a weapon to disintegrate and destroy their enemies. For thousands of years they have capitalized upon this knowledge to the hilt. In a masterful fashion, they have manipulated religion to their advantage with a devilish cunning that no other people seems to have even suspected — least of all the White Race.

If we could briefly look at the wars between Rome and Carthage, and the brief siege and destruction of Jerusalem during the rise and expansion of the Roman Empire, I think we can find the answer to the Jews' survival.

As Roman power increased and expanded, it was inevitable that it should soon come into conflict with the increasing power of Carthage. For over 100 years these two great rival powers fought battles of attrition and annihilation. Finally Rome emerged the victor, and when they had Carthage at its mercy, they leveled the city, killed all the male population and sold the women and children into slavery. Carthage was no more. It was gone forever.

Now let us contrast this with what happened to Jerusalem in the year 70 A.D.

During the rule of Emperor Vespasian, the Jews in Judea became rebellious. Emperor Vespasian sent General Titus down there and after a 139 day siege of Jerusalem, the city was sacked, leveled to the ground, and the Jews were either killed or dispersed. It would seem that in a fate similar to that of Carthage, this would be the end of the Jews, But not so.

The Jews had one extraordinary thing going for them: and that was the unique religion that bound their race together. Far from being destroyed, the Jews in their cunning and resourcefulness, with their religion uniting and binding them together, planned revenge on the Romans. And revenge they did get. They inflicted on the Romans a religion that undermined the will of the Romans to survive as a race and as a nation.

With tremendous zeal the Jews propagated among the Romans a new religion with such suicidal ideas as "turn the other cheek, love your enemies, resist not evil" and other self-destructive philosophies that sapped the strength of the Romans and left them naked and defenseless before their enemies. In a few centuries the great Roman civilization completely disintegrated and was defenseless against the marauding vandals who finally sacked Rome in the year 476 A.D. and Rome was no more.

However, with his tenacity and zeal for preserving the Jewish race as embodied in his fanatic religion, the Jew did not go down with Rome. No, on the contrary, he fed on the corpse and went from the Roman corpse to scatter and infect the incipient and growing new cultures that were emerging in Western Europe, cultures and civilizations that were blighted from the very beginning with the handicap of the new religion with which the Jew had destroyed Rome.

It is true that the Jew is tough. He is cunning and he is treacherous. He is also tenacious and he is persistent. All these qualities fit him well to be the foremost predator and parasite on the body of mankind. But even with all these qualities he would not have survived had it not been for his Mosaic religion. It is the basic ingredients of his religion that bind him together in a holy brotherhood hostile to all mankind, striving, pushing, clawing, always and forever for the good of his race, for the survival of his race, and exhibiting in its raw form one of the strongest laws of Nature: the propagation and survival of its own species.

The Jews learned one other significant fact early in their history: There is nothing as powerful in uniting a group (any group) as having a common enemy. Based on this premise, they have seen to it that they have always been at war with other races. In fact, all other peoples are their enemies at all times. It is only a matter of strategy as to who is the prime enemy at any given time.

This theory has worked wonders. It has kept the Jews united and fighting. Their solidarity has destroyed all enemies before them. It is destroying the White Race today.

The central theme of the Jewish religion is hatred, hatred for the Gentiles, that is all other races. The other overwhelmingly powerful facet of the Jewish religion is racial loyalty, loyalty to its own kind. Whereas to the average White Gentile, sadly enough, it matters very little with whom he does business, whether it is another White Man or not. Nor is the average White Gentile too interested in whether the person next door or the person he meets is one of his own kind. But to a Jew, whether he is doing business with a Jew, living next door to a Jew, or meets a Jew, this means everything. Let us keep this in mind, this factor of racial loyalty, as we go about searching for a better religion for the White Race.

That the Judaic religion has been the rock of strength around which the Jewish race has rallied for the last 5000 years is without question. The Jews do not believe in God nor are they foolish enough to put their efforts or beliefs centered in a hereafter. Golda Meir, the present Prime Minister of Israel, stated succinctly when she said in her speech from the Knesset, the Israel Parliament in Yiddish, "I am a non-believer, yet no one will be able to root from the heart and mind the conviction that without the Jewish religion we would have been like all other nations, who once existed and disappeared." From the earliest glimmerings of childhood the Jewish parents inculcate into their offspring the idea of racial loyalty, the idea that the survival of the Jewish race is everything, the idea that all other peoples are their enemies to be either exploited or destroyed.

The Jewish Old Testament is crammed full of make-believe of Jewish history, very little of it true. But interwoven through all this fantasy the idea of racial survival is driven into their brains, advice on how to survive. It and the Talmud are full of advice and wisdom binding the Jewish race together in an indestructible unit of purpose.

In Prov. 29:18 is spelled out the idea of a long term program, "where there is no vision, a people perish." If we contrast this with the advice the Jews foisted on the White Race in the New Testament, for instance: Matt. 6:34 where it says, "take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself." Here we see clearly spelled out that it is essential for the Jews to have vision for the long term, a long term plan. In reality, their religion is a perpetual conspiracy which is essential for their survival as a parasitic race. But in order to weaken and soften their victims for aggression, conquest and slavery, the White Race has had its brains polluted with all kinds of bad Jewish advice of which, "take no thought for tomorrow" is one of the many, and that is exactly the position of the white Race today. The Jews have laid their long term plans, going back thousands of years, for the mastery and enslavement of the world.

The White Race, in contrast has no plan, no program for survival. It has no religion to rally around or to unite its White Brothers. It is just fumbling, bumbling and stumbling along with absolutely no defense against the Jew, whose historical mission it has been over thousands of years to destroy or enslave the White Race.

Whereas the noble White Race is creative, productive and self-sustaining, the Jews instinctively decided far back in their early history that the best means of survival was to choose the role of a parasite on the bodies of other productive nations. Over the thousands of years this decision has hardened and has become so permanently ingrained and inbred into the Jewish character that he could not now do otherwise, no more than a maggot could fend for itself without devouring the body of its host. This being so, the Jew has planned and planned and prepared.

He has a far-reaching and all-encompassing program for the control, domination and exploitation of his host, for whom he nurtures a terrible, pathological hatred. The driving force of his whole religion is hatred for his host. He has always hated his host nation with a terrible passion. How many times have we heard the expression ingrained in Jewish controlled books about the "whore of Babylon." The fact is that the Babylonian people were a good White people, a productive people, a creative people, who were finally destroyed by the Jews in their midst. Throughout history the Jews have propagated a vicious lying propaganda about degeneracy of the Babylonian people; a monstrous lie.

When the Jews poured into the Roman civilization and finally destroyed it with the new suicidal religion they foisted upon the Romans, they then pictured the Romans as being cruel, degenerate and immoral. Even to this day, the Jewish movies coming out of Hollywood depict the Romans as a debauched and degenerate people. Even lying Jewish propagandists like Billy Graham perpetually denounce the Romans as cruel, debauched and tyrannical. Another terrible Jewish lie.

Having chosen to play the role of a parasite far back in their history, the die is now long cast and they can do no other than to roam the civilized world seeking any spot where they can settle down in the midst of an established community, where they can remain and prosper at the expense of others. As a parasitic people the Jews can only survive by living on that which others produce. When they come into a community they bring nothing with them but their cunning and their treachery. The Jew knows when he enters the Gentile community that sooner or later he will be discovered and there will be violence and retribution. The thing the Jew fears more than anything else is open detection and the ensuing physical violence. One of his phrases

throughout the centuries has been "Oy, gewalt!" This old Yiddish phrase translates "Oh, violence."

Knowing that his parasitic activities of fleecing, robbing and plundering the Gentile community will eventually result in violence against his person, he prepares for it in advance. We go back to the quotation from Proverbs in which the Jews are advised "where there is no vision, a people perish." So as he sinks his tentacles deeply into the body of the community that he is about to ravish, he prepares in advance to nullify, neutralize and minimize the opposition from the Gentile community that he knows sooner or later will develop into hostility against him.

In this respect the Jew is very similar to other parasitic creatures of Nature. When a woodtick crawls up the leg of an individual he does so very stealthily and usually completely unnoticed. The woodtick is searching for an appropriate place on the body of the host he can dig into and suck its blood for its own nourishment. The woodtick knows that when he digs in, normally it would be painful to the host, therefore attract its attention and result in its being picked off and destroyed. But the woodtick has a remedy for this. Before digging in he carefully anesthetizes the skin surface of the victim host. Having done this, it then carefully begins to chew and suck, all this time anesthetizing the area so that the host will feel no pain. Meanwhile, the head bores in deeper and deeper and the parasite begins to bloat itself on the blood of its victim without the host having felt any pain whatsoever, or even being aware of its presence. By the time the victim finally discovers the tick, it is thoroughly rooted into its flesh. The host is no longer in a position to remove it without causing pain and infection to himself and the death and destruction of the parasitic tick. Even though the victim now tries to remove the parasite, he cannot do so. He can pull off the bloated body and destroy part of the tick but the head will remain imbedded and cause infection and perhaps blood poisoning. At this stage it becomes a major operation to remove the infectious tick, which he could have easily flicked off with a finger at the beginning, had he realized that the parasite had designs upon his blood. The parasitic operation of the Jew upon the body of his unfortunate host is very similar.

Being a non-productive parasite, the Jew has less than nothing to offer to the host community or nation which he enters and into which forthwith he beings to sink deep his tentacles. Remember the title of this chapter that the Jews are masters of deceit. His main commodity is deceit and lies on a massive scale. Having chosen to be a professional parasite this characteristic is now so deeply and instinctively ingrained in his very nature that he knows by instinct what he must do to protect himself and what the weaknesses of his Gentile host are. He therefore chooses to concentrate on all the nerve centers of power in his productive and creative host. In short order, he has control of the main functions that determine the destiny and welfare of a people and a nation. The Jew does not farm, he does not labor in the fields, he does not work in the factories. He concentrates on placing himself in control of the money of a nation, of the news media of that country, of its educational facilities, and of its government. He labors diligently and skillfully to manipulate, confuse and confound the minds of his victims. Like the woodtick, he anesthetizes the brain of the Gentile nation in whose midst he has settled. He sinks his tentacles deep and prepares to counter any efforts to dislodge him.

Today, throughout the world in general, and in America in particular, we therefore find the Jew in charge of the nation's finances. He has complete control of the Federal Reserve System about which most Americans understand nothing, but believe that it is a department of the Federal Government. Many books have been written about Jewish ownership of the Federal Reserve System and we do not have space here to treat this subject in detail. But suffice it to say here that the Federal Reserve Board is not a government function, but a completely private system of banks owned, controlled and manipulated by the international Jewish bankers and completely beyond the reach and control of the Federal Government. Not that this would make much difference in any case, because the Federal Government also is controlled by the Jews, but it is significant to make this distinction.

Through manipulation, through the floating of Government bonds, the Federal Reserve can have billions printed for its own aggrandizement and pay nothing more for the billions of dollars that go into its coffers than the cost of the paper and ink involved. This usually costs about 7/10 of a cent per paper note, whether that note is a \$10.00 bill or a \$1000.00 bill. The actual printing is done by the U.S. Bureau of Engraving and Printing, but the notes are then transferred to the international Jewish bankers under the guise of the Federal Reserve System. The only expense to the bankers is the cost of the paper and ink.

Not only do the Jewish bankers get the money virtually free, but the U.S. Government is then obligated to issue U.S. Government Bonds as security for the loan involved. The American people are then shackled with not only paying off the principal of the Government Bonds over a period of years but also the interest thereon. These debts are never paid off, but on the contrary, as the history of the last 40 years shows, they increase from year to year. And so the American taxpayer is increasingly enslaved in debts, paying interest in this generation and the next and the next to the international Jewish bankers, who, by and large, acquired the loan money free of charge from the Government Printing Office itself.

The Jews have been manipulators of money and usurpers of the nation's treasuries of the world from time immemorial. Their Bible speaks of the money changers in their temples. They were all, of course, Jews. The Jewish monopoly of money goes

back as far as the history of money itself. The fraud of the Federal Reserve System is by no means new and it has evolved over the thousands of years from the ancient practice of the goldsmiths being safe keepers of the gold of wealthy individuals.

Gold has had a special and fascinating attraction to the Jews in particular from the earliest of times. From the early beginnings of money, gold has been used as a means of exchange and from the earliest beginnings, the Jews have gravitated around the occupation of being safe keepers of other peoples' gold. They soon found that as they had a number of clients who kept gold in their vaults, that at no time did they all withdraw their gold at the same time. They then hit upon the secondary idea of loaning out some of the gold that belonged to somebody else at a rate of interest, which means they could loan out somebody else's gold and have the borrower use it for a limited period of time with an additional amount of gold coming back as a premium. As the number of clients increased they found out that they could loan out practically 90 percent of all the gold they held and still have enough reserve on hand to cover any withdrawals. This then developed into the business of banking and this became a tremendously powerful tool for the benefit of the Jew in accumulating the wealth of the productive traders and merchants in whose midst they operated.

From this basic beginning all foundations of banking have evolved. Today the Jews have added to this tricky arrangement thousands of further embellishments, and through the payments of interest, through the Federal Reserve System, through international loans and manipulations, they now exclusively control the money of the world.

Not only do they control the banking systems but they also control the stock markets of the world. Anyone examining the roster of those who own seats on the N.Y. Stock Exchange, or the other stock exchanges throughout the nation, will find that by and large they're all Jews, and a few associates of Jews. By also controlling the stock market, which they can manipulate up or down at will, they can and do skim all the benefits of the hard working, productive and creative White Americans off the top into their own coffers. Not only that, but by withholding credit at any time they choose, they can throw this nation (or any other nation) or the whole world economy, into a depression. Since these are planned and the Jews know in advance when they are going to do these things, they can, of course, again reap tremendous benefits and fleece the unsuspecting goyim forever and endlessly.

The Jew could never maintain such a stranglehold and such vicious control over his victims for any period of time were it not for the fact that he is also completely in control of the means of communications, the means of information, and the means of propaganda. Few people realize how powerful a tool propaganda is. Adolf Hitler has said correctly that by the use of propaganda the Jews can make heaven look like hell, and hell look like heaven. This is only too true, and the Jews have done this skillfully and artistically. Because they control the money, they have the means wherewith to acquire control of all newspapers, all radio networks, all television networks, all television stations, all leading national magazines, and moreover, the news wires themselves, such as United Press International, the Associated Press, and every other news wire network. Thus they can control every piece of news that goes nationwide, or worldwide for that matter. They can just as easily also suppress and reject any story that comes into their news gathering headquarters and withhold it from the world, and this is even more important.

Also in their arsenal of propaganda, and a very important one, is the movie industry — again completely controlled by the Jews. In fact, so thoroughly is Hollywood and the movie industry controlled by the Jews that Hollywood has often been referred to as Kosher Valley. The movie industry in the last 50 years has undoubtedly developed into one of the most powerful means of propaganda and brain pollution to the White Race the world has ever seen. It is only in recent years that it has been equalled, and perhaps excelled by the Jewish controlled television industry. You can be sure that the movie industry was not left unexploited in promoting the interests of the Jews and in promoting their program for the destruction of the White Race.

During the war years the Jewish movie industry in Hollywood was busy cranking out one anti-German, anti-Hitler, anti-Nazi propaganda film after another. Being naive and gullible as we are, many of our white brothers swallowed this poisonous bait and was enlisted in the Jewish snare of having the White Americans join in the vicious Jewish program of having White brothers kill White brothers in order to save the neck of the perfidious Jew. At the same time the communist countries were lauded to the skies. By treacherous lying propaganda it was made to seem plausible that we, the United States of America, could join forces with Jewish controlled communist Russia in waging a suicidal war of destruction against the heroic defenders of the White Race, namely the German people.

Not only have the movies been used as instruments for getting us involved in suicidal wars, but they have also been used as a means of setting the tone of our morals and our mores. Basically they have been used to undermine and degenerate the moral climate of our youth and of our country as a whole. During the 1920's the movies had become debauched and degenerate to the point where they were threatening their own survival. Strangely enough, during the 30's the moral tone improved somewhat. Many of the best stories that have been put out by Hollywood originated during the 1930's and people were lured back into the movie theatres in large numbers. Then the Jew cleverly began to interject the anti-German, anti-Nazi propaganda

into his revitalized movie industry and began to inflame and pollute the minds of the White people of America towards hatred and a willingness to accept the idea of war against their own White brothers.

During the war itself the movies went into high gear. Nearly every production was viciously slanted to enhance the war effort in destroying Germany. At the same time, injected into the theme was the idea of racial integration. When the war was over the idea of co-existence and collaboration with Russia was promoted along with an intensification of the idea of one world, one-world government, and the United Nations.

By the 1950's the idea of racial tolerance for the Jews broadened towards acceptance of the nigger as an equal in our society and as being the down-trodden victim of the White Man's greed and cruelty. The suicidal idea of the nigger being a permanent and vital equal part in our American society has been progressively promoted ever since. To find a movie today that doesn't in one way or another promote racial mongrelization is hard to come by. The Jew today in movies, the press and in television, is driving at a vicious and frightening pace for full mongrelization of the American people. All opposition has been effectively clobbered and destroyed.

In the 1950's and the 1960's two new elements were injected into the movie propaganda campaign. One is the use of drugs as an ever-increasing problem. It is made to seem that the people themselves are promoting drugs without any inside or outside influence. To the young people it is made to seem like everybody is doing it, and why shouldn't they try it, too. The other factor is the ever-increasing outright filth and pornography being injected into our movies, thereby undermining our morals and polluting the thinking of all the people, especially our up-and-coming younger generation.

The television industry, which went into high gear shortly after the end of World War II, now rivals, and undoubtedly excels, the effectiveness and the viciousness of the movie industry itself in polluting the minds of the American people.

So thoroughly polluted have the minds of the American viewing audience become with the obsession of watching television that in many families, if their television set were taken away, they would be left absolutely helpless in knowing what to do with their time. Some mothers shunt their youngsters off into a room with the television set on, full blast, using the Jewish idiot box as a baby sitter for their youngsters. Little do they realize that while these impressionable young minds sit in front of these Jewish boob-tubes, they are absorbing degenerate Jewish ideas. Nor do they realize that they are allowing their most precious possessions to become polluted with poison that will be hard to eliminate from the minds of their offspring for the rest of their lives.

And so with the Jews in full control of all the propaganda networks, the news wires, the newspapers, the radio networks, television networks, the movies, magazines and every other form of propaganda, America and the world is being deluged with the Jewish poison. It is being deluged and overwhelmed with the idea of intermarriage with the blacks, with the idea that Jews are sacred, immune and untouchable; with the idea that filth and pornography are the normal state of things in entertainment; with the idea that drugs are the coming thing and that everybody should try to go on a trip.

Above all, the idea of racial loyalty is being portrayed as the most heinous crime a person could ever entertain in his thoughts. Not one constructive idea comes out of all these hours and days and months and years of brain pollution that the Jew is promoting. But everything that is destructive for the White Race is being pushed and promoted: everything that is good for the niggers, the blacks, the coloreds and the Jews is being highlighted and promoted. The list of the confusing, destructive and suicidal ideas that are being slopped upon the American people, like so much garbage, is endless. In another chapter entitled, "False Ideas Disseminated by the Jews" we will discuss a few dozen more ideas with which the American people's minds are being polluted. However, these are only a few dozen out of thousands that are continuously, forever, perpetually, and unendingly being rained upon the American people.

In their propaganda tactics the Jews are fond of always labeling something just the opposite to what it is and one of the labels they use for mind contamination is "brain washing." I reject this term, and throughout this book I prefer to use the term "brain pollution" instead, because I believe it more correctly portrays what is actually being done. To wash one's brain would mean to cleanse it of all impurities and pollutants. But this is not what the Jews are doing. They are actually taking normal healthy brains, that is the brains of the Gentiles, and infecting them with a lot of filth, pornography and pollutants of wrong ideas. Hence, I believe that the term "brain pollution" much more correctly signifies what the Jew is doing than does the term "brain washing."

In aggressive pursuit of his vicious program of brain pollution, the minds of our young people are the initial and main target. In order to capture the brains of our youth, the field of education is of vital importance and the Jews have completely monopolized our educational facilities for many, many decades.

Henry Ford wrote his excellent book *The International Jew* over 50 years ago. Here is what he says about the Jewry in schools

and colleges: "Colleges are being constantly invaded by the Jewish idea." "The sons of the Anglo-Saxons are being attacked in their very heredity." "The sons of the builders, the makers, are being subverted to the philosophy of the destroyers." "Young men in the first exhilarating months of intellectual freedom are being seized with promissory doctrines, the source and consequences of which they do not see."... "The central group of Red philosophers in every university is a Jewish group, with often enough a "Gentile front" in the shape of a deluded professor. Some of these professors are in the pay of outside Red organizations. There are Intercollegiate Socialist Societies, swarming with Jews and Jewish influences, and toting Jewish professors around the country, addressing fraternities under the patronage of the best civic and university auspices."

In suggesting what to do about it, Henry Ford said, "Simply identify the source and nature of the influence which has overrun our schools and universities. Let the students know that their choice is between the Anglo-Saxon and the Tribe of Judah. ... The only absolute antidote to the Jewish influence is to call college students back to a pride of race."

Remember Henry Ford, the great American, wrote these lines back in 1921, over 50 years ago. Since then the Jewish avalanche in our educational systems, starting with kindergarten, running through grade school, high school, and through the colleges, has turned these institutions for learning into absolute insane asylums in which the young, fertile, creative mind of the White child is polluted and perverted into an instrument for its own destruction and for the destruction of its country, nation and race. What with compulsory laws compelling the parents to send their impressionable young children to school through the age of 16 today, it invariably amounts to becoming the inmate of a penitentiary for five days a week during school hours, and, whether they like it or not, then having the young brains polluted with Jewish trash and garbage for the destruction of their race.

Henry Ford's idea of merely identifying the source today is no longer possible or practical. Much more fundamental and drastic measures must be taken. The White Man as a whole needs a completely new outlook on life and religion. He needs a completely new philosophy and, in fact, he needs a new religion that will give him goal and purpose, an identity and ideology that are his own. The fact is the White Race needs a new religion polarized around the value of his race, the greatest value on the face of the earth. This idea and this ideology must be impregnated into the minds of our young offspring from the time they begin to talk.

There is hardly a phase in any sphere of activity that controls the destiny of this nation that the Jews don't directly or indirectly control. With two powerful segments in their hands, namely control of the means of propaganda, and control of the money, the government of the United States is a captive puppet going through the motions of being a democracy representing all the people. But in truth, it is a powerful instrument in the hands of the Jews used to exploit, tyrannize and destroy the White Race, whose government it only seems to be.

There is hardly a public official in office of any importance today who is a free man. Almost every one of them has been placed in office or has obtained his position through Jewish manipulation and Jewish design. Having arrived where they are through the beneficence of the Jews, they then in turn must answer to the Jewish conspiracy. Behind a man like President Nixon is a Jewish boss like Henry Kissinger, born in Germany of a Jewish Rabbi. Not only does Nixon have one Jewish "advisor," but two. The other is the Jew Arthur Burns, born Bernstein, in Austria, also the son of a Rabbi. In fact, Nixon's whole political career was originally launched back in 1946 by a Jew named Murray Chotiner. He has continuously guided Nixon's career and been the pimp between the Jewish community and Nixon.

President Lyndon B. Johnson had the notorious Abe Fortas and Walter Rostoff, both Jews. President Kennedy had Walter Rostoff and Arthur Schlesinger, Jr. President Roosevelt had as his real boss the head of the Kehilla, the tough, no-nonsense Jew, Bernard Baruch, as well as several lesser Jewish advisors. And, so it goes.

The same kind of Jewish control, of Jewish background, of advising and controlling, is found all the way down to the local municipal level. Many Jews themselves are elected to office, but preferably they like to have some White Gentile stooge fronting for them with the Jews pulling the strings in the background, directing, manipulating, giving orders.

Should any honest, natural leader of the White Race try to run for office and make it on his own, the gigantic propaganda machines that the Jews have at their disposal are immediately set in motion. Such a man is then smeared and attacked and vilified. Or sometimes the reverse tactic is used and he is completely blacked out so that the voters hardly know that he is even running. Should such a natural White leader make it despite all these handicaps, then the full power of the propaganda apparatus is brought into play to smear, besmirch and slander him, and downgrade him before the gullible public. The full resources of their money power is also brought into play and in the next election his opponent is well financed, given a tremendous build-up by the news media.

Usually the Jews like to select as their front stooges, men who have a fatal weakness in their character and a shameful episode in their past, one not generally known to the public. Because of their weakness of character in general and their vulnerability to blackmail, such people are easy to manipulate. What with bribery and financial assistance, they are easily

enticed into becoming traitors to their own race and doing the bidding of the Jews. They are easily kept in line by threat of exposure of their disgraceful past.

I have mentioned the means of communications as being in the hands of the Jews. I have mentioned control of money and international banking, control of education and control of government as all being in the hands of the Jews. By no means does this cover the whole territory. In fact, there is hardly an activity of any significance in this country that is not directly or indirectly controlled by the "chosen" race. This also includes the law enforcement agencies, the courts and even the White Man's religions. Of the latter we will have more to say in another chapter. I do want to mention here, however, the fact that most of the businesses, especially the significant big businesses, are all in the hands of the Jews.

Over 50 years ago Henry Ford wrote the following: "To make a list of the lines of businesses controlled by the Jews of the United States would be to touch most of the vital industries of the country — those which are really vital, and those which cultivated habits have been made to seem vital. The theatrical business is exclusively Jewish: play producing, booking, theatre operations are all in the hands of the Jews. This accounts for the fact that in almost every production today can be detected propaganda, sometimes glaringly commercial advertisement, sometimes direct political construction."

"The motion picture industry; the sugar industry; the tobacco industry; 50 percent or more of the meat packing industry; over 60 percent of the shoe making industry; most of the musical purveying done in the country; jewelry; grain; cotton, oil; steel; magazine authorship; news distribution; liquor business; the loan business; these, to name only the industries with national and international sweep, are in control of the Jews of the United States, either alone or in association with Jews overseas."

This is what Henry Ford observed over 50 years ago. This great, creative and productive genius of the White Race, who built one of the world's biggest empires with his bare hands from the ground up, should know a little something about who controlled the business of the United States during his time.

Having built the mighty Ford empire he found that some mysterious forces were trying to steal it from him through trickery and cunning. He suspected that these manipulators were being engineered by powerful Jewish financiers. Being an intelligent and resourceful man, Mr. Ford set about to find the culprits back of this maneuver. He called into his office the most intelligent research men within his acquaintance. He commissioned them to make a thorough study of the International Jew and published their findings in *The Dearborn Independent* which, at that time, was the official organ of the Ford Motor Company. The results of those findings, published in 1921, were a bombshell, not only to the White Gentiles, but to the Jewish conspiracy itself, because it exposed their nefarious tactics in their world-wide conspiracy. The information compiled was a valuable contribution to the White Gentiles of America and is recommended reading for everyone who wishes to learn more about the background of the International Jewish Conspiracy.

* * * * *

Since the Jews have had such a deadly impact upon the White civilizations over the last several thousand years, it behooves us to study intensely the nature of our Nemesis. It is also fundamental to our survival to develop a cure for this plague. This we are endeavoring to do throughout this book.

* * * * *

Who are these strange, peculiar people who have been able to survive longer than any other race in recorded history? Who are these people that have been destroyers of such great civilizations as Rome, Babylon and Egypt? What peculiarities in their make-up is it that has enabled them to destroy a highly wealthy country such as Russia in modern times and turn it into a Jewish slave labor camp? How, in fact, have they been able to capture the wealth of the world into their hands and turn the world into a Jewish dictatorship? How have they been able to do all this without us, the great White Race of America, even being able to discuss the question intelligently without fear and trembling?

It is of utmost importance that we study this creature biologically, psychologically, economically and also from a standpoint of race and religion.

Most White people are terribly confused about the Jewish race. One of the sorriest notions most Gentiles have fallen for is the mistaken idea that Jews are members of the White Race. This is a most treacherous deception the Jews themselves have promoted among our people, but to their own they have made it abundantly clear that they have nothing in common with the White Race.

The Jews are forever Semitics, originating out of Asia from prehistoric times.

Jewish Professor Leonard J. Fine, makes the racial point crystal clear to his own people: "We are not White symbolically, and we are not White literally. We should not permit ourselves to be lumped together with White America, for that is not where we belong."

Much time is wasted among the White Gentiles in arguing whether the Jews are a race, or whether they are a religion, or whether they are a nation. The fact is they are all three, and it matters little in what proportion you want to attribute the importance of any of these three factors.

From ancient times, they have constituted a race that has been the plague of the civilized world. This they have been able to do because of the uniqueness of their religion. It was primarily designed to perpetuate and preserve the race by being a parasite on the body of productive nations. They are a world-wide nation and form a nation within a nation in each country on which they have fastened their tentacles. This includes just about every country in the world. If there is one factor that has bound the Jews together and made them the most tenacious, persistent race in the world it is their Mosaic religion, and the resultant racial loyalty that it has imbued upon every Jew member. It is this racial-religious unity that makes them powerful and it is something that we should take heed of in thinking about the preservation of the White Race.

The early origins of the Jewish race are lost in antiquity. The Jewish shibboleths as set forth in the story about Abraham, Isaac and Jacob are, of course, so many Jewish lies which make a good story around which they can rally their ideology, but it has absolutely no basis in fact or history.

The Jews themselves have never bothered about really tracing their origins in history, which origins remain shrouded in mystery. They simply come out with a claim that they are the chosen people of God, a very special people, and they also claim the longest historical record of any people of earth. Whereas the former claim about Abraham, Isaac and Jacob is a basic tenet in their religion, one that has built the Jewish race, the second claim about having the longest historical record is hard to dispute.

The Jews appear and reappear in histories of other nations for 5000 years. Being basically a predator and a parasite, they were either never able to, nor have they ever been willing to establish a nation in their own right. This is rather a sorry record for such a strange and virulent race, and incredible when one considers that they claim to be the favorite "chosen" of God.

The word Jew is of fairly modern usage and derives from the word Judah and Judaic. In ancient history the Jews were known as Hebrews which derives from the Aramaic word "Ebri," which in turn derives from the Hebrew word "Ibhri" meaning "one who is from across the river." Hebrew in all ancient literature was written as "Habiru" and appears as such frequently in the Bible and in Egyptian literature. In the Bible, Habiru is used interchangeably with "Sagaz" meaning cutthroat. Thus the Egyptians always wrote of the Jews as "the cut-throat bandits from across the river."

Since Palestine was the crossroads of the ancient world, most of the wealthy trade routes crossed in this area. This, of course, made it a natural habitat for bands of cutthroats and robbers. The fact that deserts and mountains were part of the natural landscape further attributed to making this area the natural habitat for the development of a nation of bandits, cutthroats, robbers and parasites. This is exactly what developed, and this is as far as historical facts can show the early origin of the Jewish race.

A German Jew, Kastein, who shortened his name from Katzenstein, is recognized as an outstanding scholar of Jewish and Biblical history. In his History of the Jews, Kastein identifies many of the great names in Jewish history as bandits. He mentions Jephthah as one of the saviors of the Jewish people and identifies him as the robber chief of Gilead. Of the great Jewish hero David, he says, "At the time of Saul's death, we find David the leader of a band of free-booters, living in Ziklag... On hearing that the throne was vacant, David immediately hastened to Hebron in Judea. Nobody had summoned him, but he put forward his claim to the kingship, declaring that Samuel had secretly appointed him." About the great and wise Solomon, Kastein has this to say, "Shelmo, Solomon the Peaceable, inaugurated his rule by committing three murders which cleared his path and got rid of his only brother, and did so without the slightest qualms of conscience."

The fact that Solomon, David and Jephthah were all blood-thirsty bandits is typical of all Jewish leaders. Whereas the Jews have been a part of history since the dawn of civilization, theirs has always been a history of treachery, of bloodshed, murder, robbery and crime.

Despite the fact that this peculiar race has persisted longer than any other on the face of the earth, two rather strange facts stand out. One is that over these thousands of years they never tried to form a country or nation of their own, and even today's bandit state of Israel is no exception to that statement. Israel is intended only to become the headquarters for the Jewish dictatorship of the world, not a gathering place for all the Jews of the world. The second strange fact is that this tough and persistent people has never developed a civilization or a culture of their own, all their claims to the contrary notwithstanding.

One of the outstanding fortes of the Jews is the skillful manipulation of propaganda. However, the record of the Hebrews and their history shows that all the Jewish claims of culture are entirely without foundation. The Horizon Book of Christianity, a standard reference work, says "The Jews began as an agglomeration of small tribes who later attained independence only in the interlude between the rise and fall of great empires. They have bequeathed no monuments testifying to magnificence. There are no tombs of Hebrew kings with chaplets of gold and chariots studded with jewels. Palestine archeology has unearthed no statues of David or Solomon, but only water pots like the one from which Rebecca watered the camels of Abraham's servants."

The Oriental Institute of Chicago contains one of the world's most outstanding collections of the fine arts, specializing in Egyptian, Syrian and other cultures of the Near East, in the area which the Jews claim as that of their origin. One would expect to find the Jewish contribution to civilization well represented there. After walking through vast halls filled with great works of art, splendid statues, exquisite jewels, and other artifacts from the tombs of Egyptian and Assyrian conquerors, we come to the Jewish exhibit. Here we find a glass case filled with broken bits of clay pots, crude, undecorated, and unglazed utensils which might have come down to us from the Stone Age. This is the great Jewish "culture" about which the Jews brag so flagrantly and it is about all they have to offer.

The fact is that the Jews were known throughout ancient history only as destroyers. They produced no art, founded no dynasties, built no great cities, and, alone of all the ancient peoples, had no talent for the finer things of culture or civilized life. Yet today we will hear the Jews boast loud and long about how they are the sole torch bearers of civilization.

The noted historian, Arnold Toynbee, defined the Jews for all time a few years ago, when he described them as a "fossil" people. By this he meant that they were a people who had failed to develop since the Stone Age, as their primitive clay pots prove to us. They were never able to master agriculture, animal husbandry, architecture, or any of the civilized arts. Even as a bandit nation the Jews were not too successful, and eked out a precarious living in Palestine where they were often on the verge of starvation.

Kastein says further of the Jews: "Some remained within the confines of Canaan, others settled down along the great military highway of the East, and in the neighboring deserts and wildernesses, where they led a nomadic existence, while a smaller section, driven by hunger, finally succeeded in reaching Egypt, where the Pharaohs took them under their protection."

The Egyptians, who built one of the earliest and one of the great civilizations of all time, failed to recognize their own greatest asset: the innate, inborn value of their racial lines which produced the civilization in their midst. We have already discussed how one of their greatest mistakes was to allow the entry of the blacks from the lower Nile to come into their country and intermingle, defile and bastardize their blood lines. Of all the races in ancient Egypt that intermingled, the Jews alone held themselves apart.

The Pharaohs having allowed the Jews to come in through sheer sympathy for their starved and miserable existence, were soon to learn the virulent and destructive nature of the parasite that they had allowed to enter. The Jews soon rose to high positions in the land of the Pharaohs, and, simultaneously, as was to happen in so many other countries, the Empire began to disintegrate. The parasites the Egyptians had taken in through sympathy, in short order began to manifest their outstanding characteristics, namely that of tearing down a civilization from within. Gangs of bandits soon sprang up and began to harass and plunder the trade routes. They became bolder in the outposts of the Empire. They seemed to know just when to strike and which of the towns were poorly guarded.

With the Jews acting as leaders and catalysts, the process of trading in black slaves was increased and the mongrelization of the White Egyptian nation was hastened. The Empire began to decay from within. Its leadership became apathetic, the race became more and more tinged with black blood and the morale of the people was undermined. Here is what Alan H. Gardiner translates from an ancient papyrus in Leiden: "Egypt was in distress, the social system had become disorganized; violence filled the land. Invaders preyed upon the defenseless population; the rich were stripped of everything and slept in the open, and the poor took their possessions. It is no merely local disturbance that is here described, but a great and overwhelming national disaster. The Pharaoh was strangely inactive."

Here we have a typical description of the Jewish virulence in spreading disintegration, and destroying a great nation upon which they had fastened their tentacles. We saw the same thing happen in the downfall of Babylon. In studying the French Revolution and the Russian communist revolution we find a similar and parallel occurrence.

By 2100 B.C. the Egyptian nation was so demoralized and divided that they were unable to resist conquest from outside. And as usual the Jews paved the way for the conquerors. They paved the way for the Hyksos, or Shepherd Kings, who won Egypt without a battle and maintained an iron dictatorship over the people for 511 years. The Hyksos were known as the protectors of

the Jews. During this period of five centuries the Jews were princes in Egypt, taking what they wanted from the enslaved Egyptians, and incurring their enmity by their vicious arrogance over the betrayed population. Finally, the native leaders of the Egyptians led a successful revolt, and expelled the Hyksos forever. After the Egyptians regained control of their own country and their own destiny they punished the Jews for their treachery, and enslaved them for a life of hard labor.

This brings us to the period of Moses, when the Jews complained about their hard lot in Egypt. Before they betrayed the nation to the Hyksos, they had enjoyed every freedom in Egypt, and it was only natural that they should now be punished for their treason.

Rather than endure this slavery, they petitioned the Pharaoh to let them return to Palestine, and resume their life of nomadic banditry. But the outraged Egyptian people demanded that they serve out their punishment, and the Pharaoh was forced to agree. Now the Jews used every device to obtain their freedom, bringing plagues upon the Egyptian people through the use of poisons and contaminating the water.

They were finally allowed to depart from Egypt. It is during this period that their religion became more solidified and the bandit race began to develop a more distinct character.

From here on out they scattered into the midsts of other nations such as the Babylonian civilization, the Greek civilization, and the Persian civilization, there to infect and infest the body of these nations and spell their destruction.

A leading businessman, J. J. Cavanaugh, has compared the dispersion of the Jews to the physiological effects of cancer. He says, "The Jews can be best understood as a disease of civilization. They can be likened to the spread of cancer throughout the human system. Just as the Jews spread out through the civilized world, following the trade routes, so cancer cells spread through the body, traveling along the arteries and veins to every part of the system. And just as the Jews gather in critical areas of the world and begin to multiply, and strangle and poison whole communities and nations, so cancer cells gather and multiply and destroy the organs of the body, and finally, the body itself."

Many historians of the ancient world noted the Jewish phenomenon, and commented upon it, but most of these works have since been destroyed. When Julius Caesar arrived in Alexandria, one of the first acts that he had his soldiers perform was to burn the great libraries that the Egyptians had accumulated in Alexandria. Since Julius Caesar was a defender of the Jews and one of their agents, this is easily understood. If we still had these libraries, these books and this information available to us today, we would undoubtedly be able to focus a lot more light on the influence of Jewish infestation on the ancient civilizations.

Among the few comments on Jews which have survived the Jewish destruction of libraries are those of Philo and Strabo. Philo, an important historian, wrote that "Jewish communities have spread out over all the continents and islands."

Strabo's comments upon the Jews, written in the time of the Emperor Augustus of Rome, is even more revealing. He wrote, "This people (the Jews) has already made its way into every city, and it is not easy to find any place in the habitable world which has not received this nation and in which it has not made its power felt."

So we see that as the Roman civilization developed the Jews were there. By the time of Julius Caesar the Jews were a powerful and controlling influence on the financial structure of Rome and the government of Rome itself. Julius Caesar was one of their agents, as in modern times were Roosevelt and Churchill. By this time the Romans themselves were becoming well aware of the evil and destructive influence that the Jews heaped upon their nation and there began a reaction against the Jews. The Romans, like so many other peoples who were infested with this parasite, made attempt after attempt to get the Jews out of Rome, but they always came back. Rome, at the time of Julius Caesar, was operating under a republican-democratic form of government made up of many opposing political parties and groups, a situation similar to what we find in America today. In order to win, a politician needed the support of one group which would stick by him without fail and, thus, influence other groups to support him. In Roman times, as in the present day democracies, the one solidified, unified group who knew their purpose in politics were the Jews. They would guarantee their support to any politician who, in turn, would become their stooge.

Julius Caesar discovered this simple fact of life. He sought out the Jews and won their support. With the Jews behind him, Caesar soon became the dictator of Rome and the unchallenged ruler of the world. Alarmed by his increasing subservience to the Jews, a group of loyal senators, led by Brutus, a former friend of Caesar's in his pre-Jewish period, resolved to assassinate him. We have all heard of the famous assassination of Julius Caesar, but few have heard of the central fact in the case, namely that Julius Caesar was assassinated because he was a stooge for the Jews. Emperor Augustus, who inherited the Empire after Caesar's generals fell out among themselves, again restored special privileges to the Jews. This explains why he emerged stronger than the other factions which divided Rome after Caesar's death.

Despite the strong Jewish influence, one factor emerged that helped strengthen the Roman position. The democratic-republican form of government changed to the Empire form, with an Emperor as head of the nation. The Romans had finally found from experience that the multi-party system, with the powers split among several divisive factions, was a weak and ineffective method of government. When they changed over to the leadership principle, the Empire for 200 years progressed amidst peace and prosperity. In fact, Pax Romana, a period from the time of Emperor Augustus to approximately 200 A.D., was the longest period of peace in the history of civilized nations of the world and in the history of the White Race. We must remember that this was accomplished despite the Jewish influence and because some of the Emperors had the intestinal fortitude to resist the Jewish power.

This they could never have done under the democratic-republican system of government.

We find, therefore, under Emperor Vespasian, that when the Jews in Jerusalem and Judea rebelled, he sent General Titus down there to lay siege to the city. In short order the city was conquered, the inhabitants were either slain or sold into captivity and the city itself was levelled to the ground.

Roman justice was tough and final but the Jews were far from finished. It was at this time that Jewish hatred for the Romans reached its peak intensity. They hated the Romans with a vengeance as they had the Babylonians, whom they had destroyed earlier. This is a key characteristic of the Jews: to hate with a fierce passion the host upon whom they are feeding and whom they have marked for destruction. The fact that the host has been their main means of sustenance makes no difference. Like a true parasite they will pursue the destruction of their host to the bitter end, although this might mean their own destruction.

Having learned the lesson in the destruction of Jerusalem that they were no match for the Romans in open combat, the treacherous and cunning mind of the Jews conceived a means of pulling down and destroying the Roman Empire. It was during this period, shortly after the destruction of Jerusalem that the Jews feverishly began propagating the Christian ideology which implanted in the minds of the Romans such suicidal ideas as "turn the other cheek", "love shine enemy", "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor", "resist not evil", "judge not", "think not of the morrow", "lay up treasures in heaven."

The new religion that the Jews foisted upon the Romans promised them that if they would do all these suicidal things, they would get their reward in the hereafter, eternal salvation, etc. The Romans fell for this suicidal advice with the bait of a promised reward in the hereafter. Shortly thereupon the Roman Empire went into rapid decline.

When the Roman Empire collapsed, one of the primary reasons for its fall was the declining birth rate of White Roman children. History records that eventually there was virtually no one left to rule Rome but mongrelized minority groups who had bred themselves into the majority and formed the mindless mob that brought death and destruction to the Roman Empire. Today the same thing is happening in America as young people of White racial ancestry are being taught and bombarded with the idea that it is a sin to bring children into the world and that if they wish to have children, they should adopt some poor underprivileged children of a minority race (meaning niggers).

After the death of Emperor Domitian in 96 A.D., the emperors of Rome were no longer of Roman birth; from there on they were all foreigners influenced by Jewish "advisors" in the background. By the year 313 A.D., Emperor Constantine, in the Edict of Milan proclaimed Christianity as the official religion of the Roman Empire. From there on out, under the influence of the Jewish ideology imposed on the Roman people, history shows that Rome began to disintegrate rapidly. By the year 476 A.D. the barbarians from the West had conquered Rome with hardly any opposition. The will of the now mongrelized and Christianized people of Rome to defend their nation and homes was gone. Rome was no more.

In all our history books, and especially in religious circles, we are told that Christianity and the Jews were in opposition; that Christ denounced the Jews; that the Jews crucified Christ. Even today we are being told in Kosher Conservative circles that the main objective of the Jews is to destroy Christianity. This is, of course, one of the biggest hoaxes in the history of the world. The facts are plainly there for everyone to see. The Jews concocted Christianity as their special poison to unhinge the minds of the Romans so that they would no longer be able to maintain their civilization. This was the Jews' revenge for the destruction of Jerusalem and the biological manifestation of the intense Jewish hatred for the host nation upon which they prey.

The Jewish historian, Kastein, frankly admits this extraordinary characteristic of the Jews. He says, "To the Jews, Rome constituted the quintessence of all that was odious and should be swept away from off the face of the earth. They hated Rome and her device, arma et leges, with an inhuman hatred." We have seen other examples of how the Jew continues to hate the people he has destroyed. Centuries after Babylon was no more the Jew fulminates again and again about "the whore of Babylon." But of all the nations, the Jews hated Rome the most, probably because Rome represented one of the finest examples of what a beautiful and powerful civilization the creative and productive White Race can produce.

So terrible is the hatred that the parasitic Jew has for the host upon whom he feeds, that it is most important for the Jew to

mask his true feelings. Consequently, he always appears bearing an olive branch. His first word is "shalom," or peace. It is this necessity to conceal his true feelings which leads the Jew to conduct his affairs and his meetings in secret.

We, the White people of the globe, have much to learn from the history of Rome. Roman history probably is the greatest teacher mankind will ever have, for all time. They built a wonderful civilization, an achievement that has never been equalled. On the negative side the lessons we can learn are even stronger.

**LET US EXAMINE WHAT THESE LESSONS ARE,
FIRST ON THE POSITIVE SIDE.**

1. The civilization the Romans created was a result of what the Romans themselves were — a blonde, tall, blue-eyed White Race, endowed by Nature with beauty, creativity and intelligence.
2. They were — during their rise and development — a pure and unadulterated race. Their rise continued as long as they remained a pure race. It halted, declined and decayed as they became mongrelized through the mixture of races injected in their national bloodstream.
3. They were manly, brave, courageous and outstanding warriors. In a few centuries they conquered most of the then known world.
4. They were systematic, well organized, and had a penchant for law, order and organization. They were the greatest law-givers that the world has ever seen. Most of the laws of the civilized Western world is based originally on Roman law.
5. They developed the most expressive and orderly language in the history of mankind. Today, 2000 years later, the Latin language has still not been equalled.
6. They had an inborn sense of responsibility towards their homes, their family and their country.
7. They were a creative, culture loving people and developed language, literature, art and sculpture to heights never before attained and, perhaps, in some respects not equalled today.
8. They could be hard and decisive when dealing with their enemies, as for example the complete destruction of Carthage and Jerusalem.

ON THE NEGATIVE SIDE WE CAN LEARN THE FOLLOWING:

1. The Romans failed to realize that their empire, their civilization, and their greatness were due to the inherent quality of their outstanding racial stock.
2. They imported blacks and other inferior peoples into their Empire, and took no decisive measures to prevent the contamination of their precious blood lines.
3. The Romans had a useless and pointless religion that was a copy of, and a modification of, the Greek mythologies and their Gods. The essence of their religion consisted of a number of Gods and semi-Gods, cavorting and clowning from one mischievous affair to another. It did absolutely nothing to give the Romans purpose or unity. It contributed nothing toward any racial or national goals, nor did it teach them the value of their marvelous race. In summation, it failed to protect them from racial destruction.
4. They were completely unable to cope with the treacherous and cunning Jew in their midst. Because they allowed the mongrelization of their racial stock; the infiltration of the Jew into their finances, education and government; and because they then succumbed to the suicidal "new" Christian religion, they perished miserably.
5. If they had had a strong sense of racial loyalty, rather than "national" loyalty to Rome, and embodied this as their national religion, they would neither have been mongrelized, nor would they have succumbed to the poisonous new religion the Jew injected into their thinking, a religion which unhinged their reasoning and brought about their destruction.
6. Had the Romans had such a religion, instead of the silly, superficial religion they copied from the Greeks, Roman civilization would undoubtedly have survived to this day and for many thousands of years thereafter. In fact, civilizations do not die except when their racial blood becomes contaminated and the progeny is no longer the same as the forefathers who created the original civilization and culture.

7. If Roman civilization had prevailed, what a blessing for this world it would have been! Instead of a Jew-ridden world racked by revolution, dissension and anarchy, teeming with increasing floods of mongrels and coloreds, we would today have a beautiful White world in every part of every continent, prosperous, peaceful, orderly, and productive. We would have a world minus the colored and inferior scum that infests so much of the good real estate of the globe today. and undoubtedly minus that destroyer of all civilizations — the parasitic Jew.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 06

The Unavenged Outrage: Masters of Deceit — A Short History of the Jews

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 07

The Unavenged Outrage: The Kehilla

It has taken the Jews a long time and a great deal of planning to reach the tremendous power that they now wield all over the world. At the root of all their power is their religion, the bond that ties them together and gives them racial loyalty. From this springboard they have acquired the other attributes with which they have conquered the world. Three of the main attributes may be briefly listed as propaganda, money, and organization.

The Jews are organized to the hilt. They not only have their own organizations but they have the Gentiles organized, they have the niggers organized, they have the Arabs organized, they have the Christians organized and they have just about everybody else organized as well. Among their own people some of the leading ones are the B'nai B'rith, which is strictly Jewish, the Anti-Defamation League, which is the Jewish Secret Police, and thousands of others. For the niggers they have the N.A.A.C.P., The Urban League, Southern Christian Educational Conference, and dozens of others, all Jewish controlled and used to inflame hatred against the Whites amongst the American niggers. For the White people or the Goyim, as they call us, they have the Masonic Lodges, Americans for Democratic Action, they have the Communist Party, they have The Council on Foreign Relations, the Republican Party and the Democratic Party, and hundreds of others, all Jewish controlled.

To control the White Man's religion they have innumerable organizations set up to do that also. The Jews organized and control the World Council of Churches and the National Council of Churches, which is a branch of the World Council. They have the Conference of Christians and Jews, and a myriad of other organizations all there for the control of the White Man's religion, which, incidentally, is Jewish Christianity, and was founded by Jews nearly two thousand years ago.

Whereas the Jews have many powerful organizations limited to their own people only, such as the American Jewish Congress and the others already mentioned, the key organization of all these is a little known and little understood secret organization called The Kehillah. The Kehillah takes precedence over all other organizations and is controlled by a board of 300 directors who meet every few years to determine the policies to be carried out in their program of world dictatorship. These orders are then relayed to the Jewish leaders in control of this myriad of organizations, including the governments of the world.

In order to become a Kehillah Director a Jew must be at least sixty years of age and must have shown in his life's work that he has been an ardent contributor to the cause of the Jewish Race. On becoming a Kehillah Director he is honored by being called a Jewish "Patriarch". He is permitted and expected to wear a full beard.

For more efficient control they have divided the world into two sections, the Eastern hemisphere and the Western hemisphere. The headquarters for the Western Hemisphere is in New York and that for the Eastern hemisphere is in London, England. Over the entire world is their "King of the Jews" called ACHAD HA'AM. Over each hemisphere there is a "Prince" of Jewry known as a "Sponsor". Until his recent death, Bernard Baruch was "The Prince", the head of The Kehillah for the Western Hemisphere. Baruch, as we all know, was advisor to several Presidents from Woodrow Wilson to Herbert Hoover, to Franklin D. Roosevelt, to Harry S. Truman.

The Kehillah is a very efficient organization and is organized around the number seven. It is based strictly on the leadership principle, which I have described more fully elsewhere in this book. As I stated, the top leader of each Hemisphere is known as the "Sponsor". He has seven prominent Western Hemisphere Jews under him as his subordinates. This is the first echelon of leaders and each one of these seven knows each other and, of course, their leader. The first echelon of seven is known as the 7th Kehillah degree and each one in the first echelon is known as an "Arch-Censor".

Each one of these seven leaders has seven men under him, making 49 in the second echelon or the 6th degree. Each one of these is called a "Minister".

Each one of these 49 has seven men under him making 343 in the third echelon or the 5th degree. Each one of these men is called a "Herald".

Each one of these 343 has seven men under him making 2401 in the fourth echelon or the 4th degree. Each one of these men is called a "Courtier".

Each one of these 2401 members has seven men under him making 16,807 in the fifth echelon or in the third degree. Each one of these is called a "Scrivenor".

Each one of these 16,807 members has seven men under him, making 117,649 in the sixth echelon or the second degree. Each one of these is called an "Auditor".

Each one of these 117,649 members has seven men under him making 824,543 in the seventh echelon or the first degree. Each one of these is called a "Mute".

If you add up all the members of the various seven echelons we find that there are nearly one million members in each Hemisphere, all fanatically loyal and dedicated to carry out the Jewish program of subversion and intrigue in order to create the Jewish dictatorship for which the race has so ardently strived and connived during the last several thousand years. They are all sworn to carry out the secret program as is set forth in The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, although the Jews vehemently deny its existence over and over again.

The Kehillah is such a secret network that outside of the first echelon or the seventh degree of the seven Hemisphere leaders none of the rest of the Kehillah members know who the others are.

With a secret, dedicated, fanatically loyal organization, with this kind of structure, it is easy to see how orders can be communicated and carried out with a minimum of delay or red-tape. When the Hemispheric head of The Kehillah gives orders to his seven, from there on there are only six steps down the line of command in order to have every one of the one million Kehillah members notified in short order. All that is necessary is to make seven sets of telephone calls down the chain of command. Remember, each man only has to make seven calls to the seven men below him and in a matter of minutes the whole network of one million members has been given their marching orders. That is how the Jews manage to set in motion strikes, agitations, student riots, or whatever is the order of the day, all over the world at the same time. This is the leadership principle at work.

Among other things, Kehillah members are taught to infiltrate the management of our schools, colleges and universities in order to indoctrinate our younger and rising leaders with their false philosophies. If you wonder why we have so many Hippies and Revolutionaries come out of our colleges, there is the answer. It is also the answer as to how such vast student organizations "simultaneously" flare up in student riots on our college and university campuses across the land. These Kehillah members also infiltrate and take control of civic clubs, patriotic societies, business organizations, labor unions, farm organizations, women's clubs, church organizations, debating societies, fraternal societies, including the Masonic Lodges and other lodges. Radio and TV networks have all come under the control of Jewish Kehillah members who carry out the Jewish program for the enslavement of the world.

We could go on and on as to the organizations that are under their control; the medical profession, newspaper publishing houses, the newspapers themselves, magazines of national scope such as Time, Life, Look, etc., are all under their control. It is interesting to note how far back this infiltration, organization and control by the Jews goes and many devout Catholics will be surprised to learn that the Jesuit Order of Monks was set up by Loyola, a Spanish Jew, to further control the Catholic hierarchy, and through it the Catholic Church. We want to add, however, that the Catholic Church and the Christian Church as such already were under Jewish control long before that.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 07

The Unavenged Outrage: The Kehilla

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 08

The Unavenged Outrage: A Few Examples of Jewish Atrocities

Throughout their history the Jews have committed millions of atrocities, most of which will never be recorded and most of which are intentionally covered up and lost to history. Not only have they committed millions of atrocities throughout their history, flagrantly, and constantly, but they are perpetrating atrocities today, in Russia, in China, in Cuba, in Hungary, and in Germany, both East and West. In fact they are committing atrocities today in every country of the world, including these, our United States. Therefore, to list a few paltry examples does not do the subject justice. However, since so many people are so completely unfamiliar with the nature of these atrocities, I believe that reciting a few examples of Jewish atrocities will at least partially serve to shed some light on the fierceness of the Jewish nature, the vast immensity of their satanic program, and the diabolical cruelty perpetrated by the Jews upon the host nations amongst whom they have lived and grown fat.

The Jewish religion itself is based on hatred, deception, and the destruction of all other nations. In the Old Testament, starting with Deuteronomy 20:10, we find the policy of deceit and destruction spelled out by the Jewish scribes: "When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: and when the Lord, they God, hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword: but the women, and the little ones and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself: and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Lord thy God hath given thee...But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth."

There we have the crux of the Jewish religion which we, the White people, have foolishly been partners in worship. By cunning, by treachery, by deceit, the Jews claim they have an inherent God given right to destroy, kill and obliterate all other peoples and nations that they may choose to victimize. After all, "the Lord" commanded it. At least so the Jewish scribes say, and hundreds of millions of White Gentiles have been stupid enough and gullible enough to support them in this philosophy.

The stupidity, the gullibility, and the cooperation of the Gentiles as a whole and the White Gentiles in particular in this respect has been, and is today, a key factor in the Jew's ability to divide, conquer and destroy vast numbers of their enemies far in excess of their own numbers. The Jews' diabolical cunning in being able to pervert the minds of their victims so that the victims themselves will help in their own destruction is a paramount factor in the Jewish program of world conquest and world destruction. The old saying that "whom the Gods would destroy they first made mad" should really read, whom the Jews would destroy, they first proceed to unhinge their minds to the point where their victims will then help to destroy themselves.

Let us now look at a few examples of Jewish atrocities in action. Let us also remember the Jewish axiom to always kill the best, thereby forever destroying any leadership that a people or nation might have, or might develop in the future.

THE MURDER OF DRESDEN

Before World War II the City of Dresden was one of the most beautiful in the world. In fact the word Dresden was synonymous with culture, beauty and art. Like so many other cities in Germany, this city in particular was rich in German culture and the heritage of its people. The Castle, the Opera, the Hofkirche, the Frauen Kirche, to name a few amongst thousands of other buildings, were beautiful and outstanding examples of German (and White) culture. Many of these beautiful buildings dated back a thousand years or more.

The normal population of Dresden was about 600,000. In February of 1945, as the refugees from the Eastern countries were fleeing before the Red Army, and seeking safety in the west, a large number of them fled to the apparent safety of Dresden and swelled the population of that city to over 1,200,000 people. These were people who had fought the Communists and were strongly anti-Communist. We must remember that at this period of history World War II was practically over and Dresden was by no stretch of the imagination a military objective. In judging what follows we must also keep in mind that Dresden represented the finest examples of German art and culture, that it was not a military objective, and that it was swollen at this time with refugees fleeing before the Red Army, the barbarians of the East.

On the night of February 13, 1945 at 10:13 p.m., British bombers started dropping hundreds of thousands of fire bombs on the poor, helpless refugees and citizens of Dresden who were only trying to escape the butchery of the Red Army. These raids were carefully planned by these heinous and diabolical Jews to reap the maximum in death and destruction. The timing was such that it would hit the citizens of Dresden at a time when they were out on the streets celebrating a Christian religious holiday. Thousands were burned alive.

When the first raid was over and the survivors came out of their shelters to begin rescue operations and when thousands of fire fighters arrived from other cities to help in the rescue, the treacherous Jews struck again. At 1:30 a.m., February 14th, only three hours after the first attack, a second and larger force of British bombers rained down more death and destruction on the helpless White men, women and children below. So many firebombs had been concentrated on this once beautiful old city of Dresden that a firestorm of hurricane proportions engulfed the whole city. The heat was so intense that once live people were shriveled into corpses reduced to half their size. Thousands of people hiding in air raid shelters were melted into one pool of liquid. A mother with her baby in her arms was found melted into the pavement forming a small tar statue. In a furious, fiendish effort to incinerate this beautiful City of Dresden, the city of art and culture, more than 650,000 firebombs were dropped on it during the raids.

As if this were not enough, the next day, which was Ash Wednesday, while Dresden was still burning furiously from the two attacks of the night before, a huge force of American B-17's started pounding on what was left of the magnificent city.

The great shame and tragedy of it all was that the pilots who were dropping these bombs were White Gentiles killing their own brothers in a battle that the Germans had been fighting for the preservation of the White Race. What these White pilots, with their mentality deranged by Jewish brain pollution, did not know, but their Jewish bosses did, was the fact that 26,260 Allied prisoners of war were in this same area! Just another example of Jewish evilness and treachery. Even though the American and British soldiers were fighting to save these Jewish parasites from their just dues, the Jews themselves didn't mind at all having the White prisoners killed as well!

But this was still not the end of Jewish fiendishness and barbarity. A final touch of Jewish treachery was added when after the B-17's had left, 37 B-51 American fighters were ordered to fly low over the city and kill anything that moved! This they did by shooting and machine-gunning people trying to escape along the roads out of Dresden or people who were trying to save themselves along the banks of the River Elbe. These B-51 fighters flew low along the banks of the river and killed everything in sight.

Does this sound familiar? Remember the vicious ideology of the Jews as laid out in Deuteronomy 20:16 "thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth"?

Let us remember that this is the vicious Jewish religion, a religion that they have been practicing for thousands of years; a religion that they have swindled the White Man into as making it part of his own, in order to worship, idolize and protect the Jew. After the war, the world was lied to and told that only 35,000 people were killed during the raids, but as the years passed they finally admitted to 135,000 deaths. This still was a big lie. The actual number of people killed between February 13th and 14th was 350,000 to 400,000!

To add a further insult to treachery, when the war was over the Jews invented a huge hoax accusing the Germans of killing and incinerating six million Jews in order to heap hatred on the Germans and create sympathy for the treacherous Jews who had started the war in the first place. In order to try to "substantiate" this colossal hoax, the Jews showed photograph after photograph of heaps of burned corpses. But the corpses they were showing were not Jews at all, but Germans that had been burned in the once beautiful City of Dresden.

We White Brothers and Sisters have a tremendously powerful lesson to learn from this horrible event. The overwhelming lesson is that the Jews regard all White people as their enemies and that it is only a matter of time when they will try to incinerate the cities and people of America just as they did Dresden, provided we will let them do it. The second lesson that we can learn is that it took the willing cooperation of White pilots, the British Air Force and the American Air Force to do this treacherous deed - the killing of their own White Brothers. This illustrates again and again how powerful is propaganda!

The third lesson that we must learn is that there is no compromising, no negotiating, and no co-existence with the treacherous and diabolical Jew. Their religion and their inbred parasitic nature drives them on to destroy all that is good in this world. There is no peace, no co-existence with this vicious evil. It is either them, or it is us. Being a member of the great White Race, I would rather we survive than this evil parasite.

* * * * *

As I have said before, the Jews have committed millions of atrocities throughout their history, and these atrocities are continuing into an ever-increasing crescendo today. It is not my purpose to re-capitulate them all here by any means, since this would take a whole encyclopedia. I am only going to mention briefly a few more, since I do not want to take the space.

THE RED TERROR IN RUSSIA

In 1917 the Russian revolution broke out and overthrew the Czarist government. This was done by a hard core of Jewish terrorists, trained by the Jew, Leon Trotsky, in New York's East Side. In large part it was financed by Jacob Schiff, a Jewish multimillionaire at the head of the Wall Street banking firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. Among other Jews, he contributed \$20,000,000.00 toward the success of the Russian revolution.

On August 30, 1918 the Jew, Uritzky, who was then head of the Cheka, the Jewish secret police in Russia, was assassinated and Lenin was wounded. The Bolsheviks used this as an excuse for instituting the Red Terror, which began the following day, and which in a sense has continued not for more than 50 years. The entire membership of the Communist Party, which in 1918 numbered perhaps no more than 100,000, was turned into a Jewish instrument of murder. Its purpose was two-fold: to inspire dread and horror among the Russian masses, and to exterminate the middle and upper classes, namely the best of the leadership. This leadership formerly consisted almost entirely of the White Russians.

Men and women were executed or imprisoned not because of any offense, but simply because they belonged to what the Jews considered as potential leadership class. This category came to include just about every merchant, professional person, and landowner. The Jews not only murdered these upper and middle class White productive citizens, but members of their families were murdered as well.

Little time was wasted in sifting evidence and classifying people as they rounded them up in nightly raids. The prisoners were generally hustled to the old police station not far from the Winter Palace. Here, with or without perfunctory interrogation, they were stood up against a courtyard wall and shot. The staccato sounds of death were muffled by the roar of truck motors kept going for the purpose. This was the Red Terror in action.

This kind of terror was going on throughout the cities of Russia. Soon every factory, every government bureau, every school district and every army unit would function under the gimlet eye of a Jewish commissar. Soon the blood of human beings would be oozing from under the doors of communist execution chambers as tens of thousands of White men and women were butchered like cattle in a slaughter house. Soon five million landowners were deliberately starved to death as part of a premeditated plan. I might add that one of my earliest childhood recollections is when I personally lived through the famine in Russia in 1922.

The Jews moved rapidly to exterminate the Gentile leader class of the entire nation by murdering every White factory owner, lawyer, and government leader, army officer, and every other person who had been, or might be, a potential leader. Every church and cathedral was gutted and every priest and teacher became a criminal in his own community. The standing population of the slave labor camps soon reached an excess of 15,000,000.

It is a long, grisly story, but in summation some 20,000,000 of the White Russian leadership class were butchered and murdered, in accordance with the directives of the Jewish Talmud. Today Russia is a zombie-like proletariat slave state, under the heel of the Jewish dictators. The population is docile, hungry, willing to work, easily controlled, without leadership and completely incapable of revolt. The Jewish ritual of murder goes on and on, and some 20,000,000 more of these pitiable slaves are the inmates of bestial internment camps, tortured and goaded by their Jewish slave masters.

BELA KUN IN HUNGARY

The Jew, Bela Kun, whose real name was Cohen, had participated in the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. Following the armistice, he and a group of Jewish revolutionaries, using forged passports, moved into Hungary. Well supplied with finances by the Soviet government, and aided by the pro-communist resident Jewish population, Bela Kun soon became the dictator of all Hungary.

Bela Kun's program was to arm at once and forcibly transfer every industry and all landed property without reservation into the hands of the proletariat. He nationalized all banks, all concerns with over 200 employees, all landed property over 1000 acres, every building other than workmen's dwellings. All jewelry, all private property above the minimum which consisted of two suits, four shirts, two pairs of boots and four socks, was seized.

The result of this program was, as in Russia, economic and social chaos. The land, buildings and industries of a nation cannot be nationalized over night without creating havoc. Therefore, as in Russia, such a program could only be enforced by resorting to the Red Terror. The communization of the country's industrial and agricultural resources produced a famine in the cities, and this, combined with the peasants' hatred for the Jews, resulted in Kun's eventual overthrow. Nevertheless, during his three-month reign of terror, tens of thousands of people, priests, army officers, merchants, landowners, and professional people were butchered with a sadistic frenzy that was characteristic of Bela Kun and his band of Jewish cutthroats.

It is interesting to note that it was the peasants on the farms who had little education but had enough instinct to realize that the culprits were the Jews who took the appropriate measures to revolt against them and bring them to heel.

THE CIVIL WAR

One of the most destructive atrocities that the Jews inflict upon the young American republic was the perpetrating of the War Between the States, raging between 1861 and 1865. The cause of that fratricidal war was neither the issue of slavery, nor was it the desire of the Southern states to secede. It was something altogether different, something our history books have never, never mentioned.

Between the decades of 1820 and 1860, due to climate, soil, the cotton economy and other factors, a tremendous economic expansion was taking place in the Southern states. Led by the plantation owners, a significant new aristocracy of landowners and millionaires was evolving at a healthy growth in this area. Along with this tremendous expansion, a genuine American tradition, a way of life was being established. It embodied all the best aspects of the classical civilizations of Rome and Greece, and in fact much of the architecture was fashioned after the Classical era. Many of the cities such as Athens, Rome, Atlanta, Augusta, Alexandria and others were named after their counterparts in classical ancient history. A fine new culture was developing, the best of its kind, in the New World.

With it a large new group of millionaires was suddenly being created. Even a small city like Natchez, Mississippi had more millionaires than any other city in the United States except for New York and a few others. A similar situation existed in Atlanta, Richmond, New Orleans, and in general, spread over most of the Southern states. They were in fact, extremely prosperous. At the bottom of most of the newly created millionaires was the cotton economy.

The most significant fact about these newly rich millionaires was that they were mostly all Anglo-Saxon. It took a spirit of brash adventure, a tremendous amount of energy and work to blaze new trails in the virgin lands and build a large and profitable cotton plantation. This the White Man did with a zeal. It was the White Man at his best. In this the Jew did not participate, since pioneering and blazing a wilderness is not his stock-in-trade.

With the tremendous amount of new wealth that was created by the White Anglo-Saxons of the South also came financial power and political power that foreboded a serious threat to the Jewish financial power of the Eastern seaboard. And herein lies the real cause of the Civil War.

The Jew foresaw in the new White Anglo-Saxon aristocracy of the South a serious potential threat to his financial and political stranglehold, not only over America, but over England and the rest of the world as well. The Jew determined that this power must not only be broken, but it must be demolished. The best way to do it, as usual, was to divide up the White Race into two factions, invent some idiotic, spurious issue, incite them to war, and have them slaughter each other. This the Jew did with a fury unmatched in American history.

Whereas neither the Whites of the North, nor of the South really cared a whit about the black man as such, nevertheless, through clever manipulation of propaganda and the levers of government, a war that the Jews had planned for years was actually brought about.

It was a ghastly, vicious and cruel war. On the Union side, the men killed in battle, dying from wounds, disease, and from other causes added up to a total of 359,528 dead. The Union side also had another 281,881 wounded and maimed. On the Confederate side a total of over 259,000 were killed and the number wounded was never even recorded. Altogether this amounted to almost 1,000,000 casualties in a young nation that in the 60's had a population of only approximately 32,000,000. This is a ghastly toll, but it only tells part of the story.

While the flower of America's young manhood was being slaughtered and maimed, the Jews were financing both the North and the South with huge loans. The House of Rothchild, then, as now, the aristocrats of worldwide Jewish banking, had their agents strongly implanted in both the governments of the North and of the South. In the North they had their man, August Belmont, a Jew, who, in league with Samuel B. Chase, the Secretary of the Treasury, was in charge of the Rothchild interests. In the South the Rothchilds had Juda P. Benjamin, a Jew and a relative of the Rothchild family, as Secretary of the Treasury for the Confederacy.

Abraham Lincoln tried to by-pass the Jewish bankers and issued 346,000,000 dollars of interest free national currency called "greenbacks." This the Jewish banking houses viewed with great alarm. They knew that should this become an established precedent that the government could furnish its own money without interest, this would be followed by other countries and they would be out of business. They brought to bear all their tremendous power to have this stopped, and for this reason, they had Lincoln assassinated by another Jew whose family name was not Booth but Botha.

The end of the Civil War was by no means the end of this horrible exercise in self-destruction. The Jews were determined to smash the South once and for all and they went about it with a vengeance. Even before the war was over, but the South was already defeated, they engaged in a wanton program of destruction that had absolutely no necessity in military strategy whatsoever. They had Sherman cut a swath 60 miles wide from Atlanta to the sea, the heart of the wealth of the Southern Confederacy, and burn, pillage and demolish every piece of physical asset that the White Man had built over the years. From there the destroyers turned north into South Carolina and continued to cut a broad swath of destruction, terror and wanton annihilation.

When the War was over the destruction was pursued with an intensified fury. The South's commerce and financial structure had been utterly demolished. Northern carpet-bagger Jews came in and bought up properties and plantations that were worth hundreds of thousands before the War, now due to the bankruptcy of the Southern economy, could now be bought up in many cases for a couple of hundred dollars. Just as in Germany after World War I, when the Jews had brought that country to its knees in bankruptcy, the Jews now swarmed into the South, and for a few cents on the dollar they bought up all the valuable properties that were formerly owned by the Anglo-Saxon White Man.

Nor was this the end of their diabolical program of destruction. With Union army bayonets to back them up, they were now determined to not only make the newly liberated nigger the equal of the white Southerner, but they were determined to make him his overlord. The White male population was completely disenfranchised (women still couldn't vote in any case), under the excuse that it had been in rebellion to the American government. Under the leadership of carpet-bagger Jews, the niggers were now the only ones who had the right to vote and they became legislators, senators, governors, judges, and in short, were the Jews' stooges for political power in the South. White women were molested and attacked by the newly released savage mob of black animals, and the White Man had absolutely no governmental protection whatsoever. The Jew, then as now, launched a massive drive to promote the mongrelization of the races in the former Confederate States.

It was through the heroic efforts of the White Man organizing through the newly formed Ku Klux Klan that he finally regained freedom and political power again. One of the most shameful and miserable periods in the history of America was endured by the South during its so-called reconstruction days, a period that was not really so much devoted to reconstruction as it was to looting the White population, and consolidating the power of the Jews in an area that had previously been dominated by the creative and prosperous White Man.

It took some states 15 to 20 years to again free themselves from under the heel of the Jewish tyranny. When they finally did drive the niggers from power and gained control of their own Legislatures again, the South was still a broken and impoverished area. Even today, after one hundred years, the South has never regained the financial or political position that it had previous to the Civil War. Even today, the South, still being the stronghold of White resistance against mongrelization, is the hated target of the Jewish conspiracy. It is against the South that the Jews are directing their most vicious programs of school-busing, and the most persistent attacks against the White Man himself.

JEWISH USE OF WARS TO FURTHER CONSOLIDATE THEIR POWER

We have seen from the above short summary of the Civil War how the Jews use wars to smash their enemies, and to consolidate their financial and political power. There is nothing new about this in the long treacherous history of the Jews. They have done this from time immemorial, and it behooves us to analyze just how powerful tool-instigated wars are in the hands of the Jews.

Some of the goals they achieve through instigating wars are as follows:

- (a) They induce the White Man to commit fratricide, brother killing brother, thereby decimating and weakening the White Race as a whole.
- (b) In wars like Korea and Viet Nam they use the colored races to kill the White Man, but the results are the same, namely the best of the young White population is killed, crippled and maimed.
- (c) Through war the Jews smash a potential stronghold of the White Race such as, for example, the threat the Southern aristocracy posed to the power of the Jews, or as, for instance, the growing, thriving German nation posed to the Jews before World War I and World War II. Today the strength of the United States as a whole is a threat to the Jews and their total worldwide efforts are now bent towards smashing the United States, the foremost stronghold of the White Race.
- (d) By impoverishing both sides of the warring nations or factions and lending money to them, the Jews thereby usually, when

the war is over, have both sides ensnared in financial bondage, a miserable situation from which the victims are then unable to extricate themselves for decades.

(e) Not only are the Jews involved in financing the wars and reaping tremendous profits thereby, but usually they have in control their own agents in government that are doling out tremendously lucrative war contracts that enriches new hordes of Jews. When the war is over the consolidation of their financial power and their stranglehold over the economy of the victim nations is greatly enhanced.

(f) Without exception, wars incite and inflame hatreds between factions of the White Race that will persist for generations in many instances. The Civil War is a good example. The Jews see to it that these hatreds are kept alive and are often used to instigate a second war of the same type a generation later.

(g) Wars are always accompanied by a breakdown of moral standards, and are very useful in the Jewish program of destroying the morals and established traditions of the White Man.

(h) By sending our young American boys all over the world to foreign colored countries like Japan, Korea and Viet Nam, many of them come back with colored wives. This is directly in line with the Jewish program of mongrelizing the White Race.

In general, every war that the Jews push the White Race into, the White Race emerges weaker financially, morally, politically and genetically. The Jew always emerges stronger financially, politically, and has dramatically advanced his program of destroying, mongrelizing and enslaving the White Race.

OTHER JEWISH ATROCITIES

I would like to list many more of their vicious atrocities that have been perpetrated on the White Man over the last several thousand years, but I cannot take the space.

I would like to mention the Thirty Years War in Germany from 1618 to 1648 during which five-sixths of all the property was destroyed and one third of all the people killed. This was purely instigated by the Jews over the idiotic issue of religion. I would like to mention the St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre in France when 50,000 Protestants were murdered; I would like to mention the operation "Keelhaul" in which White traitor Eisenhower collaborated with the Russian Jews and Stalin to extradite two to three million nationals from all countries who had fought on the Allied side. They were forcefully rounded up and shipped back to Russia where Stalin then wreaked vengeance upon them by either executing them or sending them to their death in Siberia.

I could cite innumerable other instances of Jewish atrocities perpetrated upon the White Race, but we just do not have the space. So in summation, just let me say that the atrocities are boundless and endless, they are going on today as relentlessly as ever in the diabolical Jewish program aimed at the destruction of the White Race.

There is one last atrocity, however, that I must bring to the attention of my White racial comrades. One of the most sinister atrocities of all time is being perpetrated upon White America today. Yet very few people know it is going on. I am referring to the diabolical Jewish program of mongrelizing the White Race here in America.

This fiendish program is being pursued relentlessly and furiously with every ounce of energy and with every weapon at their command. Yet the majority of the White people of America are completely asleep and befuddled on this issue. Very few are aware that this is the real Jewish objective of all their civil rights gibberish. Let us make no mistake about it, it is their real objective. It is the unswerving goal of world Jewry to make America a mongrel brown, and, in fact, phase out the magnificent White Race from the face of this planet.

This is without a doubt the most damaging, the most permanent, and the most fiendish catastrophe that the Jews could possibly perpetrate on Nature's crowning glory, the noble White Race. If all buildings were smashed, as in Germany, and our highways and railways were wrecked, we would suffer a severe blow, but we could rebuild them, as have the Germans. If our cities were destroyed, as the niggers and the Jews have done in the heart of some of our great cities in America today, we can and will erect newer and better ones. We could be defeated in war, we could suffer every other kind of catastrophe, but we could raise new sons who would redeem our power.

But let us never forget, that if the blood of our White Race should become mingled and mongrelized with the black blood of Africa, then the White Race has, for all purposes, been destroyed forever, and all hope for the future would be forever gone. We would be much better off dead than have the magnificent, noble White Race corrupted into an abysmal brown scum, to be enslaved by the Jews.

It is the avowed aim of this book and our new religion to awaken the White people of America and of the world. It is our goal to organize them, to give them a fighting creed, and for us to again regain absolute and unconditional control of our Manifest Destiny.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 08

The Unavenged Outrage: A Few Examples of Jewish Atrocities

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 09

The Unavenged Outrage: Five Jewish Books

As we have seen from the history of the White Race and of the Jewish race, the Jews throughout their long and tortuous history have been the supreme masters of deceit. Whereas the Egyptians are no more, the Babylonians have disappeared, the (original) Greeks were mongrelized, the Romans perished, the Jews, on the other hand, are alive today, and going strong. They are, in fact, now in control of the world.

Why is it that this miserable race, which could never even found a culture or a civilization, or manage to build a country of their own, has nevertheless come out on top?

If we analyze Jewish history, the answers are not too hard to come by. There are hundreds of reasons that could be listed, but basically they are these few:

1. Early in their history they recognized what a powerful weapon was religion - a weapon with which to unite their own race, and a weapon with which to destroy their enemies.
2. They learned that in racial unity there is strength. They have been fanatically dedicated to their own race.
3. They found that there is nothing more potent in unifying a group, nation or race than hating a common enemy. As a consequence all non-Jewish peoples have perpetually been their enemies, and always will be.
4. The Jews mastered the tricky technique of confuse, divide and conquer as a key in overcoming their enemies.
5. They have relentlessly organized - they have organized their own people into thousands of effective and all encompassing groups. They have also organized their enemies for their own destruction.
6. They have been diabolically clever at propaganda. They have grasped early in their history what a powerful tool was propaganda with which to manipulate their enemies.

It is this last aspect we want to examine more thoroughly. Whereas the Jews are in complete control of today's propaganda and "news" media - radio, television, motion pictures, newspapers, magazines, etc., they were already extremely adept at using propaganda before the modern means were even invented.

Manipulation of the word has been their specialty as Masters of Deceit. In St. John 1:1 the Jewish Bible says: "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the word was God." A strange claim indeed, but one loaded with meaning - a meaning that escaped most Gentiles, especially the preachers. What this strange bit of hocus-pocus really means in Jew-language is that with words they can create Gods, and conversely words can become as powerful as a God in controlling and directing the minds and destinies of people.

The Jews have used words and propaganda profusely and relentlessly to their advantage and to the White Man's detriment. They have specifically written five books that have had a catastrophic effect on the history of mankind, and the White Race in particular.

These books are:

1. *The Old Testament*. It has been a powerful instrument in uniting the Jewish race.
2. *The New Testament*. It was written to confuse and confound the Romans in particular, and the White Race in general. It has been devastatingly effective.
3. *The Talmud*. It was compiled over several centuries to give the Jews a Code of Laws to live by and a formula by which they could successfully destroy the "Goyim", i.e., the White Race.
4. *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. This was a modern-distilled essence of the principles scattered throughout the Talmud but concentrated and brought up to date.
5. *Karl Marx's Das Kapital* and *The Communist Manifesto*. Together these two are the foundation and program for turning the Gentile peoples of the world into an organized Jewish slave labor camp. This program has already been successfully executed in Russia, Cuba, China and dozens of other countries now under the Jewish heel.

In the next several chapters we are going to examine each of these Jewish books in more detail.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 09

The Unavenged Outrage: Five Jewish Books

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 10

The Unavenged Outrage: The Old Testament

For the last several thousand years we have been told again and again by the Jewish propaganda networks that the Jews are God's chosen people. We have been told again and again that God is racist, that he dispenses favors, that he discriminates and that he made a special covenant with Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and their seed. We are told that their offspring and future generations were blessed, especially blessed by God. No matter how many crimes they committed, they had a special sacred niche in the eyes of God, we are told. Reading the Old Testament, we can't escape the conclusion that God cared not a wit about all the other peoples of the world, all the other creatures he had created. No matter how brutally the Israelites murdered other tribes and nations and how want only they destroyed the cities and properties of other people, God looked favorably upon their actions, we are led to believe.

Not only have the Jews and the Jewish religion with their propaganda networks been promoting this line ad nauseam, but the Christian churches, who are Gentile, and evidently outside the favors of this same God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, have been promoting this line of nonsense to their followers again and again and again.

We might divide the Christian churches into two classifications: the Liberal churches and the Fundamentalist churches. The liberal churches are completely under the domination of the Jews and spend most of their fervor and energy telling the White people that they must integrate, mongrelize with the niggers. They keep pounding away at the theme of integration. According to them, we, the White people owe the nigger everything, our daughters, our properties, our money and, yes, our very blood. We must make them whiter and us blacker.

The Fundamentalist churches, while pretending they are in the opposite camp to the liberal churches, in fact attack them, nevertheless strongly promoting the line that the Jews are God's chosen people and that we must not criticize the Jews, we must not lift a finger against them. They resurrect and latch on to some quotations from the Old Testament that the Jew wrote, of course, such as, "I will bless them that bless thee, I will curse them that curse thee," thereby giving complete immunity to the treacherous Jew, who is destroying the White Race.

The claim that the Jews are special in the eyes of God, is, of course, one of the biggest and most profitable lies they have invented. Why any God, who had an ounce of sense, and even a mere smattering of justice, would want to lavish special sweetheart arrangements with such a band of cutthroats and scoundrels, is just too much for anybody to swallow. Why a wise and righteous God would want to choose a race whose progenitors, Abraham and Sarah, were a pimp and a whore respectively, is just too fantastic even for the gullible.

Whereas it is doubtful whether the Jews themselves believe such trash, they have gotten tremendous mileage from this invention. Millions of White people have been taken in by this hoax and defend it even more vigorously than the Jews themselves. It has given the Jew a mantle of holiness and immunity from retribution that has worked wonders. It has worked wonders only because the White Christians have been silly enough to swallow such garbage.

So much for the "Chosen People" hoax. It is one of their biggest lies from which they have derived a fantastic advantage for themselves.

There are three other religious claims that the Jews have bragged about for centuries. They are equally phony and should be laid to rest for all time.

1. The first claim is that they invented the idea of monotheism. This is not true. The Egyptians were espousing this idea long before the Jews infiltrated Egypt and began the mongrelization and disintegration of their host.

Not that there is anything so outstanding about the "One God" idea. Christians who also claim to worship one God, are really worshipping three Gods, the Holy Trinity, in a sort of confused "now you see it, now you don't" fashion. On the other hand, many other religions such as the Roman's, had many Gods. Nobody has ever rationally explained to me why one is superior or inferior to the other.

In any case, the Jews have made a big to-do about this spurious issue, an idea they stole in the first place, and has no particular merit in the second place.

2. The second claim is that they originated the idea of immortality of the soul. This idea they, too, stole from the Egyptians. As I mentioned in a previous chapter, the Egyptians had already conceived this idea long before the Jews copied it in the ensuing 5000 years since the Egyptians originated this idea, there has not been one shred of evidence to confirm it, and it too has little

or no merit.

3. Their third claim is the highly touted "Ten Commandments." In the first place, these "laws," compared to the comprehensive system of laws the Romans devised, are so elementary and primitive, that to even compare the two is a rank injustice. In the second place, no people has violated the killing, stealing and lying part of it more flagrantly than the Jews themselves. Thirdly, even these primitive ideas the Jews did not originate but stole from the earlier Code of Hammurabi. This Code was one of the earliest known to be put down in writing, and was codified in stone by the Babylonian King whose name it bears during the era of the 20th century B.C. It was from this code in stone that the Jews stole the mythical idea of Moses' Ten Commandments in stone.

The first part of the "Commandments" really have little meaning for the White Race in the first place, but place emphasis on the special relationship between the Jews, their God and their Sabbath.

We can hardly claim that the Ten Commandments have much significance for the White Race, in any case, since we are specifically excluded right from the start in Commandment No. I, which says "I am the Lord, they God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage."

Since we never fled from Egypt, (in fact, the White Egyptians are our racial brothers) this whole affair evidently does not include the White Race, but is, again, as the Jews claim, part of their special "covenant" with God.

An Impartial Look at the Patriarchs and So-called Heroes of the Old Testament

It behooves us now to take a close, impartial, yet critical look at the Patriarchs and so-called heroes of the Jewish race and see just what kind of men they were; to quote and judge them by the self-righteous standards as presumably set up by the Bible itself.

According to the Jewish story, as told in the Old Testament, the Jews claim that they are descendants of a tribe founded by Abraham, Isaac and Jacob some 3700 years ago. According to this story Jacob had 12 sons, 10 by his first wife, and two, Joseph and Benjamin, by his second wife. Of these sons, Judah figures prominently and we hear of the wonderful line of Judah and his descendants. In fact, the word Judah is almost synonymous with the word Jew, and whereas there is a story of the lost tribes of Israel, supposedly lost somewhere in obscurity, most of the Jews pride themselves as being descendants of Judah. The word "Judaize" has been used in this and other books with considerable frequency and has as its meaning the implication to make something Jewish.

Some 14 generations after Abraham, there arises the most outstanding and famous King of the Jews, namely King David. From him is derived the Jewish symbol, the Star of David, and David himself plays a very prominent part in the Jewish bible and also present day Jewish worship.

The first chapter of Matthew, Verse 17 says "All generations from Abraham to David are 14 generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are 14 generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are 14 generations." In the previous 16 verses it lists the generations of Jesus Christ, Son of David, the Son of Abraham and in the 16th verse it says that "And Jacob begat Joseph, the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ." So there is the implication, loud and clear, that Christ was descended through his father, Joseph, who was a descendant from Abraham, David and all the rest of the lineage. The fact that this contradicts the claim that Jesus was not the son of Joseph, but the Son of God, is another contradiction, another non sequitur, that the Jews throw at the Christians. I, therefore, do not need to rationalize their lies, but you might ask your preacher for his version. It is always interesting to see them try to squirm out of an obvious contradiction. I am not going to discuss this inconsistency here, but merely want to also list Joseph, the father of Jesus, as one of the prominent people in the Jewish hierarchy.

Of these people I want to review only a few of the outstanding "Patriarchs" and "heroes" of Jewish lineage as described in the bible itself, by the Jewish scriptwriters themselves. Let us examine what kind of scoundrels we have been revering, adoring and holding up to our children as great examples, as "Men of God."

Our brains have become so polluted with the persistent and long enduring propaganda of how wonderful are the "Chosen People of God" that there are many White preachers going around twisting the bible so that it will fit their most ardent wish, until they come to the strange conclusion that we, the White people, are the "real" children of Israel. They go to great lengths to invent and contrive explanations of how the Germans are descendants of Judah; the Americans are descendants of the tribe of Manasseh; Great Britain the tribe of Ephraim; Spain, the tribe of Simeon; and so on down the Jewish line. What colossal nonsense! Just a little bit of common sense would tell us that the American people, who are a mixture of many European races (and others), could not possibly be designated as being the "pure" descendants of Manasseh or anybody else.

Not only that, but when we study the kind of character, for instance, Judah was, the question is: who would want to be a descendant of Judah? What White person in their right mind would want to be the descendant of any of this treacherous tribe? In fact, most White people would rather be the descendants of a horse thief than be a descendant of Judah after reading all the treacherous and lecherous details of his life as set forth in the "Good Book" itself.

The Story of Judah

Genesis 38 is subtitled "Judah's Household Troubles." It tells more about Judah than any other chapter in the bible. It is a rather lurid story. In fact, it is rather pornographic and would do credit to such present-day Jewish pornographers as Ralph Ginsberg.

The story starts out with Judah leaving his brethren and going to a certain Adullamite whose name is Hirah. There Judah saw a daughter of a certain Canaanite whose name was Shuah. "And he took her and went into her." Just like that. It doesn't say anything about him marrying her.

In any case, they had three sons. The first-born was called Er.

The story then evidently skips a generation of time and says that "Judah took a wife for Er, his first born, whose name was Tamar." However, Er evidently was wicked in the sight of the Lord and the Lord slew him. Judah then went to his second son who was called Onan, and said to him, "Go into thy brother's wife and marry her, raise up seed by thy brother." Onan didn't like the idea too well, but in an attempt to obey his father "when he went into his brother's wife, he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother."

This evidently also displeased the Lord, and he thereupon slew Onan, Judah's second son. (The Lord evidently didn't fool around — they displeased him — he slew them, it says.)

Judah then went to Tamar, his daughter-in-law, and told her to remain a widow at her father's house till his third son, Shelah, was grown. Tamar did as she was told and went to live in her father's house.

Time passed on, and Shuah, Judah's wife, died. Then Judah, with his old friend Hirah, the Adullamite, went to his sheepshearers to a place called Timnath. This is where Tamar had resided all these years during her widowhood. We will remember that the Lord had slain both her husbands, Er and Onan, who had respectively been the first and second sons of Judah.

When Tamar heard that Judah was coming to visit her area, she put her widow's garments away and covered herself with a veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place by the road. In the meantime, Judah had apparently forgotten about his promise to give to Tamar his third son when he was grown. Anyway, Tamar was waiting for Judah on the side of the road with her face veiled.

When Judah saw her, he thought she was a common harlot, because she had her face covered. Being a typical Jew and making sure that he took advantage of every opportunity, he propositioned her, without recognizing who she was. Thereupon Tamar asked him "What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me"? Judah offered a kid from his flock. Tamar, on the other hand, demanded some kind of pledge until she received the kid and specifically demanded his signet and his bracelets and the staff that was in his hand. Judah complied and "he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him."

Tamar arose, went away, and put back on the garments of her widowhood.

When Judah sent the kid in repayment by means of his friend the Adullamite to receive in return the pledges from the woman, she could not be found. Upon further inquiry about the harlot by the side of the road, he was told that there was no harlot in that place.

About three months later Judah was told that Tamar, his daughter-in-law, had played the role of the harlot and that she was pregnant "by whoredom." This evidently incensed Judah and he said "bring her forth, and let her be burnt."

And here we see typical Jewish justice. Judah had been as guilty as his daughter-in-law, but whereas he considered his actions without reproach, she, on the other hand, was to be burned for participating in his debauchery.

When Tamar was brought before Judah she told her father-in-law that he was the one that had gotten her pregnant. She showed him his own signet, bracelets and staff he had given her.

At this point Judah confesses that she had been more righteous than he, because he had not given her his son Shelah. But "he knew her no more" after that.

The story is lurid enough up to this point, but it ends on an even more lurid note as it describes how Tamar gave birth to twins. In fact, it is so disgusting that we refrain from recapitulating it here. You can read the whole story for yourself in Genesis, Chapter 38. It's all there and it's part of the "Holy Book" that we are supposed to look up to with such sacred reverence. There are many, many other instances of pornographic stories scattered throughout the Jewish "Holy Book."

One significant sidelight of this story is that twins were born of this sordid affair, namely Pharez and Zarah. If you look up the "proud," "glorious," "purebred" ancestry of David, Solomon and Jesus Christ in Matt. I, you will find they all descended through the whoremonger Judah, and his bastard offspring, Pharez.

The question arises, however, why in the world would anyone want to choose a lecherous whoremonger like Judah to be the champion of his people and the revered and lionized Patriarch of his lineage? Why would the righteous and sin-hating heavenly Father want to pick these kinds of people as the Patriarchs of his "chosen" people? The characteristics of Judah as described in the so-called "Holy Book" consist of nothing but lechery, deceit and treachery. No self-respecting White Man would want to have such a tricky, philandering reprobate for his ancestor. Yet the Jews hold this man up as a great hero in the history of their race and have sold the White people on the idea that his descendants are God's favored and chosen people. We are told that this scum has finagled for itself a sweetheart arrangement with God. Why millions of White Christians should be gullible enough to believe such bilge water over these thousands of years is hard to understand.

The Story of David

Whereas the lurid and pornographic story of Judah is not too familiar to the average, church going, White Christian, most of them are thoroughly familiar with the story of King David.

David is undoubtedly regarded by the Jews as the greatest hero of all, in their long and torturous history. In fact, the very insignia of the Jews is the Star of David.

Most White Christians are fairly familiar with the story of the teenage David who slew Goliath with a sling shot and thereby won an important battle against the Philistines and for the Jews, so it is claimed.

The adult life of David seems to be continually preoccupied with killing and waging war. He is credited probably more than any other character in the Jewish mythology of building up Judea and therewith the Jewish nation. The stories recited in the bible are full of killing, of blood, of murder, and especially racial genocide of the enemies of Israel. Since the Old Testament seems to condone this wholesale slaying, murdering and killing of rival tribes, David doesn't seem to be too different from many of the other Jewish perpetrators of genocide. In his moral, or shall we say, immoral character, he also seems to run true to form of the Jewish mentality.

In Second Samuel, Chapter II, we have a story about David's more private life that reflects on his morals and his character.

David arose from his bed in the evening, so the story goes, and walked upon the roof of the King's house. From the roof he saw a woman bathing herself. She was evidently rather beautiful. Thereupon David lost no time checking out who she was and found her name was Bathsheba, the wife of Uriah, the Hittite. Next "David sent messengers and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her."

Not too long thereafter Bathsheba broke the news to David that she was pregnant. This worried David somewhat because her husband had been off to wage his wars for him during the last several months, so something had to be done.

He hit upon the idea of sending immediately for Uriah, her husband, so that he could spend some time at home with his wife and David could thereby escape the responsibility of his adultery. However, a little hitch developed. Uriah would not go home to his wife, but being such a dedicated and loyal subject of his "great" King, he slept at the door of the King's house with all the servants and would not go home.

When this was reported to David, he sent for Uriah, and had a personal conference with him. He urged him to go home to his sweet loving wife and spend some time with her. But evidently all to no effect. Next David pulled a typically Jewish trick and invited him to eat and drink with him and got him roaring drunk, hoping to get Uriah into his own bed with his wife. But all to no avail. Uriah would not go home and he slept in the beds with David's servants in the King's quarters.

David then resorted to more drastic measures. He wrote a letter to Joab, who was Uriah's Commanding General, and had the

audacity to send it by messenger through Uriah himself. In the letter he told Joab to put Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle so that he would be sure to be killed. Joab carried out David's instructions to the letter. He put him in the suicidal part of the battle, and Uriah, in fact, was killed.

And therewith ends another sleazy, treacherous chapter of a reprobate Jew, whom the Jews to this day hold up as the greatest of all of their kinsmen. The sad part of it is that millions and millions of White people, who should know better, have fallen for the story that David was a great and wonderful "servant of God."

There are more reprehensible chapters in David's life and one of them has to do with his immediate offspring.

It seems that David had many wives and many sons. One son's name was Amnon and another son's name was Absalom. Amnon had a sister named Tamar.

It seems that Amnon became extremely enamored and infatuated with his sister who was reputedly a virgin. He was determined to have sexual relations with her and so forthwith propositioned her. When she refused and tried to talk him out of it, he contrived to have her abducted and then raped her.

Word of this soon reached her other brother by the name of Absalom, who had a more normal brotherly affection for her. Absalom was so enraged that he forthwith went to Amnon and murdered him. Herewith ends another chapter in the normal life of the chosen people as set forth in the "Holy Book."

The Jews have not only kept on admiring David through all these thousands of years but recently they made a great movie of the story of David and Bathsheba. The parts, of course, are played by White Gentiles. In the story David is portrayed with great tenderness and the fact that he later seems to repent is portrayed with a great deal of sympathy.

The story in the "Holy Bible" goes on. There is more treachery between David and his son, Absalom.

After Absalom had murdered his brother he fled from the country. Nevertheless, David had a special place in his heart for Absalom and he loved him above all his other sons. He entreated him to come back to Jerusalem.

Absalom coveted David's throne and after many years, as David was growing older, he conspired to wage war against his father and drive him from the throne. After much maneuvering he gathered an army and set David and the people of Jerusalem to flight. Eventually Joab, who was David's general, defeated Absalom. In flight, Absalom got hung up by his hair under an oak tree. Joab, when he learned of this, hurried to where Absalom was hanging, still alive, and ran three darts through his heart, and thereby ends the story of Absalom.

Remember, this is all part of the story of the royal house of David, the great King of the Jews, as told in the "Holy Bode."

I ask you, dear White Brothers, you who have a proud and noble heritage, are these kinds of people worthy of anything other than our utter contempt?

The Story of Lot

In Genesis, Chapter 19, we have a rather unsavory story of how Sodom was destroyed, but Lot was saved. In case you might wonder who Lot is, why, he is the nephew of Abraham, that great Patriarch of all Patriarchs of the Jewish race, the one with whom God made a special covenant that he would bless his seed and multiply it like the sands upon the beach. He made a very special sweetheart arrangement with Abraham, so the Jews claim at least, and we will have more about that in another story. Suffice it here to say that Lot was the nephew of Abraham who left Egypt with Abraham and his wife and went south.

Apparently Lot went to live in the city of Sodom, which was a very wicked city, so Chapter 19 says. Evidently God had a very special interest in this Jew Lot also, and he sent two angels to Sodom one evening as Lot sat at the gate of that city. Apparently they were disguised as two men.

Lot invited them to stay in his house overnight. He baked unleavened bread and had a feast with them.

Evidently, (and I am following Chapter 19) so this lurid story goes, that when these two strange men came into Lot's house, it aroused the interest of all those wicked homosexuals that lived in that city to the extent that "The men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both young and old, all the people from every quarter; and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, where are the men which came into thee this night? Bring them out unto us, that we may know them."

It does seem rather strange that Lot, who was the nephew of this great "chosen" one of God, and who himself had attracted the

special interest and blessing of God, should be living in a city that is so overrun with homosexuals that as soon as two strange men come to visit him, the whole city should flock around his house to get at them. Anyway, it seems that Lot kept them out and instead offered them his two daughters to "let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do, ye to them as is good in your eyes."

Can you think of a more depraved and idiotic situation? Can you think of a more irresponsible and abominable father, one who would throw his daughters to a savage gang of deviates, offering them willingly to such a mob?

In any case, there is a lot of hocus-pocus. The mob is smitten with blindness and other things that frustrated their lecherous intentions and the angels are saved from the ravages of the mob of homosexuals.

The "angels" then advise him that the Lord is going to destroy Sodom and Gomorrah and that he had better get out of this wicked place and take his wife, daughters and in-laws with him, with the rest of them evidently not being convinced and staying in the city. As this small group is on their way out, the Lord rains fire and brimstone on Sodom and Gomorrah.

They are told not to look around as they are leaving. Lot's wife makes the fatal mistake of doing just that and she is turned into a pillar of salt. Rather a weird and unusual punishment to receive for looking around at a rather catastrophic event behind her, something almost anybody would compulsively do.

However, this bizarre story goes on. Lot and his two daughters went on to dwell up in the mountains, to live in a cave. Here this queer story further continues to expose the depraved and grotesque meanderings of the Jewish mind, as usual, running to pornography.

It seems that his two daughters, thinking that there were no further men available to them on the face of the earth, decided they would play a little trick on their father, so that they would not die without preserving his seed. So it seems the first-born said to the younger one, let's get our father drunk and then lie with him. This act of incest was evidently completely successful and she jubilantly told her younger sister to do the same thing with her father the next night.

This she did, and both of them conceived. Evidently Lot, however, was blameless in this whole thing, according to the story (if you can believe it) because he was evidently too drunk to know what he was doing with his two daughters. A very improbable story, but this is the way the Jewish "Holy Bible" tells it. Now remember, I did not make this up, it's all there in Chapter 19 of Genesis.

As the Jews like to tell it, each one of these bastards became the father of a race of people. The first born, having a son by the name of Moab was the father of the Moabites, and the second daughter also had a son, and he was the father of the children of Ammon unto this day. At least, that's what it says in Genesis 19.

Here we have another glaring example of what kind of people were the Lord's "chosen." The Lord evidently did look with great special favor upon Lot as being the finest of the city of Sodom, and being the nephew of that great Patriarch Abraham, the Lord must have approved his getting drunk and committing incest with his two surviving daughters. Or else why did he pick these kinds to be his "chosen?"

How anybody can hold up this kind of a book as being "Holy"; as being the type of trash that we should hold up to our children; as being the "Good Book"; as something we should all study and obtain "wisdom" from, is completely beyond me.

The Story of Abraham

Let us now look at the story of Abraham himself: that great, great Patriarch with whom God was so terribly smitten that he made all kinds of special concessions and sweetheart arrangements over and above all the other people; giving him all kinds of land that had already been settled by other tribes; and all kinds of promises that were extremely far-reaching. Evidently, he must have been regarded as being something extra special, regarded by the Lord as being an extra ordinarily "good man." Let's take a look at just how "good" Abraham was and what it was that he did that should earn him such a special preference in the eyes of God.

Again, we find a rather strange and a weird story in which the events certainly do not bear out the idea of the Lord choosing a reprobate like Abraham to warrant all these untold special favors and making him the Patriarch of the "Chosen Race." If all these things seem unusually bizarre and strange, not to say queer, we should remember that this is the story according to the way the Jews tell it, and are really only the reflections of the innermost meanderings of the collective, perverted Jewish mind.

In Genesis 6:12, God was impelled (for reasons unknown) to make a special call on Abram. (He started out with the name of

Abram.) The Lord makes some rather extravagant, magnanimous, and far-reaching promises to Abram. Why he should pick this fellow is hard to understand, but anyway, this is what the Jewish Bible tells us in Chapter 12, "And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed." And in the previous verse, "I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee and make thy name great; and thou shall be a blessing." When we look at some of the rather shady and immoral activities this character Abram carried off, we find it rather hard to believe that God, of all people, should choose this particular sleazy reprobate. However, we have to remember that this is the story the Jewish Bible tells us, written by the Jews, and for the benefit of the Jews.

It evidently makes a good story for them. On the basis of this covenant they have formed the powerful society called the B'nai B'rith, which means "The Sons of the Covenant." If we are to believe this story, then the Jews are specially blessed and chosen by the Lord, and we are on the outside looking in. According to the Jews, they are the blessed ones and the rest of us are just plain Goyim, a bunch of cattle, who are there to be robbed and looted and exploited. Whereas this might be a good story for the Jews, it is a little more than idiotic for the White Race to fall for this kind of trash, and be subjugated and subdued into such submissive thinking.

Anyway, to look a little further into the story of what kind of a fellow Abraham was, we find that Abram took Sarai (these were their names before the Lord changed them) for his wife, and they and Lot and some more of that tribe moved on to Canaan. An interesting side note is the fact that Sarah (or Sarai) was Abraham's (or Abram's) half-sister, being the daughter of his father. Yet in Leviticus 20:17, the Lord lays down the law to Moses: "And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people." That's the law laid down by the Lord, and at the same time he picks this very kind of a pair to be the progenitors of his "Chosen People." Some Jewish story!

To continue the story — evidently the pickings weren't too good in Canaan and they were faced with famine. Abram and his wife then went to Egypt, where evidently the pickings looked better. He had a little scheme up his sleeve. It says that his wife was a real good looking woman and he was going to cash in on this fact. He planned to palm off his wife (and sister) as a whore to the Egyptian Pharaoh for profit. Normally, this would make him a pimp and her a whore.

He, therefore, told his wife that when they got to Egypt they were to pretend that they are not man and wife, but that she was his sister. When they arrived in Egypt, the Egyptians agreed with him that she was a pretty good looking. The Princes of Pharaoh saw her and recommended her to the Pharaoh himself. She was forthwith taken to the Pharaoh and he evidently fell for her. It next says. Genesis 12:16, "And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels."

So we see that Abraham with his sleazy act of passing off his good-looking wife to the Pharaoh was cashing in pretty handsomely and had conned the Pharaoh out of wealth and property. In ordinary language, this would be called pimping or pandering.

Now a strange thing happens. Our just and righteous God, who had the sweetheart arrangement with Abraham, instead of chastising him for pulling such a depraved and deceitful con game on the Pharaoh, on the contrary, heaped upon the Pharaoh and his house all kinds of nasty plagues. Evidently in all his righteousness this was supposed to be a lesson to the Pharaoh not to play around with Abram's wife, when in fact, Abram had deceitfully offered her to him as a sister. Anyway, it seems that the Pharaoh found out it was his wife and rebuked Abram for deceiving him. He sent both of them on their way, Abram evidently taking all his ill-begotten loot with him, for it says at the beginning of Genesis 13, "And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him into the south. And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold."

Pretty good pickings for a panderer that had arrived there strictly from hunger.

Here we have a typical Jewish trick, Abram stoops to pawn off his wife like a prostitute to the Pharaoh, deceiving him that she was only his sister. He cashes in with a lot of loot and then he and his Jewish God blame the Pharaoh for being the villain. As usual, the Jews get driven out, but they take with them all the loot that they have swindled from the Pharaoh. The Pharaoh, according to this Jewish story, is cursed and our tricky little hero, Abram, is blessed. It further says that "Lot also went with Abram and had flocks and herds and tents." Remember they went to Egypt starving and strictly empty handed and here they leave after their skullduggery, trickery and deceit with all kinds of gold and silver, flocks and herds and tents, having executed a successful pimping operation.

Abram had no sooner left Egypt, but he built an altar to the Lord and called upon the name of the Lord. Having done that, as usually happens among thieves, there was a falling out between Lot and his herdsmen and Abram and his herdsmen. Having escaped with their ill-begotten loot, they decided to split up and part company.

The story goes on and on. The Lord having this special sweetheart arrangement with Abram, named him Abraham and Sarai was renamed Sarah. However, a small obstacle developed to Abram's becoming the father of a nation whose numbers would be as great as the stars in the heavens. It seems that his wife, Sarah, was barren. So when Abraham was in his eighties, Sarah proposed to him that he should go into her maid by the name of Hagar, which he did, and she conceived.

At this point it seems that Sarah had a change of heart and drove Hagar from the household. Then we have some hocus-pocus about the angel of the Lord appearing to Hagar and induced her to return to the house and Hagar bore a son by the name of Ishmael, to Abraham. He was 86 years old at this time.

We should be done with this lurid story, but it continues. Again I want to remind the reader that I am not making up this fantastic story. It is all in genesis. Chapters 20-25.

After we get through with the lurid story of Lot and his daughters in Genesis 19, the story of Abram, now renamed Abraham, is picked up again in Chapter 20. I should add that in Genesis 18 God renewed his binding covenant with Abraham, and for reasons hard to understand, heaped further extravagant promises of land and kingdoms and nations upon him, although in man's judgment, Abraham would by now have revealed himself to be a scoundrel, a pimp, and a con-man, not to mention his whore-mongering with his maid. In any case, God promised him when he was 99 years old and his wife Sarah, (who at this stage was 90 years old and had evidently not only been barren all these years, but was long past her child bearing stage), that next year they were going to have a son and he was going to be called Isaac. It was this son that was going to be the patriarch of the coming Chosen Race.

To continue to Chapter 20. Whereas before it seems it had been established that Abraham had lived in the land of Canaan and had all this wealth that he had apparently swindled from the King of Egypt, we now find him journeying from "thence toward the south country" wherever that is, and "sojourned in Gerar." Since this is two chapters after God had already told them that they are going to have their son Isaac and since evidently they are past the age of 99 and 90 respectively, Abraham and his partner in the con game, Sarah, approached the King of Gerar. They pulled this same "sister" trick again that they pulled on the King of Egypt. Anyway, according to the Jewish scriptwriters, it says, "And Abimelech, King of Gerar, sent and took Sarah." Why any King would be smitten by a Jewish hag who is at least 90 years old and evidently pregnant with Isaac, is rather hazy, but anyway, this is what it says in Chapter 20. Can you imagine anything more ridiculous?

Now you would think that our righteous Jewish God, as described by these same Jewish scriptwriters, would be very angry with Abraham and Sarah for pulling such a sleazy, dirty trick again and again. But no. Instead it says God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, "Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman whom thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife."

Notice the double standards. When, for instance, David knowingly took another man's wife and had her husband murdered, he received no such dire threats. In the case of Abraham and Sarah who were the real scoundrels in this con game, and played the role of pimp and prostitute respectively, it was not they who were reprov'd, but King Abimelech. Not only was God going to punish King Abimelech for unknowingly taking Sarah for his wife, whom, after all, Abraham had offered to him as his sister, but he was also going to punish all the other people in Abimelech's household, his servants and who knows how many more. Not only that, but the rest of the people of his kingdom were going to be sterile and it says, "The Lord had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife."

Again I want to remind the reader that I am not making up this idiotic story. It is all there in the 20th chapter of Genesis. In any case, to continue this bizarre story, not only did Abimelech, who is now scared to death of Abraham's God, give back his wife Sarah to Abraham, but furthermore it says "Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah, his wife." That wasn't the end of the King's generosity to Abraham for having pulled a nasty, dirty, shameful trick on him. It also says further, "Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee." So evidently he also gave him his land for his conniving. And he further said to Sarah that he had given her brother, Abraham, a thousand pieces of silver as an extra bonus.

Where does this brother act come from? When Abimelech takes Abraham to task for being so deceitful and tricky, Abraham explains that if he hadn't pulled that trick he would probably have been killed "for his wife's sake," which is really a silly argument, because he didn't have to come there in the first place. But then he goes on to explain that Sarah was indeed his sister; "She is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother." So here we evidently have Abraham and Sarah indulging in incest, in pimping and in prostitution, but God was really overjoyed with their "goodness."

There is much more, but let me just add that in Genesis 25:6, it mentions that after Sarah died, Abraham had a number of concubines and a number of sons by them. He got rid of these sons, however, gave them a few gifts and sent them on their way, reserving all his stolen wealth for his favorite son, Isaac.

So here we further see the amazingly perverted morals of these Jews: we find that Abraham indulges in incest and marries his half sister, and his nephew Lot gets drunk and fornicates with his own daughters.

These are the kind of people that the Jews hold up to us as being the greatest patriarchs of their race and those specially "chosen" by God, and "beloved" by God. Because they were such "fine" people he just lavished all kinds of extravagant promises upon them. All I can say is it reminds me of General Grant's remark that anybody stupid enough to believe that would believe anything.

We are not going to take up any more space with the story of this conniving and morally depraved reprobate and pimp. There is much more, but certainly as far as I am concerned this would suffice that I would be ashamed to have this kind of a depraved profligate as the patriarch of my family line. Nevertheless, this is the kind of trash that we are being fed. It is the basis of that great and "blessed" Jewish race with whom God made a special sweetheart arrangement and a special covenant, "to bless them that bless thee and curse him that curseth thee." I can't understand anyone worshipping and regarding holy this kind of trash, and I reject it in total as being the depraved ravings of the collective Jewish mind, and certainly unworthy of the respect and reverence of the noble White Race.

The Story of Isaac

There follows a long cock-and-bull story about how Isaac obtained his wife, Rebecca, and that Abraham finally died at the age of 175. In Genesis 26, we then have a strange replay of the tricks that Abraham pulled about passing his wife off to King Abimelech of Gerar, with Isaac playing the con man. However, the time schedule doesn't seem to fit the picture unless one again is willing to believe just a about anything.

If we figure back that Isaac was born at the time Abraham was 100 years old and that Abraham died at the age of 175, it seems very strange that Isaac could now, after Abraham was dead, go to the same King Abimelech of Gerar, who would be long dead by this time. Like his conniving father Abraham, he too told the King that his wife Rebecca was his sister. She, too, being fair to look upon, Isaac gave the excuse that if he didn't lie about her that he too might be killed. Again we come to the question: why then did he bring her there in the first place? Be that as it may, after he had been there a long time. King Abimelech looked out the window and saw that Isaac was sporting Rebecca, whom he believed to be his, the King's wife.

In any case, we have a similar re-play. The King is very much upset about being deceived, and you would think that if Isaac had been in danger of being killed as he claimed he was (had he been honest) the King would certainly have had as good a reason to kill him now for being dishonest. However, he didn't do that.

Strangely, instead we find that Isaac was sowing his land and received in the same year a hundred fold. The Lord again was blessing him and it says next "the man waxed great, and sent forward, and grew until he became very great: For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants." It says in the beginning of Chapter 26 of Genesis that Isaac came there because there was again famine in the land. So it seems rather odd that he could come to the same King Abimelech of Gerar, arrive there strictly from hunger, pull this same trick about his wife being his sister, and again, like his father, end up with possession of a lot of land, great herds and great flocks and a store of servants. With all this loot in hand King Abimelech then again sent him on his way. Of course, if we add up all these years undoubtedly King Abimelech must have been completely senile from old age, having reigned at least some 80 or 90 years.

Like father, like son. Here we have the first two generations of "the chosen" (by God) engaged in whoring and procuring, in pimping and pandering as the basis of deriving their loot. Abraham and Sarah, according to the story, played the roles of pimp and whore, respectively, not only once, but at two major periods of their lives. Isaac and Rebecca, too, followed the route of indulging in pandering and whoredom as a means of livelihood.

Pimps and whores — this is the sleazy foundation on which the Jewish race was built. And we are supposed to believe that this is the kind of scum God was so wildly infatuated with to make them his favorites, his "special people."

No matter how you look at it, it is a ridiculous story. But that again is the way the Jewish scriptwriters wrote it and millions of people believe this trash and drool over it with reverence and awe.

The Story of Jacob

It seems that Isaac then moved on to parts unknown and Rebecca had twin sons named Esau and Jacob. Evidently this already happened before the caper with King Abimelech. In any case, God renewed his covenant with Isaac and told his wife that of the twins that were in her womb, the first-born shall be served by the younger.

As Isaac grew old and his eyes grew dim and he was about to die, he arranged to give his blessing to Esau, the first-born. Rebecca, hearing of this, got together with Jacob, her favorite, and connived to beat Esau out of his blessing. We have all heard the story of how Rebecca then took some goatskins and put them on Jacob's hands and his neck (since Esau was a hairy character) and how Jacob went to his blind father and lied to him.

Isaac, suspecting that it might not be Esau since his voice sounded like Jacob's, felt his hands and neck and fell for the ruse and gave the blessing to Jacob instead. So here we see another example of a lying Jew deceiving his dying blind father and beating his own brother out of his birthright.

Jacob soon thereafter married two daughters of a man by the name of Laban, also related to Abraham. A lot of hocus-pocus and finagling went on before this marriage was settled, but the conniving Jacob, before long, beat his father-in-law out of herds and flocks. As so often happens to swindling Jews, we find Jacob fleeing before the wrath of Laban, with Laban in hot pursuit.

According to this long, drawn out story that the Jews have given us, it is from the 12 sons of Jacob by his two wives, Leah and Rachael, that the whole tribe of Judah owes its existence. All I can say if this is true, then they have some real sorry swindling ancestors upon which their foundation is supposed to rest.

It seems very strange, very odd, and very unlikely indeed that a supernatural being from outer space would make such far reaching and extravagant agreements and covenants with a motley crew of swindlers and con-men, adulterers, pimps, prostitutes, and thieves, as are described in these various chapters of Genesis.

I don't believe all this trash for one minute. Much more plausible are the Egyptian histories that tell about the Jews being a bunch of cutthroats and thieves from way back. This, I believe, is much more in line with the facts of history.

That these con-artists then wrote themselves a complicated history and mythology around which to unite their band of thieves seems much more likely. Invoking then the blessing of their God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and claiming that they had a special covenant, no matter how treacherous and murderous and thieving they were, that God was always with them, helped not only to tie this band of thieves together, but also helped to confuse and confound their enemies. It helped pave the way for the exploitation and the appropriation of the properties of the peoples whom they then further victimized. As a prime example of how they deceived, exploited, and then destroyed nations, let us refer to the story of Esther, recited later in this book.

The Story of King Solomon

We now turn to the first book of the Kings which tells the story of King Solomon, whom, as we all have heard a thousand times over, has been so highly touted as being the wisest and noblest of kings. In fact, the Jews have boasted over and over again of what a wise man Solomon was, of the wisdom of Solomon, and on and on, until we are practically lead to believe that he invented the idea of wisdom.

From reading the story of this lustful Jewish derelict with 700 wives and 300 concubines at his disposal, it seems that his claim to fame is based on one rather unimportant incident. When at the beginning of his reign two prostitutes (probably some of his own) came before him, each claiming the possession of a child, he ordered the child to be sliced in half with the sword and each woman be given half the child. Whereupon, as we all know, the first woman relinquished the child to the other in order to save its life and Solomon awarded the child to the first woman.

However, I can find very little in his whole story that indicates he had any great wisdom. In fact, the total story indicates, to the contrary, that he was a treacherous, murderous, lecherous and lustful man, greedy for gold and treasure, and acquiring as many whores, wives and concubines of all creeds as he could possibly lay his hands on. In other words he was a typical Jew.

In the beginning of The First Book of the Kings it tells of David becoming old and stricken in years. David felt cold, it says "but he gat no heat." Whereupon his servants went out scouting to find him the finest looking virgin that they could possibly get and "let her stand before the King and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my Lord the King may get heat." They searched throughout all the coasts of Israel and found a fair damsel by the name of Abishag, the Shunamite, and brought her to the King. She thereupon duly tried to do her duty.

Evidently it didn't have too much effect on the old codger, for he became more feeble day by day. At this point his son Adonijah claimed the throne and "prepared his chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him." Most of the high priests and other important ministers supported Adonijah and everything seemed to be going pretty well for him. He was the legitimate heir to the throne.

However, we will remember from the story of David and Bathsheba that the whore-mongering old King David had an adulterous affair with the wife of Uriah, got her pregnant, and sent Uriah, who had been tremendously faithful to his King, into the thick of battle to be killed. The product of this sordid and illegitimate affair was Solomon. It seems the Jews have a penchant for making the illegitimate and the lurid later come to life as the exalted and highly touted leaders of their race. And so it was with Solomon.

After Adonijah had become King, it seems that the prophet Nathan went to Bathsheba and had her prevail upon the aging King David. Bathsheba went into the King's chamber while Abishag the Shunamite was ministering unto the King and "Bathsheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the King." She reminded the old codger he had promised her that her son, Solomon, would reign after him and now Adonijah sat on the throne. David, in this case being true to his concubine, and being half out of his mind with feebleness and old age, got all wrought up and assured Bathsheba that Solomon, her son, would reign after him.

After much Jewish finagling and conniving it did come to pass that Solomon, not Adonijah, inherited the throne of Israel.

When this became an established fact, Adonijah was afraid for his life and the lives of his followers, for good reason, and asked for mercy. King Solomon assured his half-brother that if he would show himself to be a worthy man there would not be a hair on his head touched. They then brought Adonijah before Solomon, who bowed to his king and Solomon said unto him "Go to thine house." For the time being, this seemed fair enough.

Not too long after that King David died. Before passing to the great Jewish beyond, he called Solomon in and charged him with the following "Keep the charge of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies as it is written in the law of Moses."

Soon after David had died and Solomon sat upon the throne of his father, Adonijah the son of Haggith, came to Bathsheba, the mother of Solomon. After much haranguing he admitted that he would like to have her petition the king that he, Adonijah, might marry Abishag, the Shunammite, who, we remember, was the fair damsel that was procured to warm up the aging King David.

Bathsheba did go to her son and ask this favor for Adonijah. Solomon evidently flew into a rage at this, for apparently he wanted to keep this bed-warmer for himself. Invoking the name of the Lord he said "now therefore as the Lord liveth,...Adonijah shall be put to death this day." He thereupon duly dispatched his executioner and had him slay his half-brother Adonijah. This was one of the first and early acts of our newly crowned King Solomon, that great, wise and beloved king of whom the Jews are so proud.

Evidently slaying his half-brother for a trifling reason was no problem at all to King Solomon. He next slew some of the priests and military captains that had surrounded the court of his father and had favored his half-brother Adonijah.

The next "wise" thing that Solomon did was to take the daughter of Pharaoh, the King of Egypt, for his wife. We hear so much garbage about how the Israelites kept their race pure, but we continually read about how they are taking an Egyptian's daughter for their wife or daughters of every other conceivable tribe. This we read again and again throughout the Old Testament. In any case, this was only a small beginning of a long parade of wives, of all kinds, of all different nationalities, that Solomon dragged into his court to make up his harem of some 700 wives and 300 concubines. He was certainly a busy boy.

We then come to Chapter 3 where it says very piously "and Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of David his father." Evidently the treacherous slaying of his own half-brother didn't phase the Lord very much, because he soon appeared before Solomon in a dream and asked Solomon "Ask what I shall give thee." A blank check from the Lord.

Solomon asked for wisdom. "And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing." He forthwith made a sweetheart arrangement with Solomon because he was so pleased with this man. The Lord said to him "Lo I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart: so that there was none like thee before thee, nor after thee shall any arise like unto thee."

Let us now read on further and see how wise the Lord was in conferring this great gift upon his humble servant King Solomon, and how faithful this humble servant was in carrying on with the tremendous amount of wisdom that he had been given by the Lord. Since he has been touted all these thousands of years as the wisest man that ever lived, let us look closely.

We will now skip many pages and chapters about how Solomon built the great Jewish temple, which was lined with gold covered walls and the whole house was overlaid with pure gold. In fact, the whole thing was just a Jewish dream of opulence that could only be exceeded by the New Jerusalem as described in the last chapter of the Revelation.

Evidently this building of the temple pleased the Lord a great deal for he appeared to Solomon the second time and said unto him "I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou has made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast

built, to put my name forever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually." The Lord was evidently all with him. The Lord overlooked all of Solomon's whores and concubines. Let's see what he did next

Over his 40 year reign Solomon evidently gathered together all the riches and precious stones and gold and silver that he could possibly lay his hands on. His court was the most lavish and extravagant that Israel had ever seen and even the Queen of Sheba came to visit him to see if it was really as great as it had been advertised. She was evidently fully convinced and left him a lot of precious gifts to further enhance his holdings.

Not only did Solomon collect a lot of wealth and gold, but he evidently started in collecting a vast harem of women for his amusement. In Chapter 11 it says "But King Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; and he had 700 wives, princesses, and 300 concubines: and his wives turned away his heart."

Now evidently the Lord didn't hold it against him that he had all these women and concubines in his harem, but the thing that the Lord was very displeased about was that he was taking women from all these foreign tribes and they were evidently strange women. This was contrary to the law the Lord had lain down to the Israelites, namely to keep their race pure. Not only did he take in all these strange women, but the next thing we know we find that he also began worshipping their Gods, and in Kings 11:33 we find he worshipped "Ashtoreth, the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon."

For such a wise king who was supposed to have a monopoly on all the wisdom of the world and who now had the benefits of 40 years experience as a reigning king, this seems like a rather stupid thing to do. In fact, after reading all these pages of his perambulations and antics, we can hardly detect where he showed such great wisdom, if, in fact, any at all. In any case, God must have been grievously deceived by this "great king" upon whom he had presumably heaped such a great deal of wisdom, so he was going to punish him for it.

He did so in a rather strange way.

He was going to bring his kingdom down in ruin, but not while his death. This should be a real good lesson to this wisest of all men that ever lived. Let him have his lavish court, let him have all the wealth and gold and silver and pomp and luxury; let him have his seven hundred wives and 300 concubines; let him worship strange gods and forget all his vows; but we'll get even with him. We'll punish his son when he gets to be king. How do you like that?

Now I didn't make up this story. It is all there, written in the "Holy Book" in I Kings, set down in all its lurid detail. And thus ends the story of another of the "great" patriarchs of Jewish History, King Solomon himself, as told by the Jews in the Old Testament.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 10

The Unavenged Outrage: The Old Testament

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 11

The Unavenged Outrage: The Book Of Esther

In the King James Version of the bible I have, there are a total of 39 "books" in the Old Testament. One of the most revealing of all these is the Book of Esther, which, more than any other, lays bare the essence of the Jewish program, and the workings of the Jewish mind. It is the favorite book of the Jews. Nowhere throughout this book does the name of God even appear.

The story starts out with King Ahasuerus of Persia giving a great feast to all his princes, nobles and servants from all the 127 provinces in his kingdom. In order to display the riches of his glorious kingdom, the event was evidently protracted over a period of 180 days. It was a magnificent and opulent affair.

It seems that on the seventh day when the King was somewhat imbued with wine, he commanded his seven chamberlains to bring before him the Queen, whose name was Vashti, so that he could show off her beauty to the people and the princes. However, somewhat of a problem developed, for Queen Vashti refused to come at the King's command. This made the King very wroth.

On holding council with his seven topmost Princes, it was decided that Queen Vashti was to be punished and deprived of her position, and be replaced by another. This was also done as an object lesson to all the wives in the kingdom, so they would not be encouraged by her example in disobeying and defying their husbands. A search was to be made throughout the land for the fairest young virgins, to be brought unto Shushan Palace, so that the King could choose the best of them as his Queen.

Now in Shushan Palace there lurked a certain Jew by the name of Mordecai. He brought with him a girl named Esther, who was his cousin. According to the Jewish scriptwriters, she was "fair and beautiful", and when her mother and father died, he took her for his own daughter. Seeking to get an entrée into the manipulation of the King's court, Mordecai entered Esther into the sweepstakes. In so doing, he told her to keep her identity as a Jewess a secret, and he himself remained in the background.

After a duly elapsed period of twelve months, during which the prospective brides went through much formality and protocol, lo and behold, "the King loved Esther above all the women" and "so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her Queen instead of Vashti."

King Ahasuerus then gave another great feast with Esther as the Queen and Mordecai sitting in the King's gate, biding his time. At the same time he was continuously coaching and advising Esther and telling her not to reveal her Jewish identity.

Mordecai furthermore trumped up some story of two of the King's chamberlains allegedly plotting to kill the King. He then told this story to Esther and asked her to inform the King, making sure that she gave him, Mordecai, full credit for having brought this "vital information" and "saved" the King's life. The King believed it, and had the two men hanged.

Here we have a typical Jewish trick being demonstrated before us. Mordecai connived to accuse two innocent men of some dastardly act, informed on them, had them destroyed, and then sure that he got full credit for being the hero of this despicable plot.

The story now shifts to the King's Prime Minister whose name was Haman. It seems that all the King's servants and all those that were at court bowed and showed reverence to Haman, for the King had so commanded them concerning his First Minister. That is, everybody bowed except Mordecai, who on the contrary, showed hostility towards Haman. This information was soon brought to Haman and he was also informed that Mordecai was a Jew.

This made Haman very angry, and instead of laying hands on Mordecai alone it says, "Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom."

Haman thereupon went to the King and said to him "there is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the King's laws: therefore it is not for the King's decree in writing that these people be destroyed and that 10,000 talents of silver be given to those that have charge of carrying this out.

The King so decreed and the orders in writing went out to every province of the kingdom, sealed with the King's ring. The order read that upon a certain day to destroy, to kill, and to cause perish, all Jews and to confiscate their property.

When Mordecai heard of this "he rent his clothes...there was Great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and Wailing."

Mordecai decided to play his trump card, namely, his cousin Esther who he had shrewdly placed in an extremely intimate and delicate position next to the center of power, namely, the throne, and the King himself. To make a long story short, between the manipulations and connivings, with Esther coached and directed by Mordecai, the King became so confused, submissive, servile that between the two of them, Mordecai and Esther, they were able to manipulate him easily as the present day Jew, Henry Kissinger, manipulates Richard Nixon. The result was that King Ahasuerus completely reversed his order, turned against Haman, and had him hanged.

He went further than this. According to the Jewish scriptwriters, the King set Mordecai over the position that Haman had occupied, naming him as his First Minister, and furthermore gave him his ring, which was the final seal of the King's orders. Esther was given the house of Haman. According to the story, they had King Ahasuerus so befuddled that not only did he give them the ring and seal, but the King asked Mordecai to write to the Jews in all the provinces, giving him blanket authorization to order anything he wanted, all in the King's name, and seal it with the King's ring.

Now that he was in complete control, Mordecai got the King's scribes together and had them write orders that the Jews "which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey." Mordecai then had riders on mules and camels and dromedaries ride out to all provinces of the land, distributing the King's orders to the Jews in every city of the land.

It says the "Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of King Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all the people."

How often this has happened in the ensuing centuries, as one people after another have become enslaved by the Jews! The first prerequisite is that the fear of the Jews falls upon the people.

It next says that "Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them." Undoubtedly the King's lieutenants, following the order of their government, namely the King, were a great aid in helping the Jews do their murderous dirty work. We should remember that when the Jews came to power in Russia, in one of the bloodiest massacres in history, they killed 20 million of the best White Russians and thereby destroyed for all time any leadership or resistance that the Russian people might have had. We must also remember that it was White pilots who burned and slaughtered 300,000 White people of Dresden, related elsewhere in this book.

It says they slew 75,000 of their foes. Esther also asked the King that Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. The King commanded it so be done and they were hanged.

After it was all over the Jews celebrated and made it "a day of feasting and gladness." To this day the Jews celebrate the feast of Purim every year on the same day of the Jewish calendar month, which falls either in February or March.

The Jews just love the book of Esther. Why? Because Esther was typically Jewish. She deceived and betrayed her husband, the King, who had raised her to great heights and made her Queen. She betrayed the people of Persia over which she had deceitfully connived her way to become Queen. She betrayed her husband, her King and her country. But she was fanatically loyal to her race- the ultimate virtue in the eyes of the Jews- and rightfully so. The Jews love her because she was the epitome of Jewishness.

As with practically everything else in the bible, there is a wide difference of opinion among biblical scholars regarding the Book of Esther. Some scholars have regarded with this view, finding flaws with the book's portrayal of Persian life and pointing out there is no historical evidence of a Jewish Queen of Persia. These scholars regard the Book of Esther as a romance reflecting their times, written possibly to explain the festival of Purim, which was already in existence.

I tend to agree with the latter group. I believe that the story of Esther is, again, purely a figment of the Jewish mind to help bind their people together, in giving them a sense of mission, and above all, forever portraying the Jews as triumphant over their enemies. Furthermore, the master blueprint of how to destroy a nation is clearly spelled out in this book for all future Jewish generations. The program is pretty clear: to attach Jewish whores to the King's and leaders of the various kingdoms of the White Race; to inveigle the Jewish advisors into the confidence of those in power in government; and then, with their Jewish network of conspirators spread throughout the land, to gain control of the people of that country. When they have brought that country to a position where they can then turn on the opposition, to kill such opposition and to destroy every last vestige of leadership that may then, or anytime in the future, oppose them. This the Jews have done in country after country over the last several thousand years, and brought their host countries down to destruction. One of the grizzliest examples of recent times is the history of Russia.

And so we see another book of the Old Testament devoted to uniting the Jewish people, sharpening their parasitic instincts, and further laying the blueprint for the destruction of whole nations on which Jews have fastened their tentacles.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 11

The Unavenged Outrage: The Book of Esther

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 12

The Unavenged Outrage: The Incongruity of the Jewish God

Throughout the bible, and especially in the New Testament, we are continuously urged to become more perfect, more God-like. We are continuously told that we are a collection of no-good, worthless sinners. We are told that our shortcomings and our weaknesses are as numberless as the stars in the heavens. In contrast to this, we are reminded again and again how perfect is the Jewish God as portrayed in the Scriptures.

We are told that God is kind, he is loving, he is gracious, he is the incorporation of all wisdom; he knows everything that has happened and everything that will happen and not a hair falls from our head but that God wills it. We are told he is merciful and forgiving.

In the Sermon on the Mount we are told that we must be humble, that we must be meek, that our mind must become simple like a little child, above all, gullible, to the extreme. We are continuously told that we should forgive others their trespasses. We are told that we must be forgiving, and that everybody is our brother. Above all we are told again and again that our main purpose in life is to amplify the greater glory of God, in other words, praise God continuously, fervently and endlessly. What scanty information we have about our activities in heaven, in fact, seems to be concerned mostly with the endless praising of the Lord. If we are to believe the Jewish scriptwriters, then, in fact, the only purpose that the Lord created us for was to harvest everlasting praise from our automated lips into all eternity. We, on the other hand, are told that pride and vanity are a dastardly sin.

Having laid these few ground rules, let us examine how ridiculous is the Jewish conception of their God, compared to those qualities that we are told we must strive for to become more perfect, more God-like. In so doing, let us remember that we are not really examining any real God of which we find a shred of evidence in the realm of Nature or in the realm of facts, but merely a conception of a God as set forth by a passel of Jewish scriptwriters.

Let us first of all examine the quality of kindness. We are told that we must, of course, be kind and gentle and loving. If these are godly attributes, just how kind and gentle and loving is this Jewish God?

When we ask that question the whole Jewish conception of creation and philosophy of life breaks down and becomes a ridiculous shamble. In the first place, before he even created man and mankind (according to the Jewish scriptwriters) he created heaven and earth. Evidently at the same time he also created hell, because it is the counter-part of heaven. He also, at this time, must have created the devil. Christian apologists lamely explain that he, the devil, was actually created a lovely angel, but he "fell." This is, of course, a silly and ludicrous explanation. For a God who knows all, sees all, creates all, can destroy all, to accidentally have created something he thought was a lovely angel but turned out to be a vicious devil is too ridiculous for anybody to believe. It is a lame-brained explanation indeed, and one would have to be an idiot to swallow that kind of a preposterous and laughable explanation.

According to the Jewish scriptwriters, we evidently have a God there that before he even created the human race had already created a huge, fiery, hot, torture chamber into which he would confine most of us poor miserable creatures for all time to come, into all eternity. By any standards, by any line of reasoning, by any evaluation whatsoever, this is about the most monstrous, the most heinous, the most cruel, planned torture operation that could possibly be conceived by God or man. When we compare this long-lasting torture, which is not even mitigated by the mercy of ending it all by death, then all other ghastly crimes of history fade into pale insignificance. When we compare it to what the savage Indians did in scalping and torturing their prisoners; when we compare it to the beastly killings of the Jewish communists of 20 million White Russians; when we compare it to the murder and slaughter of 50 million victims in China by the Chinese communists; when we compare it to all the ghastly crimes of humanity put together in all history, that of our most wonderful "loving" God as described by the Jewish scriptwriters surpasses all a million times over.

No, a kind and loving God he is not. When we examine what the bible says he has in store for us poor miserable human beings that he himself created, then he is one of the most fiendish, tortuous and ghastly sadists that could possibly be conceived by anybody.

Then we are told that our God is just. We are told that justice is a godly attribute. We are told that we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord. Let us examine exactly how just is our Jewish God.

According to the Jewish scriptwriters, in the Old Testament we are told again and again that the Jews are God's "Chosen People." We are reminded throughout the various chapters that Abraham, Isaac and Jacob had special sweetheart agreements

with this Jewish God. The sweetheart arrangement wasn't just merely limited to promises made to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, but was repeated again and again to people like David and Solomon and other murderous whoremongers.

If we read Chapters of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Joshua, Isaiah, Kings, Chronicles and many other books and chapters throughout the Old Testament, we find nothing but bloody murders, slaying, killing, genocide, vengeance and retribution inflicted by the Jews upon their enemies. Always the Jews are victorious, and their enemies are slaughtered.

No matter how beastly the Jews are, how many tribes they invade, rob of their land, kill their men, women and children, the Lord is always with them, the Lord is always blessing them, the Lord is always looking with a kindly favor upon their murderous and treacherous acts. The Israelites can violate every law set forth in the Ten Commandments or anywhere else, but the Lord blesses them. They can kill, murder, lie, steal, cheat, deceive, commit untold treacheries, but the Lord is all for them. After all, he tells them again and again they are his special people and he is all for them.

If by any stretch of the imagination a gullible fool can be brought to believe that condoning and promoting this kind of murder and treachery is justice dispensed by a wise and just God, then any further claim we might have to an ounce of reasoning goes completely out the window. How this can be reconciled with the claim that we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord and that he is kind and just is about as stupid and ridiculous as anything that has ever been set down on paper by Jewish scriptwriters or anybody else.

To substantiate the above all anybody has to do is read the Old Testament, especially the books that I mentioned above. The evidence is so overwhelming and so massive that I need hardly waste any further space in quoting page after page, chapter after chapter.

Nor should the White Race have any misconceptions about the God the Jews concoct as also being "our" God, i.e., a White Man's God. As described by the Jews, he is strictly a Jewish God. He is eternally and forever on their side, helping them slay, murder and mutilate their enemies. And who are the Jew's enemies? His most dire hate is directed at the White Man. He hates the White Race with an unreasonable, pathological hate.

Exodus 29:45, 46 says (and this is the Lord speaking) "And I will dwell among the children of Israel and I will be their God." In Exodus 34:11 God says: "Behold I drive out before thee the Ammonite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite." And further, verse 13: "But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves."

In other words kill, ravage and destroy. Exterminate all other races to make room for the Jews. God himself will lead the way for these pirates, robbers and murderers.

Where did we ever get the idea he was on our side? Where did we get the idea we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord?

In Deut. 7:6, again God speaking: "for thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth."

If that isn't abundantly clear, I don't know what is. He is saying again and again that he is all for this murderous tribe — the Jews. He will lead them, he will fight for them, he will help them kill, murder, loot, ravage, pillage and destroy. And who is on the receiving end of all this mayhem? Why, we, the Gentiles are. Plainly, we are God's (and the Jew's) enemies and plainly he is our enemy.

This is the way the bible tells it. This is the way the Jewish scriptwriters wrote it. We should have no illusions about it. This is neither the White Man's God, nor is this any part of the White Man's religion, nor is the bible the White Man's "Holy Book."

On the contrary, that book was written by our most deadly enemies for our destruction.

So far we have seen overwhelmingly that the Jewish conception of God is neither kind, nor is it loving, nor is such a God a just God.

Let us examine the idea that he is so all embracingly wise, and that, to quote "not a hair falls from our head, nor a sparrow from the roof" but he is there, and wills it, and knows it, and it only happens because he wants it to happen.

In the first place, for such an all-wise and all-knowing God to choose a treacherous and perfidious race like the Jews as his favorites is neither just, nor is it wise. Not only is it utterly stupid, but it is a treacherous betrayal of the overwhelming majority of mankind, a vast humanity which he himself has created, according to the bible. By their own account in the Old Testament, the Jews are deceitful, treacherous, and almost their entire history abounds with murder, warfare, killing, and thievery. Any God

that would ally himself with this kind of criminal element certainly has not earned our love or our respect, nor can such a God have any claim to justice, wisdom, reverence, or fair play.

I must again remind the reader that we are not really considering any real God in coming to these conclusions, but we are examining the irrational ramblings of the Jewish scriptwriters who wrote the Old Testament. When we do start examining this mess of garbage we find it is pretty sad merchandise.

Pursuing further the idea of the Jewish God as portrayed by these scriptwriters being all wise, we find it rather peculiar that he should have picked such associates as Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, whom we have found in the previous chapters to be deceitful, treacherous, immoral and most despicable. We find it hard to believe that he would pick as his "chosen" such lecherous whoremongers as Judah, who fornicated with his daughter-in-law, thinking she was just an ordinary roadside whore. We find it hard to believe that such a God would be particularly enamored by such profligates as David, who betrayed one of his most loyal warriors, Uriah, stole his wife, and then sent him to the front lines of battle to be murdered. How such a wise and just God could be enamored of such a scoundrel, bless him, and heap special favors upon him, is beyond anybody's comprehension of wisdom and justice.

We read the story of Abraham and Sarah, whom the Jewish God chose specially to be the progenitors of his "chosen-race." We find that Abraham was a pimp of the worst kind, pawning off his wife (who was also his sister) as a prostitute for loot. This makes Abraham a pimp and Sarah a whore in the full sense of these words. That a wise and righteous God would choose such a foul and reprehensible couple as his special chosen to be the founders of a special and favored race is inconceivable. That they should bear their first son when they were 99 and 90 respectively would be laughable if it were not so idiotic. That they were brother and sister heaps incest and crime against Nature further upon an already foul and lurid story.

Why should the noble White Man worship such trash?

We go further to King Solomon. We find that this scurrilous panderer and whoremaster accumulated unto himself 700 wives and 300 concubines of many strange races. Reading through the Jewish scriptwriters gibberish, we find that the wise and just God heaped upon this man another special covenant, another sweetheart agreement, blessing him and his seed. On reading further we find that Solomon was endowed with great wisdom by the good Lord himself. Reading on, we find that Solomon not only indulged in acquiring as many women as he could get his hands on, but he forsook the religion and worship of his own God and turned to the worship of the strange Gods of the heathen whores and concubines that he had assembled. This would certainly seem to indicate that the Jewish God's choice of favorites was not only in bad taste but it was utterly stupid. Yet we are to believe that these kinds of villains, seducers, scoundrels and reprobates were the exclusive choice of a just and wise God.

Again, I must repeat that this is not at all relevant to any real phenomenon in Nature, but merely the gibberish and drivel of a passel of Jewish scriptwriters, exact identity unknown.

Examining further how wise this Jewish God was, we find that throughout the Old Testament this Jewish God seems to stumble from one bad blunder into the next. In the first place he created Adam and Eve, whom we are led to believe were to live forever in the Garden of Eden. Hardly a day had passed but the programs and plans of this all-knowing, all-wise God ran into trouble. According to the Jewish scriptwriters, Adam and Eve turned out badly and were driven out of the Garden of Eden. Nor is that all. Their offspring, as they multiplied, (with whom did Cain mate?) were such a bad lot that the good Lord, who had created them all, saw fit to kill and execute them all by drowning, except for one family.

One might well ask at this point, if God is so wise and all-knowing, if he knows everything forwards and backwards, how does it happen he didn't foresee how his creation would turn out? Or, if everything turns out exactly the way God wills it, then isn't it logical to assume that God had created man in such a manner that he would turn out bad? And, hadn't he planned to drown them later? Hadn't he further planned to send most of them into his fiery torture chamber which he created even before he created Man?

In following further the story of mankind as set forth by the Jewish scriptwriters in the Old Testament, we find that this is not the end of the tragic torment imposed upon a long suffering mankind by their Creator. We are then told that this Jewish God, in a desperate attempt to "save mankind" resorted to an attempted solution that surpasses all. We are told by the Jewish scriptwriters that this God then descended upon a Jewish woman, who, although being married, was claimed to be a virgin, got her pregnant, and she bore him a son. All this was done only so that this son could grow up, be nailed to the cross, and die for all the "sinners."

This is, of course, an extremely ridiculous story when we relate the whole episode to the enormity of the universe itself; the timelessness with which the universe has existed over the billions of years and time eternal; the long history and development

of mankind itself, spanning a period of hundreds of thousands, if not millions, of years. But even taking the Jewish scriptwriters at their word, this caper evidently also turned out to be a disastrous blunder. So evidently the Jewish God had blundered again. Two thousand years after this episode supposedly is to have happened, we find that most of the world doesn't believe this cock-and-bull story, that we have more wars, crime and killings than the world has ever known before, that Christianity itself is virulently sick. We find that the Jews and the Communists are winning the world and that neither one of these two (or shall we say one) believes in Christianity itself.

So we find that seemingly God has consistently chosen the worst of the criminal element people as his "chosen," and has made far-reaching sweetheart agreements with this kind of people in reference to the rest of mankind. Certainly this is neither wise nor is it just. We find that he has continually blundered from one idiotic and tragic catastrophe to another in guiding the human race which he supposedly created. We find further, much to our horror, that he has planned to send the overwhelming majority of his creation into an eternal hell, a fiery torture chamber, in which these poor miserable victims are to be burned and tortured for time everlasting. We find that although the Jews wrote the New Testament and sold the idea of Christianity to the White Race, they themselves don't believe a word of it.

For many years, long before I ever even saw through the Jewish-Christian hoax, I had been puzzled by the one-sided phenomena of thanking God, from whom presumably, all blessings flowed. I was not only puzzled but irritated.

If a man worked hard all his life, used relatively good judgment, kept out of trouble, and built up a comfortable nest egg, why, then he should be thankful to God, because God "gave" him everything he had. No credit at all to the productive, responsible individual. If on the other hand, he was unfortunate enough to be beset by fire, flood, famine, disease, pestilence, war, death and disaster, why, then God was completely absolved of any responsibility. This is the way it is presented by the organized churches.

Having committed the "crime" of being successful and prosperous, a productive citizen is then beset by these Jesus people to give! give! and give some more. And no matter how generously such a deluded victim gives, it is never enough. He is denounced as a greedy miser and urged to give more.

According to the Christian creed, God does not bear any responsibility for all the evils and disasters that have plagued mankind throughout the ages. Usually the preachers will add insult to injury by implicating those unfortunate souls stricken with disaster by charging they deserved it. They will imply that somehow they were justly being "punished for their sins." How strange! How idiotic!

It seems to me if God is to be given credit for all the good things in life, then he should also be held responsible for all the evils and disasters that befall mankind. If we must credit him for a productive rain then he must also bear the blame for a disastrous flood. If we should credit him for health, then we must also blame him for sickness and death. If he is responsible for a bountiful crop, then he is also responsible for famine and starvation. If we are to thank him for peace and plenty, then we must also charge him for plaguing us with war, revolution, communism, murder, famine and starvation.

Again this is another one of these inconsistent incongruities palmed off on the gullible. This, too, tends to destroy your own self-confidence and strengthen the idea of "blind faith."

So in summation, we find that the story as set forth by the Jewish scriptwriters in the Old Testament and the New Testament breaks down miserably when exposed to the light of reason and examination. We find that the conception of the Jewish God as portrayed by these deceitful scriptwriters is completely incongruous, it contradicts itself, and is so absurd and preposterous that a person would have to take leave of his senses to swallow such Jewish gibberish.

We find that their conception of a God is not at all kind and loving, but on the contrary, he is most viciously cruel. We find that he is not at all just, but on the contrary, is criminally prejudiced towards a murderous and treacherous race of people, namely the Jews. Nor can we conclude that he is very wise as is evidenced by one blunder after another through which he leads a long-suffering mankind. Significantly, all these blunders tend to heap suffering and misery upon us, the human race.

Nor can we say that he is a forgiving God. We read continuously in the Old Testament about the Lord threatening that "vengeance is mine." When someone "displeased" him, (such as two of Judah's sons) "he slew him," much as a gangster would get rid of his enemy. Yet we are told that if we employed such tactics we would be committing the gravest of all crimes. What an idiotic set of double standards! We are told we should become more God-like, but if we follow any of these "God-like" examples, we are condemned as the worst of criminals. No matter which way we turn we are wrong. No matter what criminal acts God commits, he's perfect how can we ever win with a set of rules like that?

Not only are most of his actions criminal, but are also viciously cruel.

In the end we find that not only is he not forgiving, but all the great majority of the "beloved" humanity he created is destined to suffer eternal agony in hellfire, a miserable suffering from which there is no reprieve, from which there is no escape, and to which there is no end.

We find further that whereas we are admonished not to have pride, whereas we are told to be humble, the Jewish God himself is the most vainglorious and conceited phenomenon that anybody could possibly imagine. In fact, these Jewish scriptwriters tell us that our main purpose in being created at all is so that the Creator himself could utilize us in harvesting eternal praise from our automated lips. Whether we like it or not, we are supposed to sing eternal praise to this Jewish God because he is wise, because he is loving, because he is kind, because he is just. Since, as we have seen, he is none of these things, we are evidently supposed to be manipulated like a herd of stooges or robots to heap praise on an impossible and cruel tyrant.

There is one other serious credibility gap in this whole Jewish story that no preacher has ever explained to me. If the devil is such a bad character, why did God create him in the first place? Why did he let this polished con artist loose on naive, newly created Adam and Eve? Or having created him, and having made the most monumental blooper of all time, why didn't he quickly rectify his mistake? Why didn't he just simply kill the devil, as he did to Judah's two sons? Why prolong this endlessly drawn out cat-and-mouse game where we poor human beings are the pawns? Why is God taking such a severe trouncing from his own creation? Since most people are going to hell evidently God is losing badly. Does this make any sense? It does not.

One other thing. If the eternal destiny of millions of poor souls is at stake, why is God so obscure, so coy, so terribly confusing about the issues? We have seventeen versions of the Bible, we have the book of Mormon; we have Confucius' teachings, we have the Mohammedan Koran. In fact we have a thousand and one different stories being circulated as to what is the "true religion."

If the issues are a thousand times more important than life itself you would think God would reveal himself to the four billion people living today and make the issues crystal clear before sending them into the fiery furnace in all eternity. If he were real, he would owe mankind that, to say the very least. If in the days of the Israelites, he could come down to earth and indulge in such nonsense as wrestling with Jacob all night, you would think the very least he could do would be to reveal himself to the four billion inhabitants of the earth today.

In any case, such is the story of the demented ramblings of the Jewish scriptwriters, identity unknown. It is their story, not mine. I didn't write it. They did.

They are rambling about a God as unreal and imaginary as are Zeus, Mars, Jupiter and a thousand others concocted by the imaginary meanderings of the human fantasy.

After you have backed these Jesus people against the wall with their own incongruous and contradictory claims, they will make one desperate, last-ditch stand. They will come back at you with this non sequitur: "But surely you believe in a Supreme Being? Surely you believe in a Creator? Somebody had to make all this. If God didn't, who did?"

The answer to this old trick question is so obvious it would occur even to a ten year old. If "somebody" had to make everything first, then it is just as logical to assume "somebody" first had to create God. So, who created God? But, oh! They then abandon that line of reasoning and say, "God always existed." Very well, if you want to go that route. Then it is also logical to assume the universe could always have existed.

In fact it seems more logical to me that it always did exist, rather than just pop up out of nothing 6000 years ago, as these Jewish scriptwriters would have you believe. Certainly, the evidence is massive and overwhelming that the universe has existed for billions of years, if not eternally. But how it ever "started," if there ever was a start, nobody has the answer to this mystery of the universe, least of all these perfidious Jewish scriptwriters.

The fact is, there are millions of mysteries in the realm of Nature the human mind has not solved, and the beginning of the universe, if there was a beginning, is one of those unsolved mysteries. In this regard I will venture two fairly safe predictions, (a) The human mind never will solve all the myriads of Nature's mysteries, (b) The White Race of the future will solve more of Nature's mysterious laws than have been solved in all past history. In fact our accumulation of knowledge is accelerating at such a fantastic rate that it is hard to comprehend. Whereas during a thousand years of the Dark Ages it progressed hardly at all, it is now doubling and redoubling in an ever shorter time span, such interval of doubling now being less than a decade.

Be that as it may, certainly the cock-and-bull story as related in Genesis is no explanation at all. It creates nothing but a mass of confusion and explains nothing.

Nor is it of utmost importance that we over preoccupy ourselves with this pointless pontification of "how it all started."

This is about as useless a speculation as when during the Dark Ages the clerics indulged in the argument as to how many angels could dance on the head of a pin.

We have more urgent and immediate problems to solve, and the most urgent is the preservation of our own species — the Crowning Glory of Nature — namely the White Race. This is what Nature tells us to do, and this is what we must do, and this is what we will do.

We, of the Creativity Movement, categorically reject this Jewish conception of such an impossible and contradictory conglomeration. Again, I reiterate that all the truths that we have accumulated over the ages derive from our observation of the laws of Nature and the phenomena of Nature itself. Any conceptions or misconceptions that we might entertain in contradiction to the laws of Nature and the truths we have derived from the observation of Nature, can be rejected as the irrational ramblings of an unhinged mind. In this category we might well place the conception of the Jewish God as set forth by the Jewish scriptwriters of unknown identity.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 12

The Unavenged Outrage: The Incongruity of the Jewish God

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 13

The Unavenged Outrage: The New Testament

The Old Testament was designed to unite the Jewish race and give them a binding creed. Its objective was to give the race a united solidarity such as none has ever achieved before or after, and to give them purpose, direction, and a program to conquer and plunder the rest of the world.

Early in their history the Jews realized an astounding fact of human nature. They discovered what an amazingly powerful weapon was religion, defensively and offensively, constructively and destructively.

They have capitalized upon this discovery to the ultimate throughout their long and tortuous history.

By skillful use and manipulation of religions, they have not only survived but prospered; they have built a solidarity of race no other people has accomplished; they have demolished all enemies (and all other peoples are their enemies) though these enemies might be a hundred times more powerful than themselves.

This they have done through the fantastically skillful use of religion. It is high time that we, the White Race, too, grasp this powerful weapon into our own hands, for our own benefit.

Whereas Judaism was designed to unite the Jews into a solid ramrod, Christianity, on the other hand, also a Jewish creation, was designed to do just the opposite to their enemies — divide, confuse and destroy them. The New Testament was also written by the Jews — it supposedly revolves around the character of Jesus Christ, who is identified in the very first chapter of the New Testament (Matthew 1) as being a direct descendant of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, through David and through Joseph and Mary, with great emphasis being placed upon him being a purebred Jew. In Luke 2:21 it reads Christ was a circumcised Jew. Christianity was designed not for the Jews, but was designed to destroy the great White power of the times — in particular, the Romans, and in general, the White Race. It was designed not to unite and solidify, as the Old Testament had done for the Jews, but designed to divide, confuse and destroy the White Race.

We, therefore, list the New Testament as a second book of major importance, undoubtedly of the greatest importance, produced by the Jews, in their program to destroy the White Race.

Not only was Christ himself a circumcised Jew, but so were Matthew, Mark, John, Peter, and all the rest of the so-called apostles, with the probable exception of Luke. Nevertheless, Luke ran around with Paul, who was a Jew, and who purportedly wrote practically half of the New Testament and was, therefore, under his complete influence. So, regardless of what angle we approach it from, the New Testament was written by the Jews and is a Jewish production.

The adherents of Christianity are continuously being told over and over again, thousands of times, that the New Testament and its prime spokesman, Jesus Christ, brought "Glad Tidings" to the world. We hear so much about it bringing "Peace on Earth, Good Will to Men." This, the spokesmen of Christianity, known as preachers, pastors, ministers, reverends, priests, etc., keep repeating over and over again. It is imbedded in a multitude of hymns and songs and sermons and speeches and slogans until their adherents are so mesmerized by the idea, they take it for granted.

The trouble with most people who profess to be Christians is that they have never taken the trouble to really read the New Testament to which they claim to be so dedicated. Those who have read smatterings of it have not put the pieces together and understood what it is all about. While they are devoutly meandering and laboring through a labyrinth of impossible contradictions and meaningless generalities, they never suspect that the whole purpose of the book is to confuse, divide and demoralize the White Race.

However, it shouldn't be so hard to understand Luke 12:51 through 53, where Christ purportedly says, "Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you. Nay; but rather division; for from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law." Does that sound like Peace on Earth and Good Will to Men? If you ask your preacher to explain that, he will give you about an hour's worth of double-talk, and when you come out of there, he will have so browbeaten you that you think, well, he probably has the answer, although you don't understand it. The fact is he doesn't have any answer. The fact is that this passage states the intent and purpose of the New Testament more clearly than any other quotation.

We must remember that the New Testament is the basis of Christianity, and Christianity has only flourished among the peoples of the White Race. It was, of course, rejected by the Jews, and two thousand years later it is still rejected by the Jews. (This,

despite the fact that Christ and his disciples were a completely Jewish group, we are told by the New Testament.) Just how does the New Testament go about accomplishing this divisiveness and this breaking up of the family, of the individual, of the nation, and of the White Race itself?

This is most clearly spelled out in the Sermon on the Mount, which anyone can read in Chapters 5,6 and 7 of Matthew. Most of the suicidal advice and teaching that is given to the White people is contained in those brief chapters, but not all of it. More of the disintegrating advice and philosophy that brought down the Roman Empire is sprinkled throughout the rest of the chapters of Matthew, Mark, Luke and John and much of the so called "new teaching" is repeated over and over again throughout the entirety of the New Testament, but particularly the Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke and John. These four Gospels are regarded by the church as being the cornerstones of the Christian Creed.

But before we go into the suicidal teachings embodied in the Sermon on the Mount, I want to once and for all refute the lying claim that Christianity brought "Good Tidings" or "Glad News." It is, on the contrary, a teaching and philosophy of gloom and doom.

Undoubtedly the most terrible indictment that can be brought against Christianity is that it has introduced into the minds of millions and perhaps billions of people from their earliest tender childhood, the most vicious and hideous concept that was ever invented by the depraved mind of man. I am speaking about the very idea of HELL. Only by dredging up from the very lowest depths of a perverted collective Jewish mind could such a heinous concept originate.

Can you think of a more hideous, depraved, and hateful idea than that of sending people into confinement, setting fire to them and having them burn forever and ever in all eternity without even allowing the mercy of death? I would certainly never want my grandchildren to have their minds polluted with such an abominable and terrible idea. No where else in human history has a more despicable and atrocious concept ever been dreamed up and promoted as the idea of hell in the so called "New Teaching" of Christ that was supposedly bringing Peace and Love to a waiting world.

If ever a depraved sadistic human perpetually practiced this kind of torture on animals, i.e., slowly torturing them by burning them in a cage but keeping them alive as long as possible, what would you think? The outrage that would ensue would cause such a person to be strung up from the nearest lamppost. Yet how much worse is hell - to pursue such vindictive torture into all eternity by the Lord himself on the very creatures he designed and created. How hideous! How depraved! And this is the kind, loving God we should worship? Only the tormented, twisted mind of a Jew could dream up such a ghoulish monstrosity. And to think the White Gentiles were stupid enough to fall for such depravity and teach it to their children!

We think about how abominable the savages are in their warfare in torturing their prisoners. We think of the Indians' depravity of scalping their prisoners and perhaps torturing them for a day or two before killing them. Vicious and uncivilized as this may be, it is a thousand times more kind and merciful than casting them into hell, a superheated confined torture chamber, the millions and billions of poor human souls that are supposedly earmarked for this everlasting torture.

And who prepared this cozy bit of red hot coals "into the fire that never shall be quenched; where there worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched?" Why, our good gracious, kind and loving God, that's who, of course.

And for what reasons would our good, kind, loving God heap such vengeance upon us? Why, the reasons for him doing that are almost endless', perhaps you didn't eat the right apple, it was a forbidden fruit, but you weren't too clear on that. Or maybe in your thinking you're honest, and you came to conclusions that weren't exactly like those you were supposed to think and believe, so therefore you would be relegated to the eternal hell fire. Or perhaps somebody was thirsty and you didn't bring him a glass of water just at the right time, so that would entitle you to eternal damnation; or perhaps you were a devoted follower of Mohammed and hadn't heard too much about Christ, so you believed in Mohammed; that too would reap upon you the vengeance of the Lord; or perhaps sometime in a moment of distraction, you "blasphemed" the Holy Ghost; that, being a "cardinal" sin and is never forgiven, would surely land you in the eternal hot coals. In any case, there are thousands of reasons why you should be tortured forever and ever in a hot fire that is never quenched, and there are almost no means of escaping it that is what the "Good Book" says.

So what are the "Glad Tidings" and the "Good News" that Christianity brought to the world? They are not "Good News" at all. They are the harbingers of doom. The supposedly "Good News" is that there is an everlasting hell to which you will almost surely be relegated, and even should you escape it, undoubtedly by the law of averages and by the law of percentages, most of your relatives, your brothers, your sisters, your children, your parents — most of them would most surely end up in hell. Those are the "Glad Tidings" that Christianity brought to the world. I can't think of anything more gloomy and more depressing than such a message.

Of course the "Good News" message is supposed to be now that you know there is a hell and that you're almost surely going

to it, Christ came along to intercede with his Father, who, being rather vengeful, demanded a blood sacrifice, that his son be nailed on the cross, and his blood flow from his sides, and this was to "atone" for your "sins." Of course, until you were told that you were a no good, low down, dirty sinner, committing sins all the time, you didn't know that you were a sinner, so there is some more "Good News" for you.

So the whole sleazy argument of the "Good News" that was brought to you adds up to something like this. You're brought the "Good News" that there is a terrible place called hell waiting for you in the hereafter; that you are a dirty low down "sinner," born in sin and will most surely go to this terrible place that is prepared for you "where the worm dieth not and the fire is not quenched"; that you have to completely remake and remodel yourself from the form in which Nature created you, and all the healthy instincts that Nature implanted in you for your own self-preservation are all bad and all wrong; you have to be born again and "believe unto the Lord," whatever that means, so that he and his "Grace," whatever that means, will save you from this eternal damnation. There in a nutshell is the "Good News" that Christianity brought to the world, the most outstanding feature of which is fear - fear of this horrible new monster — HELL — that they suddenly filled you full of. The outstanding characteristic of this whole shabby teaching is a horrible psychology of fear — it drove those who believed this trash almost insane with fear, ready to comply and do just about anything that their "shepherds" of the church would urge them to do.

On the other side, of course, if you did completely subjugate yourself to the will of the church, then there was a reward, a nebulous place called heaven, but the description of that place was not nearly as specific or as dramatic as that of hell. In any case, with these two psychological weapons — the carrot and the stick — heaven and hell — Christianity set about to conquer the Roman Empire and dismantle it, and plunge the greatest civilization of classical history into the abyss of the Dark Ages.

History shows us that these two psychological weapons did work, and Rome did fall to pieces.

Of these two psychological weapons, fear — the monstrous fear of hell — was by far the most powerful.

Having firmly established these two concepts of heaven and hell (and especially hell) the "New Teaching" set about to put a high premium on belief — faith in that which you do not see. Simply put, this means — believe in what we tell you to believe in, although we don't have a shred of evidence to offer. No matter how ridiculous the teaching, if you could only make people believe it, it was as good as real, lack of evidence notwithstanding.

This, the whole Jewish network set about to propagate amongst the Romans with a vengeance. Unfortunately, the Romans were stupid enough to buy this bag of garbage and with it came the teachings that really tore them apart — namely the bad suicidal advice embodied in the "Sermon on the Mount."

Whereas the concepts of heaven and hell were already mentioned in the Old Testament, they were of minor importance, and certainly were not as dramatically portrayed and spotlighted as they are in the New Testament. The Jews were primarily interested in overcoming their enemies, committing genocide on all the tribes and cities that they could get their hands on, and marching forward with the blessings of their Lord, Jehovah. All this tended to unify and mold the Jewish Race.

With the Sermon on the Mount in the New Testament we have an altogether different story, however. We find here that Christ is dispensing a new kind of advice and it's the kind of advice that if you do follow it, you would most surely tear yourself apart, destroy yourself, destroy your family and destroy your nation. And this my dear White friend, is exactly what it was designed to do—not to destroy the Jews, who were immune to it and were perpetrating it on the White Race, but to destroy their enemies — the whole Roman Civilization of that time in particular, and the White Race in general, thereafter.

When you mention the Sermon on the Mount to the average person he doesn't have the foggiest idea what it's all about and thinks that it is a collection of nice, idealistic platitudes which, perhaps are not easy to accomplish, but wouldn't it be nice if everyone did do those things?

And the answer is, no, it would not be nice if everyone did those things.

It would destroy us and it would also destroy our civilization and our Race. The concepts contained in the Sermon on the Mount are not idealistic — they are downright stupid and in complete contradiction to all the laws of Nature, in contradiction to the good, healthy, clean natural instincts that Nature imbued you with for your own self-preservation, and in general, in complete contradiction to all the sensible, good laws that civilization has built up over the thousands of years.

Most of the Sermon on the Mount is contained in Matthew, Chapters 5, 6 and 7 but it is again repeated in other places. Additional similar ideas are sprinkled throughout the four Gospels in particular and some of it throughout the rest of the New Testament.

We're now going to examine most of the outstanding ideas incorporated in the Sermon on the Mount and see just how "wonderful," "beautiful," and "idealistic" they really are. In so doing, we must at all times keep in mind what would happen, if, for instance, one group, namely the White Race, adopted these rules of playing the game, and the other side, namely the Jews, did not adopt them, but stuck with the eternal laws of Nature in fighting for their own self-preservation. If we look at it from this point of view, the results are disastrous for the White Race.

In Matthew 5:3, Christ says, "Blessed are the poor in spirit; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven." and verse 5 "Blessed are the meek; for they shall inherit the earth." Once the ideas of heaven and hell are thoroughly soaked into your mind as being real, then, of course, everyone would want to be "blessed." Therefore, if you want to be "blessed," you'd want to be "poor in spirit" and "meek." Whereas, this kind of person would ordinarily be the village idiot and the clown, he is now upgraded to where he is the future inheritor of the earth, and he's also going to get the kingdom of heaven, and not only that, but above all, he is blessed. We all know what the words "poor in spirit" mean — they indicate that a person is dumb, stupid and ignorant. Now the word "meek" is not quite so well defined in the average person's mind, so let us go to Webster's Dictionary and see what it means. Webster gives three shades of meaning for the word (1) "manifesting patience and long suffering; enduring injury without resentment; mild" (2) "deficient in spirit and courage; submissive, tame" (3) "not violent or strong; gentle, moderate, weak." Then it also gives us the synonym — the word "humble."

And there you have a description of the type of person that is now most desirable in the eyes of the Lord. Since we are not all born that way, i.e., stupid, ignorant, dumb, submissive and meek, we should all, of course, try out utmost to become such village idiots, because, of course, we all want to be "blessed," don't we?

Of course, we must always again keep in mind that this is what the Jew is telling the White Man to be. Isn't that kind of a cowed, submissive person so much easier to subdue and plunder, to ravish and to enslave, than a strong, bold, intelligent, courageous and aggressive individual who knows what his rights are and has the courage to defend his life, his property, his family and his country?

This concept of voluntarily becoming submissive is, of course, completely a contradiction and a perversion of Nature's laws. Everywhere in Nature it is the strong, the bold, the quick and the intelligent that survive, whereas the weak and the slow fall by the wayside.

In Matt. 5:12, Christ says, "for great is your reward in heaven" and in Matt. 6:19, "lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal." The implications of this advice are, of course, catastrophic for the White Race, if we again consider that the Jews would have no part of this idiotic advice and it would only apply to the White Gentiles.

You are being told that it is completely pointless to be industrious and thrifty and be a builder such as is instinctively characteristic of the White Man. You are urged to forget about providing for your family, or planning a future, or building a business, or creating an enterprise or any other constructive effort that you would naturally apply yourself to. If you have already made the mistake and acquired some property in the past, why, undo this quickly, and get rid of it. Of course, this is an extremely good deal for the Jew, who will be right there waiting to grab it as soon as you are ready to let it go. Whereas the Jew makes sure that he gets his in the here and now, he wants to make sure he gets yours also in the here and now by having you keep your eye on the hereafter and meekly submit to his plunder on this earth, the only place where man has ever been known to exist, spiritually or otherwise.

We notice in this case, as happens time and again throughout the bible, the use of the non sequitur argument. Non sequitur in Latin means, "it does not follow." In this case the clinching argument is supposed to be that there is no point in trying to get ahead in this world, or trying to save anything, or lay up any treasures, because here you have two obstacles presumably insurmountable — namely we have rust, and we have thieves, and in heaven you don't have rust and you don't have thieves. So, therefore, forget about it, as far as trying to build anything, or save anything, or produce anything, or lay anything aside or plan for the future. This is, of course, a silly, non sequitur argument. If the worst things in this world we had to worry about were rust and thieves it would most certainly be easy sailing. Personally, I don't know whether I've lost much in the way of substance from rust and so far very little from thieves. So far, therefore, I am completely unconvinced that these two obstacles are insurmountable. I am not at all convinced that I should make no effort to build, or plan, or acquire anything.

Now that we have mentioned the non sequitur argument which is used time and again throughout the Bible, we will be using that term again wherever it applies.

The non sequitur argument goes something like this — it is raining, therefore it must be Tuesday. Of course, anyone knows that it does not necessarily follow that it is Tuesday because it is raining, because we know that it has also sometimes rained

on Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, Saturday, Sunday and Monday, and furthermore, there have been any number of Tuesdays that it hasn't rained.

That, in essence is the non sequitur argument and it is used to ad nauseum throughout the bible.

In Matt. 5:25, Christ dispenses to us this choice piece of advice, "agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art in the way with him, lest that anytime the adversary deliver thee to the Judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the Officer, and thou be cast in prison." And in v. 40 of the same Chapter he advises us, "and if any man will sue thee at law and take away thy coat. Let him have thy cloak also." These two in essence say the same thing and were a man to follow this kind of dumb advice he would in short order be walked over by just about anyone that came along, especially the rapacious, plundering Jew.

It says in essence that no matter whether you are right ex wrong, don't put up any fight to protect your property — just let anybody come along and run over you and walk away with anything you have.

This is, of course, wonderful for the other fellow — especially the Jew, but it is pretty disastrous for yourself. In no time at all you would be bereft of anything you ever strived and worked for, including your home, your money, your business, and any assets you might ever have had. This is, of course, completely in line again with the concept of being the village idiot and being "poor in spirit" and being "meek" as described earlier. A more sensible and more fitting answer to this would be the old saying, "A fool and his money are soon parted."

We note again that the idiotic non sequitur argument is used as to why you should do this, namely, that if you should defend yourself in court, why, the judge might have you thrown in jail so naturally (or is it?) you would not defend yourself.

In the same Chapter 5:29 and 30, this gem of advice is dispensed in the Sermon on the Mount, "if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off..." Evidently this means that if your eyes or your hands have caused you to sin, destroy and mutilate those parts of the body. This is the non sequitur argument again raised to its ultimate idiocy. In the first place neither the eye nor the hand have any particular part in the decision making. If we were to follow this stupid bit of advice this country would be overrun with hordes of one eyed, one-armed helpless nitwits who would have of their own volition, mutilated parts of their body in order to comply with the requirements of this idiotic piece of advice from the Sermon on the Mount. As an indication of how few people really follow any of this kind of utterly impossible advice, I have never seen anyone nor heard of anyone that has plucked out their eye or cut off their hand just to make sure that the eye or the hand did not induce them to repeat some alleged sin.

To make unswervingly sure that you will not miss the point, and that you will set yourself up like the proverbial sitting duck for the rapacious Jew, in Matt. 5:39 Christ says, "Resist not evil" and "Turn the other cheek." In a world where Nature has put supreme emphasis on survival, and only the fittest survive, this advice is so obviously suicidal that we can hardly mistake its malicious intent. If we understand the English language correctly this means that any crook, gangster or criminal who wants to come along and rob you, plunder you, commit mayhem and do you in, why, be a good Christian chump and let him. Don't fight back, don't resist, in fact encourage him, and turn the other cheek in case he missed the fact that you had two cheeks to smash into pulp, rather than just one.

If we were to follow this kind of suicidal advice, we would do away with all our law enforcement organizations, such as the police force, the sheriffs department, the highway patrol, the FBI, and we would not only let the criminals run rampant, but encourage them by "turning the other cheek." We would also do away with our Army, Navy and Air Force, in fact our whole military establishment, and let, for instance, the Russians, the Chinese or any other aggressive enemy, or anybody else, run all over us.

What idiotic, suicidal advice! This is so completely contrary to all that experience and history has taught us, and completely contrary to all the laws of Nature in the animal kingdom. Every animal, every bird, every other species when threatened with assault, will instinctively defend itself. Even the most timid, such as a rabbit, when cornered will defend itself. Even the most timid nesting mother bird will do its utmost to defend its nest and its young when in danger by trying to lure away the threat with a feigned broken wing, should danger appear.

The pattern of self-destruction continues. In Matt. 5:42 we are told, "Give to him that asketh of thee and from him that would borrow of thee turn thou not away." This, of course, is wonderful advice if you want to create a whole nation of freeloaders. Unfortunately, a whole nation of freeloaders can't survive, since freeloaders have to have a substantial group of productive workers upon whom they can freeload. In today's world, where more and more people are holding out their hand and expecting the other man to support them, anybody who would follow this silly advice would soon be depleted of all his resources and would soon find himself among the destitute.

Of course, there is nothing novel about today's army of freeloaders. In all periods of history there have been parasites, leaches, and freeloaders, even in Roman times, and the obvious lesson of history is the more that is given to the freeloaders the bigger such an army becomes. The easier it is to freeload, the more of the otherwise respectable people who would work for a living soon also become leaches. So the whole impact of this kind of philosophy is to tear down the productive, working, creative citizen and breed a generation of parasites. To give to everybody that asks of you, or to lend money to everybody that asks you, is about the most miserable, silly, destructive advice anybody could possibly give you, and, of course, nobody would continue practicing this for very long. It would be impossible because soon such a person would simply be left with nothing to give. As the saying goes, "A fool and his money are soon parted," and a person would have to be a fool to give everything away just for the asking. But as this is right in line with the great "new teaching" as taught by Jesus Christ, this silly advice, too, is part of the much-ballyhooed Sermon on the Mount.

The program for our self-destruction continues in Matthew 5:43 where we are further given this bit of generous advice, "Ye have heard that it hath been said, thou shalt love thy neighbor and hate thine enemy, but I say unto you, love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you and pray for them that despitefully use you and persecute you." Now, dear friends, aren't you just being too, too sweet in helping your enemies help you commit hari-kari? If some burglars, armed to the teeth with knives and pistols, were to break into your house and assault you and your family, why should you love them, and bless them, and do them good? While you're loving them, they would be robbing you and assaulting you and your family. But you don't really mind that, do you? Or do you?

Most Kosher Conservatives will profess that they "believe" in the Sermon on the Mount and that they also believe in the Constitution of the United States. Before we go into these completely contradictory and untenable positions, let us see what Webster's definition of the word "enemy" is. Here are some of the things Webster says: "Enemy: one that seeks the injury, overthrow or failure of a person or thing to which he is opposed; something injurious, harmful, or deadly." There is more, but I think we have sufficiently demarcated that which we are so foolishly told to love and do good.

Now what does the United States Constitution say about treatment of the enemy? It plainly spells it out: Giving aid and comfort to the enemy is treason. It has been regarded as a capital crime. The punishment for treason throughout history has been most severe — it has been death — until very recently when the laws for our own protection have been completely dismantled by the treasonous Jews in our midst. Even as late as the 1950's the Jewish atom spies, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, were dealt the death penalty. Certainly "loving" your enemies and doing them good would be considered treason as defined in the Constitution itself. It is therefore, of course, ridiculous and contradictory for anyone to claim they believe in the Constitution of the United States and also in the Christian teachings. Of the two, despite its many flaws, the Constitution, on this issue makes a thousand times more sense than "loving your enemies."

In fact, throughout the history of White civilization, traitors have been looked upon as being more despised and more contemptible than murderers or any other foul criminal. And rightfully so. When a person is engaged in a life and death struggle and is betrayed by one of its own kind, the consequences can be disastrous and far-reaching.

We, of the Creativity Movement, are putting new emphasis on the punishment of traitors and treason. Whereas we agree with the established historic concept that treason to the country is punishable by death, we regard racial loyalty as a higher virtue than loyalty to the country. We regard a race traitor as a more abominable criminal than any other. We regard treason to the White Race as the most contemptible crime any member can commit and will institute punishment to fit the crime. Let the race traitors of today, traitors betraying the White Race with impunity, take heed.

This kind of suicidal response is contrary to all the laws of Nature and also completely contrary to all the laws of common sense and past experience. I don't know of anyone who professes Christianity who has the slightest notion or intention of practicing such a stupid piece of advice. This, of course, is again justified by one of these nonsensical non sequitur arguments and the reasoning could hardly be more thin, to say the least. Christ says you should do these stupid things "that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good and sendeth the rain on he just and on the unjust" Now, with such a clincher of a convincing argument, aren't you just simply overwhelmed with the logic of it all?

In case you aren't, we'll repeat it again. Here is how it goes: it rains on the criminals just like on the good people. For this overwhelming reason you should, by all means, let the criminals assault you, rob you, plunder you, or whatever it is that they want to do to you, because, and we'll repeat it if you missed it the first time: because it rains on them the same way as it does on the good people.

In case you didn't quite follow that argument, it is followed by a real clincher that reinforces it in v. 46, where the great "Teacher of Righteousness" says, "For if you love them which love you what reward have ye? Do not even the Publicans do the same?"

Here the non sequitur argument is that evidently in no case should you be like the Publicans, whoever they are, and who are evidently using good sense.

If the Publicans, whoever they are, eat three meals a day, in no case should you do the same, even if it makes good sense, because you don't want to be like the Publicans. If the Publicans wear clothes, live in houses, go to work, get married, raise children, why, don't you do any of those things, because you don't want to be like the Publicans, whoever they are. In other words, if a Publican has enough sense to get in out of the rain, you don't want to get in out of the rain, because you don't want to be like a Publican.

In case at this point you still have not been persuaded to part with your hard earned possessions and all the worldly goods that you have accumulated over a lifetime and neither giving them away nor loaning them appeals to you, you are advised that there is another way that you can get rid of your possessions. In Matt. 19:21 Jesus says, "Go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shall have treasure in heaven." Certainly we can conclude that all this advice is consistent — it keeps telling you again and again — get rid of everything you have. If you don't want to just simply give your possessions away, do it in a more roundabout way — sell your goods and then give the money away. Of course, you'll end up the same as before — with nothing — but that's all right, because that way you'll be "laying up treasures in heaven."

Here we come to another bit of strange, non sequitur reasoning. If it's such a ghastly crime to have possessions and treasures in this world, actually the only world in which man has ever been known to exist, why is it such a beautiful and righteous thing to lay up treasures in the next world? If it's wrong to lay up treasures in this world, surely it must be wrong to lay up treasures for the next world. If it's a good thing to lay up treasures in the next world, then it must be equally good to lay up treasures in this world. Of course, the big trick is that if you get rid of your treasures in this world, the Jew will get them, and he is not the least bit concerned about who has them in the probably non-existent next world. All that he is really concerned with, of course, is laying his grubby hands on your goods as easily as possible in the here and now.

We proceed on to Matthew, Chapter 6. The Sermon on the Mount and the dispensing of bad advice continue merrily on their way, hand in hand, unabated. The first four verses make much to do with giving alms in secret. Make sure that "thine alms may be in secret and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward you openly." In other words, you're only giving alms so that you will get a better payoff and that you'll get a better reward for it one way or another, but — you are to do it in secret. This is, of course, completely contrary to what the Jews do. Any time they even pretend to do something charitable, they make sure that it is highly advertised, and that the whole country knows about it. But you, being a Gentile, are supposed to give and give and give, and never, ever get any credit for it.

This brings up the whole subject of giving alms, or in other words, giving charity, which is, in itself, a questionable practice.

The whole subject of charity in today's world has become a huge reprehensible racket. So many different ways and means and devious practices have sprung up with charities, that today's good, honest, big-hearted citizen, who is not too bright about where his money is going, is being fleeced and robbed and swindled by a band of professionals.

Before anyone gives his hard earned money to anyone, he should investigate and make doubly sure just what the money is going to be used for. He should be unequivocally certain it is not going to be actually used to promote those that are hostile to him, that it will not be used to aid people who are completely alien and a threat to his own existence and to that of his own family. We are being continuously asked to send money to help the Korean children, money to buy food packages to be shipped to people in India, money to help the Indians in New Mexico, and who knows where else. We are being robbed of billions in the form of foreign aid, which is being used to promote our Communist enemies, to promote the colored races, and, in fact, to promote and propagate blacks, the colored and all kinds of people on the face of the earth who are a threat to our very existence, and would, at their first opportunity, destroy us.

We next go through about a dozen verses which make a great deal to do about praying in secret. The reasons are not very clear except that "thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly." We are again looking for rewards that will exceed our investments, which is rather hypocritical and in open contradiction to the admonition of "lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt and where thieves break through and steal." We are again being torn two ways — we are continually being told that we must not work for any gains, or reward, or any profits, or goods, or any of the good things of life here on earth, but then we are told that if we pray in secret and give alms in secret, our heavenly Father will reward us, in other words we'll reap some handsome dividends, presumably in the here and now.

As far as being rewarded in the hereafter, we may or may not get to this hereafter, if there actually is one. Even if there is one, the chances are a thousand to one, even according to the rules laid down in the "Good Book" that we will never get to heaven at all, but will end up in eternal hell fire. Therefore, playing all these chances (a) that there is no such a place in the first instance, and (b) that the chances are a thousand to one that we won't make it, then it is rather a bad investment to forego all

the rewards on this earth and defer them to "laying up treasures in heaven." It is rather ridiculous to concentrate on "laying up treasures in heaven," if chances are extremely remote that you will ever get there in the first place. It certainly does seem strange and contradictory that it's such a good policy to have all these treasures waiting for you in the next life when there is little or no assurance of getting there, but it's terrible to work for honest rewards for yourself and your family in this life.

If it's such a crime to lay up treasures, in other words accumulate wealth in this world, why is it such a virtue to lay up treasures in the next world? If accumulating wealth is a crime per se then it certainly must be a crime in the hereafter.

In Matthew 6, v. 25, Christ certainly goes all out to destroy any sense of responsibility the good honest citizen may have acquired from a good upbringing by his parents. He says, "therefore I say unto you, take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat or what ye shall drink, nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on." And in v. 26 he says, "behold the fowls of the air for they sow not neither do they reap nor gather into barns, yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?" If we take a good hard look at this piece of suicidal advice, then it is not difficult to understand why the whole Roman Civilization fell apart and disintegrated after it embraced Christianity. Here is a most contemptible piece of advice designed to undermine the responsibility that a father might have in providing for his family, or the citizen's responsibility towards his country, or that of the soldier in defending his empire. In fact, it would even prevent you from so much as taking care of your own sustenance and taking care of your own body.

The parable about beholding the fowls of the air that sow not nor reap is completely contrary to the facts of life. In the first chapter of this book we studied about the life cycle of that great bird, the eagle, one of Nature's great hunters. We found that the eagle worked hard and consistently in covering his territory of approximately a hundred square miles in order to forage for game and food to bring home to his family. Practically most of the birds' waking hours are spent either hunting for food or building a nest and raising its young. And so it goes with practically every bird you observe in Nature. It goes out and beats the bushes and scurries around working through most of the day, gathering food for itself and for the offspring in its nest. Squirrels will lay up nuts for the winter, bees gather honey for the next generation as well as food for its whole colony. Beavers build dams and build houses in order that their group will have shelter and be able to accumulate food for their own survival. Every plant and every flower that grows is in competition with other plants and weeds and forms of life struggling to sink down their roots and gather moisture and food in order that they can grow and produce seed and bring in the next generation. Any species of life that is too sluggish to put forth the most strenuous effort for its own survival in competition with all others, is mercilessly phased out by Nature.

Human beings have the most advanced intellect, are the most responsible and are the most capable of planning and building a society. To advise them that they should give no thought for tomorrow, nor give any thought for their life, for what they eat, or what they wear, or what they provide for their children, is most fantastic, to say the least. In any case, it is just about the most irresponsible type of advice you could give to anyone.

We proceed further to v. 31 where Christ says, "therefore take no thought saying what shall we eat or what shall we drink for after all these things do the Gentiles seek." Here Christ again slyly indulges in his non sequitur type of argument and reverts to the silly insupportable argument that if the Publicans do it, we must do it differently. If the Gentiles do these things, it must be wrong. If the Gentiles live in houses, it must be wrong. If the Gentiles work for their living, it must be wrong. If the Gentiles eat three meals a day, it must be wrong. If the Gentiles get into their pants one leg at a time, you've got to do it differently — jump in with both legs at the same time.

Chapter 6 ends with v. 34, which says, "take therefore no thought for tomorrow, for tomorrow will take thought for the things of itself." In other words, don't think, don't work, don't plan, don't do anything, everything will take care of itself. If you can think of any better advice for the destruction of a society, of a country, of a family, and, in fact of our race, I certainly don't know what it would be.

Contrast this kind of advice with the advice the Jews retain for themselves in the Old Testament where they admonish "where there is no vision the people perish." (Prov. 29, v. 18.)

Let us now proceed on to the third chapter of the Sermon on the Mount, namely Matthew, Chapter 7, which has, right in the first verse, a piece of advice that, if followed, would make a person a candidate for a mental institution. The first verse says, "judge not that ye be not judged." Now we are all given by a benevolent Nature an intelligence which sets us apart from the rest of the creatures of this world. One of the finest attributes that a man can develop over the years by the use of this intelligence is good sound judgment. The average, intelligent, normal person uses judgment at least at least hundreds at least hundreds of times a day, probably thousands of times a day. If he were about to abandon that judgment, he would in effect be abandoning his senses, he would be abandoning the good common sense that he was born with, and in fact, negating and destroying all that he had learned over the years ever since the day he was born. To abandon one's judgment is to abandon one's senses

and is to become, in effect, a hopeless imbecile.

Again in the second verse we are being subjected to a real clincher of a non sequitur argument to back up why we should not judge, saying that, "for what judgment ye judge ye shall be judged." The answer is, so what? Of course, we're going to be judged by others regardless of what we do and the more idiotic we are in refraining from using our judgment the more harshly we are going to be judged by others who observe this, and will most certainly exercise their judgment. Anyone knows that, in any case, in order to live at all, in order to meet the responsibilities of life, we certainly not only must use judgment, but we are continually compelled to use our very best possible judgment.

In the seventh verse Christ says, "ask and it shall be given unto you." This, of course, is not true. If all a person had to do was ask and everything was given to him, who would do the work that would create all those things that everyone is asking for? Was this great country of America built by just the asking? Was the winning of the west and the building of ranches, farms, roads and railroads accomplished by just the asking, or was it accomplished by strenuous hard work and sacrifice? This theory and philosophy is completely in contradiction to all the good experience of history and only a shiftless idiot could accept it as an excuse for getting out of earning an honest living.

Of course, this is exactly in line with the suicidal philosophy that the Jewish controlled welfare government is pursuing in America today. It is continually telling the shifty, the freeloaders, the lazy, the blacks, the niggers, those who will not work, that all they have to do is apply for relief, apply for welfare, pretend that they are destitute, pretend that they can't work, in fact just about any pretext will do; raise large numbers of illegitimates and the government will come to the rescue with money and welfare, with food and clothing, shelter and all the other goodies.

Now the government doesn't really produce any of these things. What it does is rob and steal these by force from the creative, responsible, productive citizens that do produce and do work. It takes these from the productive elements by force of law and threat of reprisals. The government punishes the productive citizens and rewards the shiftless and the freeloaders. This is, of course, exactly in line with Jesus' teachings, "ask and it shall be given," "think not of tomorrow for tomorrow will take care of itself," and all the other destructive advice that is so highly lauded in the Sermon on the Mount

So far I have only basically quoted from the Sermon on the Mount and a few other dovetailing adjuncts and we have come up with a persistent pattern of nothing but real bad suicidal, destructive advice. Most of the Sermon on the Mount is contained in Matthew, Chapters 5,6 and 7. However, the same bad advice is repeated again in Mark and also in Luke and also in John and then further amplified throughout the rest of the New Testament. I believe that the evidence by now is overwhelmingly clear that the whole intent was at the time of the Romans, and is today, to give the White Man such bad advice that if he even halfway tried to follow it, he would destroy himself and tear apart the fabric of his society. I could go on and further pile evidence upon evidence, but I believe the point has been made, and to proceed further would be just a matter of overkill.

Having examined it in the light of cold reason, it is hard to understand why anyone would place so much value on such a collection of trash, or why they would buy such a bag of garbage. Nevertheless, it should prove to us how effectively a well-laid plan of propoganda and brain pollution can work if applied skillfully and persistently. The fact is that the Jews did apply their deception skillfully and persistently, and they did sell it to the Romans. By the fourth century A.D., the Romans were engulfed by it and destroyed by it. The White Race thereafter was plunged into a thousand years of the Dark Ages. Now that we have properly analyzed what the inherent poison of Christianity is, we can easily understand why.

In summation, Christianity is a teaching designed to confuse, divide and destroy the White Race by not only tearing apart the fabric of society itself, but by also setting an individual at odds with himself by destroying the natural instincts given to him by Nature for his own self-preservation.

Let us pursue this last indictment further: how does it tear the individual apart?

We have already noted that the Christian teachings, if they are believed and practiced, dull and stifle all the good instincts that Nature gave us for our own self-preservation, thereby leaving us frustrated and torn apart. We are told that all those things that we would naturally do, are bad, and we must follow these new artificial teachings that are completely contrary to the laws of Nature. We are told to do this in order to gain salvation. Here is the crux of the thing, either you believe and follow the idiotic, self-destructive, suicidal advice — or you are doomed to eternal hell fire. You are naturally born bad, we are told. All those Fine instincts Nature gave you are bad — so the argument goes — and, therefore, along comes Christ to save you from all your wicked natural desires and to save you from going to hell. This is called "salvation."

Before the New Testament was written and before Christianity appeared on the scene to plague the Romans in particular and the White Race in general, the good people of Rome where not aware that their souls were in jeopardy of being damned to "hell." They had never heard of "hell." They were not particularly concerned with the multitude of problems they might have in a

"hereafter" which to them was, after all, more or less just a dim fairy tale. The Romans were good, industrious, law abiding people. They had enough real problems to cope with that were with them in the here and now, and they took care of them rather well. They built a network of roads throughout Italy and much of Europe. They built aqueducts and cities, they brought law and order to the uncivilized tribes of Western Europe. At the height of the glory that was Rome and the splendor that was Greece, Christianity hit the Roman citizens like a plague and Rome began to crumble.

As Christianity spread, the obsession with "saving their souls" became the main preoccupation of these new converts. Instead of taking care of their duties in the here and now, the only real world that has ever been known, their minds became unhinged and were increasingly preoccupied with what would happen to them in the "hereafter," a place no one had ever been, no one had ever come back from, and no one really had the slightest inkling of its existence. Despite the fact that there was not the slightest proof of any "hereafter," this became the overwhelming obsession of the Romans, to the detriment of their responsibilities and duties to their families, to their country, and to their race.

The idea that they needed "salvation," which up to that time nobody was particularly aware of or concerned about, is very similar to the Chicago gangsters coming around to different store owners and selling them on the need for "protection." Until the gangsters came around and told them that they needed protection or else their store windows would most surely be smashed by flying objects, the store owners were totally unaware of any need for "protection." But the gangsters, selling their "protection," presented it to them as a threat, that either they pay them extortion money, or their store windows would be broken. And the threat was only thinly veiled.

The selling of "salvation" is very similar. If you don't buy "salvation," the threat is that you will go to hell and burn forever and ever. As I have said before, the very word "hell" sums up the most depraved, vicious, horrible, vengeful idea that only the very depths of the collective depraved Jewish mind could conjure. On the other hand, in contrast to hell, the image of heaven was dreamed up as the very epitome of bliss and eternal happiness. By using the carrot and the stick method to the most ultimate extremes the human imagination could conceive — with these psychological weapons — they deceived, bludgeoned and euchred the White people of Rome into destroying themselves.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 13

The Unavenged Outrage: The New Testament

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 14

The Unavenged Outrage: Revelation: A Jewish Nightmare in Technicolor

For years I had heard all these fabulous claims about the Revelation, the last book of the Jewish bible. In this "miraculous" book, I had heard our whole future was prophesied, revealed, and laid out for all to see. A high-powered radio commentator by the name of Armstrong was on the air, night after night, for years on end, telling us all the great things that are foretold in Revelation. In the meantime, he was taking in something like 40 million dollars a year in order to broadcast his souped-up message to all the gullible who were waiting with baited breath to hear what the future next held in store for us. I had also heard so much garbage about how the bible must undoubtedly be divinely inspired, because it had foretold so much of what was to be that had already been fulfilled. Only a divinely inspired book could do such a thing, I had been told.

It was only recently that I decided to read Revelation again and find out for myself. I was truly amazed at the collection of confused garbage that I encountered. If a Hollywood director had instructed some of his Jewish scriptwriters to let their imagination run rampant and come up with the wildest scenario that they could possibly concoct. I am sure that they could not have come up with anything weirder than those Jewish scriptwriters did nearly 18 centuries ago.

It is like a grotesque horror movie, minus a plot, without rhyme or reason. In sheer ghastly horror, killing, pain and torture, it exceeds anything Hollywood has ever put on the screen in all its perverted Jewish history.

It is hard to believe that such an abominable piece of writing could be accepted by so many millions as being sacrosanct, holy, and untouchable. To be frank, it is the most bizarre, wild and psychodelic piece of writing that I have seen in many a moon. The best description that I can think of is that it is something the depraved mind of a Jew would come up with in a real wild nightmare.

There is no use in trying to cover the story of that which is contained in Revelation. There is no story. It is just one unconnected, unrelated piece of unmitigated horror after another. Nevertheless, the images portrayed are most decidedly vivid and graphic. To cast it in anything less than Technicolor would be to do it a great disservice. I am not, therefore, going to try and review it. It is pointless. There is no coherent story. Instead, let us just take a look at the cast of characters that are portrayed in this wild rampage of somebody's unbalanced imagination.

Revelation is evidently supposed to be a pulling back of the curtains to show St. John "a servant of Christ," what is in store for us poor mortals. What is in store for us is really a horrible, tragic and tremendously painful mess. John, being the faithful servant that he was, with pencil in hand, quickly took notes of the whole Revelation that was spread before him. At least, so we are told.

Here is a list of the bizarre characters that we encounter in these 18 pages consisting of 22 chapters.

To begin with, the way John tells it, "and I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; and in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of Man, clothed with the garment down to the foot, and gird about the paps with a golden girdle. His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire; and his voice as the sound of many waters."

The next set of characters we have are four beasts full of eyes before and behind. "And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night..."

Next we have a scene where there is a great book sealed with seven seals on the right hand of him that sat on the throne. A strong angel proclaimed in a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?"

It seems there was no one worthy and great enough to do so and John wept much because no man was found worthy to open and read the book, neither to look thereon.

However, lo and behold, suddenly someone came forth that was great enough to do this powerful, high and mighty deed. And guess who it was?

Remember way back in Genesis 38 that old, whore-mongering reprobate, Judah, who fornicated with his daughter-in-law, thinking she was just an ordinary whore on the roadside? Well, now in heaven, this circumcised Jew has been upgraded (by the Jewish scriptwriters) to be the greatest of the four and twenty elders who are sitting on the throne. In fact, he is one of the first and foremost now and he is the "Lion of the tribe of Judah, the root of David," and it is he who "hath prevailed to open the

book, and loose the seven seals thereof."

As we proceed to have the seals opened, we find as the First seal was opened there appeared a white horse. As the second seal was opened there appeared a red horse. As the third seal was opened there appeared a black horse, and as the fourth seal was opened there appeared a pale horse. Anyway, sitting on the pale horse was something that sat on him and his name was Death, and Hell followed him.

As we go into Revelation 9 we have a great deal of torment and torture, and on the scene to do the job appear some weird forms of locusts who are to torment men without killing them. The torment is to be something like that of a scorpion when he strikes a man. The shape of the locusts were like "unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of a lion's. And they had breast plates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were slings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men Five months." How many locusts just like that have you seen in your lifetime? Weird, real weird.

Next we have an army of horsemen consisting of two hundred thousand. That would be an army of 200 million horsemen. I never knew there were so many horses in existence at any time. How John could count them all in short order is a mystery. Anyway, it says, "And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breast plates of fire, and of a jacinth, and brimstone; and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone." Not only did I not know there were two hundred million horses around, but what horses!

As we move on to Chapter 12, it is a real weirdie. In the First verse we find "A woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: and she being with child, cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered."

As an overwhelming threat to this unusual woman about to give birth to a child was a fierce and strange great red dragon "having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his head. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth." Can you imagine a Hollywood screenwriter coming up with a more weird abortion than this? Anyway, here was this dragon with all those heads and horns and crowns ready to devour her child as soon as it was born.

The story goes on. The child somehow escaped, but the dragon was wroth with the woman and went to make war with the remnant of her seed. We never do find out whether or not he got the woman too.

There seems to be no end to the strange, odd beasts that parade through the fast changing scenario. In Chapter 13 we have a beast rise up out of the sea again, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns. He looked "like unto a leopard, and his feet were AS the feet of a bear, and his mouth, as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority." In the sump chapter we have another beast coming up out of the earth and he has two horns like a lamb and, "he spake as a dragon."

We next come to the purple clothed woman on the seven hills In Chapter 17. One of the seven angels said to John, "come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:"..."And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand..." In any case, this woman had drunken the blood of the saints and the martyrs, and she, too, encountered the beast with the seven heads and ten horns. In the end this beast "shall make her desolate .mil naked, and shall eat her flesh, and bum her with fire." Now I ask you just what would you think of a hepped up Hollywood scriptwriter who came out with a story like that?

There are more characters, however less grotesque and mangled, such as foxes and serpents and dragons. There are also great armies of men on white horses, seven angels with vials, filled with plagues, "full of the wrath of God," and there is a bizarre description of the great city, the holy Jerusalem. This, too, is something to behold.

After having told us in the first four gospels how wicked it is to lay up treasures on earth and that a rich man could never get to heaven, and that you should "Sell all thou hast, and give it to the poor" we get a very good description of what the Jew's version of eternal bliss and heaven really is, and what his conception of the new city of Jerusalem is, evidently his idea of heaven.

Here is the description in Revelation 21. It is quite a city. It is twelve thousand furlongs wide and twelve thousand furlongs in length and evidently the height is the same, twelve thousand furlongs. In checking a furlong in the dictionary, I find it is 1/8 of a mile. Therefore this New Jerusalem would be 1500 miles square and also 1500 miles high, if you can conceive such a city. The wall evidently was 144 cubits, and looking up a cubit, it is 18 inches, which would make the wall 216 feet high. However, it just told us that the city was 1500 miles high. Don't ask me to explain the inconsistency. The Jewish scriptwriters wrote it, I didn't.

Anyway, the wall itself was of jasper and the city was of pure gold, "like unto clear glass." Then it gives a detailed description of the twelve foundations of the city, each of which consisted of precious stones. The first foundation was of jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald. Then it goes on through the other eight foundations each of which are of precious stone. The twelve gates were twelve pearls. The street of the city was pure gold. "As it were transparent glass."

As you are undoubtedly aware, Jews have always been just wild at the sight of gold and have an insatiable desire to get their hands on all the gold and precious stones possible. Therefore, when they wrote the script for the Holy City, the New Jerusalem, it was just chock full of gold in the streets, with emeralds, diamonds and precious stones in the foundations, and pearls in the gates. It is just about the most lavish extravaganza one could concoct, one that would make a Hollywood screenwriter just boil over green with envy.

But remember the Sermon on the Mount? You are told to get rid of all you have, "Sell all thou hast."

The other most outstanding characteristic about Revelation is the constant referral to vengeance and horror and pain and suffering and agony. It seems just about every chapter is laden with the vengeance of God, exercising itself without letup upon us poor and long-suffering earthlings. We are all aware of how many people get killed on the Jewish television screen by the hour, but the agony and suffering of the people that are slaughtered in Revelation is something else again. Anyone with a real sadistic bent would really have a field day reading Revelation.

We have so much of this "Glad Tidings" and "Good News" spread throughout Revelation that it is hard to know where to start. We are not going to give all of them but just a scattered sampling of the different sadistic ways there are of doing in us poor human creatures and making us suffer without end.

In Chapter 8 we have, for instance, the seven angels opening the seventh seal and sounding the seven trumpets.

As the first angel sounded its trumpet, "there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth; and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burned up." This was followed by the second angel sounding its trumpet and "as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood." Naturally the third of all the creatures in the sea died and the third part of the ships were destroyed. And so we go on down the line through the 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th and 7th angel, each sounding its trumpet and each one creating a major catastrophe upon us poor human inhabitants of the earth.

Then in the next Chapter we have those terrible locusts that we described earlier and here is what they do for us, "And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them." Here again we have the Jewish obsession with torturing their enemies, not only to death, but depriving them of the mercy of dying so that they can torture them longer and more relentlessly.

We then have one catastrophe and torment following another, nil this calamity raining down upon the so-called "wicked," until you would think there were no more people left to kill and torture. But you are wrong, there seems to be a new fresh crop in each chapter, again in torment and mutilate, to kill, and to torture.

Finally we come to Chapters 15 and 16 where we have the seven angels bearing seven vials of the "Wrath of God." Here is what happens as they pour forth their vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

As the first one poured out his vial upon the earth, "there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast." As the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea, "it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea."

Since the earth and the sea had been taken care of, the third angel had to find a different outlet for his deadly vial. It poured its wrath upon the rivers and fountains of waters, "And they became blood."

What a bloody, idiotic mess!

Where could now the fourth angel pour his vial? Well, he poured it upon the sun and, "power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God." Can you wonder why they would blaspheme him instead of loving him?

The fifth angel poured his vial upon the seal of the beast. "And his kingdom was full of darkness: and they gnawed their tongues for pain." Evidently it was the poor miserable human beings that were in his kingdom that gnawed their tongues for

pain.

The sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates which dried up the water of that river and three unclean spirits like frogs came out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. It is somewhat unclear as to what all these spirits were about to do, except they are evidently to gather together and do battle at a place called Armageddon against the great and almighty God.

The seventh angel poured out his vial into the air. This evidently caused a great deal of thunder and lightning and great earthquakes. And the great city (evidently it refers to Babylon here) was thereby divided into three parts. And every island fled away, and "the mountains were not found." That is not all. And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent. "And men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great." Anyway, after all this was done the seventh angel proclaimed with a great voice out of the temple of heaven, "From the throne, saying, it is done."

Thank God for small mercies.

This is by no means the end of all the bizarre and ridiculous tortures and torments that were inflicted upon the helpless people of Earth. We have other choice phrases such as "And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire." Further on it mentions a group of sinners. Then it says this is what will happen to them: "They shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death." Kill them again! "And fire came down from God out of the heaven and devoured them." And here is more: "By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths."

Well, there is much more ghoulish, bloody and grotesque detail, but I think we have covered enough. I find nothing very uplifting in this whole sorry, wild and psychodjelic mess. Certainly it is nothing that I would want to have my grandchildren read and pollute their minds with — all these weird aberrations conjured by the minds of depraved Jews. Nor do I find anything in there that has correctly foretold and prophesied the future, which has now come to pass. The whole thing is a garbled and incomprehensible collection of atrocities, but it certainly does not spell out any rational forecast of events to come.

It is something like looking into a cup of tealeaves. Anybody can make of it whatever they want to. They can cite this and that phrase as meaning such and such, and the seven headed monster being such and such a country or such and such an event, or whatever. In any case it is absolutely meaningless and about as relevant as the tea leaves in the cup. Therefore, when these preachers come along and say that they have the inside track as to what all these things mean, they are actually lying to you. They don't have any more information about it than you or I do. What all this means. Christ only knows, and he did not leave any codebook wherewith to decipher this ridiculous and bizarre collection of catastrophes. In one place it says that they will finally lie up the devil and cast him into the bottomless pit and that Christ will then reign for a thousand years with a select group. Then, however, the devil is to be let loose again and who knows from there on out what will happen next.

A great deal to do has been made about this idea of the thousand-year kingdom coming up. We have high-powered programs on radio, we have mailing organizations calling themselves "The Second Coming," etc., and all kinds of hepped-up preachers spouting about the second coming of Christ.

Christ says, "Behold, I come quickly." The apostles understood he was coming in their lifetime. After 2000 years, the "Believers" are still waiting. After 80 generations, nature goes on as in the millions of years before, and, as it will, millions of years hereafter. After 80 generations, the dupes are still holding the bag, worried, paralyzed, waiting.

All this has a very neutralizing and disastrous affect upon the deceived and deluded White Man who is thereby hypnotized and paralyzed into inaction, waiting for the second coming of Christ. After all, if he believes all this garbage, and if everything is programmed anyway, and it is going to get worse and worse, and the devil is in complete control, why, there is nothing the White Man can do but just fold his hands, let everything go by and resignedly wait for the second coming of Christ. It is high time we exposed all this treacherous brain pollution flooded upon the minds of the White Race, and get back to reality. The last thing in the world we need is the idea of impending disaster, of gloom and doom. Instead, we need some good clear thinking, a new realization of the value of our Race, a common bond to tie our Race together, and then the united will to fight and survive.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 14

The Unavenged Outrage: Revelation: A Jewish Nightmare in Technicolor

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 15

The Unavenged Outrage: Getting to Heaven: Project impossible: Or, Everybody is Going to Hell

Most Christians are under the impression that if you only believe, then getting to heaven is pretty straight forward. Most preachers and the various churches will tell you how simple it is to have "salvation," and it is all for free! All you have to do is — just simply believe — so they tell us.

But, as you read the fuzzy details as spelled out in the bible you apprehensively find it is not at all that simple. In fact, the more you read the bible and try to find out just how you can get to that there "salvation" the more confusing, the more complicated, the more ambiguous, and the more difficult it gets. In fact, there are so many ambiguous and contradictory quotations by Christ saying that because of such and such you cannot get into the kingdom of heaven, that instead of it being so simple, we find there are so many conflicting stipulations, all of which say that you can't get salvation, say that you can't get to heaven.

By the time you get through examining and finding all the road blocks that are placed in your way, you find out that you just can't get there — which means that practically everyone is condemned to go to hell and burn forever and ever. Evidently, there are only two camps. If you can't get to heaven, you're going to go to hell.

These are the supposedly "Glad Tidings" and "Good News" that Christianity brought.

Let us now examine the different road blocks. In Matt. 7:21 Christ says, "Not everyone that says to me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father, which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name and in thy name cast out devils, and, in thy name, done many wonderful works? And then I will profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity." In other words, despite your efforts, despite your good deeds, despite your loyalty, Christ says: you can go to hell.

In Matt. 8:10 he says, "Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. And I say unto you that many shall come from the East and West and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth..." Pretty fuzzy, but if the "children of the kingdom" are going to hell, you can be sure the rest aren't going to heaven either.

We are just starting but already we are beginning to see the exclusions pile up, one after another, and they all add up to this: the majority of these people are excluded from entering the kingdom of heaven, and of course, therefore they are programmed, planned, and scheduled to go to hell. There is no middle road. But let us go further.

In Matt. 10:37 Christ says, "He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: And he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross, and followed, after me, is not worthy of me." We can most assuredly assume that those who are further relegated to this category and are not worthy of him are most certainly not going to get into the kingdom of heaven, so add these millions further to the list. They, too, are going to hell. How many people do you know that have categorically come out and made the commitment that they love Christ more than they do their father or mother or their son or daughter? How many people do you know that have taken up their cross and followed him, especially since crosses are rather hard to come by, and since it is most confusingly unclear just what it is that you must do to follow him?

In Matt. 12:31 Christ says, "Wherefore I say unto you, all manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come." So there, if you have blasphemed against the Holy Ghost, whatever that is, you've had it. You have no further chance of any forgiveness or redemption or the slightest chance of mercy. From that point on you are going straight to hell no matter what and there is no further court of appeal.

In Matt. 12:36 he says, "But I say unto you. That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgement. For by thy words thou shall be justified, and by thy words thou shall be condemned." If such are the rules of the game, everybody would be in just about continuous jeopardy, because who knows, any word you might say might be the one by which you will be condemned. Isn't that a comforting thought? This is some more of that real "Good News" that Christianity brought to you.

Let us proceed further with Man. 13:41. "The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom

all things that offend, and them which do iniquity: And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth." This is, of course, rather fuzzy but undoubtedly here goes another shipload of poor souls destined for the fiery furnace.

It isn't really so simple to get to heaven after all, is it? In fact, we have already piled up enough categories that would embrace just about every living human being. But let us proceed.

In Matt. 15:4 Christ says, "For God commanded, saying. Honor thy father and mother: and. He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death." Chalk up another transgression that will doom the offender to the fiery pit.

Matt. 15:22,23 and 24 give the following story: "And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, have mercy on me, O Lord, Thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, 'I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.'"

So here, evidently, we have a new development. We find that the only people Christ claims he was sent to bring salvation to was the House of Israel. Apparently that would completely wash out the rest of us that are Gentiles and not Jews. Then we have the further perplexing situation that none of the Jews believe in Christ and therefore would be excluded from salvation also. So who is there left? Confusing as all this may be, and undoubtedly is meant to be, this is further confirmed by John 4:22 where Christ is speaking to the women of Samaria and says to her, "Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews." Evidently he is spelling it out to the Gentiles: salvation is a Jewish thing and the Gentiles are so confused they don't know what they're worshipping. With this I heartily agree.

But let us continue. Then Jesus said unto his disciples, "If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." (Matt. 16:24.) This is one of those confusing pieces of double talk where you don't know whether you're coming or going, but in any case, those of you who would try to save your life are going to lose it and evidently will not get to heaven.

Proceeding in the same book. Chapter 18:3, Christ further admonishes and excludes, "Verily I say unto you, except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven." Proceeding to v.6, "But who so shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea," From this we may gather that we are to act humble and become simple minded as little children again, and forget all the experiences and judgment that we have acquired through all our years of maturity, or else we are not qualified to enter the kingdom of heaven. Furthermore, if we have offended any of these little ones, those people, too, are better off if they had a millstone hanged about their necks and were drowned. Evidently these, too, are disqualified from entering the kingdom of heaven and destined to perdition. They, too, are going to hell.

We are finding that it is harder and harder to get into the kingdom of heaven. The list of those who are not going to get there becomes greater and greater, and in the same chapter v. 34, Christ says, "And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one of his brother their trespasses." Add a further huge multitude of those that did not forgive their brothers their trespasses. They, too, shall be chalked off and "delivered" to the tormentors. They, too, are going to hell.

The list is growing and the obstacles are piling up. In Matt. 19:20, it says, "The young man saith unto him. All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?" and Jesus said unto him, "If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast. and give to the poor, and thou shall have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me." When the young man went away "sorrowful," Jesus said to his disciples, "Verily I say unto you, that a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. Again I say unto you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Now here we have added to the exclusion, which is now growing by leaps and bounds, all those people who have "riches." It says further in v. 25, "When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying who then can be saved?" A real good question. Jesus blandly gave them this reassuring double-talk, "With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible." This is typical. If you can't explain things in a sensible and logical way, just say, "Well, we operate in the field of magic, anything goes, and it doesn't have to make sense."

The doom and damnation continues. We are to be booby-trapped and caught with our pants down at the moment when we least expect.

This is thrown at us just so that we will be nervous and on edge at all times, never knowing when [the boom is going to be lowered.

"The Lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looked) not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, and shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth." (Man. 24:50, 51)

Vengeance and damnation proceed unabated. "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels."

"For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink."

"I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not."

"Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or a thirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?"

"Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me." "And these shall go away into everlasting punishment:" Matt. 25:14-46.

Do you still think it is as simple as "just believing?" Far from being simple, it is getting extremely complicated and the odds are mounting not only a hundred to one but a thousand to one that nobody, but nobody, can hurdle all the booby-traps that are put in the way of getting to "heaven." On the other hand there is no middle road. Those that don't go to heaven all go to eternal damnation and hell fire.

But there is more, much more. There are many repetitions in the chapters in Mark, also Luke, and also John, with various embellishments and variations thereof. We are not going to belabor the subject much further. In Mark 11:26 Christ says, "But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses." In Luke 6:24,25, He goes after those terrible rich again and says, "But woe unto you that are rich, for ye have received your consolation. Woe unto you that are full, for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now, for ye shall mourn and weep." The moral here is supposed to be that if you have things pretty well under control, worry anyway, just worry, worry, and worry. See nothing but doom and gloom ahead. These, after all, are "Good Tidings," you know. Your reward shall be in the hereafter, and the chances are a thousand to one your reward shall be eternal hell fire.

We skip over the rest of Mark and Luke and so that we won't entirely neglect John, we quote from John 3:3 where Christ says, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God." And in v. 5, "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, except a man be born of water and the spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God."

So there we have it, hell fire and damnation. Wailing, weeping and gnashing of teeth. Eternal damnation. Woe unto you. Better a millstone were hanged around your neck and you were cast into the furnace of fire. Ye shall be cast into the utter darkness.

The Gospels are just full of doom and damnation throughout their entirety. This is supposed to be "Good Tidings" that Christ brought to the world. The salvation that your preacher keeps dangling in front of you, even by their own rules, is so ridiculous and so impossible to overcome that nobody, just about nobody, is going to qualify to be one of those that go into the "Kingdom of Heaven."

Speaking of heaven, let us just examine what kind of a place it is supposed to be. Whereas hell is described in most graphic and frightening terms, the descriptions of heaven are most sketchy and to say the least, very fuzzy. In Matt. 13:31, Christ says, "The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof." v. 33, "The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened." Does that give you any kind of a picture of a place you would just break your neck to get to?

In the next chapter we find a few more tidbits and morsels that are not too descriptive but they are the best we could find. In Matt. 14 starting with v. 44, Christ says further. "Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field: the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just."

Docs that give you any kind of a picture of heaven, or are you still puzzled about the nature of "your reward in the hereafter?" As far as I can see, this doesn't present much of a picture of anything but a lot of double-talk, and frankly I am not at all the type that would want to go to such a nebulous and ill-described place. But just to make sure that you don't miss the point that the other alternative is pretty horrible, the 50th verse follows the 49th which we just quoted previously and Christ there says, "And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth."

Can you get to Heaven? Not likely in any case, and especially not so if Christ can help it.

After Christ had laid down his creed and spelled out all the suicidal advice for the destruction of those who would embrace his creed, he supposedly then organized a campaign to disseminate this teaching further into all the world. Purportedly, he then gathered around him 12 Disciples, rank amateurs, which are named in Chapter 10 of Mildew. These 12 blundering accomplices, who evidently were not too bright and couldn't seem to understand what it was he was saying. Jesus then sent forth and commanded them saying, "Go not thou in the way of the Gentiles and into any other cities of the Samaritans enter ye not, I'm go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." (Matt. 10:5) Now there is a very contradictory passage here. Jesus was commanding his disciples not to spread the word for the new teaching to the Samaritans or the Gentiles, but to give it exclusively to the Jews. It is rather strange, therefore, that it was the Jews who rejected his teachings, but the Gentiles who embraced it. We suspect that it was undoubtedly planned the way it happened, but that's what it says in Matt. 10:5, 6, namely for his disciples not to teach it to the Gentiles or the Samaritans, but only to the Jews.

In Matt. 10:21, he openly predicts what the divisive effect of his teachings will be and says, "And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake."

When we see all the destructive wars that were fought in the name of Christianity, such as, for instance, the Thirty Years War from 1618 to 1648, we can see what he means by this prediction. During that war, along with hundreds of others, brother did rise up against brother and deliver him unto death, and in fact, about one third of all the Germans were decimated in that bloody, fratricidal religious war, with brother killing brother, and 5/6 of all the housing in the land was destroyed. By no means was this the only war that was fought in the name of Christianity, but throughout Europe, brother fought brother, Protestant fought Catholic, and the White Man destroyed himself with a vengeance, all in the name of Christ. Today, in Ireland, this is still going on. Christianity, in fact, is an exercise in self-destruction.

An interesting question about all this "believing" business is this: Why should anyone be coerced into believing anything? If you are not freely convinced about a situation on the strength of the evidence presented, or the lack of it, why must you be threatened with torture, vengeance and retribution?

Isn't this the method used by tyrants and gangsters? Isn't this the same method used by the Communists? Either accept communism or we'll shoot you — that is also the code of Jewish communism in Russia, China and elsewhere.

Any belief arrived at under threat or coercion is, in any case, a dishonest one. It is a "belief one might be stampeded into temporarily under the influence of panic or fear, but it is neither a rational conviction, nor can it be an honest belief.

Yet throughout the bible, this gangster method of threat, coercion, and fear is used to get people to believe: either you believe in Christ and all his hocus-pocus or you are going to hell, he says, or better, the Jewish scriptwriters say. What a sleazy operation!

In Matt. 10:34 he says further, "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth; I came not to send peace, but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household."

In Matt. 12:25, Jesus really spells out the crux of the Jewish technique for destroying the Gentiles, when he says, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand."

We see in the previous teachings he has already said that he has come to divide, and divide he did. The more these nefarious teachings spread throughout Rome, and the Roman Empire itself, the more the process of dissolution and the ferment of disintegration set in. As these teachings spread and the Roman citizens, good people that they were, fell for all this bad advice, they became confused, they became confounded, and they became divided. They forsook the good judgment that they had built up over the centuries and they abandoned their good senses. They lost all sense of responsibility to their family. Their patriotism was completely undermined, and we know the rest is history. The Roman Empire and the White civilization that it embodied, crumbled, and fell to ruin.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 15

The Unavenged Outrage: Getting to Heaven: Project impossible: Or, Everybody is Going to Hell

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 16

The Unavenged Outrage: Christ's Existence Not Substantiated By Historical Evidence

In the previous material it has been fairly well proven beyond a shadow of a doubt that Christianity is a suicidal philosophy or teaching. If taken seriously enough by its followers it will destroy them, and if a whole race or nation takes it seriously enough and faithfully attempts to follow the teachings of the The Sermon on the Mount then that whole nation will destroy itself.

The great Roman nation, the finest civilization produced by the White Race in classical times, in the first few centuries A.D., did take Christianity seriously, and it did destroy itself, never to rise again.

Where did Christianity originate ? If we read the Jewish Bible, the Old Testament and the New testament, we will not get the correct answers. The fact is Christianity is, a and was, a Jewish creation, dreamed up, composed, and promoted by the hierarchy of the Jewish Race, undoubtedly, by the Elders of the Sanhedrin itself.

It is, in fact, an unholy teaching designed to unhinge and derange the White Gentile intellect and to cause him to abandon his real responsibilities of doing that for which Nature created him. It is an unnatural and completely perverted attitude towards the natural surroundings with which Nature has provided us.

Whereas the full impact of it completely destroyed the Roman Empire within less than two centuries after it became the adopted religion of Rome, it is today still an overriding influence hanging like a shadow over affairs and thinking of the White Race throughout the world. It is, therefore, important that we trace its origin, despite the fact that much evidence has been deliberately destroyed and many roadblocks have been placed in the way of objectively even considering the evidence that still survives.

Anyone recapturing his senses and looking at that evidence will find that its origin is much different from what our church fathers today would have us believe. However, let us take at face value what the church fathers and the "Holy" bible are teaching us today. The first page of the New Testament, Matthew 1, immediately makes it clear that Jesus was a Jew and it traces his genealogy all the way from Abraham through David through Joseph to Christ. At another place it gives the genealogy of Mary, and makes sure that we are fully aware that she, too, is a Jew.

Here, immediately, the first major contradiction is revealed, glaringly revealed, that is, if Jesus was the Son of God how could he also be the son of Joseph ?

Anyway, be that as it may, we now look at the disciples of Jesus and the apostles and we find that Matthew, who supposedly wrote the first book in the New Testament, was also called Levi, son of Altheus and was, as so many Jews are, a tax collector in Capernaum. We find that the Apostle Mark, who wrote the second book of the New Testament, was also called John Mark, he son of Mary, in whose home in Jerusalem the early Christians gathered and he was a cousin of Barnabas. We find, that above all, Mark was also a Jew. We now come to St. Luke, who was probably the only Gentile in the group of twelve. Historians regard him as a Gentile physician. However, he was under the complete dominance of Paul, who was a proselyte Jew, and Luke spent most of his life as a disciple traveling around in the company of Paul, the Jew.

We now come to Apostle John whom we find is also a Jew, along with his brothers Peter and James.

We now come to the Apostle Paul, who changed his name from the real name of Saul, born in tarsus, of Jewish parents, and a man who was reared strictly in the Jewish tradition of the Pharisees of his time. Of the 27 books of the New Testament, it was Paul who is credited with writing 14 of them and credited with writing well over half of the New Testament itself.

And so it goes. Of the 12 disciples that Christ supposedly had, all of them Jews with the possible exception of Luke and as we noted he was completely under the influence of Paul. It is more than passing strange that, according to the New Testament itself, the writers, preachers, and apostles of this "New Teaching," as well as the supposed founder himself, are all Jews with very little exception. It is more than passing strange also that the Jews themselves never accepted this highly suicidal teaching but were tremendously active in promoting and foisting it on the White Gentiles in general, and the great Roman nation in particular.

We do not doubt that these Jewish characters were fanatically active in promoting the suicidal new teaching of Christianity, nor do we doubt that they had not only hundreds but thousands of Jewish helpers that were the "Hidden Hand" that promoted the spread of this teaching among the Romans and Gentiles in the Roman Empire. There is, however, serious doubt that such a

character as Jesus Christ ever lived at all, and there is, however, overwhelming evidence to indicate he did not exist, but was figment of the Jewish of the Jewish imagination.

The beginning of the Christian era found Rome near the height of her civilization. Her supremacy, in the then known world, was pretty much unchallenged and it was the beginning of a long period of peace. To be specific, Pax Romana (Roman Peace) lasted approximately 200 years beginning with the reign of Caesar Augustus. Rome was highly literate, there were many great writers, scholars, historians, sculptors and painters, not to mention other outstanding men of philosophy and learning.

Yet it is highly strange that despite the great commotion and fanfare that supposedly heralded the birth of Christ and also his crucifixion (according to the bible), we find not a single historian nor a single writer of the era who found time to take note of it in their writings. Outside of the fabricated biblical writings, no Roman historian, no Roman writer, and no Roman play-writer, has left the slightest hint that he had the faintest awareness that this supposedly greatest of all greats was in their very midst and preaching what is claimed the greatest of all the new gospels.

Whereas Caesar left voluminous writings that are still extant today and can be studied by our high school boys and girls, Christ himself, who had supposedly the greatest message to deliver to posterity that the world has ever known, left not the slightest scrap of paper on which he had written a single word. This, in fact, the biblical literature itself confirms and mentions only that once he did write in the sand.

Today we can still study Cicero's great orations and writings. He has left over 800 letters behind that we can study to this day. We can study whole books of what Marcus Aurelius wrote, we can study what Aristotle wrote, what Plato wrote, and scores of others wrote that were contemporary with the first beginning of the Christian era, or preceded it. But strangely there is not a word that is in writing that can be attributed to Jesus Christ himself.

Furthermore, the Greeks and the Romans of that era, and even previously and afterwards, had developed the art of sculpturing to a fine state. We can find busts of Cicero, of Caesar, of Marcus Aurelius and innumerable other Greek and Roman dignitaries and lesser lights, but not one seemed to think it important enough to sculpture a likeness of Jesus Christ. And the reason undoubtedly is there was none to model at the time. There were undoubtedly numerous skilled artists and painters at that time, but again strangely enough none took the time or the interest to paint a likeness of this purportedly greatest of all teachers, who in fact was proclaimed the Son of God come to earth. But no painting was ever made of this man, who, we are told, gathered great multitudes around him and caused great consternation and fear even to King Herod of Judea himself.

Now all of this is very, very strange, when, if, as the Bible claims, the birth of Jesus Christ was ushered in with great fanfare and great proclamations. Angels proclaimed his birth. An exceedingly bright star pointed to his place of birth. In Matt. 2:3, it says, "When Herod, the king, had heard of these things he was troubled and all Jerusalem with him." We can hardly gather from this that no one was aware of the fact that the King of the Jews, the great Messiah, was born, for we are told in the preceding verse that the Wise Men came to King Herod himself saying, "Where is he that is born King of the Jews, for we have seen his star in the East and we are come to worship him." Evidently the event was even lit up with a bright star from heaven. In any case, King Herod, we are told in Matt. 3, was so worried that he sent the Wise Men to Bethlehem to search diligently for the young child to bring it to him so he undoubtedly could have him put to death. As the story further unfolds we learn that Joseph heard of this and quietly slipped out in the night taking with him his wife, the young child and a donkey and departed for Egypt. When Herod found out that he had been tricked it says that he "was exceedingly wroth and sent forth and slew all children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under."

Now this is a tremendously drastic act for a King to take, that is, to have murdered all the children in the land that were under two years of age. Again we can hardly say that the birth of Jesus was unheralded, unannounced and unobserved, according to the story in the bible. However, it is very, very strange that this act of Herod, as drastic and criminally harsh as it is, is nowhere else recorded in the histories or writings of any of the other numerous writers of the times. All we have is the claims of those people who wrote the New Testament. In fact, whoever wrote the New Testament invented so many claims that are inconsistent with the facts that they even made a rather glaring error by pulling King Herod into the story. History tells us that in the year 1 A.D. When Christ was supposedly born, Herod had already been dead for four years. He could hardly been disturbed or very wroth about the birth of anybody in the year 1 A.D.

There is further great evidence that Matthew, Mark, Luke and John never wrote any of those chapters that are supposedly attributed to them. What historical evidence can be dug up reveals that they were written much later, not at the time that Jesus supposedly said all those things, but somewhere around 30 to 50 years later by a person or persons unknown. Furthermore, when we compare the first four books of the gospel with each other, which supposedly tell more or less the same story, we find that they contradict each other in so many details that one need only read them for himself to pick them out. I neither have the time, the space, nor the inclination to go into all these contradictions. They are too numerous.

I do not contend that it really makes a great deal of difference whether there ever was a Jewish character by the name of Jesus Christ that led to the creation of a new religion to be foisted on the White Race for their destruction. The point is that, in any case, it was the Jews collectively who created and promoted this new teaching upon the White Race and it did destroy the Roman civilization.

Nevertheless, the evidence is overwhelming that these ideas long preceded the Christian era and it was not Christ who came out with them but a Jewish sect called the Essenes who lived on the border of the Dead Sea. It was they who had already evolved the ideas contained in the Sermon on the Mount but have been attributed to Christ. Not only had they evolved the same ideas as set forth in Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, but the wording, the phraseology and the sentences were the same and they preceded the supposed time of the Sermon on the Mount by anywhere from 50 to 150 years.

The Essenes were a Jewish religious group living in approximately the first century B.C. And the first century A.D. We have important sources of their contemporary writings in the historian Josephus and also in the philosopher Philo. They are also mentioned by various other Roman and Greek writers of those times in which their religious teachings are revealed in considerable detail. However, in the last twenty years the thousands of Dead Sea Scrolls, many of which were written by the Essenes themselves, reveal a tremendous amount of insight into their religious teachings, and above all, reveal that they preceded and preempted the Sermon on the Mount word for word, so that the so-called "new" teachings of a figure supposedly appearing from heaven in the year 1 A.D. And preaching during the years 3- to 33 A.D. Were neither original nor were they new.

Furthermore, we learn that the Essenes were notable for their communistic society, their extreme piety and purity and their practice of celibacy. They possessed all their worldly goods in common and looked upon private property as an evil which might divert them from sanctity. They engaged in agriculture and handicrafts, considering these occupations less sinful than others. They also practiced baptism, and this practice preceded the the Christian era by at least one hundred. So the Christian apostles can hardly be credited with having instituted the ritual of baptism, as is claimed.

Why, the average reader might ask, haven't we been told more about the Essenes if they were the original practitioners of Christianity? There are two good and overriding answers for that. The Christians on their part, although the early Christian fathers were well aware of the Essene teachings and writings, took every measure possible to destroy them and purge them from circulation. The reason being they did not want their presence known because it would undermine their dogma that Christ was the originator of the New teaching. It would make impossible the claim that this was a great new revelation sent forth by God himself amid the hosannas and singing of angels. The Jews, on the other hand, did not want to reveal the presence of the Essenes because they wish to completely hide any connection between the Jews and the new religious teaching that they were about to administer unto the Gentiles. They even went to great lengths to appear hostile to it.

Before I go further into the highly illuminating and highly interesting Dead Sea Scrolls I want to make just one further point that is that the original manuscripts on which the New Testament supposedly based is always alluded to being translated from the "Original Greek." Since the New Testament repeats over and over again and again that Paul spoke to his flock in Jewish and that Jesus spoke in Jewish and that the Apostles were Jewish, why, then, is it that the manuscripts were all in Greek?

The historical facts add up to this : the Jewish hierarchy and undoubtedly the whole conspiracy was well coordinated and had many, many members and co-workers. It was not written at the time of Christ at all, but the movement was given great promotion by the combined efforts of the Jewish nation. As they organized and promoted their ideas further, these were reduced to writing considerably later than the years 30 to 33 A.D. When Christ supposedly came out with these startlingly and "new" revelations. The conclusions are that they were written by Jewish persons whose identity we shall never know and were written by collectively by many authors, were revised from time to time and not only in their original formation and formulation but have been revised time and time again throughout the centuries to become more effective and persuasive propaganda. However, we want to go further into the teachings of the Essenes and who they were and why their particular teachings were pounced upon by the Jews to be formulated into a well distilled poisonous brew and then fed to the Gentiles.

The Dead Sea Scrolls, which are more numerous and much more revealing than the Jewish press of today has informed us tell us much about the teachings and the life of the Essenes. One of the important things that they tell us about the Essenes is that they vanished from the face of the earth after about two centuries of existence and the termination date being somewhere around the year 100 A.D. They were, needless to say, only a very small sect of the Jewish tribes and not a part of the Jewish conspiracy as such. Being outside of the mainstream of Jewish activity and thought, the Jews nevertheless observed from them that this kind of teaching could ruin and destroy a people. The Jews, looking for a way to destroy the Roman nation, who in the year 70 A.D. had destroyed and levelled Jerusalem to the ground, noted well what these teachings were and decided to perpetuate them on the Romans.

Essenism was really a revolutionary new form of social order, an ideal cooperative commonwealth in miniature. Instead of the Messiah, the ideal of the Essenes was the "Teacher of Righteousness." They established a new cooperative communitarian brotherhood and they were the first religious society to establish and observe the sacraments of baptism and the eucharistic meal. Most important of all they were the first group to condemn and abolish the age old institution of human slavery. Furthermore, the "Teacher of Righteousness" as promulgated by the Essenes may not have been the first pacifist in history, but he was the first to implement his pacifist theories with an overall practical measure, which if generally adopted, would abolish war. This, of course, was a wonderful religion for the Jews to sell to the Romans, for if they convert the Romans into submissive pacifists they could certainly soon thereafter dominate them in full. And this they did.

The Essenes lived in the area of Qumran near the Dead Sea and according to Philo, the Jewish Philosopher and writer contemporary of that age, "the Essene brotherhood would not allow the manufacture of any weapons or allow within their community any maker of arrows, spears, swords or any manufacture of engines of war, nor any man occupied with a military avocation, or even with peaceful practices which might easily be converted to mischief." Not only does Philo tell us about the Essenes, but also Josephus and Pliny, both contemporary historians, tell us much about the Essenes.

As mentioned before, much is emerging also from the study of the Dead Sea Scrolls. The overriding fact that emerges from the study of the writings of the historians of that time and the Dead Sea Scrolls is this tremendously significant fact : namely that the beliefs, teachings, and practices attributed to Jesus Christ, although not exactly identical in all respects with those of the Essene school, were nevertheless, closer to those of the Essenes than to those of the Bishops of the Ecumenical Council which determined the Nicene Creed of orthodox Christianity.

So we can come to the obvious conclusion that the Christian beliefs and doctrines as supposedly enunciated by Christ in the Sermon on the Mount did not originate at all at that time but at least 100 years earlier from a Jewish sect called the Essenes living near the Dead Sea; that the Elders of Sanhedrin recognized this teaching as being deadly and suicidal; that they further took this doctrine and distilled and refined it into a working creed; the Jews then, with a great deal of energy and tremendous amounts of propaganda (in which they excel), promoted and distributed this poisonous doctrine among the Romans.

Setting this creed down in writing in what is now called the New Testament evolved over the next several centuries. It was written by persons unknown to us today but undoubtedly of Jewish origin. Furthermore, to give it a mystical and heavenly sent deification, they invented the person of Jesus Christ, and claimed that he was the Son of God. Then, having laid the ground work for this new church, they consolidated that power at a meeting in Nicene, where the creation of the new church was solidified, the creed formalized and given official sanctification.

Thus, in short, was launched the new church and the new religion of "Jesus Christ" which was fabricated out of thin air. Not a single trace of the Jesus Christ personage can be found in authentic history. Nevertheless, this newly fabricated hoax of Jesus Christ, the Son of God this idea, with all its suicidal doctrines, was soon to pull down in ruins the great Roman Empire and the great White civilization that went with it.

Never again did the White Race shake off the control of the Jews. Never again did the White Man regain control of his own thinking, of his own religion, his own finances, nor his own government. Unto this day the White Race has not regained control of its own destiny.

It is the unalterable goal of our new religion, Creativity, and the Creativity Movement, to again have the White Man regain unconditional control of his own destiny and his own future.

To do this we, first of all, have to straighten out the White Man's thinking. That is what this book is all about.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 16

The Unavenged Outrage: Christ's Existence Not Substantiated By Historical Evidence

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 17

The Unavenged Outrage: A Closer Look At the Judeo-Christian Hoax

We have reviewed the Old Testament and found it to be basically a collection of dirty stories about dirty, whore-mongering Jews, such as Abraham, Judah, David, Solomon and many others. We have taken a closer look at the New Testament and found that it, too, was written by a passel of Jews. Whereas the Old Testament served as a rallying creed for the unification of the Jewish race, we find that the New Testament doing just the opposite for the White Race, namely it was designed to confuse, confound, divide and disintegrate the White Race by overwhelming it with so much drivel and with such a multitude of bad advice as to leave the White Race naked and defenseless before the rapacious Jew.

In this chapter I want to examine further the old Judeo-Christian hoax as set forth in both the Old and the New Testament, since combined, they constitute the White Man's bible. The bible in turn is the foundation of his religion, called Christianity, which has been such an unfortunate catastrophe for the White Man during the last 2000 years of his history.

The last thing the White Race needs for its survival is a collection of bad advice. This, however, is exactly what the Christian religion does give the White Man a multitude of just outright bad and suicidal advice that if followed, will most surely destroy those that embrace it. Christianity despises facts, it despises evidence and reasoning. It despises thinking men. It wants "believing" sheep. It loves gullible fools. Christ is quoted as saying, "Unless ye become like little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven." It wants to reduce everyone to a simple childlike condition where they are easily duped and misled to believe just about anything. It wants to reduce the creative, productive, heroic and energetic White Race down to where they are meek and submissive fools, easily managed, easily controlled and easily enslaved.

Christianity is a treacherous mental snare. It rapes the minds of otherwise intelligent men. Once it has the majority under its control it then resorts to force, if necessary, to break and destroy those who will still insist upon thinking for themselves.

When that great early scientist, Galileo, in 1632 brought logical evidence to show that the earth revolved around the sun and that the sun itself was part of a vast inter-stellar system, it was the Christian church which immediately was aroused to stop this advance in scientific thinking. In the following year Galileo was summoned to Rome, where he was examined by the Inquisition, humiliated and forced to kneel before a vast assembly and renounce his findings. This is only one of the thousands of cases where the Christian religion used force and terror to stifle and paralyze the minds of thinking men.

Christianity thrives on lies. It has built a whole network of lies, one lay parlayed upon another, one lie designed to seemingly substantiate another, in an endless chain, until the average person is confused and so overwhelmed by the massiveness of it all that his is psychologically browbeaten into accepting the whole carload of lies as being God's unalterable truth.

Here is one of the first and most obvious lies 0 one that even a child can see through namely that every word in the bible was God's unalterable word, being exactly as he has set it down and not a letter having been changed. It is obvious to even the most simple minded person that the bible has been changed continuously and repeatedly. For instance, we have the Vulgate Edition of the bible for the Catholics, we have the King James Version for the "Fundamentalist" Christians, we have the Revised Standard Version for the more modern Christians, and just the other day I went to the bookstore and bought the New English bible which throws all the others overboard and puts it into a "more readable prose." In going back to the encyclopedia I find that the bible has been translated from the Greek into the Latin, from the Latin into English, German, and a multitude of other languages. Whatever version these translations came out as was completely dependent upon the whim and interpretation of the translator.

In fact, the encyclopedia says further that the bible has, over the last 1000 and some years of its existence, had more than 100,000 changes made in it, but then adds quickly and apologetically that only five percent of these were "significant." It would seem to me that any changes in the "unalterable word of God" would be significant and 100,000 changes would render it a completely different animal, to say the least. But even taking the five percent figure as such, that would still make 5000 significant changes spread over approximately 1000 pages of the bible. That would leave 95 so-called "insignificant" changes and five significant changes per page. It doesn't take a great deal of brains to conclude that the bible has certainly been changed continuously and significantly and to claim it has been unaltered from the very beginning is only one major lie in the whole chain to follow.

The whole network of the bible itself is shot through with contradictions and inconsistencies of what it says in itself, one part with another. In other words, the bible is continually contradicting itself and making a liar of itself. Not only that, but the whole story is so illogical and ludicrous that even as a teen-ager a number of perplexing questions arose in my mind.

One of the first of these was that why, if God was such a kind and loving God, were most of the people that he had made with such tender loving care, were these people, by and large, all going to hell? It is still a good question, basic and fundamental, and it is one that no preacher, no matter how much double-talk he has given me, has ever successfully answered.

When we examine the whole story structure as set forth in the Old Testament we find something like the following, if we're gullible enough to believe the Jewish scriptwriters who wrote it :

In the beginning everything was void and God was evidently just floating around in this void with nothing to do, nothing to think about, nothing to see (there was no light). After being in suspended animation for billions and billions and billions of years like that, suddenly only about 6,000 years ago he got the idea of creating heaven and earth. It didn't say that he created hell, but evidently he must have created it at the same time, with the idea of putting somebody in it in the future. Since that is where most people were destined to go, he must have created an extra large hell, comparatively.

In any case, on the sixth day he created man in his own image, blessed him, and put him in the Garden of Eden. We get the impression that it was God's original intention to have man live in the Garden of Eden forever. However, then a curious thing happened. Adam and Eve hadn't been in this garden for more than a day when they were booby-trapped into eating some forbidden fruit. Why the tree was there in the first place, why it was such a crime to eat its fruit, why the Lord put the serpent there to encourage and persuade them into eating the fruit, why the good Lord didn't give Adam and Eve more sense to be taken in by the serpent, no one has ever explained to me.

In any case, for this "horrible" crime of eating the fruit from this particular tree, evidently the Lord's whole place for the human race changed instantly, we are being led to believe by the Jewish scriptwriters. He was angry with Adam and Eve for this little blunder, and no longer was he a forgiving and loving God, but instead in anger he drove them out of the Garden of Eden, and cursed them "to earn their bread by the sweat of their brow". From this little insignificant incident, we are told, the whole human race is now cursed with the "original sin" of Adam and Eve.

As ludicrous as this story is, a multitude of logical questions arise. Since, we are told, the Lord knows all, sees all, knows the future as well as the past, and not a hair falls from our head nor a sparrow from the roof without him knowing it, how does it happen that he didn't know long in advance that Adam and Eve were going to do just what they did do, and that he was going to drive them out of the Garden of Eden ? He must have known this and planned it that way before he even created them, or anything else. If he did know all this in advance, and in fact, he constructed the whole universe, including the creatures of mankind, God cannot very well escape the responsibility of having planned it that way. After all, mankind was a creation of God himself, who knows all, sees all, knows everything in the future, forward and backward. If man turned out to be such a dastardly sinner, then we must also assume that God designed him that way and intended him to be that way.

As mankind multiplied, so the story continues, he became exceedingly "sinful" and God decided that he would drown them all except for one family, namely that of Noah. The kind and loving God, the one we are told loves us all, then set about to drown all these people like a miserable bunch of rats. This, according to one version of the Bible that I have (that places dates on everything) occurred in the year 2348 B.C., in a deluge that lasted 40 days and 40 nights.

According to the Jewish scriptwriters that wrote this ridiculous story, Noah being forewarned by the Lord, built an ark and took into it every living thing "of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth." When we consider that there are 10 million species of insects alone, not to mention the number of reptiles, birds, animals and what have you, this story certainly becomes more implausible than the story of Alice-in-Wonderland.

Nor does the fact that there is absolutely no evidence that the whole earth was covered with water in the year 2348 B.C. or thereabouts particularly bother these Jewish scriptwriters, nor all these preachers that go about spouting these claims. Contemporary Egyptian history mentions no such floods.

How contradictory all this is with the evidence of Nature before us! When we look at the Grand Canyon, for instance, that has been eroding in its channels for many millions of years, when we look at the glaciers that have been around for hundreds of thousands of years, when we look at the evolution of the different species such as horses, mastodons, or the saber-tooth tiger, or the more recent historical development of man himself that goes back far beyond the 2348 B.C., a person just has to simply take leave of his senses, become gullible like a child, in order to believe such nonsense.

The story then goes on, and soon Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the Patriarches of the Jewish race appear upon the scene. According to their own stories these people were all a bunch of moral profligates as we have read about in the chapters previously. But according to the Jewish scriptwriters, God took a special fancy to this group and made all kinds of lavish far-reaching, and overly generous promises to them and to their seed. He made a special sweetheart arrangement with them. The Jews therewith claim that they have a special covenant with God, that they are the chosen people and that they have the inside

track with the Lord himself. One of their major organizations, the B'nai B'rith means "Sons of the Covenant."

Again the question arises, why would the Lord, who is supposed to be so righteous, so just, and so wise, make a special sweetheart arrangement with such a group of perfidious cutthroats, scoundrels, whoremongers, pimps and prostitutes, such as, e.g. Abraham and Sarah ?

It's a great story for the Jews, but a pretty stupid story for us Gentiles to incorporate into "our" religion.

So far we find that God has made a bad mistake with Adam and Eve and has driven them out of the Garden of Eden. Their seed evidently turned out badly. He tried to correct this second mistake by drowning all except for one family.

Evidently that was a bad choice also, because Noah's progeny turned out so badly that the Lord decided something drastic had to be done again, short of drowning them all the second time. Since mankind was so bad, so wicked and so sinful he decided to do something really meaningful.

In the second part of the bible (which is the New Testament) it says that the Holy Ghost descended upon the Virgin Mary and she became pregnant. She conceived "God's only begotten Son" who was to save mankind from this horrible fate, evidently going to hell. This is indeed a droll and fantastic story. To think that this all powerful Creator, who could create the earth, and the sun, and the milky way, and galaxies billions of light years away, a universe so vast in which the earth is only a mere speck, and man upon it is more like an atom, that such a supernatural being would have to stoop to the idea of having intercourse with an earthly creature, and a married Jewish woman at that. All this so that she could raise up his son, only to have him nailed to the cross, seems so fantastically farfetched and idiotic that you sometimes wonder about the sanity of the human race as a whole.

In any case, that is the story, as set forth by the Jewish scriptwriters of unknown origin, and hundreds of millions of people have been gullible enough to swallow it.

The whole idea of "he died for own sins" in itself is not a very reasonable one. It is something as if for an instance, a bunch of niggers commit a number of murders, thefts and crimes, and burn down the city of Detroit, and then you took a good upstanding White citizen, humiliated him, spat upon him, mailed him to the cross, and then drove a spear into his side to make his blood run, and this was to "atone" those niggers having committed all those crimes. What kind of justice is that? How would this atone for their crimes? How would that teach those niggers a lesson in any way, shape or form? This whole story about "He died for our sins" is about as ridiculous and as idiotic as the example I just quoted.

In any case, evidently 2000 years later, looking back on it now, we certainly can't say that this strange humiliating act that the Lord condescended to in order "to save mankind" has worked, and evidently we can chalk up another blooper and failure against the workings of God.

It seems as though throughout the thread and story of the bible, our Creator is just blundering from one bad mistake to another, and none of the programs seem to work out the way they should. When we contrast this with the real world and the laws of Nature, how completely in conflict this is with what our common sense, our eyes and our ears tell us. It is completely unthinkable that any of the laws of Nature have ever broken down, or have ever failed, or have ever been in conflict with each other, We know of no case where the law of gravity was suspended, not the laws of light, nor the laws of electricity, or the laws of magnetism, nor were any other laws of Nature ever in conflict with each other, nor did they fail to work. In fact, Nature's laws have been performing flawlessly, immutably and inexorably from time immemorial, and will undoubtedly continue to do so in all eternity.

In any case, if we just use an ounce of common sense and use the intelligence with which Nature has so gratuitously endowed us, we can't help but come to the conclusion that Christ's appearance on earth and being nailed to the cross did not do any great wonders for mankind. An overwhelming contradiction that manifests itself here is that the Jews (who wrote the New Testament) sold this story to the White people only, and the Jewish race, who are supposedly God's chosen and God's favoured, never did believe in Christ. Ask some preacher to explain this idiotic contradiction to you, and he'll give you an hour's worth of double talk.

Therefore another obvious contradiction looms before our eyes, and that is, why would the Jew's be God's chosen people, why would Christ, who is God's son, be made to die on the cross, in order to "save mankind" and yet at the same time fail to convince the Jews, God's chosen people? The whole thing doesn't make sense. Furthermore, in the first chapter of Matthew it makes it abundantly clear that Christ was a direct descendant from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob through those whoremongering kings of David and Solomon and right on through to Joseph, Christ's father. Furthermore, it makes it quite clear that Christ was a circumcised Jew (in Luke 2:21). It says, "when eight days were accomplished for circumcising the child, his name was called

Jesus." We, therefore, have the New testament saying that Christ was a Jew, descendant in the long lineage from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. At the same time we are told, however, that he was called the son of God. At the same time God's "chosen" didn't believe it. A rather contradictory and a most ridiculous story, to say the least.

So here is the White Man, saddled with a religion that is in the first part overwhelming about Jews and God's infatuation with that perfidious parasitic race; and in the second part, of God's impregnating and fertilizing a Jewish married woman, who has a son, supposedly the Son of God, but at the same time he is the son of Joseph, and proudly having his male lineage listed all the way back to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Then we have the situation where the Jews themselves don't believe the second part of the story, namely the New Testament, but by a huge concerted effort that lasted approximately 300 years they finally convinced the White Roman civilization that this was to be their new religion. And the White Man bought it.

How silly can you get?

Preachers and missionaries will make a big to-do about how Christ gave us "everlasting life." We are supposed to be so eternally and forever grateful for this great magnanimous gift. This again is completely contrary to what we see in Nature. We know of no species, of no individual that Nature has ever given "everlasting life" anywhere, at any time. There just isn't a single shred of evidence to back up any of this nonsense. Most plants live only one season, produce their seed and die, only to have a new generation come up in the following spring. Most mammals like deer, rabbits, coyotes, etc., live only a matter of one to two to perhaps six years on average, and die. During their life period they have produced enough offspring to carry on the species. There is not a shred of evidence that man fares differently.

In any case, who said that we would want everlasting life, even if we could have the choice, especially if there might be a dismal and torturous hell waiting for us and we can't terminate the period of our torture? Or even if there was such a place as heaven to go to, who says that we are especially fond of playing the harp forever and praising the Lord?

It would seem to me that such indulgence could get awfully boring after a relatively short time. Furthermore, with the bible telling us most of us are going to go to hell anyway, probably about 99 percent, what is so great about everlasting life? The answer is nothing, of course, and it is a great big Jewish hoax. There just isn't a single shred of evidence to back it up. It is contrary to all observations that we have witnessed in Nature, and we can chalk this down, too, as another one of the Jewish network of lies.

When it comes to frightening and terrorizing the minds of his victims with the fiendish and hideous characteristics of hell, the details are brutal and vivid. The great "loving" God who created us all, had evidently planned from the beginning to send 99 percent of us to a confined torture chamber where we could be forever tortured in a blazing fire from which there is no escape.

When it comes to heaven, however, the details are completely missing, in fact the description, except for how it's lined with gold and precious stones and all that, are pretty nebulous. Evidently our main preoccupation will be praising the Lord. I can't think of anything more boring and more ungod-like than to have a huge herd of captive subjects rendering praise day and night to their master. How tyrannical!

We are continually told in the bible that we should be meek and not vain and that any pride that we might have is sinful. Yet how vainglorious is our supposed Creator? Here he is, creating a huge herd, a captive audience, that will spend the next millions of years doing practically nothing but mouthing praise. If this is a Godlike attribute then it contradicts all the other values that are proscribed in the bible.

On the other hand, it then pictures us as angels playing a harp, perhaps. Frankly, I have never looked forward with any great anticipation towards playing a harp. If that were such a wonderful and joyous pastime I would have purchased one a long time ago, but I don't see very many other people particularly enraptured about playing a harp. So, what else is there to do in heaven? Do we eat? Do we wear clothes? Do we sleep? Are we solid? Are we a bunch of spirits flitting through the ether? Do we have wings? The only answer is we don't know any of these things. It is all very vague, very hazy, very nebulous.

And as to the location of this wonderful heaven that we're supposed to be knocking ourselves out for, just where is it located? Is it a thousand miles above the earth? A million miles below the earth? A hundred million miles away? Is it near the sun? Is it in this galaxy? Is it really anywhere? And again the answer is vague and nebulous.

Jesus is quoted as saying, "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my word shall never pass away." Are we then to understand that heaven is only temporary? Well, some say there is a second heaven. So, is it also temporary, or what? It is all very sketchy, very mysterious, very muddy and very dubious. It has all come down to us from a hundred hand downs of second hand hearsay that has been revised and rewritten and repatched a hundred thousand times, and we are supposed to take it all as "the Gospel truth."

It would seem to me that if the difference between doing the right thing and the wrong thing would mean between going to heaven and eternal hellfire that God would have made it abundantly clear what it is that he wants us to do. If I had a hired man and gave him the alternatives, that by doing the right thing he would be rewarded with a million dollars, but if he did the wrong thing, I would shoot him, then the least thing I could do would be to make it crystal clear what it is he must do and what he must not do.

Similarly, if what the bible says has any validity at all (and it does not) then God would certainly not have confused us with a thousand differing religions, Mohammedanism, Judaism, Mormonism, Confucianism, Christianity and a host of lesser creeds. He most certainly would not have splintered the Christian religion into a thousand different branches, such as Catholics, Unitarians, Methodists, Holy Rollers, and what have you, all of which denounce and discredit each other. Even if you wanted to do the right thing, who is on the right track? The Mohammedans? The Jews who don't believe in Christianity? From such a mass of confusion, how could you possibly ever tell?

The whole mess of garbage, of course, breaks down miserably. We return to our senses, take a breath of cool clean air and go back to the laws of Nature, which are real, which are in harmony, which are eternal. All truth and all knowledge originates from our observations of the laws of Nature.

What these "born again" Christians will try to trap you with is: "How do you explain all the universe around you? Somebody had to make all this." If they are a more sophisticated philosopher, they will phrase it this way: "There has to be a first cause and this first cause is God." This is a lame assumption and a most unwarranted presumption. We have no evidence whatsoever that this presumption has any basis in fact. We don't know but that the universe has not been here forever and will be here forever in the future. Whereas the scenes of Nature are eternally changing, it is nevertheless always the same and the laws of Nature itself have never changed. They are eternal.

In fact, as far as "time" is concerned we don't even know what the term itself means except as it is related to the movements of the planets or some other moving object. It can be argued just as effectively that the universe has always been here, as to say that God has always been here. In answer to the argument that somebody had to create all this, it can just as validly be argued that well, then somebody else had to create God in the first place. It is just as reasonable to assume that the universe, constantly changing as it is, could not suddenly spring into existence out of nothing as that the Creator sprang out of nothing. It makes just as much sense to argue that somebody first had to create God as it does to argue that somebody first had to create the universe.

So we are left with the obvious. The answer is simply we don't know how it all started if there ever was a beginning. The universe, as far as we know, has always been here. About the mystery of a God, or Gods, we have no evidence, we know nothing, and as far as anyone can tell there are thousands of myths and stories and fairy tales about Gods and Goddesses, Spirits and Angels, and Devils and Fairies and Ghosts and Gremlins, but as far as any evidence is concerned, all we know is that they are only a product of man's fertile imagination.

To succumb to the Christian philosophy is to indulge in a cowardly flight from reality, to escape to an Alice-in-Wonderland fantasy world, and to destroy reason and common sense. We repeat: Christianity despises fact, evidence and reasoning. Christianity despises logic. To become a Christian is to succumb to the perversion of one's mind by Jewish mind manipulation. A "born again" Christian is a pervert. He has had his instincts warped, his mind unhinged, and his total outlook on life, outlook on sex, and on the survival of his kind, completely perverted from that, which, as a natural human being, he was originally created by Nature. He becomes a destroyer of his own race.

Although the matter of becoming a Christian is a matter of degree, and very few people of the White Race actually take it seriously, nevertheless, everybody pretty well passively consents to its domination of our outlook and our society. This in itself is a very significant concession and one that has had catastrophic effects on the culture, government, and outlook of the White Race over the last 2000 years. And herein lies the White Man's dilemma.

In politics, in business, in warfare, and in all his other actions, he uses the instincts and common sense with which Nature endowed him so richly. He invokes the laws of survival, the laws of Nature, and those of his own experience. Then he goes to church on Sunday and has his brains re-manipulated to repudiate all his common sense. He goes off into orbit into an unreal, nebulous world. His brain slips a cog and completely derails from reality. He comes out confused and conscience stricken, betwixt and between, his brain in limbo, to again tackle the problems of the world on Monday. He remains torn, betwixt and between two incompatible worlds the world of reality and an unreal world as prescribed by a bunch of Jewish scriptwriters of unknown identity. His mind is paralyzed with the fear of hell, that fiery pit, that ghastly confined torture chamber prepared by your kind, loving, merciful, gracious (and Jewish) God, for 99 percent of his "beloved" victims.

At this time we might as well also raise the question: just when did God, "in his great wisdom", create hell and the devil? Was it on the first day when he created heaven and earth? Did Christ, one of the Holy Trinity, "who always was," and undoubtedly must have existed at the time hell was created, did he also participate in the designing and creation of hell? Since God knows all, sees all, both forwards and backwards, did he not therefore plan sending all these human beings that he was creating into hell sometime in the future so that he could torture them at will?

Taking a closer look at the devil, we are given to understand that this also was an accident, that God really created him as an angel but that "he fell." As a result of this unexplained little accident we have a serious antagonist on the other side from God, who is vying, it seems, in a game of cat and mouse to corral more of us poor unfortunate pawns into his side of the fence than God is able to get on his side of the fence. The way the story is told to us it would seem that God is desperately trying to save us all for heaven, but the devil is more clever and more devious and more successful in inveigling us into hell. It would seem obvious that God is losing and his "accident" is winning.

What a preposterous and droll situation this is! Here we are led to believe that God is infallible, all knowing, not a hair falls from our head but what he is in control and in charge, yet in all the major points he seems to have goofed, all to our, the human beings, detriment.

First of all Adam and Eve went wrong on the first day and fell into a booby trap that God had evidently set. Secondly he had to drown all the millions of offspring that ensued, except for one family. Then they all went badly anyway. This droll story then goes on to tell us that he had to father a son from a married Jewess by the name of Mary and had him nailed to the cross and bled dry because that was supposed to save us miserable sinners from going to hell. But after 2000 years that evidently went far wrong also, since today we find fewer people than ever believing in Christianity anymore, and the Jews and communists are taking over the world. But in any case, the proposition that here is this all knowing infallible God, who, by a quirk of an accident, has created a devil instead of an angel. This devil is now a hot competitor of his, and according to the story in the bible, is going to win the game, crowding human beings into his hell (created by God) way beyond anything that the original Creator will be able to salvage for his heaven. Can you think of anything more ludicrous? As a famous general once said, anyone that will believe that kind of cock-and-bull story will believe anything.

Nevertheless, we find that the bible has been written, and hundreds of millions of members of the White Race have succumbed to it. There certainly must be some motive behind it other than telling silly stories, and there is.

The answer becomes fairly obvious when we look at (a) who wrote both the Old and the New Testaments and (b) who benefited thereby. When we consider that the Old and the New Testament were both written by a passel of slimy Jews, then the whole nefarious conspiracy begins to make sense.

We have already reviewed the treacherous and conspiratorial nature of the Jewish Race over the thousands of years. We have also reviewed their history and how, when the Romans destroyed Jerusalem, they came back on on the Romans, not by force of arms, but by treachery, trickery, conniving. By foisting upon the once proud and powerful Roman Empire the suicidal Christian religion, they destroyed Rome. We all know that a thousand years of the Dark Ages followed the collapse of Rome, during which the White Race wallowed in ignorance, poverty and superstition. We know that when the White Race did finally extricate itself (partially) from this perversion of the mind, (during the Renaissance) the Jew was there in his midst, still in control of the White Man's finances, his government and his religion.

We know that the Romans, who produced the greatest civilization of ancient times, and probably of all time, 2000 years ago were dominant without competition in the then known world. We know that this was one of the finest manifestations of the energetic and productive characteristics of the White Race. We are also aware of the fact that once this great proud race succumbed to the perfidious and treacherous Christian teaching, it was never again the same, and that the White Race has never been in charge of its destiny. The parasitic Jew has been in charge of the world ever since.

The answer is therefore quite obvious that Christianity has been, and is today, a powerful tool used by the conniving and conspiratorial Jewish race to overcome, disintegrate, and destroy the great White Race. It is being used, more flagrantly than ever today to mongrelize and hasten the White Man's destruction so that he can be more permanently enslaved and thereby become a meek and humble and yet productive beast of burden for the parasitic Jew.

In short: the Jew invented Christianity, perpetuated it upon the White Race in order that he could turn him into a perfect "goyim," his term for submissive cattle.

Yes, that is my conclusion and that is my verdict. It is the only conclusion that makes any sense.

The time is long overdue for the White Man to have a religion of his own, one that was formulated by White Men, and one that

was designed for the survival, expansion and advancement of the White Race. It s the overriding purpose of this book to lay the ground work for such a religion.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 17

The Unavenged Outrage: A Closer Look At the Judeo-Christian Hoax

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 18

The Unavenged Outrage: The Talmud

The real essence of the Jewish creed is not the Old Testament as such, not the Pentateuch, or the Book of Moses, but the basic creed as set forth in the Talmud. To the outside world, the Jews profess to be attached to the Old Testament. Again, this is partial deception and also a partial smoke screen for their real program. When Jewish boys and girls reach the age of thirteen, it is not the Old Testament that they pursue, look to for guidance, but by this time they have completed a thorough study and indoctrination course of the Talmud. It is their real Bible.

The Jews claim that whereas Moses received the written law from God on Mount Sinai on tables of stone, he also received interpretations of it, or the "oral law," at the same time. They claim this is the reason why Moses remained so long on the mountain, since God could have given him the written law in one day. Whereas all this again is so much fiction and Jewish invention, nevertheless it is significant to note their explanation of the origin of their creed.

Moses is said in turn to have transmitted this oral law to Joshua; Joshua in turn supposedly transmitted it to the seventy Elders; these Elders then passed it on to the Prophets, and the Prophets to the Great Synagogue. The Jews then claim it was later transmitted successively to certain Rabbis until it was no longer possible to retain it orally and they began to put it down in writing.

This again is their mythical explanation of the origin of their sacred creed. It is, of course, not based on any fact. Like the rest of their self-concocted history, it is pure myth. It is very doubtful whether characters such as Moses or Joshua even existed. Nevertheless, going back to historical sources, it is well known that before the advent of Christianity, schools existed in Palestine in which "sacred" Jewish literature was taught. The commentaries of the doctors of law were noted down on charts and lists as an aid to memory, and these collected together formed the beginnings of the Jewish Talmud.

There is a long history from here on out as to its compilation and its growth to the present day Talmud. I do not want to take up the space to go into all the complicated machinations that took place in order to build it up to its present huge volumes.

Suffice it to say that the Mishnah is the foundation and the principle part of the whole Talmud. This book was accepted by the Jews everywhere and was recognized as their authentic code of law. With the passing of time, the interpretations of this code increased and disputations and decisions of the doctors of the law concerning the Mishnah were written down. These writings, which were interpretations of the law, constitute another part of the Talmud called the Gemarah. In total therefore, these two parts, namely the Mishnah, which serves as the text of the Jewish law, followed by the Gemarah which serves as an analysis and interpretation of that law, constitute the Jewish Talmud.

By the year 500 A.D. the Talmud was more or less compiled in its present form. Even at that time there were two main Talmuds used by the Jews, one was the Palestinian Talmud, and the other was the Babylonian Talmud, of which the latter, the Babylonian Talmud, was the more comprehensive. It was not compiled by any one person nor at any one time, but many prominent Jewish leaders labored over it for many years.

The Babylonian Talmud is the one that is today accepted by the majority of Jews, but not all. When we refer to the Talmud in this chapter, we will be talking basically about the Babylonian Talmud.

Thus the Mishnah, the Gemarah, Tosephoth, and the Perusch Hamischnaioth of Maimonides, all collected into, constitute a vast work which is called the Talmud. The complete Talmud contains sixty-three books in five hundred and twenty-four chapters.

It is this vast piece of literature, which contains much trash and also much filth, that has nevertheless woven into, and throughout the length of it, the basic Jewish teaching. It lays down the line for the destruction of the Gentile peoples of the world with all its wealth, the enslavement of all peoples. It basically contains all the Jewish laws in their relationships between each other, and also in relationship of the Jews towards the Gentiles.

The Talmud also contains much detailed advice about the use of fruits, seeds, herbs, trees, etc. It goes into much detail about Jewish festivals, about when they are to begin, when they are to be ended and how they are to be celebrated. It has a voluminous amount of law treating the subject of marriage, and repudiation of wives, their duties, relationships, sickness and many other subjects in this field.

The fields that it covers is almost unlimited. It takes in the penalties and compensations in regards to damages, it makes a big do about sacrifices and sacred rites and holy days. It also goes into the subject of purifications in great detail.

The Talmud further goes into great length about about the laws themselves., It has a treatment of laws concerning buying and selling, laws concerning real estate and commerce. It goes into the treatment of courts and their proceedings and the punishment of capital crimes. It also deals the different kinds of oaths and the breaking thereof. It has a collection of traditional laws and decisions gathered from the testimonies of their distinguished scholars and Jewish teachers.

The books go on and on. There is hardly a subject that is not covered as far as the life of a Jew is concerned. Much of it is trivial,much of its tremendously boring. Nevertheless, threaded throughout the Talmud is the basic philosophy and creed of the Jew himself that makes such a dangerous parasite to every society he bores into.

It is not my purpose to spend too much time on the massive detail embodied in the compedium of the books of the Talmud. Suffice it to say that this work has always been regarded by the Jews as holy. They have also held it, and still hold it, as more important than the so-called sacred scriptures. The Talmud itself shows this very clearly. In one part it says "Those who devote themselves to reading the Bible exercise a certain virtue, but not very much; those who study the Mischnah exercise virtue for which they will receive a reward; those, however, who take upon themselves to study the Gemarah exercise the highest virtue."

In another part of the Talmud it says "The Sacred Scripture is like water, the Mischnah wine, and the Gemarah aromatic wine."

The following is a well-known and highly praised opinion in the writings of the Rabbis: "My son, give heed to the words of the scribes rather than to the words of the law." In other words, the young Jew being trained for his prospective role and part in the Jewish world conspiracy is told over and over again that he must pay close attention to the teachings of the Talmud rather than the written law of the Old Testament itself. Whereas both are part of their underlying religious creed, the teachings of the Talmud prevail and are predominant.

Throughout the Talmud the word Goy is used in referring to the Gentiles and in particular to the White Gentiles and the Romans. This is their derogatory term for the word cattle, or beast, and is sometimes spelled Goyim. From early childhood the Jews are taught that a Gentile, any Gentile, is a beast and is to be treated the same as they would treat cattle. Interwoven throughout the teaching of the Talmud is the idea of hostility and hatred towards the Goyim.

Although the Talmud was not compiled until the year 500 A.D., much of it was written before the Christian era and at the time when Rome was at its height. The policy of the parasitic Jews from time immemorial has always been to vent their fiercest hate against the dominant and prevailing White power structure. It is therefore not surprising that much of the hate in the Talmud is directed against Rome directly.

When Babylon was at its height their most violent hatred was directed against Babylon. After they had destroyed Babylon their most vehement hatred was directed against the Romans. As always the Jews invade and disperse themselves throughout a healthy White productive society. Then they scream persecution. They called the Romans tyrants. They claimed that the Romans held captive the children of Israel. The Jews frantically exhorted their people that only by the destruction of the Romans would the Jews be freed from what they call their fourth captivity. They urged therefore, that every Jew was bound to do all that he could to destroy this impious kingdom of the Edomites (Rome), which ruled the whole world.

Since, however, it is not always and everywhere possible to effect this extermination of the Goyim, the Talmud orders that they should be attacked at least indirectly, namely by injuring them in every possible way, and by thus lessening their power, help towards their ultimate destruction. Wherever possible, a Jew should kill the Goyim, and do so without mercy, the Talmud says.

Their hatred for Rome knew no bounds,. They say that the Princetom, whose chief city is Rome, is the one to be hated most of all by the Jews. They call it the Kingdom of Esau, and of the Edomites, the Kingdom of Pride, the Wicked Kingdom, Impious Rome. The Turkish Empire is called the Kingdom of the Ismaeklites which they do not wish to destroy. The Kingdom of Rome, however, must be exterminated, because when corrupt Rome is destroyed, salvation and freedom will come to God's Chosen People. So says the Talmud.

As we all know, destroy Rome they did. The weapon that was instrumental in destroying Rome was the suicidal Christian teachings that the Jews perpetuated upon the White Roman civilization.

The Talmud further says "Immediately after Rome is destroyed we shall be redeemed." Translated from the Jewish jargon this means that as soon as they have destroyed Rome that they will be supreme. History shows that after the Jews destroyed and disintegrated Rome with their suicidal teachings, the White Man has never regained control of his own destiny.

The destruction of Rome was not the end of the Jewish program by any means, of course. A Jew, by the fact that he belongs to the Chosen People and is circumcised, possesses so great a dignity that no one, not even an angel can share equality with

him, so says the Talmud. In fact he is considered almost the equal of God. "He who strikes an Israelite" says Rabbi Chanina "acts as if he slaps the face of God's Divine Majesty." A Jew is always considered good, in spite of unlimited sins he may commit; nor can his sins contaminate him, any more than dirt contaminates the kernel in a nut, but only soils its shell. A Jew is always looked upon as a man; the whole world is his and all things serve him, especially "animals which have the form of men."

In legal matters "A goi or a servant is not capable of acting as a witness." Furthermore, a Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Goyim. About this the Talmud says further "Our teaching is as hollows: When a Jew and a Goy come in to court, absolve the Jew, if you can, according to the laws of Israel. If the Goy wins, tell him that is what our laws require. If, however, the Jew can be absolved according to the Gentile law, absolve him and say it is due to our laws. If this cannot be done, proceed callously against the Goy, as Rabbi Ischmael advises."

In any case, their war against the Goyim is relentless. They quote the Proverbs 24:6 "By wise counsel thou shalt war against them" and the Talmud then asks the question further by what kind of war? "The kind of war that every son of man must fight against his enemies, which Jacob used against Esau by deceit and trickery whenever possible. They must be fought against without ceasing, until proper order can be restored. (Restoring order to the Jews means the final Jewish tyranny over the world.) Thus it is with satisfaction that I say we should free ourselves from them and rule over them."

So much for quoting from the Talmud. By its sheer length of volume it hides most of the vicious and insidious material from the eyes of the Goyim. It is only by the intense and lengthy study followed by the Jewish teaching that the whole import of the deadly program is revealed. It is not my intention to even partially review such a lengthy volume of books.

Suffice it to say it is a detailed program for binding the Jews together under a code of laws and a long term program for the destruction of the White Race. The final aim is the complete destruction of the Gentiles and the domination of the Gentile world of which the White Race is their most hated enemy.

I will further expose the contents of the Talmud by going into more detail in the chapter on the Protocols of the Elders of Zion. Since the Protocols spell out more clearly and in concise essence the teachings of the Talmud, more space will be devoted to them.

In summation, outside of what I have already quoted about the Talmud, the Protocols and the Communist Manifesto pretty well cover the entire ground of the Jewish program for the enslavement of the world. The protocols and the Communist Manifesto themselves are nothing more than a distillation of the teachings of the Talmud. The Talmud came first, and it is in itself the supreme Jewish master plan overshadowing all other Jewish books.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 17

The Unavenged Outrage: The Talmud

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 19

The Unavenged Outrage: The Protocols of the Elders of Zion

I have said previously that the Jews wrote five major books that have been of overwhelming importance in their program for the destruction of the White Race. The first two were the Old Testament and the New Testament. The third was the Talmud. The fourth is the Protocols of the Elders of Zion.

The Protocols are undoubtedly the most deadly, the most vicious, the most diabolic program for the subjugation and destruction of mankind that was ever conceived by the collective depraved minds of man, They constitute the secret program of the inner circle of the powerful Jewish insiders that rule the world. It is thought that this circle, these powerful insiders, are composed of approximately 300 men, all Jews, all of whom know each other but are unknown to the rest of the world, They are also unknown to the Jewish following whose support they demand and whose support they enjoy. These Elders, the supreme nerve center of power of the Jewish dictatorship, have for centuries usurped unto themselves the supreme power of the world. They are also the governing body of the Kehilla, and the Jewish race.

The program that is set forth in the Protocols is a very concentrated program and it defies summarization, because it is in itself a summarization of the hidden programs that the Jews have interlaced in the complex and shifting volumes of the Talmud. Its program is also the distilled concentrated poison set forth in Karl Marx's Das Capital and Communist Manifesto. It is also an extension of the philosophy set forth in the Old Testament and the New Testament of the Jewish bible. However, whereas the Old Testament is for the consumption for the Jewish membership at large and the New Testament especially designed to confuse and confound the Gentiles, the Protocols are a secret compilation. In no event, were they ever to be seen by the eyes of the Gentiles. Note even was the Jewish membership at large ever to know the exact details of what the leadership had in mind.

The fact that the Protocols are now available to the Gentiles and to the White Race in particular is one of the great accidents of history. They were first published by Professor Sergyei Nilus, who was a priest in the Orthodox church in Russia. He published the first Russian language edition in 1905. In his introduction he says that a manuscript had been handed to him about four years earlier by a friend, who vouched that it was a true translation of an original document stolen by a woman from one of the most influential and highly initiated leaders of Free Masonry, at the end of a meeting of the "initiated" in France, that "nest of Jewish-Masonic conspiracy." Professor Nilus added that the Protocols are not exactly minutes of meetings, but a report, with a part apparently missing, made by some powerful person inside the Jewish conspiracy.

The Protocols were published in book form by Sergyei Nilus in Russia in 1905. A copy of of this is in the British Museum bearing the date of its inception, August 10, 1906.

The publication of this book was a very serious threat to the Jewish conspiracy and Adolph Hitler says that whenever this book becomes the common property of a nation the Jewish threat can pretty well be deemed as broken. This goes to show just how important this document is. The Jews realized this, and all copies that were known to exist in Russia in the Kerenski regime just after the revolution were destroyed and under his successors the possession of a copy of the Protocols by anyone in Soviet Russia was deemed a crime to insure the owner being shot on sight. It is highly recommended that every White man and woman study this ferocious and deadly document for themselves, and convince themselves of its genuineness and get a better understanding of the Jewish conspiracy.

Naturally the Jews keep screaming again and again that they are forgeries, but what they are forgeries of they do not say, since a forgery implies that there is a genuine article to be forged. In any case, the Jewish program of subversion and conquest of the world has followed this plan so faithfully that the events of history speak for themselves. They are the best proof that the Protocols are genuine.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the New York World, February 17, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus: "the only statement I care to make about the Protocols is that they fit in with what is going on. They are 16 years old and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. They fit it now."

Since Mr. Henry Ford made that statement, more than 50 years have gone by. Today we can see with our own eyes the world picture that has unfolded in the meantime. We can see more precisely the confirmation of the program contained in the Protocols. Practically all of the world is now under Jewish control, and so much more of the deadly program has been unraveled before our eyes that a person has to be either a Jewish agent, or a complete idiot to deny the authenticity of the Protocols of the Elders of Zion.

Meanwhile, the Jews consistently keep denying that the Protocols are genuine. In fact, they have even set up a committee in the Senate to investigate them and issue a report that they were forged. Naturally this was done under the leadership of such Jewish senators as Senator Javits and others, with a goodly support of pro-Jewish lackeys. In any case, the claim of the Jews that the Protocols are forgeries and the fact that the Jews are the world's greatest liars and masters of deceit, is the best proof of their genuineness. Strangely, the Jews never attempt to answer the facts corresponding to the threats which the Protocols contain, and indeed, the correlation between the prophesy of the Protocols and the fulfillment that has already been brought about is just too obvious to be argued away. This the Jews know only too well and therefore they never argue about the material contained in the Protocols itself and the obvious unraveling of the conspiracy before our eyes.

In any case, the diabolical plans spelled out in the Protocols of the Elders of Zion is not new to Jewish history. They reveal the concerted plan of action of the Jewish nation that has developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to that date. According to the records of the secret Jewish Zionism, King Solomon and other Jewish learned men, in 929 B.C., already had thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe of Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated into this program. These learned men decided, by any means whatsoever, to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the snake to represent the Jewish people. The administration was always to be kept secret, even from the Jewish nation itself. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations it encountered, it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these states. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe, it will then encompass the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every means possible, subduing countries by economic conquest, by propaganda, by cunning, by trickery, by deceit, by war, by finance, by force, or by any necessary means whatever.

Anyone studying the Talmud will find imbedded in much chaff and other long winded diatribe the essence of the program prescribed in the Protocols. To show that the diabolical conspiracy embodied in the Protocols is not new, we have the same principles and morality of the latter day Protocols (which are really as old as the tribe itself) set forth in the 15th century program which was printed in a French journal financed by the Rothchilds and published in 1889. Four hundred years earlier, on January 13, 1489, Chemor, Jewish Rabbi of Arles, in Provence, France, wrote to the grand Sanhedrin, which then had its seat in Constantinople, for advice, as the people of Arles were threatening the synagogues. What should the Jews do? This was the reply:

"Dear Beloved Brethren in Moses,

We have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and the misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by a great pain to hear it as yourselves.

The advise of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following: 1.As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts.

2.As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods (the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their possessions): make your sons merchants that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

3.As fro what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christian lives.

4.As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons Canons and Clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of the state, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them. 6.Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

Signed V.S.S.V.F.F., Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November, 1489)

In the year 1844 just before the Jewish revolutions of 1848 swept most of Europe, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, and who was a damped or baptized Jew, published his novel Conningsby, in which he revealed the following: "the world

is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes." He even went on to show that all these personages were Jews.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows: its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where at the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that unfortunate country. The second stage was in Rome at approximately the time of Julius Caesar. It may come as a surprise to many readers that Julius Caesar, who has probably received more fame and publicity than any other Roman, was a valuable agent of the Jews. It was for this reason that he was murdered by a small group of patriotic Romans who risked their lives in order to try to avert the destruction of the Roman Republic. The Jews wept and cried around the body of Julius Caesar as they always do when one of their own agents has been killed.

The third stage takes place in Madrid in the time of Charles V, in 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790 at the time of Louis XVI and the French Revolution. The fifth movement of the Symbolic Snake is designated in London from 1814 onwards after the downfall of Napoleon. The next and sixth stage, the Symbolic Snake moves on to Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian War. The seventh stage takes place in St. Petersburg over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date 1881. All these states which the Snake has traversed have had their foundations and their constitutions shaken to the roots.

There are 24 Protocols all together and each one of them is loaded with deadly concentrated poison. The term "Goyim" is used throughout and it is a Jewish term for Gentiles or non-Jews. It is a derogatory term and is synonymous with the word cattle. In other words, they view the Gentiles (including the White race) as so many cattle to be manoeuvred, herded about, and finally slaughtered, or enslaved for the benefit of the Jews.

As stated previously, a part of the protocols is deemed to be missing. I strongly suspect that the matter dealing with the tremendously powerful part the Judeo-Christian hoax has played in subjugating the "Goyim" is what is missing. Since Professor Nilus was also a priest, he himself might have deleted or destroyed this part, feeling it was harmful to his church.

In any case, the Protocols as we have them are incomplete. Nevertheless, in their 70 short pages they contain so much that is basic in the Jewish program that it is imperative for us to study them. They are vital for our understanding of the Jewish thinking and their tactics.

In the next chapter I am therefore reviewing the text of the 24 Protocols in abridged form.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 19

The Unavenged Outrage: The Protocols of the Elders of Zion

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 20

The Unavenged Outrage: The Text Of The Protocols

The following is an abridgement of the 24 Protocols. In summarizing them, much had to be left out.

The ideas expressed are implicitly those of the Jews themselves, not mine.

We should keep in mind that these Protocols were written at least 70 years ago, and formulated centuries earlier.

Protocol No. 1

This Protocol is a concentrated treatise on the ABC's of political power. It deals with all the naive fantasies about democracy, about self-determination, and many other illusions that we have cherished over all these years, and depicts them as a mere sham.

It contends that political freedom is an idea only, but never an actual fact. The idea of freedom can be used as a bait to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the sole purpose of crushing another party who is in power. The conclusion is drawn that, by the law of Nature, right lies in force and right lies in might. It is pointed out that the blind might of a nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance. In order to grasp this power the task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom or so-called liberalism and for the sake of an idea it is willing to yield some of his power. In any case, the whole idea of self government is a hoax and a fraud and has been used as an illusion wherewith to capture the mobs, who when left to their own devices invariably end up in havoc.

Anarchy is something that the Jew promotes relentlessly. While in complete control of the financial powers of the state, they promote internecine strife, which they soon aggravate into battles between classes, in the midst of which states burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.

When a state has been exhausted itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes, or by civil warfare, it can then, in any case, be accounted as irretrievably lost and in the power of the Jews.

They then rationalize that there is nothing immoral about using trickery, cunning, treachery or any other device to bring a state within their power. They say, after all, if a state is fighting an external enemy they will use the same means of treachery, cunning, deceit or any other device in order to win a war and overcome that enemy's state. Therefore, what is the difference about waging war internally against that state if the powers that stand in their way are their enemies?

They then go on to show that despotism is the only possible kind of government, the the mob is a blind man, a blind force, without possible leadership. Even if a leader emerges from the mob, he has no program, he has no idea of the principles of political guidance. There is no possible success of guiding these crowds by the aid of reasonable councils and arguments. For any objection, a contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made. Such senseless objection may find more favor with the people than reason. The peoples' powers of reasoning are, after all, purely superficial. Masses are guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theorism. As a result they fall prey to party dissensions, which hinders any kind of an agreement, even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument.

Politics has nothing to do with morals. Any ruler who is governed by morals is an unskilled politician and, therefore, is very vulnerable and unstable on his throne. Anyone who wishes to rule must have recourse to both cunning and to deceit. The result justifies the means. Therefore, the Jews say, their intentions are directed not so to what is good and what is moral, but to that which is necessary and useful.

They, therefore, contend that no people is capable of ruling itself that thinks they can rule with the common consent of the majority and for the good of all. They have, therefore, trained their own men from childhood for independent rule who understand the mechanics of ruling mobs and ruling nations. "It is unthinkable," (they say, for the mob to rule themselves) "for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob loses all homogeneity and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution." Consequently, they point out, that the only means of government is by the application of the leadership principle. The conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that is concentrated in the hands of a responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization, which is carried on not by the masses, but by their leader, whosoever that person may be. The mob is a savage and displays savagery at every opportunity.

They therefore feel, that without a doubt, they are entitled to rule not only one nation, but all nations, and that they must not

stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of their ends. Their countersign is Force and Make Believe.

Rather than conquer states by force of arms they want to march along the path of peaceful conquest and replace the horrors of war by less forceful and more satisfactory sentences of death which they deal out to anyone who stands in their way of grabbing power. In fact, they place great emphasis on the necessity of maintaining the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just, but merciless severity, is the greatest factor in the strength of the state, "by the doctrine of severity we shall triumph and bring all government into subjection to our super-government."

They admit that already far back in ancient times, they, the Jews, were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." They have used these words, or their equivalent, innumerable times since and have had them repeated by stupid parrots, who from all sides flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, carried away the true freedom of the individual, which formerly was so well guarded against the pressures of the mob. They point out that the Goyim did not note the contradiction of the meaning of these words and did not see that in Nature there is no equality, there cannot be freedom; that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters and capacities just as immutably as she has established subordination of her laws.

The Jews show that the White Man, whom they call the Goyim, has ruled through his nobility only by dynasties. In these, the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such a way that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to those that were governed. As time went on and the Jewish ideas of democracy penetrated further and further into the thinking and government of the White people, the true position of the ruling dynasties became confused and their political skills were lost. This was a great aid to the success of the Jewish cause in taking over these nations.

Therefore, in shouting the words, "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity" they brought to the Jewish ranks, thanks to their own agents, whole legions who bore their banners with enthusiasm. All the time these words were canker worms at work, boring into the well-being of the Goyim, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the Goyim states.

The Jews show that their triumph was rendered much easier by the fact that in their relations with the men whom they wanted to have, they always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, namely, upon their lust for money, upon their stupidity, and upon the insatiability of material needs for man. Whereas each of these human weaknesses taken alone is sufficient to paralyze initiative, taken together it hands over lock, stock and barrel the will of men to the disposition of those who have been paid for their treachery and treason.

By using the power of their gold, their financial forces, and by using cunning deceit and treachery they have made it possible to replace the representatives of the people and put in their place instead their lackeys and their agents.

Protocol No. 2

The Jews, herein, reveal the tremendous importance of instigating and waging economic wars and military wars between Goyim states. Wars have been referred to as "the Jewish Harvest." It is by means of wars that the Jews reap and lay the foundations of Jewish predominance. When the wars are over both sides are devastated and at the mercy of international Jewish finance. They say, "our international rights will wipe out national rights." While wiping out huge assets, laying waste large sections of both sides of the Gentile nations, when the war is over both sides find themselves in financial distress and overwhelmingly in debt. Thus we find the Jews reaping a three-fold harvest from wars: first they make a huge profit from munitions manufacturing and other financial sinews of war, secondly they are therewith able to weaken the racial stamina of the White Race by sending forth into battle the flower of manhood of the White nations of both sides, thirdly, when the war is over, and both sides are prostrate, the Jews then further ensnare the Gentile nations by chaining them with huge indebtedness and collecting interest upon interest. Thereby the White nations (and the White Race) are further ensnared into bondage and the Jewish stranglehold is progressively tightened.

The Jews then boast how they choose Goyim administrators for public office, people who will front for them and whose loyalty as stooges they can count upon. Naturally these will be people who are willing to be traitors to the White Race and who know very little about the art of government. Back of these lackeys will be their own Jewish advisors, who, they claim, are men of learning and genius, specially bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world.

The last part tells about the powerful part played by the press in the hands of the Jews, "through the press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the press we now have the gold in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears."

They sum it up by saying that the triumph of the Jewish system will fail of success if the practical application of it is not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

Thus, we see the gathering of the reins of power into the hands of the Jews by their treacherous devices. These are: by the use of wars; by plunging the ravaged nations into indebtedness; by the control of stooges to front in positions of power; by the skillful use of the press to keep pointing our requirements are supposedly indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and create discontent. And last but not least the power of gold.

Protocol No. 3

With overbearing arrogance and supreme confidence the Jews tell us: "that our goal is now only a few steps off. The old, long path we have trodden is now ready to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring is closed, the states of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vise."

They reveal further how they are going to lock us, the Goyim, in their powerful vise. Whereas the Goyim think that they have constitutions that are sufficiently strong to keep the ship of state on an even keel, the Jews have our kings, rulers and representatives surrounded with their advisors who "advise" them into one foolish, irresponsible move after another. By stirring up a host of confused issues, they increasingly widen the gulf between the rulers and the people. With the power of the press in the hands of the Jews, they encourage abuses of power by the rulers on the one hand. By agitating and stirring the up mob on the other hand they "will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob."

In the meantime, by continually worsening and bringing about financial and economic crises all the people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than they ever were chained by slavery and serfdom. "Our power is in the shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made a slave of our will." Thereby they further promote the hate and the envy that will move the mobs to turn upon those and wipe out all those who are an obstacle in the way of the Jews and their take-over of power. "When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the World (in other words the Jewish Dictator) to be crowned, it is these same hands which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto." As these mobs then rage and destroy, the Jews have made sure that they will not touch their property, because the moment of attack will be known to the Jews only, and they have prepared to take measures to protect their own.

They frankly admit that they engineered the French Revolution and that the secrets of its preparations were well known to them for "it was wholly the works of our hands."

They mock at the word "freedom," saying that it means absolutely nothing but is a useful tool for them to use to inflame the mobs and bring out whole communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority. The mobs, under the Jews control, will then kill the last vestiges of Gentile leadership and acquit the criminals so that in the end the mob will unwittingly help the Jews to enthrone the "King-Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world."

Protocol No. 4

Here the Jews reveal to us frankly that they have organized Gentiles into Masonic Orders which are one of their most powerful tools for controlling the world and for driving the Gentile states into destruction for their total Jewish take-over of the world. "Gentile Masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery."

To further move the conspiracy to its ultimate conclusion it is necessary for the Jews to destroy all the foundations upon which the Goyim society has been built. They will furthermore keep the Goyim so busy earning a living that he will have no time to think or take note of what is going on. While the Goyim is working and earning a living and pursuing industry and trade the Jew will be pursuing a speculation. This will result in everything that is produced from the land, or by industry, to slip through their hands and pass into speculation and pass into the hands of the Jews. Having destroyed all moral principles among the Gentiles, that is the White people, having turned their minds completely towards industry and trade and earning a living, they will bring them to a stage where "their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the Goyim will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the Goyim," in order to destroy them.

Again the stupidity of the Goyim will be used to destroy their own.

Protocol No. 5

Creation of an intensified centralization of government. Methods of seizing power by Masonry. Causes of the impossibility of agreement between States. The state of "predestination" of the Jews. Gold the engine of the machinery of the States. Significance of criticism. "Show" institutions. Weariness from word-spinning. How to take a grip of public opinion. Significance of personal initiative. The Super-Government.

Protocol No. 6

The establishment of huge Jewish financial monopolies, containing reservoirs of colossal riches is hereby spelled out. These monopolies will be so powerful that the fortunes of any Gentile will depend upon them to such an extent that the non-Jewish fortunes will not be able to exist outside of the control and manipulation of these Jewish monopolies. Today we see these as an established fact. No matter what business you look into whether it be oil, sugar, movies, television networks, steel, railways, automobile manufacturing and a hundred other lines of endeavour, they are all in the hands of the Jews.

While they are garnering all the riches of the land into huge Jewish monopolies they still say that in every possible way they must develop the significance of their super government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to them.

The next section deals with the means of depriving the Goyim of their land, and, they say, frankly, this must be done, whatever the cost. The best way to bring this about is to load land and property with debts and thereby keep it in a state of humble, continuous and unconditional submission.

A further way to deprive the White people of their hard earned money and property is first and foremost for the Jews to engage in speculation and monopolize it. In this way they drain off from industry and from labor and capital and from the land and transfer into Jewish hands all the money of the world. "The the Goyim will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist."

In order to bring further ruin to the Goyim they will promote and encourage by propaganda a greedy demand for luxury which will swallow up any earnings that they might have left over. "We shall raise the rate of wages, which, however, will not bring any disadvantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life, alleging that it arises from the decline of agriculture." On top of this they will further encourage and accustom workers to anarchy and to drunkenness. At the same time they will take all measures possible to exterminate from the face of the earth all the educated forces of the Goyim.

While they are doing all this they will mask their heinous destruction of the White Race under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy.

Protocol No. 7

To back up and enforce all these viscous programs of economic strangulation of the Goyim, the Jews plan the intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces and the sowing of ferment discord and hostility all over the world. When they get through, all that will be left in all the different countries of the world will be the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to Jewish interests, and police and soldiers.

By having Jewish agents in the governments of all the countries in the world; by economic treaties; by loan obligations; by the ferments and hostilities they have created; they will, with their intrigues, have so entangled all the threads of the governments of the world that none of them will be able to act without the Jews manipulating the levers of power.

If any country dares to oppose them, the Jews will then collectively organize their neighbours into a joint venture to stand collectively together against that country and destroy that country by universal war. How frightful and real this power is was shown in World War II when Germany, through courage and strength, shook off the Jew, then immediately through vicious propaganda, intrigue, financial means and other levers of power the Jews organized the surrounding neighbours into a beastly war of annihilation.

This they can do because as they say. "We must compel the governments of the Goyim to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly promoted by us through the means of that so-called "Great Power" - the Press, which, with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands."

Should Europe get out of their control, then the Jews are determined to show their strength by responding with the guns of

America, or China, or Japan, to smash Europe, if necessary.

Protocol No. 8

The manipulation of the courts is herewith discussed. Their plan is to destroy the White Man's courts of law and degrade and degenerate it into a legal jungle. Further, to hamstring and harass honest citizens, the Jews first of all plan to heavily staff the whole legal system with their own breed. If we look around us today it is hardly possible to ignore how heavily Jew-infested our legal system is. The majority of the judges are Jews. The number of attorneys is heavily weighted with Jews.

But in order to bring about their contrived and perverted decisions and justify them to the public they make it a fine science to cover their idiotic decisions with the most high-sounding, exalted moral principles passed into legal form. To train their breed of lawyers for all this intricate treachery and finagling, they have schools which prepare their selected personnel by a special super-educational training course in their special Jewish schools. With their special training they will be "made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords in which they will have to play."

The Jews go heavily into the study of economics, not to clarify the issues, but the better therewith to confuse them. Around their government, that is the Jewish government, there will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and above all millionaires, because, as they say, everything will be settled by the question of money. The Jews will install Gentile stooges to head up government departments but they will be people and persons whose past and reputation are such that have criminal involvement, people who have some dark, murky hidden past, and are easily blackmailed. Such people never represent the interests of their own race, but are outright traitors to the White Race, and this, as the Jews say, "in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp."

Protocol No. 9

The Jews make a full and detailed study of the character of the people of the country which they intend to destroy. By cautious application of this principle, "you will see that a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us."

They confide that the Masonic watchwords of "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" have been a powerful tool for the destruction of the different nations of the world. Whereas these words express a meaningless and impossible idealism, that is beside the point. It has been tremendously useful and has worked.

A short discussion then ensues about the use of artificially controlled anti-Semitism being tremendously useful to them for the management "of our lesser brethren." In other words, controlled anti-Semitism is a very useful tool to unite and bring all the Jews in line in cooperation with their worldwide master plan.

For the Jews there are no checks or limits to the range of their activities. Their Super-Government is not limited by any laws or conditions. "At the proper time, we, the law givers, shall execute judgement and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader."

They have enmeshed into their network the service of persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, demagogues, socialists, communists, and Utopian dreamers of every kind. Each of them has been given a task. Each of them, on his own account is boring away at the last remnants of authority, striving to overthrow all established forms of order. "By these acts all States are in torture but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and with submissiveness."

Remembering that these Protocols were written over 70 years ago, even then the Jews openly bragged that they already had in their hands the administration of the law, the conduct of elections, the press, the liberty of person, but above all, education and training of the young people. They further brag that they have fooled, used, and corrupted the youth of the Goyim by rearing them in principles and theories which are known to the Jews to be false.

They further openly brag that they have in the Western countries a means and a maneuver of such appalling terror that even the very stoutest hearts will quail. They have undergrounds called Metropolitains "those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organizations and archives."

Protocol No. 10

Illustrating how easy it is to fool the Goyim, the Jews state point blank that the people are perfectly content with the outside

appearances of their governments and don't have the faintest understanding of the underlying meaning of things or the actions going on behind the scenes. In order to keep it that way it is important that all questions ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. By not naming a principle the Jews leave themselves free for any action they choose. A political scoundrel, who is a rascal but clever, will be admired by the mob for his impudent audacity.

The Jewish hierarchy has drawn up a master plan for erecting a new fundamental structure embracing all the nations of the earth (United Nations). They mean to bring all the peoples under their one despotic Jewish dictator by first subjecting the peoples of the world to such terrible suffering, confusion and torment that they will throw up their hands in desperation. The Jews will then offer them the solution to all their problems. By a coup d'etat that they will then bring about, they will set themselves on the throne of the world.

Some of the tools for accomplishing this are to give everybody a vote without distinction of classes or without qualifications; by destroying among the Goyim the importance of the family and its educational value; by creating of the mob a blind mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of the Jewish agents set at the head as leaders of the mob.

The Jews are well aware of the leadership principle and have utilized it from the beginning of their history to bring them to the present state of power. They realize that a scheme of government must come ready made from one brain and must not be split into fractional parts from the minds of the many. Whereas it is allowable for a select company of their hierarchy to have knowledge of the general scheme of action, they must not discuss the details because it would destroy its artful design, the interdependence of its component parts, and the secret meaning of each clause.

They take a very dim view of the usefulness of a constitution as a means of protecting the people from their conspiracy. They state openly "a constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity." Democracies and Republics with everybody having a vote down to the last scum and rabble provides the Jew with the finest element with which to destroy the State, and the people within that State. In order that they can best manipulate such a State they arrange to elect Presidents and other officials which have in their past some dark undiscovered stain. These agents will then do their bidding without any fear of revelation on the part of the Jews.

Finally, by means of creating discord, by plundering the people blind by taxation, by bungling, by a breakdown of law and order, by dissension, hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture, by starvation, by the inoculation of diseases, by want, finally the people will be so exhausted and so desperate that they will see no other choice but to take refuge in the Jewish leadership. The people will submit and surrender to their unconditional Jewish sovereignty.

Protocol No. 11

"The Goyim (White Gentiles) are a flock of sheep and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?"

In this Protocol they go into further detail about destroying the last vestiges of our type of government and replacing it with their Jewish world order which will come in the form of a revolution of the State. As a precondition to this new world order, many combinations of concepts which we now accept, such as freedom of the press, right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many others must disappear forever from the memory of man. The Jews want to make sure that when they spring the final closing of the jaws on the Goyim, such victims must recognize once and for all that they the Jews, are so strong, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case will they take account of any protest, nor will they pay any attention whatsoever to the opinions or wishes of the Goyim, and they want to impress upon us that they are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expressions of such protest at any moment and at every place. In fear and trembling the Goyim will close his eyes to everything and be content to wait and see how it will all end. In the meantime, the Jews will keep the Goyim Gentiles pacified by promising to give back to them all the liberties they have taken away as soon as they have quelled "the enemies of peace."

Why are they doing this? In order to obtain in a roundabout way that which their scattered tribe would be unable to obtain by direct methods. That is why they have organized an army of Masonic lodges to throw a smoke screen over their real aims which are not even so much as suspected by "these Goy cattle."

"God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and in this, which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

Literature and journalism are regarded by the Jews as the two most important educative forces and therefore they want to

make sure that their government will become the sole proprietor of the majority of all journals. They regard freedom of the press, or freedom as such, as the right to do only that which the law allows. Since they are going to create or abolish such laws as are desirable to them, all freedom will be in their hands.

Propaganda and the press which creates it are therefore regarded as a key to control over the Goyim. "We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press: anybody in the printing business will be required to have a stamp tax and deposits of caution-money. If anybody attacks the Jews, if such is still possible, we will inflict fines without mercy." They intend to so straddle the press that no one shall with impunity lift a finger on the correctness and infallibility of their government.

They will also establish magazines and papers of their own that will make phoney attacks upon their Jewish establishment, but, of course, they will be limited to such trivial points that will cause them no problem. They will belabor a hundred sides of every point but never bringing up any real issues until they have the public so confused that they won't know where they stand or what a valid opinion even is. In any case, not a single announcement will reach the public without going through the control of the Jews. The Goyim will look upon events of the world through the colored spectacles "which we are setting astride their noses." They brag that even now (and this was written over 70 years ago) there is no State secret that the Jews don't have access to. Now, 70 years later, we can imagine how much further they are in control.

The future despotic Jewish State will have three classes of journals that they will control. In the front rank will stand the organs of an official character. These journals will always stand guard over the Jewish interests and they admit that, therefore, their influence will be comparatively small. In the second rank will be the semi-official organs whose part it will be to attract the tepid and indifferent Goyim. In the third rank they will set up their own papers, but to all appearances they will be in opposition to their regime. This will (a) trap their real opponents to accept this simulated opposition as their own. (b) They can lead the opposition opinion into the very channels to which they then desire, and thereby neutralize them.

In this way they will carry on their own sham fights which will confound and confuse the Goyim. At the same time the Goyim will still be under the illusion that he is enjoying freedom of the press.

Even at the time that the Protocols were written the Jews bragged that with the French press all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy. No journalist would venture to betray this secret, because not one of them has ever admitted to practice literature unless his past has some disgraceful episode with which the Jews could thereby blackmail and control that member of the press. When the Jews have finally accomplished their world goal and have the despotic regime in full control, they intend to make sure that there will be no revelations by the press of any public dishonesty. The new regime must be thought of to have so perfectly satisfied everybody that even criminality will seem to have disappeared.

Protocol No. 12

This chapter is rather long and deals with the tremendously important role of the Jewish-created Masonic Orders and Masonic Lodges play in control of the press, government and the Gentiles as a whole.

Masonic interpretation of the word "freedom." Future of the press in the Masonic kingdom. Control of the press. Correspondence agencies. What is progress as understood by Masonry? More about the press. Masonic solidarity in the press of today. The arousing of "public" demands in the provinces. Infallibility of the new regime.

Protocol No. 13

The need for our daily bread will be the most powerful club the Jews intend to wield over the head of the Goyim to keep him in silence as their humble servant. They will use their Gentile agents of the press to discuss those issues that are inconvenient for their official journals to mention. The Jewish controlled regime will then simply take and carry through such measures as they wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. Once done, no one will dare to demand a change in the matter, and all the more so, since the Jewish press will then represent their new measures as a great improvement. Immediately thereafter the press will distract the current thought towards new and frivolous questions.

As the Goyim people become more and more enslaved, the Jews intend to further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces and many other distractions such as competitions in art and sports of all kinds. The Jewish controlled press alone will guide the people to any and all forms of opinion which the people will then regard as their own, because they, the Jews, will have all monopoly in offering them any new directions for thought.

Liberals and Utopian dreamers will play their part in wrecking the remnants of the Goy government until the Jews take over. After that these liberals will be of absolutely no value to them. In fact, they may even be dangerous and they have to be set

aside. Although they will upset our whole White civilization and turn society upside down, their orators will expound at great length on how they have now enslaved us. "Who will ever suspect then that all these peoples were stage-managed by us according to a political plan which no one has so much guessed at in the course of many centuries?"

Protocol No. 14

When the Jews have established their despotic kingdom they intend to make sure that no other religion will exist than their religion, the religion of Moses, in which they will stand out as the chosen people. All other forms of belief will be swept away. They will then delude the Goyim that in their religion there exists a mystical rite on which all educational power is based.

After they have enslaved all the peoples of the world and imposed their tyrannical regime upon them they will then at every possible opportunity publish articles and make comparisons between their benevolent rule and those of the past ages. They will extol the blessings of tranquility, although that tranquility was forcibly brought about by centuries of Jewish agitation. The eras of the previous Goyim governments will be denounced by the Jews in the most forceful language.

All the useless changes of forms of government through which they have run the goyim when they were undermining their State's structures, will so have wearied the peoples, that finally they will prefer to suffer anything under the Jews rather than run the risk of enduring again all those agitations and miseries. When they are in full power they will further emphasize again all the historical mistakes that their previous Goy government made for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity. In contrast they will expound to them how fortunate the people now are in contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things. In countries known as progressive and enlightened the Jews admit that it was they themselves that created a senseless, filthy and abominable literature. Yet this will later be brought out as a charge and discredit to the old order.

No one will ever be allowed to bring under discussion their Jewish faith from its true point of view. No one but the Jews will be fully instructed and fully learned of its contents. None of the "chosen" will ever dare to betray any of its secrets no how it was used to enslave the rest of humanity.

Protocol No. 15

One-day coup d'etat (revolution) over all the world. Executions. Future lot of the Goyim-Masons. Mysticism of authority. Multiplication of Masonic lodges. Central governing board of Masonic Elders. The "Azev-tactics." Masonry as leader and guide of all secret societies. Significance of public applause. Collectivism. Victims. Executions of Masons. Fall of the prestige of laws and authority. Our position as the Chosen People. Brevity and clarity of the laws of our kingdom of the future. Obedience to orders. Measures against abuse of authority. Severity of penalties. Age-limit for judges. Liberalism of judges and authorities. The money of all the world. Absolutism of Masonry. Right of appeal. Patriarchal "outside appearance" of the power of the one and only right. The King of Israel. Patriarch of all the world.

Protocol No. 16

Realizing that the universities are the key institutions forming and molding the thought of the people, the Jews plan to emasculate the universities by re-orienting them in a new direction, one that is useful to the Jews. All officials and professors will have detailed programs prepared for them from which they will proceed to teach and not be allowed to diverge in the slightest. They will be selected with care and be put into such a position they will be wholly dependent upon the government.

No meaningful courses in the study of state law or political questions will be given except to a few dozen carefully selected persons chosen for their special abilities and coming from the ranks of their Jewish brethren. During the transitional period while they are still struggling for absolute despotism, the Jews will introduce into the educational programs all those divisive principles that have been used so brilliantly to break upon the order of the Goyim governments. But once they are completely in power they plan to remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education. Instead they will make the young people obedient children of authority, loving him who rules, giving him support and hoping for peace and quiet.

The study of Classics, the study of Ancient History and the lessons of past experience will be replaced with theoretical studies of programs for the future. "We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us and leave only those which depict all the errors of the government of the Goyim." Special emphasis will be placed on the study of practical life, the obligations of the people to the State, and to law and order. Each different trade and faction will be given a special and different treatment.

In order that the despotic Jewish King will be more firmly seated in control, it will be necessary that all his activities be relayed to the nation as a whole, in the schools, and on the market places in such a manner that the people will have a clear

understanding of all his acts and his many and great benevolent accomplishments.

There will be no such thing as freedom of instruction. Special groups will be taught in the philosophy of new theories which have not been declared to the rest of the world. These theories will be in the nature of a dogma of faith and used as a transitional stage in initiating the people towards their faith, i.e., the Jewish faith.

They observe that the experience of many centuries has taught them that people live and are guided by ideas and that these ideas are absorbed by people only through education. All different ages are equally receptive to ideas. The end result strived for in the so-called system of teaching will be to turn the Goyim into unthinking, submissive brutes, waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form any idea at all.

Protocol No. 17

Special training of their own attorneys. Future attorneys paid by state. Information used by attorneys limited to that provided by state. King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the universe, the patriarch of the international church. Destruction of existing church when it has served its purpose. Function of the contemporary press. Organization of police. Volunteer police. Espionage on the pattern of Kabal espionage. Abusing and degrading Goyim authority.

Protocol No. 18

Realizing that nothing damages the prestige of authority more than it obviously being surrounded by a mass of secret police forces for its own protection, they plan to protect their Jewish despotism by more devious means. They will set up conspiracies of their own among the people led by brilliant speakers who will gather around them all those sympathetic to their protest of opposition against the regime. In this way they will be able to remove weak and wavering members among their own police force and also be able to round up the potential opposition that might develop by natural means. This way they will be able to nip in the bud and root out any conspiracies before they even get started.

It is a measure of weakness for too many conspiracies to be known among the people and to compel rulers to acknowledge their weakness in advertising their secret measures of defense. Similarly, if several attempts upon the lives of the rulers are known, this, too, weakens their prestige and their authority over those being ruled. The Jews frankly admit that they have instigated any number of assassinations and attempts at assassinations of kings and rulers in the past. They thereby helped to destroy the authority of the whole Goyim government by undermining the idea of absolute authority and encouraging the idea that underneath lies a vast opposition.

When their supreme Jewish King of the World is in power they plan to reinforce his protection by creating such an aura of power and mystical Deity about him that the poor stupid Goyim will think of him as being next to a God. The Goyim will then do everything possible to protect him and to inform authorities of any opposition that might lie anywhere among his subjects.

Political criminals will be dealt with extreme cruelty. They will be arrested on the first suspicion whether it's well grounded or not. No opportunity will be given of escape of people even suspected of political crime and in these matters they intend to be completely merciless. Why, anybody even thinking about political ideas is already guilty of a crime, for he should have no understanding of it in the first place, and secondly, he should not be occupying himself with such matters.

Protocol No. 19

No dabbling in political affairs that will have any meaning whatsoever will be allowed among the subjects or, shall we say, the victims of the Jewish regime. The Jews point out that under a well organized, powerful government, for any individual, or groups of individuals, to make any attempt at what they call "Sedition-mongering," is about as significant as a lap dog yapping at an elephant.

So no individual will get the idea of being a hero and leading the people to opposition, all individuals who make such attempts will be put to trial in the same category as thieving, murder, or any other kind of abominable and filthy crime. This will disgrace these heroic people in the eyes of the public and they will be branded with the same contempt as they might hold for any low criminal.

In any case, everything will be done to completely wipe out any possibility of sedition or opposition. In the past, to break down Goyim regimes, they have inserted into history books the idea of heroism and martyrdom of those who have opposed the Goyim governments. This will be completely changed and wiped out when their Jewish regime has been established. The average citizen will have no more influence or control in the affairs of politics than will a herd of cattle.

Protocol No. 20

"The sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures." By this the Jews mean money and that money controls everything. Protocol No. 20 is a long and complicated one having mostly to do with money, taxation and interest.

It lays out the blueprint for their fiscal policies when the King of the World rules supreme. In the first place the Jewish King will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him. They state in parenthesis this "may very well be a fact." He will then, therefore, have the legal power to confiscate any and every kind of sums on whatever pretext he may choose.

The Jews blatantly boast that economic crises have been produced by them for the destruction of the Goyim by very simple means: the withdrawal of money from circulation. They admit that they have burdened the finances of the State with huge loans on which they obtain huge sums of interest and made them the bond slaves of their international bankers. They further boast that the concentration of all industry in the hands of their Jewish capitalists and out of the hands of the small masters has drained away all the strength of the peoples, along with the strength of the State.

The Jews point with pride to the fact they the gold standard has been the ruin of the States which have adopted it, for it has not been able to satisfy the demands for money, the more so as they drained the gold from circulation. The reader should remember that this was written prior to 1900 and then recall that in 1933 the Jews first of all took all the gold away from the American public and made it a crime of an American citizen to own gold. By now, they have shipped practically all the gold we had in Fort Knox out of the country. The little that the United States has left is now over-committed, and over obligated. We are now completely plundered and devoid of any gold.

They pat themselves on the back for their ingenuity and cunning compared to the "purely brute brains of the Goyim." They boast that with their clever banking system the Goyim has been borrowing from them with payment of interest without ever thinking that, all the same, all the money that they have been paying interest on had to come from their own State pockets in order to pay them these huge amounts of interest. As long as the loans were internal the Goyim really shuffled their money from the pockets of the poor to the those of the very rich. But this changed when it came to borrowing from foreign sources. What it then amounted to was that the wealth of this country flowed into the cash boxes of the Jews and the Goyim was really paying tribute to the Jews as subjects or slaves.

This is all part of their master plan. "Without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along on an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demigods." And so, in accordance with the plan, the poor Goyim hardly realizes what a state of financial disaster he is now in, despite the astonishing industry and productivity of their people.

Protocol No. 21

Having grasped absolute control of all the money systems of the different States of the world and having a monopoly on banking and credit, the Jews now brag that they get their money twice, three times and more times over by lending it to the Goy government. They frankly admit that most of the time the Goy governments have no business and no need for making these loans. However, by means of bribery of the state officials, and the slackness of the Goy rulers themselves, they have now lured them into the position where they are all hopelessly deluged with an overwhelming sum of debt. Not only do they have to borrow more money every year but they have to borrow money to even pay the interest on the mountains of debts that they have piled upon the stupid Goy.

But when the Jews ascend the throne of the world, all these financial shifts that do not served their interests will be swept aside so as not to leave a trace. Money markets will be destroyed and they will not allow the prestige of their power to be shaken by any fluctuations of prices, but they, the Jews, shall announce by law values and prices.

They shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial values in accordance with whatever the government determines. This will make all industrial undertakings become completely dependent upon the Jews and they arrogantly add, "you may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves."

Protocol No. 22

The ultimate goal for which the Jews are striving is further defined and clarified in this Protocol.

"In our hands is the greatest power of our day gold." When we consider that these words were written at least 70 years ago and look at the picture today of how they have plundered and looted the reservoirs of gold of the different peoples of the world

today, we are beginning to get a pretty fair idea of the success of their master plan.

Arrogantly, they then point to the fact that, having accumulated all this wealth, isn't this surely proof that their rule is predestined by God? Though much violence will be necessary, nevertheless, they are determined that their fiendish and diabolical rule will be established. Having once done so, they will contrive to prove that they are the benefactors who have restored freedom, order and tranquility to a confused and strife torn world.

"Our authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles." Their authority, they vow, will be the crown of order and will have about it an aura of Deity that will inspire a mystical bowing of the knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all the peoples. "True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God: none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away."

Protocol No. 23

Reducing all people to abject slavery and bending them to their supreme authority is the main thread that runs through all the Protocols. One more way is to inculcate lessons of humility, that is make people more humble and, therefore, they will be more obedient. (Remember the Sermon on the Mount?) By reducing the production of luxury articles and depriving the people of all forms of luxuries they will force them to become more humble and, therefore, more obedient. Furthermore, they will undermine and reduce large manufacturers to a people of small masters and small units. This is a return back to the middle ages. Drunkenness will also be prohibited by law and will be punishable as a crime.

Whereas the Jews have stirred up dissension, revolution and the fire of anarchy all over the world, when the chosen one of God, that is, their Jewish King, is on the throne, then all these agitators will have played their parts. Having served their usefulness they will then be liquidated. "Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter." All this to bring about ruin, and to erect on those ruins, finally, the throne of the King of the Jews.

Protocol No. 24

The coming King of the World and the King of the Jews must have his ancestral lineage confirmed in the dynastic roots of King David. He will evidently be selected and sponsored by three of the highest Elders of Zion. He will be most carefully selected, not by any right of heritage, but by sheer, outstanding ability. Then follows a most intensive and rigorous training (of their future King) by those Elders that are on the inside, to familiarize him with all their secrets of the Jewish Zionist program. The King will then be inducted into the most secret mysteries of the political, into the schemes of government, and into the whole program. All these secrets, nevertheless, will be strictly kept within a very limited inner circle.

The King will not necessarily be followed by direct heirs, but his heirs will be screened for ability. Only those who are unconditionally capable of firm, even though it be cruel, direct rule, will be allowed to take over the reins of government from the Learned Elders. In case the King falls sick, or displays weakness of will, or any other form of incapacity, he must, by law, hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands.

Once he is on the throne only the King and the three Elders who stood sponsor for him will know what the program for the future will be. "None will know what the King wishes to attain by his disposition, and therefore none will dare stand across an unknown path." The King of the Jews must be devoid of all feelings and passion and must exercise the cold reasoning power of his superior mind. "The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations."

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 20

The Unavenged Outrage: The Text Of The Protocols

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 21

The Unavenged Outrage: Marxism: The Modern Poisonous Brew

By no recognized standard may Karl Marx be considered a great writer, nor even a great thinker. His famous production Das Kapital is so dull and so boring that it is almost impossible to read. Despite the fact that it has been highly touted by the Jewish propaganda networks and tremendously promoted by international Jewry, this book has been read very little, and is still, today, very seldom read by anybody. In fact, the book was not even written by Marx alone but was compiled with a great deal of help from Friederich Engels, his Jewish collaborator and his financial angel. Engels revised and re-arranged Marx's notes in a more readable form, but even so, the whole production is as difficult to wade through as to wade up stream in a river of cold molasses.

Nor does this book contain any really intrinsic new theories. Marx borrowed most of his socialist theories from Condorcet, Saint-Simon, Auguste Comte and others. The theory of Thesis, Antithesis and Synthesis, which he calls Dialectical Materialism, was lifted from the works of G. W. Friederich Hegel. It is a useless and unproductive theory that is no more than a play on words and can best be described as Semitic semantic casuistry.

Nevertheless Marx's writings have been able to permeate and poison the minds of most of today's world, and it therefore behooves us to analyze and study why it did so and just what it was that Marx wrote.

It must be added here that the spread of Marx's teachings has not taken place because of their brilliance, or because of their persuasiveness, nor because of their eloquence, nor because they had something constructive to offer, nor even because there was anything particularly new in his writings and his thinking. The reason they have attained worldwide dissemination is because they have been fervently promoted by the Jewish propaganda network and by force of all the power and influence of the total Jewish conspiracy, just as Christianity was. I repeat, Marxism has not spread because it was a saleable product, nor was it wrapped in an attractive and desirable package — no, it was spread and disseminated and perpetrated solely by the force of the Jewish worldwide organized conspiracy with thousands of speakers in union halls, on radio, on television, injecting the poisons distilled by Marx down the throats of millions and billions of unwitting victims. Like the Sermon on the Mount, it did not offer new solutions, nor did it offer new hope, nor did it offer any constructive doctrine, but on the contrary, like the Sermon on the Mount, it offered a suicidal program for the destruction of our White civilization.

The other work that Karl Marx wrote in collaboration with Friederich Engels is the Communist Manifesto. It is shorter and was written considerably earlier than Das Kapital. It is much more widely read and is considered as the basis of communist doctrine.

Marx was born in Trier, Prussia in 1818. His real name was Moses Mordecai Levy, son of a Jewish rabbi. His father was a proselyte Jew who seemingly left the Jewish religion and turned to Christianity in 1824 when young Marx was six years old. We need not really take this conversion seriously, since the Jews have a habit of parading under false colors, and like the chameleon, merge into the environment they are trying to infiltrate. Since in retrospect we can now see the momentous role that the Jews have bestowed upon Karl Marx, it is not only possible, but highly probable, that the hidden hand of Jewry helped Engels and Marx write their poisonous diatribe. They further, undoubtedly, especially picked Marx as the author so that it could seemingly be attributed as originating from a non-Jew. Then having compiled this assembled doctrine designed to poison the mind of the Gentile, the whole Jewish network worked feverishly to promote and distribute these revolutionary ideas, all in the service of the Jewish race.

* * * * *

Let us digress at this point and get our bearings straight in regards to Socialism vs. Communism. Although most people confuse the two as being closely related, we beg to differ vigorously. Socialism is not an evil as such, any more than is capitalism or money or government or organization, or education, or many other essential building blocks of our civilization. In fact the progress of mankind can be measured by the degree in which mankind was able to live together, institute government and law, organize the subdivision of labor, and form a social community which as it grew, became nations and countries. There is nothing wrong with this. In fact, this is all constructive, and all of these activities are socialistic activities or collectivism in its truest sense.

In fact, the very idea of a group of people living under an organized government is a socialistic endeavor as such, there is no question about it. When we get together to build national highways, to build airports, to create an Army and Navy for the defense of our country, when we join together in common efforts to build a school or schools to educate our children, we are definitely engaging in a socialistic enterprise. All of this means that people collaborate in a common or collectivist effort for their

collective good and achieve a benefit far beyond anything that they could do if they acted solely as selfish individuals, each going their own individual path. Socialism, in short, is organized society.

It can truly be said that the measure of human progress can be directly computed by the willingness of the individual to sacrifice his own interests for that of the common good, and this is the essence of socialism. There is absolutely nothing wrong, we repeat, with socialism, per se, or collectivism, and during Hitler's short peacetime period in Germany from 1933 to 1939 under National Socialism, Germany built and created and progressed at an astounding rate never before seen by any other nation in history. That was a White Man's Socialism under the leadership of a great White Man and, we repeat, the results were tremendously constructive, creative and productive.

It is a different matter with communism, a Jewish perversion of socialism designed not to build for the common effort, but designed to destroy the White Man's nation, the White Man's country and the White Man's civilization. Out of the ruins the Jews then forge a hellish Jewish dictatorship. That is what communism is designed to do and that is what the Jew means when he talks about socialism.

Again it is like every other tool that the Jew uses in his program for world conquest: there is nothing wrong with money, but when he uses money, he uses it for the destruction of the White Race and for the creation of a Jewish world dictatorship; there is nothing wrong with government as such, but when the Jew gets a hold of government he uses it to destroy the White Gentiles and help to forge the chains for their enslavement; there is nothing wrong with education as such, but when the Jew gets a hold of it he uses it to pervert the minds of our children, and turn them into hateful enemies of their own culture, of their own civilization, of their own people, and of their own country; there is nothing wrong with labor unions as such, except when the Jew gets in control of them, which he has, he turns them into shock troops to tear down our economic and national structure; and so it goes with everything that the Jew touches and everything that the Jew controls.

Unfortunately, most of the White intellectuals have not been able to distinguish between socialism as such, and the form which the Jews have perverted and converted it into, namely Jewish communism. Unfortunately, in their ignorance the White Race has lumped communism and socialism together as twin evils divided only by degree, and if you are a socialist you must therefore be a blood brother to the communists. This is patently false and deceptive. On the contrary, socialism is the basic fabric of civilization. It is the foundation of organized society. It is the basis of any possible government, and the underlying ingredient of all the progress that the civilized White Race has ever made. It does not take a great deal of thought to come to the conclusion that if every man labored only in his own selfish interests, in other words was completely immersed in "individual enterprise" as the Conservatives are so eager to espouse, humanity would still be back in the caveman stage. In fact he would not even be able to build the basic unit of society — which is the family — because that, too, takes cooperative sacrifice of the individual for the good of the group, small though it may be.

Communism, on the other hand, is an altogether different animal. In fact it is a grizzly beast. Whereas National Socialism under Germany retained private property for the individual; it retained private enterprise as such; it not only retained but promoted family building and family life; it promoted the idea of patriotism and the idea of the loyalty to one's race; communism does none of these things but seeks viciously to wipe them all from the face of the earth. Under the aegis of National Socialism in Germany, during six short years Hitler rebuilt a bankrupt and broken nation, a nation broken morally, financially and spiritually. He built it and forged it into one of the most progressive and productive nations that the astounded eyes of the world had ever seen. The fact that the Jews later through lying, connivery and conspiracy managed to corral the rest of the White nations of the world together to smash Germany from the outside is another story. Nevertheless the accomplishments of Nation Socialism, which was a socialist government, during the six peaceful years in Hitler's Germany is something that no amount of lying Jewish propaganda can erase from the history of our times.

* * * * *

Now that we have drawn a distinguishing line between the creative and constructive idea of socialism as such and separated it from communism, let us examine just what some of the concepts of Jewish communism were, as belched up by this Jew, Karl Marx.

The Jews are great dividers, and the theory of divide and conquer has been developed by them to a treacherously fine art. There are a number of ways of dividing humanity — by sexes, by age groups, by religions, and by nations, and various other ways. But Karl Marx chose to divide them into "Bourgeois and Proletarians." Whereas he did not exactly invent these words, he, for all practical purposes, pulled them out of a hat and made them the fighting words they are today, with the help, of course, of the total worldwide conspiracy.

By "Bourgeois" he meant the people in the class of modern capitalists, or owners of the means of production and employers of workers. In fact, just about anybody in the middle class who owned even a small store or a small shop would be classified as

"Bourgeois." As we all know, the middle class is the real strength and backbone of a nation, but it was even against these, and especially these, that Marx turned his full invective and his wrath, that as a class they must be destroyed.

"Bourgeoisie" had originally meant the inhabitants of cities, but by the Romantic Age the term had come to mean the middle classes whether they lived in cities or not. Businessmen from the greatest textile magnates down to the smallest hole-in-the-wall shop-keepers, doctors, lawyers, teachers and other educated and professional people, all the groups that we now call "White Collar workers" were part of the "Bourgeois" according to Marx, and must all be wiped out. Marx's own definition was a new economic definition of the Bourgeois "the owners of the means of capitalist production." And he used this definition to include the middle class in its entirety.

Marx professed to be the great champion of the working class, for whom he coined the word "Proletarians." For this word he reached far back into ancient Roman history, for the Proletarians had originally been the poverty-stricken class (of minor import) of ancient Rome, who had no property save their children (proles). Although the Roman poor had nothing whatsoever to do with factories, Marx liked the term because he believed it had a grand romantic historical sweep. Under the Proletarians he included not only the factory workers but all the urban poor, whether they worked in factories or not, as well as the peasants, who, he was sure, would be drawn into the city sooner or later by economic necessity. The Bourgeois, too, would sooner or later become Proletarians because they would bankrupt themselves by capitalistic competition and would sink into the mass of the Proletariat. The fact that a hundred years later this has not happened, but on the contrary, the middle class has immensely grown and prospered far beyond anything envisioned in the middle of the nineteenth century, doesn't trouble the Jewish propagandist of today in the least. They just keep espousing the same Marxist-Jewish doctrine, forging forward towards enslavement of the world. We might add that this is only one of many of the theories and predictions of Karl Marx that time has proven completely wrong and fallacious.

Marx further wrote in the Communist Manifesto, "The working men have no country. National differences and antagonisms are vanishing gradually from day to day, owing to the development of the Bourgeois, to freedom of commerce, to the world market." This also was patently false, probably more obviously and stupidly false than many of the other things that he wrote in his treatise — and he wrote many things that were stupid and false. Since the Communist Manifesto was written on the eve of the series of Jewish revolutions unleashed in 1848, Marx judged that nationalistic feelings were on the way out. He couldn't have been more wrong. It was the beginning of a great resurgence of nationalistic feeling among the working man, just at a time when Marx declared that the working man had no country.

Marx was a master of delineating cleavage between two classes that he had practically invented. In the first chapter of the Communist Manifesto, Marx pictured Europe as being in the throes of a tremendous struggle for "the upper hand between the rising Bourgeois and the developing Proletariat." He pictured the future struggle was to be marked by strikes, lockouts, sabotage, wage slashes, bankruptcies, business crises, the simultaneous rise of industrial combines and trade unions, increasing Proletarian "class consciousness," and violence. He thereby drew the blueprint for tearing apart a country and a nation which the powerful hidden hand of the Jew was to promote with great zeal and energy, was to be used to smash several of the great nations of the world, and is today undermining those that have not yet fallen. He saw this as a vast dramatic clash between two irreconcilable and hostile classes of society who could pursue no other course but fight to the death. As a follower of Hegel, he too believed that progress came through "the fruitful struggle of opposite principles," and to this process Hegel and Marx gave the celebrated name of "dialectics." By this he described the struggle between two opposites, the thesis and the antithesis, finally merging into a synthesis. The synthesis then became the new thesis which soon developed an antithesis which then would again evolve into a new synthesis and so on and on ad nauseum. This pointless theory was then given a fancy name, called "dialectical materialism."

In the second chapter of the Communist Manifesto entitled Proletarians and Communists he presents an argument with Bourgeois critics of Communism as to whether Communism is good or not. When he asks the question "in what relation do the communists stand to the Proletarians as a whole?" an honest answer would have been that there was no relationship since there wasn't really any Communist Party at this stage. However, Marx being as deceptive as he was arrogant, (a trait very common to his race), blatantly strode forth as if his party and the impending destruction of the Bourgeois was already an established fact in this chapter he sets forth the communist program of the abolition of private property and then goes on to abuse and vilify the Bourgeois. He pictures them as thieving, bloated, stupid villains of some vulgar horse opera, a stance that has since been followed by his Jewish supporters over the past century.

In this second chapter Marx steps up his invective, and the attack against the Bourgeois becomes more vindictive and vicious. He defends the communist program and its aims and objectives to annihilate the state, to destroy culture, religion and the family, claiming, of course, the Bourgeois have already done all this.

He claims there is nothing wrong with the Bourgeois losing their private property since they have already stolen all their

property from the hard working heroic Proletarians and farmers that produced it. According to Marx, back in 1848 everything had already been destroyed by the Bourgeois and this included culture, the state itself, religion, family life, private property and on such an insane basis he justifies the communist aims of suicidal annihilation for the nation, arguing that everything would be wonderful as soon as everything was smashed and the working class was in control. These charges are so ridiculous and so detached from the real world that the average person might wonder if Marx had not already lost his mental facilities, and if he hadn't, that he most certainly could not have believed what he himself wrote.

The answer to this, of course, is that certainly he did not believe what he wrote, certainly he did not think that the working class would benefit by what he was advocating. He had no intention of the working class benefiting from anything. We must keep in mind one hard and fast fact, Karl Marx was a Jew, dedicated to his race in the pursuit of the destruction of the White Race. Like the Sermon on the Mount, which advocates "love your enemies, turn the other cheek, sell all thou hast and give it to the poor, resist not evil," Marx's ideas were pure destruction, annihilation and suicide. Nobody was too interested and nobody really bought them. But it was with the tremendous propaganda program of International Jewry behind these ideas that foisted them on the world as they had done previously nearly two thousand years ago when the Jews promoted the suicidal ideas of the New Testament upon the then supreme Roman White world.

Marx then goes on to advocate the abolition of the family unit as such. He defends this suicidal proposal (which certainly has no support from the working class or anybody else) by launching another vicious attack on the "Bourgeois." We must keep in mind that the term "Bourgeois" meant nothing until Marx and the Jewish propaganda network made it a household word, and it still means nothing, since there are people in all walks of life with different sizes of incomes and all kinds of variations in the amount of their net worth. Nevertheless, Marx continues to hammer the "Bourgeois" as if they were the devil personified and asks the question "on what foundation is the present family, the Bourgeois family, based?" Then he gives a non sequitur (it does not at all follow) answer and says, "on capital, on private gain." He further states that 9/10 of all the people presumably in Europe don't own any property. When these two statements are taken together, they, of course, contradict each other, since the Proletarians he claims make up 90 percent of the people, also have families, in fact, they probably, on the whole, have larger families than the so-called "Bourgeois." According to his ridiculous line of reasoning, those 9/10 (since they don't have any capital and since the family is based on capital) shouldn't be having any family at all. And so it goes. He jumps from one non sequitur argument to another ridiculous and unfounded argument, but nevertheless he keeps justifying his brew for the destruction of society, that is White society.

He then goes on in this vein of idiocy and advocates that women are to be "freed" and are to be the objects of "free love." He defends this by saying that there is no need for the communists really to introduce this as such, since in any case "it has existed almost from time immemorial." Therefore, all his good little communists want to do is "to introduce, in substitution for a hypocritically concealed, an openly legalized system of free love."

He goes on. Destroy, destroy, destroy. All the known values that previous civilization has set up, Marx wants to destroy.

It is very strange that the whole program and the whole book is consumed with how to destroy the present "Bourgeois" system, how to promote a revolution, how to overthrow, how to annihilate. When one looks beyond the revolution and beyond the tearing down and beyond the destruction, we find very few, if any, constructive ideas about how to build something to take its place, or, in fact, how to build anything. It is the old Jewish program of tear down, tear down, destroy, annihilate. And the next communist plank is the abolition of countries and nationality, arguing that the workmen have no country, a treacherous lie! He then states that national differences and antagonisms between peoples are daily vanishing, a statement that back in the 1840's was completely contrary to fact and history. Very seldom has nationalist feeling been as high as during that period, and not only was it not diminishing, but it continued to grow even stronger over the next half century.

Marx continues on in this kind of idiotic drivel, completely out of contact with fact, history or reality, the main theme being destroy everything, down with everything. The end result will be "the Proletariat will use its political supremacy to wrest, by degrees, all capital from the Bourgeois, to centralize all instruments of production in the hands of the state, i.e., of the Proletariat organized as the ruling class." The thing that he fails to mention is whose hands the state will really be in. What he really has in mind is that it will be concentrated in the hands of the Jews themselves, as history has shown over the last 50 some years of Jewish communist tyranny in Russia.

The end and culmination of the second chapter then winds up with setting forth the famous ten points of the Communist Manifesto and they are famous not because of any intrinsic wisdom contained in them, but again, only because the Jewish worldwide conspiracy has taken hold of them and foisted and propagated them on the rest of the world, much to the sorrow of the unfortunate inhabitants thereof.

We herewith set forth the ten points verbatim in order that we may examine how much progress the Jews have already made

in implementing them, not only in the communist countries where they now rule supreme, but also in the so-called "free" Western countries like the United States where they are rapidly tearing down the frameworks of these nations and the foundations of the White Race itself.

Here is the gibberish that the Jews have made so spectacularly famous:

The Communist Manifesto

1. Abolition of property in land and application of all rents of land to public purposes.
2. A heavy progressive or graduated income tax.
3. Abolition of all right of inheritance.
4. Confiscation of the property of all emigrants and rebels.
5. Centralization of credit in the hands of the state, by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly.
6. Centralization of the means of communication and transport in the hands of the state.
7. Extension of factories and instruments of production owned by the state; the bringing into cultivation of wastelands, and the improvement of the soil generally in accordance with a common plan.
8. Equal liability of all to labor. Establishment of industrial armies, especially for agriculture.
9. Combination of agriculture with manufacturing industries; gradual abolition of the distinction between town and country, by a more equitable distribution of the population over the country.
10. Free education for all children in public schools. Abolition of children's factory labor in its present form. Combination of education with industrial production, etc., etc.

Not that there is any great logic attached to the above program, nor is there evident any over-riding need for such changes. Nevertheless, when we consider how much progress the Jews have made in instituting and making this diabolical program become a reality, it is gruesome to behold. It is fantastic to consider that the Jews have created two seemingly antagonistic groups, have artificially divided them, have synthetically labeled them as "Bourgeois" and "Proletarians," and built on this unsubstantiated and flimsy proposition a program for world conquest. Nevertheless, as fantastic as it seems, with the power of money, propaganda, and organization in their hands, this the Jews have done.

In the third chapter Marx has no new material or ideas that are worth mentioning. He spends most of the chapter justifying with little substantiation and much twisted logic, trying to shore up that which he has already said before. Mostly it is a case of further trying to make a bogey man out of what he prefers to call the "Bourgeois" and trying to whip up the hostile opposing group which he calls "Proletariat."

One point that he does make that is rather interesting and significant, although not in the manner he intended, is that communism and Christianity have a great deal in common. He says, "Nothing is easier than to give Christian asceticism a socialist tinge. Has not Christianity declaimed against private property, against marriage, against the state? Has it not preached in the place of these, charity and poverty, celibacy and mortification of the flesh, monastic life, and Mother Church? Christian socialism is but the Holy Water with which the Priest consecrates the vexation of the aristocrat."

Whereas Marx did not at all state the case correctly, he inadvertently brought up a point that needs emphasizing, and that is the similarity between Jewish Christianity and Jewish communism, which, we contend, are amazingly similar, although neither the communists nor the Christians would ever admit this. Nevertheless, they are extremely alike and we are going to make a comparison of the two.

One of the main planks of the communist program is the abolition of private property. Christianity, too, promotes such, in fact it castigates again and again against those productive members of society who have the energy and the foresight to provide for their families. The New Testament says again and again, "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor." "It shall be harder for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven than for a camel to walk through the eye of a needle." "My kingdom is not of this world." "Lay not up treasures on this earth but lay up treasures in heaven." "Behold the lily in the field, it toils not yet your heavenly Father cares for it." And so on and on. The theme is repeated again and again that anybody that is energetic and ambitious enough to work for a living and provide for his family is an extremely poor candidate to enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Then we come to the matter of family life. On this we find that Jesus is quoted as saying, (Matthew 10, Verse 34) "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace but a sword. For I am come to set man at variance against his Father and the daughter against her mother and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household. For he that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me." Here we have clear evidence as quoted by Christ himself that the objective of the new Christian religion is to divide — divide the household, divide the family, destroy the family.

We may have other manifestations of the Christian church pulling down the family and stifling the procreation of its members. For nearly 2000 years the Catholic Church has been promoting celibacy amongst its people. Priests were, and still are, forbidden to marry. It has set up numerous monasteries, the members of which, namely Monks, are dedicated to living out their life in an unmarried state'. The best and the most devoted of the young women are deluded into joining a convent and becoming a Nun and stripping themselves of any form of womanly appeal that they might have originally had. They are then rigidly regulated by the "Mother Superior," spending the rest of their lives in a bleak Nunnery, finally withering away and dying, unproductive and childless, having destroyed their hereditary line with their religious perversion.

Another major similarity between Jewish communism and Jewish Christianity is the philosophy with which both of them attack the productive, creative leaders of society. We have already well covered the vicious attacks that communism makes on the so-called "Bourgeois," and how it extols the virtues of the "Proletarians," that is, these people who have not managed to acquire anything. That the reason therefore might be due to their own lack of ambition, is not mentioned.

In the same way the New Testament continuously denounces the rich man or the man who has acquired any property or any assets. Whether he did so by dint of his own hard work and perseverance is ignored. It keeps repeating again and again that he is completely disqualified from ever getting to heaven and it says, "For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?" Then in the Sermon on the Mount it extols the virtues of the shiftless, the unambitious and the lazy. It says, "blessed are the poor in spirit," "blessed are the meek," and so on and on. These concepts are completely contradictory to the ideals and virtues of the White Man, who has always held such virtues as productivity, creativity, ambition, progress, in high esteem.

In a later chapter, in Part II of this book, I will go more fully into a detailed comparison between communism and Christianity. Suffice it here to say that Marxism is a Jewish creation, designed to undermine and disintegrate the White Man's society, to tear it asunder, and lay it wide open like a dead carcass for the parasitic Jew to feast upon.

Continuing on to the third and fourth chapters of the Communist Manifesto, we find (a) a scattered and confused review of history at large, with Marx doing much violence to history, trying to justify his idiotic arguments (b) his appraisal of the then existing and competing socialist parties. He has very little good to say about any of them, and predicts their early demise. He insisted that he was right and that every other group that called itself socialist was inadequate, unscientific, wrong, and vile. Right or wrong, all those groups soon disappeared, as Marx had predicted.

However, it is important to point out here that it was not due to the fact that Marx's ideas, if they can be called such, had any superior merits to these others. No, on the contrary, they were probably more inadequate, more unscientific, more wrong, and more vile than any of those that he denounced. The success of Marx's ideas is solely due to the fact that it was his ideology that the huge Jewish conspiratorial apparatus selected to make their vehicle for their program of the destruction of the White Race.

This is what the whole program is aimed at. He insists on the "forcible overthrow of all existing social conditions," with the reckless abandon of a pyromaniac. He ends the last chapter with the fiery appeal to the workers, "Let the ruling classes tremble at a communist revolution. The proletarians have nothing to lose but their chains. They have a world to win. Working men of all countries, unite!"

And there we have a summation of the highly touted Communist Manifesto. In short, Marx pulls out of ancient history two terms, the Proletariats and the Bourgeois, twists them, gives them new meaning, and uses them as a divisive wedge to create two antagonistic groups where none existed before. He then unleashes a campaign of vilification, slander and hatred to stir up the working group to destroy just about anybody who has acquired any property during their lifetime of productive work. On this flimsy "theory," if it can be called such, is launched a whole program to destroy society, to destroy the family, to destroy the state, and in short, as he himself says, to destroy "all existing social conditions."

Das Kapital

We now turn to that monumental one thousand page production that is revered as his masterpiece, namely, Das Kapital. We

are not, however, going to waste much time on it because it is not worth it. In all those thousand pages of garbage there is very little grain to glean. Mostly it is all chaff. In fact, it is very dull, dry chaff, at that. He tries to amalgamate and blend economic theory and political theory with history, sociology and his own Utopian thinking. The result is one unholy disaster. He makes a great deal about his theory of "surplus value," something he really did not invent, but derived from classical British economic doctrine of the time.

Marx's whole method was not that of observation and logical deduction of that which he had observed. Rather, he had some very fixed conceptions — namely that society should be destroyed — and then went to work to drag together a mass of fallacious "evidence" that he twisted in such a fashion that it would seem to support his untenable theories. Even at this he fails miserably. However, after 1000 pages of this kind of trash, he seems to have convinced many people (although they haven't really read it and although they really don't understand it) that somehow there must be something to it. Even so, it has convinced hardly anyone who was not already tinged with the ideas of Revolutionary Marxism previously. Economists, historians, and philosophers have long since ceased to take it as a serious contribution to any of their fields. It is so long and so dull a book that even very few Marxists can stand to read it, or can understand it.

The best function of the book, *Das Kapital*, to the world of Marxist Socialism is to sit on the shelf, looking heavy and impressive, and to be pointed to as evidence that somewhere in all those hundreds of pages there must be some deep intellectual proof of anything that any given Marxist may happen to feel at any given moment

The Communist Manifesto was published in 1848. Volume I of Marx's *Kapital* was published in 1867, nearly two decades later. This amounted to approximately 800 pages. When Marx died in 1883, Volumes II and III were no more than a confused mass of notes, references and outline. It was Engels' lot to put them together in final form and prepare them for publication. These appeared in 1885 and 1894, respectively, bringing this massive accumulation of trash to more than a thousand pages.

Most of Marx's organizational activities involved him in prolonged quarrels with other socialist leaders, notably the German Trade Unionist Ferdinand Lassalle and the Russian Anarchist Mikhail Bakunin. He helped found an abortive working man's association in 1864, which is known in socialist history as the "First International." However, his struggle to keep Bakunin from taking over that organization helped wreck it in the early 1870's. When he died there was no communist organization as such to speak of.

The greater development of the organizations that profess Marxist doctrines came only after his death. From the 1880's on, the International Jewish apparatus really took hold of his theories which they had helped to propound and built them into parties of major importance in most continental European countries, especially Germany, France, and Italy. By 1889 they formed an international coordinating committee called the "Second International."

Whereas Marx had tailored his program with the idea of Germany being the first victim, history turned out somewhat differently. It remained for Nikolai Lenin, another Jew, to found the important Russian Marxist party. The Bolsheviks, between 1909 and 1913. These later renamed themselves "communists" after Marx's term in the Communist Manifesto.

Lenin's party, however, was very different from the theories propounded by Karl Marx and could scarcely be called Marxist at all. In fact, Lenin picked up most of his doctrine of "dialectical materialism" from other Russian revolutionaries, particularly N.G. Chernyshevskii rather than from Marx. He formed his plans for the Bolshevik Party, a tiny, well disciplined, conspiratorial, elite group in a vast backward peasant country, from earlier Russian revolutionary theory and practice, and not from Marx, who had rejected such ideas as "unscientific adventurism." The only thing that Lenin really adopted from Marx was the "scientific" idea of the "inevitability" of a socialist revolution and the emphasis on the Proletariat.

Whereas we neither have the time nor the space to concern ourselves with the history of the Russian Revolution, let us not, however, delude ourselves that it was the attraction of either Marx's "brilliant" theories, nor those of Lenin's. The grizzly story of the destruction of the Russian people is something altogether different.

Russia for centuries had been infested with more Jews than any other country in the world. These Jews had been conspiring, agitating and planning anarchy and revolution for a long time. Leon Trotsky, another Jew, had been trained along with 3000 other cut throat Jewish revolutionaries in East Side New York to do the strong arm job for the overthrow of the Russian government. Jacob Schiff, a Jewish financier of New York, contributed 20 million dollars to this cause. When the proper time came, Trotsky and his band of revolutionary cut-throats were shipped to Russia, and along with their Jewish brethren they managed to pull a bloody coup d'etat. It was strictly an example of Jewish conspiratorial tactics at their best. The Russian people and the Russian "Proletariat" couldn't have understood less as to what was going on. The Jewish propaganda network both in Russia and in the outside world then loudly proclaimed the triumph of the "poor, down-trodden" Russian workers over the "tyrannical" regime of the Tsar.

Both of these representations were overwhelming, atrocious lies. If the Russian Tsar had any faults they were not on the side of tyranny, but rather on the side of tolerance, weakness and vacillation. The Russian workers neither understood what was going on nor did they have any conception of the ghastly fate that was in store for them.

Once the Jews were in power in Russia they quickly seized all the strategic posts in government and in propaganda. They immediately launched a massive campaign to slaughter 20 million White Russians.

It must here be pointed out that it was the Nordic White Russians, who for centuries had been the intellectual and creative leaders of the Russian people, in fact, had built modern Russia. It was, therefore, this select group of elite White Russians that was the prime target of the Jewish takeover immediately after they had the revolutionary government in their hands. They proceeded on a reign of terror the likes of which the world had never before seen, a reign of terror that continues even to this day. In a few years they miserably slaughtered 20 million White Russians, the cream and leadership of the Russian population, leaving the Russian Slavs and Kulaks as a mass of slaves in the hands of their Jewish masters. These now became the hewers of wood and the drawers of water for their Jewish masters — who had promised them a worker's paradise.

Thus we witnessed the death of the Russian nation and the establishment of Jewish communism with a worldwide operating base in the largest country on the face of the earth, and with it, control of its enormous natural resources.

Nature's Eternal Religion 1 - 21

The Unavenged Outrage: Marxism: The Modern Poisonous Brew

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 01

The Salvation: Nature and Religion

In studying the creatures of Nature, we have observed with increasing clarity that each creature has its own peculiar means of survival, of propagation, of gathering food, of defense, and of ushering in the next generation. Not only does each creature have its particular pattern for survival, but in this pattern are imbedded many peculiarities that are to each creature inherently its own. For example, a beaver instinctively knows how to build dams and this provides a useful means for its survival. A cat instinctively knows how to catch mice and this also is a great aid in its survival. A cat can do many other things that are inherently peculiar to a cat, but certainly building dams is not one of them. Furthermore, we could never hope to teach a cat to swim like a beaver, to build dams like a beaver, cut trees like a beaver, and to act like a beaver. The instinctive inbred peculiarities of a beaver are its own, and those of a cat are its own.

Similarly, in observing the peculiarities of the human race, we find an inherent characteristic that is universal and peculiar to the human races, and that is the pursuit of some religion or other. When we study the history of the different civilizations, of the different peoples that have lived on the face of the earth, of the different races, we find almost without exception that each and every one of them had some kind of a religion. Whether it was one of the highly developed civilizations of the Egyptians, or the Greeks, or the Romans, or whether it was some backward colored tribe like the Indians in the Amazon region of South America, or on the great plains of North America, or whether the Hottentots in Africa, no matter how primitive they are, or how primitive they were, they all have had a religion, and they all have some kind of a religion today.

The fact is that the human races, from the most primitive to the most highly developed nations of the world today, have been infested with thousands of religions, all different from each other. Even within the different religions, they have divided and subdivided themselves into a multiplicity of sub-religions such as the Christian religion, for instance, until just about every walking Christian has a belief that differs from his co-religionists, each one wandering around in the belief that he has the ultimate key to knowledge and wisdom and that everybody, but everybody, that differs from him is wrong in so far as he differs from his own religion.

Little does such beguiled Christian realize what deceptive and flimsy tenets are the basis of his creed, nor does he realize its true origin.

In no religion has the splintering, fragmentation, internal bickering, squabbling and disagreement been more manifest than in the Christian religion itself. We can be sure the Jew planned it that way.

Nevertheless, from all the foregoing we must conclude that religion and the affinity of mankind for religion is an inborn trait with which Nature has endowed us, and is inbred in our genes. We apparently need religion for our survival, one way or another.

And the fact is, we do. As the Old Testament says, a people without vision perish. All people in order to survive and flourish, need a religion, a creed, a life-philosophy. They urgently need a religion to give them direction, goal and purpose. We need a sense of belonging. Without it mankind flounders, withers and dies like a fish out of water. Furthermore, the more closely a people's religion is rooted to their racial soul, the more healthy and dynamic it is for that particular race. Fortunate is that race whose religion has found its own racial soul.

Many religions have been notoriously bad for the races that have embraced them, as for example the White Race having embraced Christianity, or, should we say, having had it foisted upon them by the Jews. Some religions were neither good nor bad, but were utterly ridiculous and nonsensical. Such an example is the religion with the multiple Gods that the Romans and Greeks had, Gods that cavorted around in the heavens committing all kinds of infidelities, adulteries and trivial nonsense.

There are a few, a very few, that have been good for the race which embraced the religion they created. One notorious example is the Judaic religion of the Jews, which was tailor-made for a parasitic race. It has been the greatest thing that they have produced and it has sustained them for the last several thousand years.

In sum total, we can safely conclude that most religions have been notoriously bad, and it has been the unfortunate lot of the White Race to be cursed with one of the worst of them in the last 2000 years.

I feel extremely blessed and fortunate to be a member of the great creative White Race. I am very proud to be a member of the White Race and I love the White Race more than anything in the world. Nature has endowed the White Race with a deep instinctive loyalty to its own kind - Racial Loyalty. We have been endowed with this instinctive characteristic for our own survival by a gratuitous Nature. This healthy instinct has been atrociously smothered by an outrageous alien religion that we are cursed

with and seem to be unable to shake off.

Yes, we are cursed with the Jewish religion of Christianity, whether we like it or not. It is a sick religion, a death-oriented religion, a religion that is destroying us. It is smothering every healthy instinct with which Nature has endowed us and is blunting and perverting all the best attributes with which Nature has so generously blessed the White Race. What we most desperately need is a new religion, a religion of our own, a religion that was created by the creative genius of the White Race itself, not foisted upon us by the treacherous Jew. We desperately need a good religion.

But what is a good religion?

This is really not too hard to answer. A good religion is one that helps to promote and advance the race which embraces it. If it helps the particular race, it is a good religion. If it neither helps nor hurts, it is a useless religion and is more of a nuisance than anything else. If it hinders the race that embraces it in its fight for survival, then it is a bad religion and harmful to its adherents.

We have heard countless numbers of times people say, "well you have to believe in something." This is true to the extent that everyone does need a life philosophy that relates to and reconciles us with the natural world in which we find ourselves, one that helps us to have a realistic and rational view of our struggle for survival in a competitive and hostile world. The closer this philosophy or religion or creed, whatever we may choose to call it, harmonizes with the laws of Nature, the more beneficial, realistic and useful such a creed will be. The more it departs from the natural laws and indulges in a flight from reality into a dream world of fantasy and superstition, the more artificial, unrealistic and dangerously harmful such a creed will become.

Since I am addressing myself solely and exclusively to the membership of the White Race, I can say without hesitation that the only thing we are really interested in is a creed that will help to propagate, protect, promote, preserve, advance and expand the White Race. We are interested in a religion that will aid and benefit the White Race in its struggle for survival in a competitive and hostile world. We are not interested in a creed for the Papuans of New Guinea; we are not interested in a creed for the American Indians; we are not interested in a creed for the niggers, neither here in America, nor the niggers of Africa; we are not interested in a religion for the Hindus, nor for the Chinese. Nor are we interested in a universal religion for the "salvation" of all mankind. Not at all. We are interested purely and simply in a religion for the survival of the White Race and the White Race alone, and helping that race advance to heights greater than have ever been dreamed of before.

When we put it on this plain and simple basis, namely of the two concepts enunciated, one, that a religion is good if it helps to benefit the race that embraces it, and two, that we are only and exclusively interested in a religion for the White Race, then the solution becomes fairly simple. In fact, the formulation of a creed for the White Race can now be basically summed up in one sentence — the guiding principle of our new religion should be: will it benefit the White Race?

Whereas the formulation of a new creed is relatively simple and relatively basic, we are faced with a much more gigantic problem of clearing the ground of all the rubble, rubbish and debris of the present religion that we are now stuck with. As is so often the case in building a beautiful new edifice where all the ground has already been pre-empted by trash and slums, clearing the required area often presents more of a problem than building the new structure itself. So it is with our own plight. Building the new religion is not nearly as difficult as clearing away the rubbish and confusion impregnated in the brains of our White kinsmen. Our greatest task is exposing the monstrosities of the Christian teachings and bringing our White Brothers and our White Sisters back to their senses to clearly see what is good for us, good for our children, good for our future generations, and good for our race. We are faced with the task of clearing up the aberrations that have unhinged the minds of the White Race for the last two millenniums and have nearly brought about the wreckage of our race. Our foremost task is: to straighten out the White Man's thinking.

The first and most urgent question which the White Man must come to grips with is the matter of finding himself and following the brilliant destiny Nature has mapped out for him. All other problems such as food supply, pollution, traffic congestion, over-population, finances, etc., will become child's play as soon as the White Man regains full control of his faculties and of his own destiny. If he does not solve this prime and urgent problem, all others will never be solved, nor will they really matter. If the White Man remains entrapped within the Jewish framework of ideas he will fumble and flounder in confusion until he is obliterated from the face of the earth and all the other problems will become utterly meaningless.

Nor is our major problem overcoming the Jews, the niggers and the other colored scum of the world. No, not at all. Our major problem first and foremost is to straighten out the White Man's thinking. We must reorient his thinking to basic values. Once we have cleared his brain of the Jewish poison, clearing the Jews and the niggers from our midst, too, will be child's play. It is to this noble objective that our new religion is dedicated.

The White Man must be brought back to his senses. Before we can even begin to straighten out the White Man's thinking, there are a few basic prerequisites that we must be crystal clear about The first one is, just where does the White Man's loyalty

lie? And, secondly, what is the purpose of his life here on this earth?

In answering the first question we must realize that we, the White Race, are now in a desperate battle for survival. It is being waged by a treacherous and cunning enemy who has so befuddled the minds of the White Race that the overwhelming majority of White people don't even know who the enemy is, and, in fact, most of them don't even know that they are in a bitter war in which they are the victim marked for extinction. The White Man's mortal enemy, the International Jewish apparatus, has so confused and scrambled the brains of the White Man that he is now not even putting up the least bit of a fight, or the slightest resistance. In fact, the White Man's brains are so polluted with the wrong concepts and the wrong ideas that he has actually joined with the Jew in his own destruction.

In any battle it is of paramount importance to know who your enemy is; what are his weapons; what is his strength; what is his method of operation, and many other vital facts that can be gleaned from intelligence. Know your enemy. The more you know about your enemy and the more you know about your own strength and weaknesses the better prepared you are.

Not only must you know the strength, the weaknesses of your enemy, and that of your own, you must also know who is on your side and know what it is you are fighting for. Furthermore, you must have a specific detailed aggressive plan of battle that will inspire confidence for a victory. You must have a specific program. You must have a goal.

One of the most powerful weapons the Jew has in his favor is his masterful manipulation of confusion into the minds of the White Race. He spreads confusion as a farmer spreads fertilizer on his fields, and the Jew's harvest in war and destruction of our people is even a thousand fold more productive than the farmer's fertilizer. The one area that most White people are desperately confused about is - just where does their loyalty lie?

The other major question is: What is our purpose in life?

In the next two chapters I want to discuss these two vital questions - questions that have confused the White Race to no end. It is my purpose to explicitly set forth the position of the Creativity Movement on these basic issues of life.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 01

The Salvation: Nature and Religion

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 02

The Salvation: Your Loyalty- A Sacred Trust

Where does your loyalty lie?

If you belong to one of the Kosher Conservative groups, they will have pounded into you over and over again that you must be loyal to your country, loyal to your flag, and above all, loyal to that great, great American Constitution. "Patriotism" is the great virtue, they say. Even the Jewish controlled newspapers will tell you the same thing, although they then will immediately proceed to desecrate and befoul all of these with the most scurrilous trash and garbage that they generally heap upon all of the White Man's institutions and emblems.

The fact is that a man's loyalty belongs to none of these. A man's loyalty is first and foremost to his racial family, which is an immediate extension of his own family. In other words, a White Man's first and foremost loyalty belongs to the White Race. Every other race knows instinctively that their loyalty lies with their own race. The Jews know it, the niggers know it, and every other race knows it except the average White American, who it so happens, is the basic target for destruction in this treacherous and tricky war we are now enmeshed, whether we like it or not, whether we know it or not.

The Jew may be a citizen of France, or England, or Germany, or the United States. He is completely unconcerned about the welfare of his host country. He acknowledges no loyalty to any such country. On the contrary, he usually is actively engaged in pulling down the framework of the country in which he lives, plundering and ransacking the remains in the process. He has only one loyalty — the Jewish race. Let some country threaten to harm a Jew anywhere in the world — such as the recent Russian hijackers, or the Rosenberg atomic spies of a few decades ago — and all the Jews of the world rise to a man and scream to high heaven: "Save the Rosenbergs!" "Let our people go!" The fact that the condemned Jews are guilty criminals is irrelevant as far as they are concerned. Save them at any cost! Scream persecution! Scream loud and long! Anything to save any Jew no matter how guilty, no matter how criminal

Let us never forget that it is this racial loyalty and solidarity that has made the Jews the world power they are today.

Racial loyalty is a fundamental instinct given us by Nature for the preservation of each race. The healthier this instinct is and the more a race exercises this healthy instinct, the more likely it is to survive. The more it is smothered by deception or brain pollution, the more vulnerable such a race is to destruction from those who utilize their native instincts of racial loyalty.

The black man has it and the Jew finds it easy to promote racial loyalty among the niggers, to organize it and utilize it for the destruction of the White Race. He has the niggers talking about "Black Culture" where none exists. He has them talking about "Black Pride" where there is very little to be proud of. The Jew, through his skillful manipulation of propaganda has the black man screaming "Kill Whitey." He fans an emotional hatred for the White Race not only among the blacks and mulattos of America, but among all the colored peoples of the world. His plans call for the deployment of the inferior colored races of the world as shock troops to mongrelize the superior White Race and kill and exterminate those that will not mongrelize.

This program of mongrelization or extermination is taking place before our eyes in America today. Forced school busing, a dastardly outrage and a shameful insult to the White Race, is a major part of the program to mongrelize the next generation. It is their objective to pump the black blood of Africa into the veins of White Americans. Nobody need deceive themselves that the Jewish program of "togetherness" and "intermingling" during the school years, fortified with a massive brain pollution program in the schools, on television and in the news media, that this is not going to end up in mixed marriages and race mixing. In fact, mongrelization is the overwhelming massive drive that the Jews have in store for us today. They're going to use every power play, every trick of propaganda, and every unconstitutional law that they can force upon us to achieve this, their goal, the mongrelization of the White Race.

Just today I read about a Jewess by the name of Cohen lecturing a group of "Christian" White women about where their "Christian" duty lay. According to this Mrs. Cohen, the White families were living in an artificial world and they better get with it and start adopting black babies, because there was a surplus of black babies for adoption and it was their "Christian duty" to give them a home. She added ominously that if this wasn't pursued with vigor and enthusiasm, there were already laws in the making that would force them to adopt these little black jungle bunnies. And, again, let us not deceive ourselves, unless we put a stop to this outrage, the Jews will successfully perpetrate this and other hideous programs upon us to obliterate and mongrelize us.

Another part of the program to reduce and cut down the cream of America's White youth is the present senseless war in Vietnam where every week something like 50 or more young White Americans in the prime of their manhood are killed in the

jungles of Vietnam, Cambodia, Korea and elsewhere. Several hundred more are maimed and crippled for life. Thousands return from these jungle wars addicted to dope, their lives tragically ruined and not only useless, but many have been turned into dangerous criminals when they return to American soil.

Let us repeat: the Jew knows where his loyalty lies, and every other colored race knows where their loyalty lies, namely with their own race. It is only the White Race that is confused — strange to say — that very race that Nature has crowned as the pinnacle of her creation and destined to rule the world.

Thanks to the Jews' overwhelming control of the instruments of propaganda, the White Man is now so filled with a zeal to be a do-gooder and to save every worthless scum and parasite on the face of the earth, that he doesn't even realize that the parasites are multiplying rapidly while the White Race is declining, and that the parasites intend to destroy him as soon as they have the power.

This is racial suicide.

So we, members of the great White Race, must come to our senses and discard such an idiotic, self-destructive philosophy. It is contrary to all reason. It is contrary to all the good, healthy instincts given to us by Nature for our own self-preservation. It is contrary to all common sense. We must believe first and foremost in practicing racial loyalty — loyalty to the White Race and the White Race alone.

We must abandon the idiotic suicidal attitude we have pursued in the past and turn to a sane, realistic course as prescribed by Nature herself. Of all the millions of species in Nature, I know of none that says: "In deference to a weaker and inferior species, we will hold back in the expansion of our own, in fairness to the under-privileged we will render aid to the scum so that they can multiply, outbreed us, and push us from the face of the earth."

No, none of them practice this idiotic program of compassion for the scum, the weaker and the inferior. None, that is, except the White Race.

We of the Creativity Movement, therefore, completely reject the Kosher Conservatives' idea that loyalty to country, to the flag and to the Constitution comes first.

Who could be loyal to an America when it has become completely niggerized and Judaized and whose prime national objective is the mongrelization and extermination of the White Race? Certainly any good intelligent member of the White Race is bound to realize that such a country is his enemy, whether he likes it or not, and he owes it no loyalty whatsoever. In this respect, too, we must realize that it is not the country itself that is the culprit, but the traitorous structure that has usurped power over the country, led by the Jew.

If I saw an American nigger beating up a White Canadian, I would not be on the side of the nigger because he was an American, but I would rush to the aid of the Canadian because he was White. I find it impossible to owe any loyalty whatsoever to a government when such government is continually proving by its deeds that it is promoting the welfare and multiplication of the blacks and promoting the destruction of the White population. No thoughtful White parents would care to stay and bring up their family in a country that had become niggerized, as Haiti, for instance. Since many parents see this happening in the big city jungles of the United States, a number of them are planning to leave this country and move to Australia, or elsewhere, where there are no niggers. Many have already done so. This shows that when the chips are down a responsible parent will think first of his family and its racial future — not the real estate upon which he resides.

While I commend such parents for their loyalty to their race, I cannot approve of running. I believe White Americans must stay in America and fight to regain control of our destiny. This land is ours. We must be determined to stay here and fight for what is ours. We should be pursuing, not fleeing.

The United States of America now is the only reservoir of White power left in the world strong enough to overcome the treacherous Jew. The White people of America must rise up to a man, as did the White people in Germany a generation ago. When this happens in America, fortunately then the massive productive power of this great country will be aligned on the side of the interests of the White Race and not against it, as in World War II. I repeat, the solution is not for the White Man to run to Australia, or any place else. The solution is to move the niggers out — back to Africa where they belong — before they drag this great land of ours into the sump hole of history.

We must change our stance. We should be pursuing, not fleeing.

Let us now consider loyalty to the flag as a paramount virtue. The fact is, the flag is only a symbol, one that has been changed

many times in our past history. In fact, it changes every time we take in a new state, such as Hawaii or Alaska. But more important, the flag is a symbol only as honorable as the country that flies it. It flew with the Union Army when the Jews had White Americans organized to kill another group of White Americans. They called one group of Whites "The North" and the other group of Whites "The South." This dastardly fratricidal war was a Jewish harvest in which the Jews got rich and fat, but was a most shameful and destructive episode in the history of the White Race. World Wars I and II again had White brothers killing White brothers, and again, the Jews reaped a rich harvest in spoils and White blood spilled. White Americans marched into these Jewish arranged slaughters under the banner of the Stars and Stripes, but it is not something we can be proud of. Until we cleanse our country and our history and the flag that flies over it of Jews and niggers we do not have a flag of which we can be particularly proud.

When we, the White people, again have control of our own destiny we will undoubtedly want to mark this even with a new flag, an unsullied flag that is truly a symbol of the White Race. It will be one which we can be proud of indeed.

Our neighbor to the north, Canada, recently discarded their hundred-year-old flag and designed a new one — predominantly red — a fitting color considering the direction that country has taken. In any case, we can always design a flag without any great pain, but once the White Race is destroyed, it is gone forever and nothing can bring it back.

No! Our loyalty is not with our country, nor our flag, but our people — our own race.

Then we have the Constitutionists who remind us of our "great" Constitution, the Bill of Rights, and proclaim that it alone is responsible for the greatness America has achieved. They tell us that it is because of our unique and wonderful Constitution that we in American have a standard of living higher than that of any other country in the world. It is because of our Constitution — the "greatest freedom document conceived by the mind of man" — they tell us that we enjoy our many "freedoms."

That is a lot of bosh. There are several serious flaws in the reasoning that "we owe it all to our wonderful Constitution." The Constitution has inherent in it many serious defects, some of which indeed, are fatal. In any case, we now know that it has not, and will not, save us from a Bolshevized Jewish take-over.

Some of the serious defects that it has are:

(a) It did not base the formation of this great country on the issue of race. It failed to do this at a time when the White Man was building America and was unusually race conscious and united in fighting the red man. Furthermore, the opportunity at this time was great since the Jewish infestation was still relatively small, although growing.

(b) Instead of incorporating the Leadership Principle, the only real basis for building a permanent and lasting society, it chose instead to base it on the fragmentation of authority which is the so-called principle of democracy. It then eulogized their wonderful principle of "divided powers," "check and balance system" and called it a "republican" form of government as if they had created something new. Actually this was nothing new. The Romans had a republican form of government more than 2000 years earlier and finally discarded it for a better form when they changed to the Empire form with an Emperor at the head commanding absolute authority and incorporating the Leadership Principle.

(c) Foolishly, and contrary to all common sense, they incorporated in the Declaration of Independence the "heroic" proclamation that "all men are created equal." This is a fraudulent lie in the face of history, Nature and experience. Although the Declaration of Independence is not part of our Constitution, the importance of that proclamation has really given the liberals, the Jews and the bleeding hearts a field day in perverting our sense of reality, in promoting the inferior races and in thwarting and punishing the better elements of the White Race. A whole network of harmful lies has been spawned from this unfortunate and most deceitful statement.

(d) It has the further inherent weakness of dividing Church and State. Whereas the ideology of the Church promotes the ideas of "Resist not evil," "Love your enemies," "Turn the other cheek," etc., the fundamental basis of any state is authority, law and order.

A much more harmonious relationship is achieved when the government, church and religion are ideally harmonized on the same principles. Of course, we cannot blame the Founding Fathers for not being able to achieve this at that time since they had no good racial religion to work with, but unfortunately were stuck with the suicidal ideology of Christianity. Unfortunately, too many of them were themselves over imbued with this Jewish hoax.

(e) Lastly and most important of all, the Constitution did not keep out the Jews and keep this parasitic race from contaminating this great new land of promise. Had the Founding Fathers heeded Benjamin Franklin's advice and just put in that one stipulation - to exclude the Jews - it would have done more good than all of the rest of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights put

together.

Here is what Benjamin Franklin said at the first Constitutional Convention of the United States in 1778, almost 200 years ago:

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which that nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as in the case of Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1700 years the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But, gentlemen, did the world today give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some cogent reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live only among themselves. They must subsist on Christians and other peoples not of their race.

"If you do not exclude them from these United States, in this Constitution, in less than 200 years they will have swarmed in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty.

"If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them substance, while they will be in the counting houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics, let them be born where they will, or how many generations they are away from Asia, they never will be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, and will not, even though they live among us ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by the Constitution."

In the first place America owes her success to her racial stock — the fact that the initial immigrants were of the great White Race — the good English, Irish, Scots, Germans, Swedes and other White European races. Secondly, unlike the Spaniards of South America, they had the good sense not to mongrelize with the savage natives — they kept their bloodlines pure. They drove back the inferior savage and built a great empire from the Atlantic to the Pacific — an era that is the most dramatic saga and most productive epoch in the history of the great White Race. Their standard of living soon exceeded those of their European forbearers because they had, and have today, a more ample supply of land and natural resources to work with.

Our forbearers did not make the same mistake that the Spaniards did who colonized South America. Whereas the Spaniards who were more strongly religious and under the influence of the Catholic Church, intermarried and inter-bred with the inferior native Indians and poisoned the blood of their future generations, we now see the difference in the pages of history. In mongrelized South America and Mexico, we see perennial revolutions, poverty, backwardness, and a future written in dissolution and anarchy. We White Americans are now (stupidly) subsidizing the mongrelized bastard offspring of these Spaniards to the tune of billions of dollars.

As further evidence that the much ballyhooed American Constitution had little to do with America's pre-eminent success, we only need to be reminded that when the Latin American countries became independent from Spain, each and every one of them copied the United States Constitution almost to the letter. Did this insure their success and greatness? Most decidedly not. South America and Central America have been racked by turmoil, revolution, instability, poverty and inflation almost constantly.

Having the same "wonderful" Constitution, why did they then not achieve the same success as the United States? The answer is clear and simple: It lies in race and in the blood. They are a mongrelized conglomerate, whereas the United States was built by the White Race. Therein lies the answer, and not in constitution, flag or territory, for certainly. South American is equally rich in the natural resources of its territory, if not more so.

No, our success in America was not due to our "wonderful" Constitution. It was due to the good White racial stock and the wealth and bounty of our land. The Constitution had little to do with it. Today, as the Jew is working full time for the destruction of America and the White Men who built it, our Constitution is not going to save either our freedoms, our country, or our race. We are no longer free. In fact through trickery, deceit and betrayal, due to lack of racial loyalty among the offspring of the founders of America, we are an occupied country — we are at the power and the mercy of the International Jew. We are economically enslaved. We are culturally being Judaized. Our children are being bused around like cattle in order to mongrelize future generations and liquidate the White Race.

The biggest mistake the Founding Fathers made in writing the Constitution of the United States was failing to heed the advice of Benjamin Franklin — one of our greatest of the White statesmen.

It is an important part of our creed to correct this fatal mistake made in the writing of the Constitution. We must drive the Jew from power and drive him from our shores in order to reclaim the government of these United States and ensure the destiny of the White Race. We mean to take it back into the hands of the White people and disfranchise the Jew, render him harmless so that never again will the White Race be placed in the shame and the peril in which it now finds itself.

No, my White Racial Comrades, our first loyalty is neither to country nor to flag nor to the Constitution, all of which are transient and subject to change. Our first loyalty lies in our blood, to our own people, to the great and wonderful White racial family.

Let us never forget this overwhelmingly important fact, it is the basic building block on which our new religion is founded — the religion which will not only restore the independence of the White Race, but make it great beyond our fondest dreams.

We are herewith founding a new religion for the White Race. We are calling the new religion Creativity. Our church is called The Creativity Movement. Members of our religion are called Creators.

In the next chapter, we will examine our purpose and our mission. We will examine the reason for our existence and the meaning of life itself.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 02

The Salvation: Your Loyalty- A Sacred Trust

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 03

The Salvation: The Purpose of Life

For millennia mankind in general, and philosophers in particular, have been pondering the meaning of life. This question has undoubtedly troubled and concerned practically every thoughtful human being. Few have arrived at any conclusion during their lifetime, leaving the question unanswered at the time of their demise. Certainly this question has concerned me, more or less, during many phases of my life, beginning with early adolescence. Although I searched the scriptures, the religions, the philosophies of various notables throughout history, none of these seemed to give me a satisfactory answer. Finally I concluded that there was no meaning to life, that there was no purpose to it, that our stay here was a meaningless, useless pursuit which might well have been left better undone. In fact, ten years ago I was so convinced of the futility of our existence here on earth that I began to write a book on the subject called *The Rat Race to Oblivion*.

But the fact kept persisting that we are here, and we are going to be here, and our offspring are going to be here for generations and centuries and millenniums to come. Obviously, the kind of people that were going to be living here in the centuries and millenniums to come would be largely determined by each generation as to what they did, what their outlook on life was, what their mating habits were, and what their philosophies and religions were. Also it was obvious that the conditions under which our future offspring were going to be living would largely be determined by what we now did, just as the conditions under which we are now living had been determined by what our forefathers had done, or had not done.

The more I studied history the more it became obvious that throughout the threads of history was woven the interminable and overriding factor of race. The most obvious of all factors began to emerge — that one race and one race alone had built and blossomed and flowered all civilizations — and that was the White Race. Furthermore, it became more and more obvious that the decline of each civilization had been the poisoning of the blood of the creative White Race and its downfall had always been preceded and caused by the negligence of the White Race to guard and protect the purity of its bloodlines.

Further studying, examining and probing the facts of history, it became obvious that mankind as a whole followed the same evolutionary patterns as did every other species, and that the evolution of every species followed the rigid and immutable laws of Nature. Man was no exception whatsoever, although in his conceit and stupidity he so often tried to tell himself that he was above and beyond the laws of Nature and, in fact, had conquered Nature.

So he thought. However, nothing could be further from the truth. A cold, critical analysis of history, and the laws of Nature, shows that the development of mankind follows the laws of Nature just as faithfully and just as rigidly as the development of, say, the bluebird or the dinosaur. Furthermore, man's decline and extinction is just as possible as the vanishing of the dinosaur from the face of the earth.

From all this studying, certain most obvious conclusions began to emerge. No. 1, that man is a species whose evolution and stay on the face of this earth is subject to the organized laws of Nature. No. 2, that one of Nature's most inexorable laws is the survival of the Fittest. No. 3, that Nature, in order to improve the species, promotes and favors the segregation of the species in which one species competes against that of another and the better equipped survive. Those that go down channels which do not fit them for the fierce competition, those species do not survive, but perish.

Apparently it became obvious that Nature is not concerned about the survival of the individual, but has wisely placed and inbred into each individual of the species the means and the will to propagate and promote and perpetuate the species itself, and in so doing, in the fierce competition for survival, it forces the species to improve and upgrade itself, or else perish.

It is in this third law of Nature that we find overwhelmingly the purpose in life and the purpose for which we are placed upon this earth. We are here to perpetuate and advance our own kind. Not only is this the purpose of the human species, but the purpose of every other species that we see around us, be it the bluebird or deer, or the fishes of the sea, or the fowl of the air. The whole sum of their efforts and the complete time span of their life is devoted to this great purpose that Nature has set forth for the individual: To promote, propagate, and perpetuate the species, and in so doing, improve it as it goes along. It is either that or extinction. Nature is neither kind nor unkind, neither merciful nor unmerciful, in the enforcement of her laws. She makes no exceptions and tolerates no excuses. Only a pompous, conceited fool can imagine himself as being above and beyond the laws of Nature.

Every bird and every animal knows what its purpose is. As soon as they are mature enough to do so, they start propagating their own kind, and raising their families to maturity. It is their main preoccupation throughout their adult lifetime. They clearly seem to know their purpose. Only the White Race seems to be sorely confused about their purpose—Nature has decided our purpose for us, whether we realize it or not. Man, like every other creature, leads the most rewarding life following the path

Nature has decreed for him: propagating his own kind, raising his family, and perpetuating his race.

And so we have come upon the great and final answer as to what our purpose in life is: The purpose set before us by nature herself, for us, the White Race, is, namely, to propagate, advance and expand the White Race, the highest pinnacle reached in the handiwork of Nature.

We, the White Race, are that supreme species. We are Nature's Crowning Glory. We bear a great honor and a tremendously important burden. It has taken millions of years for the White Race to evolve as a species to its present high pinnacle. It is up to us to carry on the promotion, propagation, perpetuation, advancement and expansion of this most elite of all of Nature's wondrous species. Not only is it up to us to carry on, but also it is up to us to lift ever higher, to advance the development of this most marvelous of all creations, and improve from generation to generation. It is possible at this juncture in history to greatly accelerate and speed up the improvement of the White Race, and it is equally possible to destroy the White Race in short order and undo this marvelous phenomenon in the history of creation.

Yes, these are the indisputable lessons of history and the inescapable conclusions to be drawn from the laws of Nature herself. Some people will spend their lives searching for the truth. In the process they can run head-on into the very truth they have been searching for, without recognizing it, stumble over it, pick themselves up and keep on searching forever. There are some truths that are so overwhelmingly obvious that they escape the attention of the over-sophisticated searchers. And this very truth we are here speaking about is one of the most outstanding of all the obvious truths that has been ignored and overlooked, stumbled over and finally bypassed.

This does not change by one iota the laws of Nature anymore than stupidly ignoring the laws of gravity will change that rigid and inexorable law. It is plainly there for all to see — Nature wants you to perpetuate and carry on your species and improve it you will either do that or your kind will be wiped from the face of the earth. Nature cares little whether you accept or reject that fact, her laws will be obeyed, regardless. It is this fact that our whole philosophy is based upon. It is upon this law of Nature that our whole religion is founded.

This being so, we are convinced that any philosophy of life or any religion, that is in harmony with the laws of Nature is a good religion for such race. Any religion that does not mesh in harmony with the laws of Nature is an unnatural religion, is an artificial religion, and is a harmful religion that will destroy the race or the people that embrace such an artificial and unnatural religion.

Our religion is, therefore, designed to be in harmony with that which Nature wants us to do. Our religion is designed to help promote, propagate, expand and advance the White Race in all perpetuity. We can think of no higher goal, nor a more lofty religion than that which helps to perpetuate and improve Nature's finest handiwork — the White Race.

We believe that in the process of propagating our own kind, the individual finds the highest meaning in life. In so doing he obtains the greatest satisfaction and enjoyment of his earthly span for the years that Nature has placed him upon the face of this planet. In mating, in building a family, in having children, and providing for their welfare and in watching their healthy growth and development, the man and the woman find their highest fulfillment and the most lasting satisfaction. All other activities gravitate around this grand central purpose — to raise the children to adulthood to where they again in turn will mate with the opposite sex of their own species, form a family, propagate their own kind, raise them to be stronger, healthier, more intelligent, more beautiful, more capable. In short, they, too, will improve the next generation and send it on its way to again bring in the succeeding generation. This is the great goal in life that Nature in her eternal wisdom has set before us, whether it be the White Race or any other species of this huge and varied universe.

Any activity that hampers or imperils this noble objective is unnatural, and, therefore, a violation of Nature's laws. We all clearly recognize, for instance, that homosexuality is unnatural and that such people are called deviates. We must also recognize that Nature harshly punishes deviates and extinguishes them from the face of the earth. It is quite clear, for instance, that a society of sexual deviates would be short-lived and Nature would wipe them from the face of the earth.

Not so clear to the present day thinking is that one of the prime laws of Nature is keeping the species pure, and in our case, keeping our race pure and unpolluted from the blood of that of other races. Nature hates bastards. She despises mongrelization. And since Nature has selected us, the White Race, as the peak and pinnacle of her highest development, it is more than ever our holy duty to safeguard this honor at all costs.

It is for this purpose that our new religion is formulated, and that the Creativity Movement is founded.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 03

The Salvation: The Purpose of Life

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 04

The Salvation: The 16 Commandments

1. It is the avowed duty and holy responsibility of each generation to assure and secure for all time the existence of the White Race upon the face of this planet.
2. Be fruitful and multiply. Do your part in helping to populate the world with your own kind. It is our sacred goal to populate the lands of this earth with White people exclusively.
3. Remember that the inferior colored races are our deadly enemies, and the most dangerous of all is the Jewish race. It is our immediate objective to relentlessly expand the White Race, and keep shrinking our enemies.
4. The guiding principle of all your actions shall be: What is best for the White Race?
5. You shall keep your race pure. Pollution of the White Race is a heinous crime against Nature and against your own race.
6. Your first loyalty belongs to the White Race.
7. Show preferential treatment in business dealings with members of your own race. Phase out all dealings with Jews as soon as possible. Do not employ niggers or other coloreds. Have social contacts only with members of your own racial family.
8. Destroy and banish all Jewish thought and influence from our society. Work hard to bring about a White world as soon as possible.
9. Work and creativity are our genius. We regard work as a noble pursuit and our willingness to work a blessing to our race.
10. Decide in early youth that during your lifetime you will make at least one major lasting contribution to the White Race.
11. Uphold the honor of your race at all times.
12. It is our duty and our privilege to further Nature's plan by striving towards the advancement and improvement of our future generations.
13. You shall honor, protect and venerate the sanctity of the family unit, and hold it sacred. It is the present link in the long golden chain of our White Race.
14. Throughout your life you shall faithfully uphold our pivotal creed of Blood, Soil and Honor. Practice it diligently, for it is the heart of our faith.
15. As a proud member of the White Race, think and act positively. Be courageous, confident and aggressive. Utilize constructively your creative ability.
16. We, the Racial Comrades of the White Race, are determined to regain complete and unconditional control of our own destiny.

The Sixteen Commandments Defined

1. Secure the Existence of our Race.

There are some species flourishing on the face of our planet today that have been in existence for over 200 million years. The continued existence of the White Race at this time in its history, on the other hand, is extremely precarious. Unless we take measures drastically different from the criminally irresponsible program we have been pursuing in the past, it is extremely doubtful whether the White Race as such will survive for another two or three generations.

We have observed earlier that the natural enemies of the White Race are the colored races in general, and the most deadly of them all is the Jewish race, in particular. Our decline has not been due to the inferiority of our race in its ability to maintain itself. On the contrary, our superiority in an out and out contest for survival against the colored races is so obvious, that we have allowed this to be used against us, to our own detriment, and towards our own ultimate disaster. Our problem has not been lack of strength, or lack of ability, but the weakness of compassion, the stupidity of bending over backwards to be more than fair to the inferior, and in general, a muddle-headedness, if not criminal negligence, in guarding that which is most precious.

This again is completely contrary to the laws of Nature. Nowhere does Nature say to any fish, plant, bird or animal: in deference to the other weaker, less capable species, hold yourself back and give the inferior species a break; be fair to them; give them a better chance to multiply at your expense and let them crowd you from off the face of the earth.

But this is exactly what the White Race has been doing in its obsession to dispense "brotherly love" to the inferior scum of the world. Now that our backs are against the wall, we will be forced to throw overboard such suicidal thinking. This softheaded, mushy, Christian sentimentality must now be replaced by the eternal, iron fisted laws of Nature.

We must therefore re-orient our thinking completely in this respect. We must not only make sure that our survival on the face of this planet will not ever again be imperiled by our natural enemies, but make deadly certain that it cannot ever be imperiled again. This is the first and the highest law that Nature imposes upon us.

The means for accomplishing this are set forth in the remainder of the commandments.

2. Populate the World.

Nature's pattern for most living things can be briefly summarized as follows: birth, growth, reproduction and death. This is the pattern Nature has ordained for all its living creatures, whether it be the lowliest insect that lives but a day, or the highest order of man himself, who might live his span of three score and ten years. Nature has not meant for any individual of any species to live for long. No indeed, each individual merely plays its roll in being the present link in the long golden chain of its own species. It is Nature's intention that the species should live on and on. However, the species itself, unless it is vigorous in its fight for survival, will eventually result in extinction. Some species that have adapted themselves well to their environment and in the fight for survival, have lasted for millions of years. In fact, the shark family has existed for at least two hundred million years without undergoing any great changes, a tribute to its marvelous ability to survive. Compare two hundred million years to the short interval that any particular individual of that species exists upon this planet.

It is also thus with the human race, and in particular with the White Race with which we are exclusively concerned. We should remind ourselves that this is Nature's pattern, and remind ourselves of the purpose for which Nature has placed us on this earth. Nature tells us loud and clear that that purpose is to propagate our own kind and thereby perpetuate our species. In the process of the natural selection and survival of the fittest, it tells us to keep improving our species in an ever-upward climb. Nature has never ordained eternal life for any individual, or for any generation.

No, on the contrary, death is certain, but you perpetuate yourself in your children and in the generations that follow. This is the real immortality Nature has in store for you.

You become imbedded in the wonderful blood lines of your race, and as the patriarch or matriarch of your line, have a never-ending chain of descendants that go on, not only for centuries, but for thousands of years and millions of years. That is the possibility of eternal life that Nature has granted us. But only if we are fruitful and multiply, in other words, if we have offspring.

Whether you are a man or a woman, the most important action you will ever take is that of getting married and raising a family. Having children of your own is the most meaningful, the most satisfying, and the most rewarding accomplishment of your entire lifetime. It is the only really permanent and lasting thing that you will ever do. No matter how much money you make, or what fame you might aspire to, all will be erased and obliterated as time goes on. But the resultant consequences of the action you took of getting married and having offspring, will go on from generation to generation. It will ring through the ages — not only through the centuries — but through the millenniums and through the millions of years.

Long after any other action that you might have ever taken will have been completely erased from the face of this earth, your descendants will march onward through history. This is only true, of course, if the White Race survives. If it does not survive, not only will your descendants be wiped out with it, but all the struggles of those that have gone before you as well.

Only the present generation can do justice to the past generations and again bring about the future generations. You are the link between the White Race that has gone before you and the White Race that will come after you. If the present generation fails to fulfill its obligations, it will wipe out the hard-earned struggle that the thousands of generations achieved in bringing us to the high level that we have now reached; it will also fail to usher in the future generations that would be carrying that wonderful evolution to ever increasingly greater and higher levels.

The very struggle for existence for any species, and at this stage in history, particularly the White Race, depends on how prolific and how fruitful each and every one of us is in bringing in the next generation. Only by so fulfilling our Manifest Destiny do we achieve a full and rewarding life.

In leading the good life yourself, in meeting your obligations to the past generations that produced you and in fulfilling your obligations to the wonderful generations that will follow you, do your part and have as many children as you can. Remember it is the Manifest Destiny of the White Race to populate the world, or perish.

It is not only a race against time but it is also a race against numbers. If the direction that the world population trend is now taking is not reversed, we are going to be overwhelmed and crushed by the colored races through sheer weight of numbers alone.

It is our manifest duty to overcome this challenge, and to propel humanity to an ever-higher level of evolution. Only the White Race can do this.

Furthermore, it is the moral duty of those members of our race that are above the average in intelligence, ability and physical attractiveness, to make a special effort in having larger than average families. Once the White Race is in control of its own destiny, it will behoove our society to set up certain incentive programs to see to it that the finer specimens of our race are especially encouraged to increase and multiply and further bestow the benefits of their genetic endowment towards the good of the race.

3. Expand the White Race, Shrink Our Enemies.

Practically every species of Nature has their particular natural enemies and some of them have more than others. Whereas the coyote has few natural enemies outside of man himself, the rabbit has a whole flock of predators, pursuing him as fair game for their food and sustenance. Among these are hawks and eagles, coyotes and wolves, bobcats, lynxes and a host of others.

Man, too, has had his natural enemies throughout history, and throughout history each tribe's most deadly enemy has usually been some other tribe of mankind itself. Even before the White Man ever arrived in America, the Indian tribes carried on constant warfare against each other, killing and scalping each other, and taking over the other tribe's hunting grounds. Among the niggers of Africa, constant warfare has prevailed, one tribe killing another, with the victor often ending up eating the vanquished enemy. Evidently it is in the scheme of Nature's natural development of a higher species to have superior races survive and the inferior vanquished and destroyed.

I didn't invent this program. I am merely slating a fact of Nature that has existed from time immemorial. It has been going on constantly, not only in the struggle amongst the races, but also in the struggle for survival among the animal, bird, fish and other kingdoms.

This system evidently worked fairly well and mankind did keep evolving into higher and better types. In fact, by the advent of Christianity the White Man, as personified by the great Roman Empire, was completely supreme and dominant throughout the then known and worthwhile world. Not only that, but had the natural course of events continued, it would have undoubtedly conquered the rest of the world such as India, Africa, China and America, and the White Race would today be completely dominant and supreme throughout the entire world. No doubt it would probably have populated it completely by now. This would undoubtedly have happened, had the Romans at that time only been aware of their precious racial values and continued to keep their race pure.

Sad to say, this development did not continue along natural lines. The Romans, unfortunately, did not realize the value of their superlative race. The Romans, intelligent as they were, failed to recognize one of Nature's most important laws — that of keeping the species pure. They paid most dearly for their transgressions against this deadly sin.

Working amongst them was their most deadly natural enemy, spread like a virus throughout their empire, ready to disintegrate and dismantle the great Roman Empire and the White Race itself. This deadly virus amongst them was the Jewish population. We have already reviewed elsewhere the havoc the Jewish network wrought amongst the Roman population by introducing and propagating the deadly poison of the "new" Christian teaching that unhinged and demented the Roman mind. Over a few centuries, it induced them to commit suicide, to promote the destruction of their own empire, their own laws, their own religion, and finally, their own race.

Even during Roman times, the Jew, as always, was the first and foremost in the traffic of human slaves. It was the Jewish slave trader, more than anyone, that dragged the slaves from other parts of the world into the Roman Empire. Even in those times the Jew promoted race mixing and mongrelization, which along with Christianity, destroyed the Roman Empire. Tragically, it was never to rise again.

The Jew has long been aware of his capabilities as a parasite to hamper and impair the White Man's mind, and he is

ferociously pursuing this course today, as he has over the thousands of years. The Jew, having made huge fortunes over the centuries dragging the black niggers from Africa into America, is now pushing with unparalleled fury the program of race-mixing and mongrelization here on the North American continent. The niggers, with the help of the Jew, are most surely going to destroy the White Race, are going to destroy our civilization, and drag the world down into a mongrelized hell, not unlike that which anybody can go and see for himself in the sub-continent of mongrelized India. Even closer to home we can go to Haiti in a few hours flying time and see before our own eyes what happens to a beautiful countryside when a mongrelized, half-savage mass of scum take over a once beautiful landscape.

We must therefore always keep in mind that: (a) the Jews are our most dangerous natural enemy; (b) the niggers are, next to the Jews, our most deadly menace, one with which we cannot co-exist in the same country, or even on the same continent; (c) all colored races are hostile to the White Race and its natural enemy.

Throughout Nature the laws are quite clear: in order to survive when a menace or danger threatens, that menace is attacked and destroyed. We must therefore make it our prime goal to expunge the Jews and the niggers from America, in fact from all other White areas.

We must also realize that all the colored races are our natural enemies, that as soon as they are ever capable of over-running us and destroying us, they will most certainly do so. Whether we like it or not, we are forced to take the position that the White Race, like the Romans, must populate the world — or be destroyed. Again, I didn't invent this situation, nor did I create it. I am merely slating an historical fact and pointing to the inexorable and unbending laws of Nature.

Despite the fact that all the idiotic, whining, bleeding hearts will cry to the contrary, and try to deny this: despite their blabbering about humanitarianism, compassion and brotherly love, what I have stated are the hard cold facts of life and nothing in the world will alter them. It will either be the White Race or the inferior scum of the colored races that will inherit the earth.

As members of the White Race, it is our manifest destiny and our moral duty to make sure that we survive and that the White Race does not perish. At this point in history, the Jews and the colored races are winning victory after victory, and the White Man has been retreating, giving ground, running before an inferior species. It is a case of the stronger fleeing before the weaker, a phenomena witnessed nowhere else in Nature. Whereas in 1920 the White Race was outnumbered by the colored races in a ratio of only two to one, it is now outnumbered by the colored races in a proportion of seven to one, and a gleeful (Jewish) United Nations predicts that in another twenty years the White Race will be shrunk to the point where they will be outnumbered by the colored races at a ratio of forty-nine to one.

Our unalterable program for the future must be: expand the White Race, shrink the colored races, until the White Race is the supreme inhabitant of the earth.

4. All Benefit to the White Race: The Golden Rule.

This is the foundation of our whole religion: what is good for the White Race is the highest virtue; what is bad for the White Race is the ultimate sin. This is clear and simple. From this solid foundation we can expand and define endlessly as to what is good and what is bad, and this we have done throughout this book. However, if each member of the White Race keeps this clear and simple creed in mind, and uses it as a yardstick in all its action, it will be relatively easy to decide as to what to do in the different situations of life.

Our Golden Rule is: do that which is best for the White Race. Hold fast to this great principle as you journey through life, and it will sustain you to the end of your days.

5. Racial Purity.

Nature herself, in her eternal wisdom, has decreed that each species keep its line pure and uncontaminated from that of any other near like species. Nature has clearly ordained the inner segregation of each species. There are, for instance, 175 species of woodpeckers, 265 species of flycatchers, and 75 species of larks. There are 258 species of sharks in the ocean. No matter where we look the evidence is overwhelmingly clear that Nature in her infinite wisdom has promulgated this as one of its great natural laws. To violate such a clear and basic law is an outright abomination against Nature. Furthermore, each species, including the human race, has an inborn and an instinctive love of mating with, associating with, and living within the group, of its own kind. Nature has further given each species, and especially the human race, an instinctive revulsion against interbreeding and intermingling with a foreign species, or in the case of the human race, with any alien race.

When the superlative White Race has the great good fortune to be the crowning glory of Nature's own creation, its finest handiwork, we of the Creativity Movement regard it as the most abominable crime to pollute Nature's finest accomplishment

with any of the lower species. It is a major travesty against Nature herself to see the pollution of the White Race taking place throughout the world today. Not only is this crime being perpetrated before our eyes on a wholesale scale, but the White Race is not lifting a finger to prevent its happening. The Jew on the other hand is pouring fuel upon the fire to promote its acceleration.

The White Race must rapidly come to its senses and know these natural truths that even the birds, the Fishes, and every other creature of Nature has known instinctively throughout all the millenniums of their existence.

Racial loyalty is the key to this dilemma. Racial loyalty is racial survival. Mongrelization is racial suicide.

Civilization is a property of the White Race and its most significant characteristic. It is furthermore a living contract ingrained in our race between our yet unborn, our Living, and our Great Forefathers, those who carried the torch and led the way before us.

In our living hands now lies the responsibility of carrying on the noble heritage that is our legacy. We have a contract to bequeath it to our progeny — the White Race that is yet unborn. Not only do we owe the coming White generations the obligation to pass on all the good of the past, but we must strive to contribute further to it during our own time. Above all, it is our holy duty to keep our bloodlines clean and continue to upgrade genetically, so that the next generations will be finer, stronger, more intelligent and more beautiful than any in the past.

Let therefore the White Race rise to a man, close ranks and drive the niggers, the mulattos and the Jews from within our midst. Let us make it overwhelmingly clear that we will no longer, now or ever in the future, ever again tolerate the pollution of this great gift from Nature, the crowning pinnacle of her creation.

6. Racial Loyalty.

We have already discussed in the previous chapters, that contrary to what we have been taught by the conservatives and liberals alike, your First loyalty does not belong to your flag, your country, nor the constitution. Your loyalty, first, last, and always, belongs to your own race, your own kind. Nature tells you this very plainly in her every act as we look around us — your first duty lies in the perpetuation of your own race and your own species. It is a tragic fact of world history that the White Race has been so befuddled and so confused by the Jewish-Christian teaching that they have lost sight of this eternal truth.

It is the unending task of this our religion. Creativity, to impregnate the minds and the souls of the White Race with this great overwhelming fact, to burn it forever into their consciousness, that this great reality is basic to our survival.

Racial loyalty means racial survival.

Nature has endowed us instinctively with this important characteristic for our own protection. She has endowed us with a natural dislike for all other races and a repulsion to keep us from interbreeding with, or intermingling with, or promoting, races other than our own. We clearly see this strong loyalty amongst even the colored and the inferior races. The nigger has racial loyalty for his own kind, the Indians have racial loyalty for themselves, the Chinese have it, and the Hottentots have it. Racial loyalty and racial solidarity is strongest of all in the Jewish race. In no other race is this attribute more abundantly clear than in this parasitic race, and no other attribute than Jewish solidarity has contributed so much to the predominance of the Jew in gaining domination over the White Race and the world as a whole. The Jew may also excel in cunning, in treachery, and in many other base traits, but it is his unflagging racial solidarity that has been instrumental in the enslavement of the rest of the human race. Racial loyalty for the White Man can and will become his most powerful tool in winning his own freedom and his own salvation.

In the future struggle in regaining control of our own destiny, we must make Racial Loyalty a cardinal issue. We must draw a sharp and distinct line between those who are loyal to the White Race and those who are betraying us. We must force every White Man to stand up and be counted — he is either for us, or he is against us. He will either declare his loyalty to the White Race by deed and word, or he will be branded as a traitor to his race.

Treason to the White Race will be regarded by us as the most sinister crime any person can possibly commit, even more heinous and despicable than treason to the country. We will make the term "race traitor" the most foul and vicious epithet in our vocabulary.

The day will come when the traitors who today are betraying the White Race with impunity will be brought to justice. That justice will be summary and it will be final. Woe unto the traitors to our Race!

7. Preferential Dealings.

Today the Jew has an overwhelming monopoly in business and trade, not only in America, but throughout the world. It is therefore almost impossible to as much as turn around but what you are doing business with some Jewish chain store or some other Jewish outfit, regardless of whether you are buying clothes, or a car, or groceries. It is therefore difficult, if not almost impossible, at this juncture not to do business with the Jews, either unintentionally or otherwise. However, there are any number of transactions in which we do have a choice.

In the professions, for instance, when choosing a lawyer, an accountant, a dentist, a doctor, we certainly can and must avoid having any dealings whatsoever with Jews. Exercise racial loyalty. In selecting a real estate agent, or a contractor to build a house, we certainly can and must give our business to members of our own race and avoid the Jew like the plague. In going to a hardware store or other retail stores that are not part of chain stores, we can certainly select those that are not owned by Jews. We can pretty well take for granted that most chain stores are owned by Jews, or under the control of Jews. In any case, if all White people were indoctrinated with the idea of avoiding business with the Jews, in fact, boycotted them, it would not be long before the White businesses would be supreme. Even the chain stores would be reduced in importance and the Jews driven to the wall.

Whereas this is not the main means of driving the Jew from power and influence, it is nevertheless an important adjunct of our total program of cutting down the Jew and creating racial loyalty amongst the White people. We will thereby further be forging a political and religious force that will drive the Jew from power and drive him from our shores. A part of this program should also be the refusal of the White Man to ever work for a Jew, or a Jewish outfit.

In regards to the nigger, while we are in the transition period where we are not yet united enough to ship the nigger back to Africa, we should immediately institute the policy of increasingly refusing to give any jobs whatsoever to the niggers. We should not employ them as lawn maintenance men, or as maids, or as waiters in restaurants, not even as dishwashers. We should refuse them jobs as cab drivers, ditch diggers, manual laborers, as carpenter's helpers, or any other job.

Some people will argue that they would then automatically go on welfare and further aggravate the load upon the White taxpayer. Unfortunately, this is true, but it is better from our point of view to relegate the nigger to the position of being a completely useless parasite in our society. It is better to have him destroy himself with dope, drink and shiftlessness. It will soon become overwhelmingly clear to the average White person that the nigger is a useless parasite in our society and must be removed. It will then become obvious to the most idiotic bleeding heart that the only thing we can do with the nigger is ship him back to Africa.

A similar policy further should be extended in the presence of goods manufactured by the colored races. Our country at present is flooded with products made in Japan, or from Hong Kong, or in Taiwan, or even in Israel, in factories built with American money. It is much better to buy American made goods in the first place, or preference must be given to those made in say England, Sweden, Germany, Austria, or other White countries.

These are guidelines for the transition period only. Once we are completely in charge of our own destiny, none of these factors will any longer be a problem.

The worst mistake we can make in our thinking is that we can use the nigger as cheap labor. This is the fatal mistake that the White Man has made throughout his history. He has allowed the Jew to drag the nigger into our midst to do the hard manual labor, believing that this was necessary and was cheaper than employing White labor. This was the fatal mistake that the White Man made in India some four thousand years ago. It was the mistake that the Southern plantation owners made in America over two hundred years ago, much to our regret. It is a mistake that the White businessmen and employers are making in South Africa and Rhodesia today.

The fact is, we do not need the nigger. In an age of modern technology, the nigger is completely obsolete. He is even more obsolete today than is the horse and buggy. With the advent of the internal combustion engine for power and the more recent event of electrical power, the last thing in the world the White Man needs is the nigger for cheap labor. The fact is the White Man never did need the nigger for any kind of labor. History clearly demonstrates that whereas the South did employ the nigger as a means of cheap labor, the West was won and developed and built completely without any help from the nigger whatsoever. Even in the northeastern United States, including the New England states, progress and prosperity was certainly not impeded by the absence of niggers.

Today, more than ever, what with the internal combustion engine to provide motor power, with hydro-electric power, with huge steam-electric plants, and with the more recent advent of nuclear power, the nigger is about the most useless, obsolete component in the modern White Man's world we could possibly think of. He is however, a very dangerous, festering, and rapidly spreading cancer in our racial body. A very urgent and drastic operation must be performed and it must be performed

soon.

8. Destroy Jewish Influence.

This again is a program to pursue during the transition period while we still have the Jews on our backs. There are many things we can do to help destroy and obstruct Jewish influence, and one of the most effective is to point at and broadcast those things that are Jewish and urge other White people to boycott them. This would include a campaign against the Jewish actors, Jewish books, Jewish politicians, and Jewish public officials. Be active in ferreting out behind the scene Jewish manipulators. Having discovered them, then aggressively spread the word. Arouse the White people. Get them organized in opposing any Jewish activity that rears its ugly head.

People are more effectively influenced by word of mouth and by speech than any other means. It is therefore particularly effective to constantly and continuously expose the Jew, argue about the conspiracy, harangue about his perfidy, and continuously make him the point of contention.

Organize against the Jews, boycott them, expose them. Fight them every inch of the way until we have driven every last vestige of Jewish influence from our land and the parasites themselves from our shores. We will and must expunge the Jews from our midst and cleanse our society from every last trace of the foul Jewish influence that has plagued us for too long. Victory will be ours. It is inevitable.

9. Work a Blessing.

According to the Jewish Bible, when the Lord drove Adam and Eve from out of the Garden of Eden, he cursed them and said among other things "In the sweat of thy face thou shalt eat bread." The implication here is that man was cursed with work.

This is a Jewish idea. We, of the Creativity Movement, reject this Jewish idea in its totality.

We believe that work is a blessing. We believe that Nature especially endowed the White Race with certain inherent qualities in its ability to work, to create, and to produce. This is the most outstanding characteristic of the White Race. It is an endowment that we are particularly proud of and a pursuit that we, of the Creativity Movement, enthusiastically foster and encourage.

10. Lasting Contribution to the White Race.

Taking a lesson from the pages of Jewish history over the past many thousands of years, we find that the main reason for the success of the Jew in his goal towards becoming master of the world has been his constant preoccupation with the welfare of his race and his unstinted dedication to this cause. It has paid him well personally, and the race as a whole has benefited handsomely.

Jewish success can be attributed mainly to three major reasons.

1. They stick together.
2. They are unanimously dedicated to their race above everything else.
3. They have a far-reaching plan, as they say "A people without vision perishes."

The Jews are a state within a state. Most of the Jewish wealth generally is poured back into the cause of the Jewish race. The Jews have set up hundreds of foundations to siphon off their enormous fortunes into Jewish-Communist goals. Tremendous sums are sent to Israel, and all of them tax-free. Not only do the Jews themselves send their own money to Israel, but they have set up various power plays whereby they extort huge sums of money from the Gentile nations to send to Israel. To date, more than a billion dollars has been extracted, for instance, from post-war Germany, and sent to Israel as "reparations," but in simple essence it is out and out thievery and blackmail. Imagine, forcing the White German people to pay a billion dollars to a state that never even existed when the alleged "crimes" were supposed to have been committed against the Jews, as restitution for actions that were never committed, from millions of Germans that weren't even born at the time of the alleged "crimes." The American White people, on the other hand, are continually sending aid to Israel, in the form of Falcon Jet fighters, in the form of outright "foreign aid" running to the tune of hundreds of millions a year. However, we should not let this obscure the fact that the Jews themselves give, and give generously, to the state of Israel and to their hundreds and thousands of Jewish organizations in this country. Usually when a Jew dies, he leaves the mass of his vast fortune to the Jewish cause, in one way or another.

According to the Jewish Independent, an economist's newsletter, the average American Jew leaves an estate of \$126,000.

This is, of course, their reported wealth. The actual Figure is probably a lot closer to half a million dollars. In contrast, the average White Man, when he dies, leaves only a meager estate of something like \$2,500.00, hardly enough to bury him. But then we do have a large number of White businessmen who have accumulated a considerable fortune during their lifetime — fortunes that run into many millions of dollars. And where does their money go when they die? Well, since they haven't particularly planned too well ahead, and haven't really looked for a good cause to leave it to, and even if they had, they would be hard put to find one, usually their wealth, too, ends up in the hands of the Jews. How tragic it is that a man like Henry Ford, who fought the Jews most of his business life, was to create a huge multi-billion dollar fortune, only to have this money fall into the hands of his enemies after his own death, only to be used in perpetuity to promote the Jewish-Communist cause.

Had he personally set up a foundation to further the cause of the White Man in one way or another, put dedicated men in charge of that foundation and transferred a huge part of his estate even before he died, this would not have happened. Furthermore, had there then been a dynamic new religious movement, such as the Creativity Movement, dedicated to the preservation and promotion of the White Race, this great White American undoubtedly would have left the bulk of his fortune to such a cause.

There now is, and will be forever more, the Creativity Movement to Fight for, and promote the cause of the White Race. We appeal to all loyal White people who are concerned with the survival of their own kind to make a will and to leave their wealth to our own religion — their own religion, and not let it fall into the hands of the Jews for the promotion of the Jewish cause, the most deadly poison to the White Race there is.

I also suggest that many other foundations could be set up that could be dedicated to the promotion of the White Race. In any case, such foundations or organizations should be well planned and well thought out in advance. Definite action must be taken to insure the estate will go where intended when the time comes. In all further events, I suggest that a man endowed with a considerable amount of wealth should not wait until he dies before he transfers a large portion of his estate to the cause of the White Man. Again, taking a lesson from the Jews, they give and give generously in every fund raising campaign that they undertake in dedication to the Jewish cause. It is not at all unusual for the Jews to have a "Bonds for Israel" drive in Miami Beach, for instance, and in a few days raise \$200,000,000.00. In contrast to this, witness the meager response in a fund raising campaign by some Right Wing party to further their cause. Perhaps, of course, this might be due to the fact that the White Man really hasn't been given a worthwhile program, nor a very worthy cause, in the past to which he could really dedicate himself and contribute his hard-earned wealth.

However the time has come and the cause is now here.

There are many other ways that a staunch and loyal member of the White Race can contribute to his own kind, to the White Race, other than financially. He can, for instance, found a new worthwhile organization dedicated to the cause of his race. He can enter politics and fight for the cause in the political arena. He can write a book that would be of lasting value to his race. There is, for instance, a tremendous need to re-write the history of the human race, placing in true perspective the nefarious influence of the perfidious Jew in the manipulation of the peoples of the world. The Jew has been overwhelmingly influential in manipulating wars and the destruction of nations over the last several thousand years. He has also written the history books of the world. Since his influence has been cleverly deleted from the history books, this major project of re-writing history will take a tremendous amount of research and compilation in order to do it justice.

Another lasting and major project that could be undertaken would be to found an institution for the research and study of White history. Another research institute that would be of tremendous value to the future of the White Race would be to study ways and means of encouraging the increase of the finer specimens of our race and discourage the multiplication of the lower spectrum of our race.

The list of contributions that could be made to our people is almost endless and is only limited by the fertility of our imaginations.

11. Racial Honor.

History has shown that any race, or any nation, that would compromise its honor, soon lost its integrity, and also its freedom. The White Race has always inherently been a proud and honorable race. Pride, self-respect, heroism, have always been the outstanding characteristics of the White Race. It was these attributes that made the White Race the dominant ruler of the world during the period of the Roman Empire. It was when the insidious Jewish-Christian teachings of humbleness and humility; the idea that we were unworthy; that we should turn the other cheek; it was this kind of perverted thinking that brought about the downfall of the Roman Empire and the White Race. We must abolish this nefarious and suicidal thinking from our philosophy and outlook, and once again reestablish those characteristics that are basic to our natural instinct.

We must again cherish and honor such basic virtues as are inherent in the White Race. These virtues are bravery, the willingness to sacrifice one's life for his family, and for his race. These are the highest attributes of a proud and worthy race.

When a man begins to value his life more than the fundamental values of honor and race, then he has taken an overt step towards allowing himself to be enslaved.

Any people or any race which has sunk so low as to throw these cardinal virtues aside for temporary advantages, will usually find that they will usually not only lose their honor, but in the process will also lose their freedom, and often their life.

We must remember that for the White Man the most horrible and the most ugly situation is not the matter of facing death, but being in bondage, being a slave. For the proud White Race this is a catastrophe much worse than death.

12. Up-Breeding.

Nature in her infinite wisdom strives to up-breed and improve the species. This is a never-ending process. It is a natural process that Nature continually strives to further without end.

During the last 2000 years this natural process has not only been arrested, but due to the parasitic Jewish manipulation of the White Race, this process has been reversed. Genetically, the White Race has made little, if any, progress from the time of the Romans and the Greeks of classic history.

Now that we have a religion that is of the White Race, for the White Race, and conscious of its value and its destiny, we must take an active hand in its up-breeding. We must work with the laws of Nature. We must help promote the better elements in our race to multiply more abundantly, and discourage the poorer elements in their proliferation. Furthermore, we must see to it that the misfits, the idiots, and the mentally defective are not reproduced at all to proliferate their misery on the newborn generations.

I am well aware that the White Race has been divided and subdivided into different groups. I am well aware that it has been designated into three classifications, such as the Aryan or Nordic, the Mediterranean, and the Alpine. There are many other classifications and branches of the White Race that anthropologists have used. I have studiously avoided using these terms throughout the book, because at this state of our struggle they are preponderantly divisive, rather than constructive. Our main struggle is to unite the White Race, to give it a sense of solidarity, and a common purpose. That common purpose is to free ourselves from Jewish domination, regain control of our own destiny, and populate the world.

Even before we achieve that goal, however, we should be thinking about, and planning for, the up breeding and up grading of our own race.

This does not at all mean that we have to use coercion or regimentation in family planning. Not at all. Without the destructive interference of the Jew, this up breeding would develop within the White Race by natural means, in any case. However, there is much that we can do to help promote such encouragement of selective breeding.

We can do this by the very attitude we inculcate in our religion. If we are overwhelmingly devoted to the survival of the lowest elements of our race, we will encourage down breeding. If our whole philosophy is geared to the up lifting and advancement of our race, we will automatically encourage up breeding. This program can be further encouraged by educational support, cultural support, and even government support. Under the Jewish democracy that we are now living, certainly we can see that the government through a multitude of welfare programs, through the promotion of race-mixing propaganda, the various other nefarious programs, is covertly encouraging the mongrelization and the down breeding of the White Race. It is therefore not hard to see that the very opposite, namely the encouragement of improving, of advancing, and of up-breeding our race can be accomplished just as easily on the positive side. We definitely believe in eugenics and racial health.

This is an important part of the program of the Creativity Movement. Within a few generations after we have reclaimed control of our own destiny and are well on our way on the program of upgrading, advancing and up breeding our race, the results will be utterly staggering to the imagination. Whereas the White Race has been so superior to any other species on the face of the planet up to this time, with this program inherent in our religion, the future development of the White Race will be a marvel to behold.

13. Sanctity of Family.

In reaping the experience of the lessons of history, we find that only those races survived that upheld and honored the family. This is so basic that it is almost self-evident, yet in today's rapidly degenerating climate, this basic truth has been almost buried

and forgotten. History has shown that when family ties weaken and the family as a unit degenerates on a national scale, then that nation also degenerates and disintegrates.

We Creators believe strongly in family life and the sanctity of the family unit. We believe that it is the basic building block of a nation and of a race. We are proud of the responsibility that the head of the family takes upon himself in caring for his own. This is one of the outstanding virtues of the White Race, in contrast to the nigger, who breeds indiscriminately outside the sanctity of the family unit and with complete irresponsibility.

We therefore regard it as every White person's responsibility to help uphold, protect and promote the sanctity of the White family. But we assume no such responsibility whatsoever for the families of the colored races.

It is in our interest and it is our duty as a race to encourage those conditions economically, socially and spiritually that will aid family building. Our race is only as healthy as are our families, and we hold these two concepts, race and family, as sacred and interchangeable.

13. Blood, Soil and Honor.

1. Blood means the advancement of our race, the White Race, and keeping it pure. It is our race that has built all civilizations on the face of the earth, that has created culture, progress, civilization and technology. It has conquered all lands and given law and order and government to all peoples. It is the highest virtue of our religion to promote, advance, and expand the White Race. We are strongly committed to the idea of eugenics.

2. Soil means land. In order for a race to expand it must have room and fertile land. History shows that under cramped conditions the growth of a people stagnated. As an example, the Irish, for the last 1000 years have never increased beyond 3,500,000 in their homeland. But given more room — more land in America — in which to expand, there are over 20,000,000 Americans of Irish decent in the New World. This is almost six times as many as the population in the land of their origin. This despite the fact that they have been here only a few hundred years.

If the White Race is to survive — and it must survive — then it must grow. To live is to grow. To stagnate is to die, to be overwhelmed by the colored races, our deadliest natural enemies.

In order to fulfill the natural mission Nature has set for us—to grow and to multiply — we must have more and more land for the White Race until the White Race inhabits the world.

We do not want to just control the world — a mistake made by such previous White civilizations as the Romans. No, this would lead to the same disaster as the White Race experienced in Egypt, in China, India, and elsewhere. No, nor do we want to enslave anybody or rule over other inferior races. We do not want any slaves. This would again lead to our mongrelization. We want to follow the same policy as our early American ancestors pursued — we want to populate the land — we want the White Race to exclusively populate the world.

We will either increase, multiply and populate the earth, or we will be pushed off the face of the earth by the flood of the colored races. We much prefer the former, and intend to pursue this policy to its glorious fulfillment

3. Now we come to that most essential ingredient, honor. No race can remain free if it compromises its honor — pride of race and honor go together. It is extremely essential that we instill in our people the idea of pride of race, that honor is preferable to life itself, and that only a people who jealously guards its honor can be free. Further we must realize that in the intense struggle we are now involved, only the proud and the free can survive.

15. Pride and Confidence.

Having selected the White Race as the crowning pinnacle of all her creations. Nature has endowed it with certain unique characteristics that in combination are the distinctive attributes of the White Race alone. They distinguish the White Man from any other creature.

Some of these characteristics are: his superior intellect; his tremendous creativity and productivity; his restless spirit of adventure and his endless quest for new horizons, be it in the field of geographic discoveries or in the search for knowledge, or in the pursuit of new inventions. The White Man is endowed with outstanding powers of creativity which are manifested in the field of art, sculpture, music, literature, architecture, science, mathematics, technology and in invention. In fact, the field is endless in listing all those activities in which the creativity of the White Man excels.

The White Man in his natural element is the world's greatest Fighter. He is aggressive, he is brave and heroic. Two thousand
Ner English

years ago the White Race, as exemplified by the Romans, conquered the rest of the world in a few centuries. The White Man finds himself in the miserable plight he is in today because he has not followed his natural instincts. He has allowed them to be subdued and subverted by the Jewish-Christian hoax that has blunted, thwarted and deadened those wonderful instinctive attributes with which Nature endowed him so generously in the first place. We, of the Creativity Movement, therefore implore and command the White Man to again revert back to those wonderful instincts with which Nature endowed him and which made him great in his unequalled past

It is characteristic of the White Man to always hope for the better and to look forward to an improved situation in his own circumstances, an improvement in the fortunes of the White Race, and an improvement of the world picture in general. It is characteristic of the White Man to be positive in his thinking, in his actions, in his planning, and in his world outlook.

Unlike Christianity, we do not want to present a hypocritical posture of a pious, cringing humanitarian philosophy. We must be honest to our inner-most self just as Nature designed us — tough, aggressive, proud, energetic, creative, productive, and above all, proud and jealous of our ability and of our lofty place in Nature's scheme of the universe. We want to be neither humble nor meek. We mean to be what Nature created us to be— masters of this planet.

Being endowed with these wonderful qualities, it is the duty of the White Man to utilize them to the fullest for the benefit of himself, and his race as a whole. Remember, Nature has selected you as its greatest creation. It has endowed you with all of these wonderful qualities. Utilize them to the fullest. You can and must do no less.

16. Control of our Destiny.

To drive the Jew from power and to expel the Jews and niggers from our midst is our foremost immediate objective. Until we have done this, we will not be able to gain control of our own government, of our own affairs, nor of our own destiny. Until we have accomplished this, nothing else really matters, because nothing else will be solved until such time as the White Race reclaims control of its own destiny. We must therefore work relentlessly towards this end.

To achieve this overwhelming goal we must inculcate racial loyalty, we must have a creed of solidarity for the White Race, and we must have a dynamic program embodied in our very religion. This program, this creed, this religion we now have in the Creativity Movement. The very essence of this program is embodied in the sixteen commandments herewith set forth.

Once we have regained unconditional control of our own destiny, the destiny of the White Race, the solution of all other problems, such as economics, roads, housing, pollution, food supply, education, and a multitude of others, will seem like child's play. Once we regain absolute control of our own destiny, we will already have all those other problems as good as solved. If we don't regain control of our destiny, we will never solve any of our problems, and it will really not make much difference, since we would be on our way to extinction in any case.

We must and we will regain control of our own destiny. We will and we must drive the Jew from power. Victory for the White Race is absolutely certain. The time is ripe now, as the White Race is beginning to realize its creative genius and its awesome power, slowly but surely, with ever increasing awareness. The way to harness that tremendous power for the benefit of the White Race is build the Creativity Movement on a worldwide basis.

Therefore, be of good cheer! Victory for the White Race is inevitable. Dedicate yourself here and now to join the battle for the survival of the White Race. We will win and we will triumph. The wealth and the beauty of the world will soon be ours, and it will be a magnificent world, a White world.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 04

The Salvation: The 16 Commandments

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 05

The Salvation: Germany, Adolf Hitler, and National Socialism

In the study of the whole historical movement of the White Race struggling to free itself from under the heel of Jewish tyranny, the name of Adolf Hitler shines forth as the brightest meteor to flash through the heavens since the beginning of history. No doubt the White Race will produce even greater men in the future, but it is my considered opinion that Adolf Hitler stands head and shoulders above any other man as the greatest leader the White Race has ever produced, and as the greatest White Man that ever lived. This may sound as an overly extravagant evaluation, but if so, no man deserved it more, nor did any man come by it more honestly.

The contribution that this great White Man made towards striking a resounding blow for the cause of the White Race and accomplishing a near break-through in smashing the Jewish conspiracy will go down in history as one of the most heroic battles in the history of mankind. When we consider what little he had to start with, what little he had to work with, how tremendous were the obstacles that he had to overcome, the Herculean efforts that were expended, and the heroic fight that was waged, we can safely say without contradiction that in the words of William Shakespeare, "the elements so mixed in him that Nature might stand up and say to all the world, this was a man!"

Indeed, Adolf Hitler was not only the epitome of a man, but he best represented those qualities that shine forth in the White Race — honor, heroism, genius, creativity, leadership, an artistic spirit, and above all, the readiness to sacrifice himself for the good of his race.

But for this one man, undoubtedly Germany would have been overwhelmingly communized in the early 30's. Since Germany is the key and the anchor nation in the heart of Europe, undoubtedly in short order the entire continent would have fallen victim to Jewish-Marxist communism.

Certainly if Hitler and the new National Socialist movement that he founded had not saved Germany, Spain also would have fallen victim to this treacherous cancer. Undoubtedly, the vicious and destructive Spanish Civil War would never have turned out to be a victory for the fighters against Jewish communism. With Spain and Germany gone, in short order a sick and dissipated France, already infected with the Marxist virus, would have succumbed. With Spain, France and Germany on the one side and communist Russia on the other side, it is unthinkable that the Balkan countries of Romania, Czechoslovakia and the others would have put up any worthwhile resistance in the Jewish onslaught to enslave Europe. With the continent gone, the small island kingdom of Great Britain, itself long a citadel of Jewish money power, would shortly have fallen like an overripe tomato. Certainly Fascist Italy would have shortly crumbled, under military invasion, if necessary, and the few other small and relatively weak countries, such as the Scandinavian countries and Greece, would have offered no obstacle whatsoever. So it can be readily seen that if it had not been for the advent of Adolf Hitler, Europe by the 1930's would have been totally crushed in the giant maws of Jewish Marxism.

Undoubtedly by the middle 30's all of Europe would have been in the grip of this fiendish pestilence that we today call communism but is really the Jewish program for the destruction of the White Race and its civilization. Without a doubt, America, who has within its environs more Jews than any other country in the world, and who supplied the money, the material, the production of the armaments of war, certainly, America would not have resisted the final onslaught of this cancer. It is, therefore, fairly safe to say but for the grace of a kindly Providence and the appearance of Adolf Hitler on the scene of world history, today, you and I would be living under a complete nightmare such as has darkened the lights throughout Russia and Eastern Europe today.

But, you might say, Adolf Hitler was destroyed, Germany was utterly defeated, and National Socialism was completely crushed without a vestige remaining.

It is true Adolf Hitler is dead. It is true Germany was utterly vanquished and left a mass of rubble. It is true that National Socialism was eradicated as a political party in Germany. So what has Adolf Hitler done for us — for the White Race?

Well, he has done a great deal. For one thing he has bought us time. As we stated previously, undoubtedly by the end of the 1930's all of Europe and most likely the whole world would be lying crushed and gutted, cowering at the feet of the diabolical Jewish monster — communist Marxism. Adolf Hitler did not die in vain. He died for his beloved White Race, including you and me. He bought us at least 50 years of time in which we could rally ourselves and make a great Final effort to victoriously crush the monster that is now still clutching at our throat.

Yes, he bought us time and he did more than that, he gave us a sense of direction and he gave us a great cause and an

inspiring example to strive for. He challenged this vile evil and he showed us all that this monstrous world plague could be challenged and could be overcome. In fact, he came marvelously close to winning the battle in his own time. He gave us hope, he gave us an example, and he gave us an ideology to fight for. In clear lines, he delineated the enemy, and he set forth the goal. He established the first White government that was based on a racial foundation.

Adolf Hitler did not die in vain. From his ashes shall rise a Phoenix right in the heart of America that will spring to life again and take up the battle to save not only America, but to save the White Race for the entire world.

The life story of Adolf Hitler undoubtedly constitutes the most fantastic true romance of any story that has ever been written in the history of mankind. It is a true story, not a fantasy conjured in the minds of storytellers. It is a great epic that has occurred within this present century and we can be proud that it has happened in our own time.

To understand the story of Adolf Hitler we must first of all reach back into the history of Germany itself, and even before that, the story of the German people.

* * * * *

Anyone who studies the outcroppings of genius in the progress of the White Race cannot help but be impressed by the number of German names that predominate in any such list. Whether it be in the field of music, or in the field of literature, or in the field of chemistry, or mathematics, or in the field of inventions, or in the field of physics, the contributions of genius in all these fields from the German people have been rich indeed. Not only that, but the German people embody all those qualities that are the pride of the White Race — they are hard working, productive, energetic, brave fighters, and above all, tremendously creative. On the other hand, they also possess that fatal flaw that is so characteristic of the White Race — they are so prone to squabbling and fighting amongst themselves, and, furthermore, have a fatal susceptibility to Jewish propaganda.

For centuries not only did the Germans possess the best qualities of the Nordic blood within the White Race, but they were located in the heart of geographic Europe, and therefore, in any European development, were the key element.

Why then, it might well be asked, did Germany lag behind France, Spain and England in the race for colonies, and in fact, in the establishment of a world empire? And the answer lies in its Achilles heel, namely a house divided against itself cannot endure. In no major nation has there been so much divisiveness and so much internal and fraternal bickering as among the German people. Thus it was, until that great leader, Adolf Hitler, came along.

Since the days of the Romans, through the reign of Charlemagne, and for centuries thereafter, Germany has been split into small principalities, dukedoms and kingdoms. Probably not since the days of the fall of Babylon have a people been so infested with Jewish parasites as were the little fiefs, dukedoms and principalities of Germany. Upon these, the Jews continually fastened themselves, and upon their rulers — loaning them money, corrupting their morals and stirring up wars.

Nevertheless, by the 16th century it became evident that the Germans were becoming a major power in the heart of Europe and would by their numbers, their industry and their energy, soon master the continent of Europe, if left unchecked. If there is one thing that the Jews cannot and will not tolerate (if they can help it) it is that a great White people like the Germans unite and predominate in world politics. It was therefore at this time that the Jews promoted what has been known in history as the "Great Schism." The Jew hurled the Protestant Reformation into the face of White Europe, and with it a fratricidal convulsion on an unprecedented scale.

The Jews, who created Christianity in the first place, and dominated and controlled it for the first 1500 years through the hierarchy of the Roman Catholic church, had thoroughly corrupted the church to the point where the average "believer" was so completely sickened and nauseated by the excesses of the church leadership that he was ready to revolt. The Jews then brought forth a puppet to lead the revolt against the church that was to split wide open the White world all the way from Germany to Sweden to France and England.

Amongst no people were the ensuing convulsions greater than amongst the German people. After smoldering for approximately a century this convulsion burst forth into a flaming struggle among the German people. It was called the Thirty Year's War.

Between 1618 and 1648, a devastating 30 years, the German people hacked each other to pieces and tore themselves apart. This tragic convulsion, when it was finally over, left the German people torn and bleeding, with 5/6 of all their property and buildings destroyed, and 1/3 of the population decimated. When the Treaty of Westphalia finally ended this tragic and bitter fratricide, it was not the German people who wrote the terms of that treaty, but the surrounding outside powers who dictated the terms to the victims.

Needless to say, the perfidious Jew had his hand in it again, and the last thing in the world that he wanted was to see a strong united Germany. What he structured was a resumption of the divided dukedoms and principalities that it had before the suicidal war began, but it was now further saddled with the added problem of being half Catholic and half Protestant. Not only that, but the war had engendered a rich harvest of hatreds amongst the Germans themselves that were not too much unlike those which the Jew fostered between the North and the South of the United States when they plunged our unfortunate country into the Civil War.

This bloody and grueling exercise in self-destruction set the German people back perhaps 300 years in the development of their nationhood, and it cost them world leadership.

This was pretty well the situation of the German people until the advent of Bismarck, who united the petty German states but successfully waged war against the Germans of Austria and soundly defeated them at the battle of Koniggratz in 1866. This battle and the victorious war against the French of 1870 — united the German states under the leadership of Prussia, and Bismarck had King William I crowned as head of the German Empire.

Germany was now on its way to unification and a world power, nevertheless, minus the Germans of Austria.

Despite all the time that Germany had lost while the other great nations of Europe were acquiring colonies, Germany was now a world power to be reckoned with and was unquestionably becoming Europe's strongest nation and its leader.

Despite the paramount credit given to Bismarck for uniting Germany, he never came to grips with the Jewish problem as such, and the Jewish power and influence in Germany remained unchecked and unmitigated. Nevertheless, the power and productivity of the German people became manifest, and if there is anything that the Jews did not want, it was that the fine qualities inherent in the German blood should come to the fore and assume leadership of the White Race. With the propaganda control in their hands in Germany, in France, in England and the other countries of Europe, as well as the United States, and with the national hatreds being continually kept alive and fanned with propaganda at will, the Jews were successful in plunging Europe into what is known as the First great World War.

Other things being equal and had both sides been devoid of Jewish power and influence, Germany might have won that war, and in fact, was on her way to doing so. This was not to be, however, since the Jews did not want Germany to win. They did not want a strong White leadership such as the Germans offered. The Jewish control of Germany even during World War I was almost complete. The Minister of War Production was a Jew, in fact, the whole German government was thoroughly riddled with Jewish bureaucrats, and in the spring of 1918, as Germany was pushing forward a victorious campaign to end the war, the Jewish conspiracy brought about a munitions strike at home and sabotaged the whole German war effort.

With the propaganda reins firmly in their control, the Jews then organized a communist revolution in the heart of Germany while the brave German boys were dying in the trenches. The end was not too far in coming. By November a betrayed and Jew-ridden Germany sued for peace while her brave soldiers at the front were still far within enemy territory.

One of those brave soldiers who had been disabled by a poison gas attack, was blind, and in a hospital at the time the armistice was announced, was an unknown corporal by the name of Adolf Hitler.

He tells his reaction when he heard the shattering news of Germany's defeat. "Since the day when I stood at my mother's grave, I had not wept. When in my youth fate seized me with merciless hardness, my defiance mounted. When in the long war years death snatched so many a dear comrade and friend from our ranks, it would have seemed to me almost a sin to complain — after all, were they not dying for Germany? And when at length the creeping gas—in the last days of the dreadful struggle — attacked me too, and began to gnaw at my eyes, and beneath the fear of going blind forever, I nearly lost heart for a moment, the voice of my conscience thundered at me: miserable wretch! Are you going to cry when thousands are a hundred times worse off than you? And so I bore my lot in dull silence. But now I could not help it. Only now did I see how all personal suffering vanishes in comparison with the misfortune of the Fatherland."

He broke down and cried.

"There followed terrible days and even worse nights - I knew that all was lost. Only fools, liars, and criminals could hope in the mercy of the enemy. In these nights hatred grew in me, hatred for those responsible for this deed."

"There is no making pacts with Jews; there is only to be the hard: either — or."

"I, for my part, decided to go into politics."

Who was this man — Adolf Hitler?

This outstanding genius of the White Race, probably the greatest leader the White people have ever had, came from a very inauspicious beginning. He was born of parents in the lower middle class, in a small town on the border of Germany and Austria, but on the Austrian side. It was called Braunau-am-inn. The date was April 20, 1889.

During his school years young Adolf showed a penchant for being a leader among his schoolmates. He also displayed an avid interest in history and a strong leaning toward nationalism, and loyalty to his own race. He was also blessed with a strong inclination in the artistic fields. By the time he was 12, young Adolf had decided he wanted to be an artist and plainly told his father of his desire.

His father strongly objected to this choice. The conflict that ensued between the two was resolved by his father's death when young Adolf was 13 years old. The family was now in rather dire financial straits, but his mother managed to send him to technical school in Linz. Here his talents for drawing and architecture became obvious.

It was also during this period that Hitler developed a strong feeling for German Nationalism and a strong feel for historical thinking. He says, "The habit of historical thinking which I thus learned in school has never left me in the intervening years. To an ever increasing extent world history became for me an inexhaustible source of understanding for the historical events of the present; in other words, for politics. I do not want to learn' it, I want it to instruct me."

When Hitler was 18 years old he went to Vienna to try to begin his professional training towards becoming a painter and artist. He took the required examination at the Vienna Academy of Fine Arts.

To his great surprise he found that he had failed these examinations. The professor who had examined his drawings informed him that his talent lay not in the field of painting, but in the field of architecture. His interest in architecture had been growing steadily in the last few years, but he now realized that in order to take up professional studies in this field, he lacked the necessary educational background.

It was not long thereafter that his mother died and he was now an orphan faced with the problem of making his own living. Somehow he had to make a living. He had no trade or training in any particular vocation. His future looked bleak.

Nevertheless, bidding his relatives farewell, he declared that he would go to Vienna and never return until he had made good.

"With a suitcase full of clothes and underwear in my hand, and an indomitable will in my heart, I set out for Vienna. I, too, hoped to wrest from fate what my father had accomplished 50 years before; I, too, hoped to become 'something', but in no case a civil servant."

The next four years between 1909 and 1913 turned out to be a time of utter misery and destitution for the strong-willed young man from Linz. These were his most formative years and the years in which he learned the bitter lessons of life from the school of hard knocks.

It was in the metropolitan city of Vienna, 10 percent of whose population at that time was Jewish, that Hitler also began to learn the facts of life about the powerful stranglehold the Jews had on that city in particular, and world influence in general.

He became a voracious reader and read the daily press intensively. It was during this time also that he gained a keen insight into politics and began to detect what the slimy hand of the Jew behind the facade of Marxism was doing to the German people.

He said, "Vienna was and remained for me the hardest, though most thorough, school of my life. I had set foot in this town while still half a boy, and left it a man, grown quiet and grave."

"In this period there took shape within me a world picture and a philosophy which became the granite foundation of all my acts. In addition to what I then created, I have had to learn little', and I have had to alter nothing."

It was also during this time that he thoroughly studied and learned the poisonous effects of the 'Social Democracy' movement in Austria which was a disguised name for Communist Marxism.

He says, "I understood the infamous spiritual terror which this movement exerts, particularly on the bourgeoisie, which is neither morally nor mentally equal to such attacks; at a given sign it unleashes a veritable barrage of lies and slanders against whatever adversary seems most dangerous, until the nerves of the attacked persons break down...this is a tactic based on

precise calculation of all human weaknesses, and its results will lead to success with almost mathematical certainty..."

After four years in Vienna, the most dismal years of his life, Hitler left that city for good and moved to Munich in the spring of 1913. He was glad to get out of Vienna, which he called a cosmopolitan "racial Babylon." He felt much more at home, both spiritually and politically, in Munich, since his strong pro-German nationalistic feelings were much more in harmony here than in the Austrian empire of polyglot races. Hitler was at this time 24 years old, and to everyone except himself he must have seemed a total failure. He had no friends, no family, no job, and no home. He had, however, one thing: an unquenchable confidence in himself, and a deep, burning sense of mission. He also had an intense and abiding love for Germany and the German people. Nobody at that time could have foreseen the tremendous mission that Adolf Hitler was destined to fulfill in his newly adopted land of Germany.

When war broke out in August 1914, he immediately, on the third day of August, petitioned King Ludwig III of Bavaria for permission to volunteer in a Bavarian regiment, and it was granted.

Of this historic turning point in his life. Hitler says: "To me those hours seemed like a release from the painful feelings of my youth. Even today I am not ashamed to say that overpowered by a stormy enthusiasm, I fell down on my knees and thanked heaven from an overflowing heart for granting me the good fortune of being permitted to live at this time."

"A fight for freedom had begun...this time not the fate of Serbia or Austria was involved, but whether the German nation was to be or not to be."

During the 4-1/2 years that Hitler served in the infantry he was wounded twice and received the Iron Cross, second class, at one time and the Iron Cross, first class, the second time. We have already related how at the end of the war he had been gassed and blinded and received the bitter news of the treachery and defeat perpetrated on his beloved fatherland.

It is tremendously important to here recount the tragedy, humiliation, and destruction that was now heaped upon post-war Germany. After the infamous stab in the back that she received on the home front from a munitions strike, a strike that was organized by the Jewish clique in the very heart of the German home front, she was further humiliated, crushed and destroyed.

With Germany crushed to the ground, the Jews then saddled her with a bitter and vengeful Treaty of Versailles, a treaty written and dictated by the Jews so as to enchain Germany for the next 100 years. The fruits of her labors would be plundered by the victors, and particularly by the Jewish international clique.

Upon Germany the Versailles Treaty imposed harsh, dictatorial and draconian peace terms. All of Germany's holdings, her colonies and her territories were taken away from her and divided up among other nations, with Great Britain becoming the prime benefactor. The German traitors, who now were the "representatives" for Germany at the peace table, were made to sign the statement claiming full responsibility for starting the war, and that the war guilt rested upon Germany and the German people. A fantastic "reparations" sum was imposed upon Germany...a sum so huge that it was equivalent to about three times the net worth of all of Germany put together. In order to pay this, and the interest on it, the Germans would be enslaved and in bondage forever and a day.

But the shame and humiliation heaped upon Germany, the reparations, the lost colonies and the war guilt, were only a part of the dire tragedy that now engulfed Germany. At home the Germans were leaderless and helpless, with Jews, revolutionaries and traitors heading up their makeshift government. The rapacious Jew then swarmed in from all parts of the world to loot, plunder and dismember the German Reich, and to perpetrate revolution and destruction upon the helpless people.

In the period immediately following World War I, Germany and its heroic people reached an all time low. Misery and wretchedness, hunger and privation, distress and confusion were rampant throughout the land. Millions upon millions of German people were without work and starving. Thousands died daily of hunger. At the same time the Jews were supplying funds to communist revolutionaries to destroy Germany from within and take it over completely. Jews came in with money from all parts of the world — money they had plundered and stolen from other countries, and rushed into Germany and bought up all of the starving German people's property. Hotels, restaurants, manufacturing plants, and even their homes were bought up by the Jews for a few cents on the dollar. In order to survive, the starving German people had no alternative but to sell their properties, worth a fortune, for a fraction of their real value to these Jews, just in order to obtain enough money to eat. In order to realize just how terribly desperate the conditions in Germany were at this time, it is necessary to go into further study of this deplorable post-war era. These, our White Brethren, were literally living out of garbage pails in order to survive.

Jews owned all the businesses. They had stolen these from the Germans for mere pennies. They had all the good food, all the medical facilities, and the German people were allowed nothing. Many Germans, walking the streets, would stand in front of restaurants, the same restaurants that they themselves formerly owned, and would look inside, hunger eating at their insides.

The Jews would sit in the windows of these restaurants, eating food and delicacies, while the Germans were eating garbage. With their usual arrogance, the Jews would hold the food up in front of the Germans looking through the windows, laughing at them, making fun of them, anything to disgrace them further.

There seemed nothing that the German people could do to rectify this at that time. The control of the police and all the courts in Germany were firmly in the hands of the Jews themselves. The Germans could obtain no justice in the courts whatsoever. Jobs were available only to those Germans who did not speak out, but bowed down to the communist Jewish overlords.

Filthy literature was rampant on the newsstands, and young children even were subjected to this type of degradation, something that is now happening right here in America. Newspapers, magazines, lewd movies, obscene literature of all types, were prevalent everywhere. However, no one was allowed to speak out against the Jews. German women were manhandled in the streets, and if they complained, they were arrested by the authorities. Schools and colleges were infested with communist Jewish professors.

All these tragic manifestations and many more that we are facing in the United States today, Germany was totally engulfed with in the period from 1918 until 1933. Unless you worked with the Jews for the destruction of the White German Race, you were boycotted, prevented from obtaining employment, and even from obtaining enough food to sustain life for yourself and your family.

The courts were completely corrupted and in the hands of the Jews. No decision was ever handed down unless the Jews approved of it, or they themselves made it in the first place.

Even the one time wealthy businessmen who had worked all their lives to build their businesses honestly, were deprived of them by the Jews. Many of them were made to work as common laborers, if they were lucky, in the same plants that they had once owned. Conditions were so pitiful and so deplorable that despair clutched at the heart of the German people. White German men and women went to bed at night hungry and starving, praying for a true loyal leader from their ranks that would be able to deliver them from this Jewish nightmare.

Their prayers were answered. A great man did arise from out of their ranks to lead them out of their misery. His name was Adolf Hitler, the same lowly, blind and unknown soldier who had cried in his bunk in the army hospital when the treacherous betrayal and armistice was announced on November 11, 1918.

Shortly after the armistice, a very small group had formed a political party in Munich. They called themselves the German Workers Party. They only had six members. Their problems seemed overwhelming and their future seemed hopeless. It so happened that in 1919 this unknown soldier attended one of their pitiful meetings. His imagination told him that somehow something meaningful could be done with this small beginning. He joined the party and became party member number seven.

With his great speaking eloquence, undiscovered until now, Hitler began to whip this group into shape. In 1920 the party was renamed the National Socialist German Workers Party, called Nazi for short.

During the next three years, from 1920 until 1923, Hitler and his loyal followers managed with great success to awaken the German people to their racial heritage and their great historic past. We must remember that at this time Germany was rent from one side to the other with communist revolutionaries, Bolsheviks and other Jewish stooges that incited confusion, treason and dissension throughout the land, tearing the German nation apart.

In order for Hitler and his loyal followers to even so much as hold a meeting, they had to battle the communist goon squads to keep their meetings from being broken up. A goodly part of his party organization had to be devoted to fighting with their fists, if necessary, in order to defend their right to speak and their right to hold meetings. This division, called the Storm Troopers, was completely weaponless and had to rely on their fists in order to defend their party's existence. Despite all the precautions they took, hundreds and thousands of them were killed and assassinated in their struggle to save the German race from destruction.

By 1923 the Jews had perpetrated the most treacherous inflation in history upon the German people and it took billions of marks just to buy a loaf of bread. The Jews raped Germany financially and morally. Their Jewish cousins from America swarmed in, and for next to nothing, bought up gold watches, apartment buildings, houses, real estate and completely plundered the German people.

It was at this time that the Nazi party felt that something more desperate had to be done to save the German nation from complete ruin. In November of 1923 they staged a putsch in Munich to take over the Bavarian government, but it was doomed to failure. The Jews still had control of the German army and the militia and they crushed this attempted takeover in short order. Sixteen loyal party members and White heroes were killed in this attempt to save the German Reich.

Hitler escaped death and was saved for a greater destiny by a merciful Providence.

He was brought to trial. In some of his speeches in defense of his party he gave some of the most eloquent oratory that had ever stirred the German people. Nevertheless, with the Jews being in complete control of the courts, he was sentenced to five years in the penitentiary at Landsberg.

Due to the tremendous pressure from the German people themselves, he was finally released on December 20, 1924 after serving nine months. In many respects, this was a blessing in disguise. Because of it, for the first time in his life, Hitler had time to devote himself to setting down the creed and objectives of the Nazi party. This was compiled in his two-volume book known as *Mein Kampf*. The principles embodied in that classic are to this day a shining beacon pointing the way towards the liberation of the White Race.

When Hitler was released from the penitentiary in 1924, he found his party had fallen apart, was disorganized, and in chaos. The party assets had been confiscated by the courts and these same courts furthermore had forbidden him to so much as speak in a number of the German states. A most difficult task faced him.

Imbued with an indomitable will and a burning zeal to resurrect his broken country, Hitler carried on. Slowly the ban forbidding him to speak was lifted from the different states and Hitler renewed his efforts to reorganize and build the party with an energy that was almost super-human.

Finally by January 30, 1933, his party's efforts were crowned with success and Hitler became the Chancellor of the German Reich.

The multitude of problems that now faced him were colossal and almost insurmountable. He had inherited a country that was completely bankrupt, a country that was saddled with the tyrannical Treaty of Versailles to an interminable future of slavery and bondage. The German people themselves were divided between the followers of Hitler and the Nazi party versus the communists, Bolsheviks, and the Jews, who still had unlimited control over all the property and finances of the country. Germany was without colonies, without credit throughout the world. She was completely disarmed in the face of a hostile world that surrounded her small country, which, after all, was no larger in area than the State of Texas. The country was rent with poverty and disillusionment. Over six million unemployed had hopelessly been staring towards a bleak future. After 13 years of desperate struggle, the lonely unknown soldier of World War I not only became the head of the German government, but he became the leader of the German people. Far beyond that, he became the symbol and the leader of all White people throughout the world in their struggle against the Jewish monster.

From the time that Hitler came to power in January 1933, a miracle seemed to spread across the land of Germany. In short order the German people again began to have hope and pride and purpose. With his genius for inspiration, organization and leadership, within two years, while the rest of the world was still wallowing in depression and unemployment, Hitler had completely solved the unemployment problem for the German people. Now everybody was working. Great new super-highways were being built. The average worker began to look forward to owning a home of his own. Working people who before could hardly afford to own a bicycle now could afford to own a Volkswagen. Whereas Germany had been completely disarmed and helpless, Hitler again instituted military service, built up Germany's armaments and made her a nation that was feared and respected by her enemies.

The Jews were kicked out of office, out of the courts and out of government. Racial laws were passed prohibiting Jews from being citizens of Germany. It was no longer tolerated that the Jews take up positions in universities and colleges where they could mislead and pollute the minds of the German youth. Jews were barred from the legal profession. They were barred from positions of leadership in theaters, drama and culture; they were barred from positions of leadership in banking, in the news media and in the field of national propaganda. Contrary to the many Jewish lies that have been put out about this period in Germany, the Jews were not physically mistreated. Nor were any of them killed, or jailed, or harmed in any way, other than outright criminals. These were treated the same way as any other criminal, including any one of German nationality. However, with their power shorn, many Jews decided to leave Germany, much to the relief of the German people themselves.

Once freed of Jewish domination and Jewish subjugation, the resurgence in Germany was a miracle to behold. In attributing the reasons for Germany's miraculous recovery under Hitler, most of the credit must be given to Hitler's inspirational leadership. Also his genius for organization and the German people's ability to produce and create were major factors in their recovery.

However, not the least of the actions Hitler took that immediately changed the economic distress in Germany, was the fact that he freed the German monetary system from the interest bondage of the Jewish bankers. Hitler's government issued their own

German money — money that was not issued by Jewish bankers or backed by Jewish gold. It was backed by Germany's ability to produce. It was not subject to the manipulations of the Jewish banks nor the Stock Exchange. It was issued without interest, free of Jewish interest and of any Jewish manipulation. This is something no other country in the world enjoyed then, or enjoys now. This very factor was of tremendous importance in the unprecedented recovery that spread over Germany during the 1930's.

It is not possible to list the multitude of achievements accomplished during the Hitler era of peacetime Germany between 1933 and 1939. To do so would require many volumes of history. We neither have the space to do so, nor is this our objective in this treatise. I will therefore make a very brief summary listing some of the highlights during this tremendously productive period in the history of the White Race.

Upon achieving the reins of power in Germany, Hitler commenced on a political, economic and social reorganization of Germany by establishing the Nazi party as the only political party, July, 1933; attempting the religious coordination of the Germans, July, 1933 and April, 1935; regulating the national labor and industry, January, 1934; appointing Dr. Joseph Goebbels coordinator of propaganda and cultural life; and by executing recalcitrant party members and dangerous political opponents in the June, 1934, purge. "Mutinies are suppressed," Hitler warned, "In accordance with laws of iron, which are eternally the same." Following the death of von Hindenburg in August, 1934, Hitler united the offices of president and Reich chancellor in himself and assumed the title of Der Fuehrer (The Leader).

From 1933 to 1938 Hitler drove the German Jews from most professions, deprived them of positions of leadership in business, and sanctioned the Nuremberg Laws prohibiting or regulating domestic relations "between Jews and citizens of German or kindred blood."

During the course of the revolution, 1933-1939, Hitler was able to organize, propagandize, and arouse the youth of Germany; to change the national psychology from one of despair to one of confidence in his Third Reich; and to reduce German unemployment by measures which culminated in the four year domestic plan of September, 1936 and a collateral plan for total rearmament.

Since he knew that the Jews would make every attempt to arouse the surrounding nations to crush his new Jew-free, thriving, German Reich, from the very moment of his rise to power. Hitler commenced an orderly, planned preparation for war, if war should be necessary to defend his homeland and his people. Nevertheless, he held out the hand of friendship in the hope of peace to his surrounding neighbors, who were now being goaded by their Jewish masters to foment war and hatred upon Germany. Hitler re-established military service in March of 1935 and otherwise scrapped the tyrannical Treaty of Versailles. He proposed peace to the Western powers in May, 1935. He re-occupied and fortified the Rhineland, and repudiated the Locarno Pact in March of 1936. One of his greatest triumphs was the reunion of his homeland, Austria, with his fatherland, Germany, on March 14, 1938.

The uniting of the German people of Austria and those of Germany had been strived for and yearned for by millions of Germans for many generations. The "Anschluss" or political union of Germany and

Austria accomplished. Hitler made a triumphal entry into Vienna, the city that had given him nothing but hardship and heartbreak in his early youth. Undoubtedly when he addressed the German people in Vienna, who went wild with enthusiasm and jubilation, it was probably the greatest hour of Hitler's life.

There were still more than three million Germans just across the border in Czechoslovakia in an area called Sudetenland, an area that had been torn from the heart of Germany in the treacherous Versailles Treaty. The Jews now set about persecuting, murdering and tormenting these three million Germans within their clutches. It was a situation that no honorable German could long tolerate. In September 29, 1938, the premiers of Great Britain and France and the Duce of Italy met at Munich to hear Hitler's demands for the cession of the Sudetenland by Czechoslovakia. By the middle of October German troops occupied this area and another three million Germans were united to their fatherland. On March 15, 1939 German troops occupied and absorbed the rest of Czechoslovakia, a polyglot of mixed nationalities formerly a part of the Austrian Empire, but artificially carved into a separate country by the treacherous Versailles Treaty makers.

The Versailles Treaty had also far-sightedly laid the seeds for dissension between Germany and Poland by wantonly carving out a huge chunk of land through the middle of East Prussia and ceding it to Poland, thereby cutting Germany in two. We can imagine what this would be like if in our own country here in America a huge corridor were cut out through the middle of Texas severing the lower half and ceding this area, for instance, to Mexico. This is what the treacherous Jews had done to Germany in the Versailles Treaty of 1919. Furthermore, since the Jews in control of the surrounding countries now were going all out to foment hatred and war against Germany, they again applied the same tactics of murder, torture, harassment to the Germans living in the Polish corridor, an area that had for centuries belonged to Germany. Again, the Germans came to the aid of their

fellow blood brothers. In keeping with their national honor, they could not sit idly by and see their German brethren murdered, tormented and tortured just across the border, especially on land that rightfully belonged to Germany.

Hitler did his utmost to try to solve this problem peacefully. When he saw that the Jewish controlled democratic governments wanted to be neither reasonable nor wished any settlement, Hitler gave the Poles an ultimatum. This ultimatum was arrogantly rejected by Poland and on September 1, 1939, Germany's Wehrmacht marched into Poland and utterly crushed the Polish forces and their government in a short period of three weeks.

France and England, then completely controlled by the Jews, as they are in fact to this day, used this excuse to declare war on Germany, the excuse being that they were duty bound to come to the defense of Poland. The fact that they had no intention of rescuing Poland, and never did, but were solely intent on crushing a Germany which had freed herself from the Jews, was lost upon the rest of the world.

We all know what followed. With the means of propaganda and money, the control of government in the hands of the Jews in the rest of the world, including the United States, one country after another was goaded and tricked into declaring war upon the German people.

Instead of following the example of the German people and letting them help the rest of the White people free themselves from the Jews, the poor deluded White people of the United States, England and France allowed themselves to be used like a bunch of cattle to not only help the Jews destroy Germany and the Germans, but in the end to bring about their own self-destruction.

Again, it is not our purpose here to review the history of World War II. It has been reviewed and written (and distorted) by the Jewish press in a thousand books and tens of thousands of articles.

We all know that Jewish stooges, such as that insane super-egotist, Franklin D. Roosevelt, and that drunken Zionist agent, Winston Churchill, succeeded in lying to their people, tricking their people and goading them into a war on the side that would be to their own worst interests.

The German people, with one of the greatest leaders the White Race has ever produced, fought bravely and valiantly. Their glorious exploits will forever be engraved in the pages of history where heroism is recorded. Nevertheless, Germany, who had only a short period of six years to recuperate from financial, industrial and spiritual bankruptcy and a country which in area was only the size of Texas, was able to hold out for 4-1/2 years before it was crushed by the greater part of the rest of the world, including the vast resources of the United States of America and Soviet Russia.

Again we repeat, it is not our objective here to review the history of the tragic Armageddon, this tragic fratricidal war in which White brother killed White brother, one half struggling for their survival and freedom from under the Jewish heel, the other side under the demented influence of their mortal enemy, the treacherous international Jew. It is rather our purpose here to sketch these events in rough framework and to draw our lessons and conclusions from this review.

What lessons can we learn from this powerful episode in history that spanned a period of less than 25 years?

For one thing, we can be tremendously proud that the White Race can produce such a great and magnificent leader as was embodied in Adolf Hitler. On the other hand, we cannot help but be unabashedly ashamed that so many good White people were too stupid to recognize this great genius in their midst. Secondly, we must bow our heads in shame that the White people were gullible enough to allow themselves to be deluded by the treacherous Jew into destroying their greatest opportunity at salvation and freedom from the miserable world pestilence of Judaism.

We can, however, be tremendously encouraged and take heart in the fact that the Jewish power was actually broken within a large area of Europe. In fact, Hitler and the German people came within a hairbreadth of freeing the rest of humanity from the tyranny of the international Jew. Had the hand of fate intervened just a little differently in a number of circumstances, permanent victory could have resulted on the side of the White Man.

For instance, had the timing been just a little later, it is not only possible, but very probable, that the German scientists, in a revitalized and energetic Germany, would have perfected the atom bomb before it would have been possible in a decadent and depression-ridden United States. It was only under the inspiration and pressure of war that the United States could rally itself to undertake such a huge project. Had the war been delayed, say for a matter of only three or four years, it is very possible that Germany would have had the atom bomb first, and if they had had it first, history would have turned out differently and more favorably for the White Race, and catastrophically for the Jewish race.

Or, had a White leader of similar stature to Hitler arisen during the 30's in the depression-ridden United States, things would have certainly turned out differently for the Jews and for the destiny of the White Race. We did have a few leaders that did show some promise, such as Huey Long in Louisiana — who, by the way, was assassinated by a Jewish doctor — or a Charles Lindberg, who might have led the American people. Unfortunately, Lindberg did not quite have the spiritual Fiber.

Or had that miserable drunken Jewish stooge, Winston Churchill, suffered a demise for any one of a number of reasons during the Battle of Britain, the will of the British people might have collapsed and with it the war efforts of the enemies of the German people and their fight for freedom.

Or perhaps if the first winter after the Germans invaded Russia in 1941 had not come so unfortunately early and been so tremendously severe, the Germans might have conquered Russia in the first year. Having collapsed Russian resistance, they might have been able to organize the vast natural resources of that country and provided a wide and wonderful base that the rest of the world would then not have been able to crush under any circumstances.

Or some other technical invention might have come forth on the side of the Germans, such as the V-2 rockets, that would have given the Germans an early advantage and lead in the war and decided victory in their favor.

In any case, it is safe to assume that victory could have just as easily come on the side of the White Man fighting for his freedom and turned against the worldwide Jewish conspiracy. The fact is, it almost did, and the last thing in the world the White Race must not fall heir to is the idea that the victory over the Jewish international conspiracy is inevitable. It is our manifest destiny to become supreme throughout the world. We must forever keep this uppermost in our mind with an indomitable determination and an unquenchable passion. The complete victory of the White Man is paramount to his survival. For the White Man it is either: White Supremacy or extinction. The White Man was never created to become a slave to a parasitic race that was never even capable of founding a culture.

Today we have overwhelming evidence from the Jews themselves as to what a major threat they view Hitler's racial philosophy. Nearly 30 years after Hitler's death, it is hardly possible to pick up a newspaper without seeing some snide, disparaging lies about Hitler in print. We can hardly turn on a T.V. set, but somehow, somewhere, an innuendo, an insulting remark is dropped, a hit-and-run attack is made on Hitler. As in their attack on the Romans, the Jews persistently and forever keep attacking and discrediting that which is best in the White Race. As a result, even today, Adolf Hitler and the Romans rate more abuse and slander from the Jewish smear apparatus than any other targets.

There are, however, some shortcomings in the Nazi philosophy and Hitler's program that we should also recognize and learn our lessons from them.

One of the basic weaknesses of Hitler's program was that it was founded almost completely on the narrow base of the supremacy of the German race rather than the all-inclusive supremacy of the White Race. History quite clearly shows that the British nation had the will, the energy and the genius to build the British Empire, an empire which encompassed approximately one quarter of the surface of the earth. We also know that the French nation produced a great outburst of energy and military success under the leadership of Napoleon. It is also abundantly clear that great geniuses were produced in the field of painting by such nations as Holland, France, Italy, England, Belgium and others. In the field of music we have great opera geniuses in Italy such as Verdi, Puccini, Mascagni and many others. In the Field of science there are a great many White geniuses who have contributed to the field of chemistry, physics, mathematics, invention and technology from the ranks of the White Man from many nations. In the Field of discovery we have men like Columbus, Captain James Cook and hundreds of others.

In any case, without belaboring the issue, it is abundantly clear that the base should be broad enough to include all the White people in general. While Hitler's appeal was basically directed towards the German people, however, in all fairness to Adolf Hitler, we believe that it was his intention to work for the salvation of the White People as a whole, but unfortunately, in order to get an organized Fighting base constructed, he had to first of all organize the German people. He did do this on a partisan basis which rallied the German people and depicted the British and the French as their past and future enemies. Whether it could have been done in a different way in the short time that he had to prevent the complete subjugation of Germany to the clutches of Bolshevism, today we can only speculate. In any case it is deplorable that the heart and soul of the National Socialist philosophy was based on a narrow foundation primarily encompassing only the German people and espousing Pan-Germanism. * * * * *

Ideologically, we, of the Creativity Movement, part company with National Socialism at this point. We espouse Racial Socialism, not National Socialism. We believe that nationalism is a divisive idea among the White people of the world, not a unifying force. Like religion, it has been used to split the White peoples of the world for centuries, with wars and destruction ensuing. Not only have the French fought the English and the English and French fought the Germans, etc., but during the war between Austria and Prussia even Germans killed Germans, all under the guise of nationalism.

We therefore reject National Socialism and replace it with Racial Socialism. We are not particularly concerned whether a White Man is an Englishman, a German, a Frenchman or a Norwegian. Our common tie is race, not nationality. The Jew for centuries has been completely indifferent as to whether one of their own was of American, English, or German nationality. The common bond is their race and their blood. Their strength has largely been due to this inbred Racial Loyalty.

Nor are we concerned as to whether a White Man is Nordic, Aryan, Alpine or Mediterranean. This, too, is divisive and would exclude many of our good White brothers. We therefore speak of the White Race and never of Aryan, Caucasian, etc.

We, too, must think along lines of Racial Loyalty to the White Race. We must never again be caught in the web of nationalism as a divisive wedge used to instigate wars between members of the White Race.

For this reason we base our entire creed on Racial Socialism, not National Socialism. This difference is of major significance. In a following chapter we explore this idea further.

* * * * *

The second criticism I have of Adolf Hitler and his program is that it was founded on a political base rather than going all the way and building it on a religious base. Hitler really never came to grips with the problem of Christianity, instead, tolerating it and trying to co-exist side by side with it. Nowhere has he ever pointed out that Christianity was a Jewish creation, perpetrated upon the White Race in order to destroy it. While Hitler tried to live and let live as far as the Christian religions were concerned, they in turn fought him tooth and nail. The Catholic church, from its worldwide headquarters in Rome, collaborated with the Jews and with the communists and did everything possible to undermine and stymie the German people's fight for freedom against the worldwide Jewish conspiracy. The Protestant church was no less aggressive and fanatic in their campaign to crush this great racial outburst. Even in Germany itself the Catholic and Protestant churches fought Hitler every inch of the way and used their moral and spiritual influence in dividing the people and setting them against their government. Even during the critical war period the church leaders in Germany committed untold acts of treason against their own people and their government when the latter were engaged in a life and death struggle.

It is overwhelmingly evident that a religion which teaches that the Jews are God's chosen people, that they have a sweetheart arrangement with the Lord, that they are untouchable because the Lord said, "I will curse them that curse thee, and I will bless them that bless thee," is completely untenable with a philosophy of White Racial Supremacy. I therefore believe that Hitler did only part of the job by tackling it from a political and military basis rather than founding a completely new religion that encompassed and united the whole White Race of the world in opposition to the colored races.

Also the fact that he formed an alliance with the Japanese Empire, an empire of the yellow race, is something that undermines the whole concept of White Racial Supremacy.

Again, in fairness to Hitler, perhaps under the pressure of time and expediency, he had no other choice. Perhaps, once he had won the war, and was in firmer control of the resources and the means to carry out further revolutionary changes, he would have come to grips with the churches and their deceitful and hypocritical undermining of the White Race. Perhaps he would have, but at that stage and under those circumstances he was not able to do so.

He did organize the Hitler Youth and inculcate into them a completely new philosophy, namely the philosophy of "Blood, Soil and Honor." Certainly the youth being indoctrinated in the new racial ideas was not encouraged to go to church. In fact, the timing of most of these meetings conflicted with those which they might have spent in church. The priests and pastors were violently jealous of the appeal the philosophy of the Nazi party made upon the youth and that they were losing the youth to the Nazi party. Had Hitler won the war, and having had more time, I believe it would have undoubtedly resulted in the demise of the Christian churches and the eventual replacement of that suicidal philosophy with a new and a vigorous racial ideology based on the survival and supremacy of the White Race.

Be that as it may, I am firmly convinced that the survival of the Christian religion and the survival of the White Race are incompatible. Either Christianity will survive long enough to destroy the White Race, in which case Christianity will be destroyed along with it, or the White Race will come to its senses, will shake itself free from the suicidal clutches of the Christian philosophy, and found its own religion based upon the purity and supremacy of its great racial destiny.

I first read Hitler's Mein Kampf in the original German when I was 20 years old. I have reread it many times in the English version. Whereas I believe it is one of the great books of all time, I do not believe that it is by any means the complete answer to the problem of America, today, in the 1970's. It has many deficiencies. Some of these are: (a) it is based on a political rather than a religious approach, (b) It empathizes Pan-Germanism, rather than the White Race as a whole, (c) It does not come to

grips with Jewish Christianity, a most crucial omission. I have already mentioned these in my review of National Socialism. There are, however, several other factors that make it completely inadequate as a program for the White Race of America today.

In the first place, the book was written in 1924, almost 50 years ago, in a defeated, war-torn Germany, a country in a much different situation than America today. Whereas the cause of the German's problems at that time was the same cause as that of our problems today — namely the International Jew — nevertheless, our situation is vastly different. Whereas Germany in the 1920's was desperately poor and starving, we in America in the 1970's are, superficially at least, enjoying the greatest affluence in the history of mankind. Whereas Germany was a defeated nation saddled with the monstrous Versailles Treaty, this has little or no meaning to the average American of today. Yet in a large portion of his book, Hitler is hammering away at the evils of the Versailles Treaty. Hunger and unemployment were rampant in Germany in the twenties.

Today, in America these issues are irrelevant to the average American worker, nor does he even know what the Versailles Treaty was all about. We, therefore, find that to the average American Mein Kampf is not only hard to understand, but also hard to read, and does not strike fire.

Our problems are vastly different. Whereas, outside of the Jews in their midst, the Germans were racially of one kind. In America the rising tide of niggers is a frightening and ominous reality that every American is aware of. However, with the Jews, liberals and communists cranking out race-mixing propaganda by the carload, the average White American is terribly confused about the solution.

Then there are many other issues — Vietnam, school busing, welfare to the niggers, crime in the streets, and a host of others that plague the average American today that were different from the German Weimar Republic of the twenties, which is the basis of Hitler's book.

Without going into further detail, for the above reasons and others, I feel it is not the correct solution to look towards Nazism as the American program to save the White Race. We need a more comprehensive, far-reaching ideology that is imbedded not only in politics, but in our very religion itself, one that can embrace all the White people of the world, far and beyond the Germans. Furthermore, with the stigma the Jew has placed on the Swastika and Nazism as such, it is a formidable (and unnecessary) obstacle to walk up to the door of a prospective member of the Creativity Movement, flashing a Nazi armband. You will be shut out before you even start. How much more receptive would be their welcome if instead you talked to them as representing the interests of their own race, the White Race.

I therefore conclude that whereas: Hitler has made a tremendous contribution to the White Race; has shown that a government with a racial base is a great advantage over a polyglot democracy; has exposed the international Jewish network on a world wide basis; has shown the superiority of the leadership principle; nevertheless that neither Mein Kampf not National Socialism are, per se, more than a partial solution for the problems of America today, and the White Race of the world as a whole.

We therefore need, and now have, a more comprehensive creed, one that embraces the total White Race, is predicated on a racial-religious base, and is brought up to date to fit the situation in today's foremost bastion of potential White Power — America.

* * * * *

In any case, we must now build where this great leader left off. We must do it now. We have been given an extra reprieve, and because of the sacrifices and the supreme efforts of this great leader and the German people, we have more time in which to accomplish our goal. In the intervening time, what with the churches having turned completely liberal and having debauched and degraded themselves with race-mixing and joining hands with Jewish communism, we now have an excellent opportunity to destroy both these suicidal Jewish philosophies, and build a new religion for the White Race. We can thank Adolf Hitler for the extra time that we have been granted.

On the whole, there are many things that we can be tremendously grateful for to this, the greatest of all leaders of the White Race. He has given us great inspiration and great hope that this Jewish pestilence can be destroyed. He has alerted the whole world to the fact that there is a Jewish menace and that communism is basically a Jewish creation. He has shown the world that the White Race, too, can unite on the basis of racial bonds and once they have done so, that they can fight like wildcats in defense of their race, their country and their honor. Hitler has shown the world and history the integral value of race itself and that race is the basis of all progress, culture and civilization. He has shown the world the tremendous superiority of the Leadership Principle over the Jewish democratic process. He has demonstrated its superiority not only in times of war but also in the tremendous progress that a bankrupt Germany made during six short years of peace. This remarkable record was clearly demonstrated under the leadership of a White Man, in control of the destiny of a White nation, employing the superior

Leadership Principle.

He has shown the way to superior organization in the very form of government itself that is a model for future White governments to emulate. He has forged ahead and given new direction in the field of the arts and culture.

Hitler's National Socialist regime can be regarded as the first real government based on racial principles that the White Race has ever had. Most people are completely confused about Mussolini's

Fascist movement and Hitler's Nazi movement. They equate them as being the same, but this is not true.

Both of them were based on the Leadership Principle, and both brought their countries out of the quagmire of Jewish communism. But the significant difference was this: whereas Mussolini's Fascism regarded the State as being the prime consideration. Hitler said that Race was everything, and the state was merely a vessel for guarding and advancing the best interests of the race. This is a tremendously important difference and for this reason I regard Hitler's Germany as having the first truly racial government the White Race has ever had.

In summary we can say that Adolf Hitler has bought us at least 50 years of time in which to overcome the worldwide Jewish network. Without his great struggle, undoubtedly the whole world would now be in the iron grip of Jewish tyranny to the same extent that it is now in Soviet Russia. He has made the whole White Race proud of the heroic leadership he gave the German people and the inspiration he imbued them with in their heroic struggle for freedom. He founded a new philosophy which was based on the value of race in a way which it had never before been presented and to an extent which it never before had been promoted. He gave the White Race tremendous encouragement that the Jewish conspiracy can be broken, and will be broken. For these reasons and many others, we can say without reservations that Adolf Hitler was the greatest leader the White Race has ever had, and the greatest White Man that ever lived.

On April 30th at 3:00 P.M., Adolf Hitler was killed in action while defending Berlin from the Mongolian hordes from the East. Contrary to the enemy version, he did not commit suicide, nor did he escape to another country. On May 1, 1945, the German radio broadcast the following message: "From the Fuehrer's headquarters, it is reported that our leader, Adolf Hitler, was killed in action this afternoon fighting in the line of duty to his last breath for Germany, against communism..." He did not die in vain. He and millions of heroic Germans died fighting for our cause in order that the White Race might survive before the diabolic Jewish onslaught.

Not too long before the end. Hitler made this prophetic statement: "Somewhere in a faraway place, a Nazi band is playing Dixie and Suwannee River, the blood will run in the streets of America and Great Britain, then my spirit will rise from the grave and the world will know that I was right."

Today, more than a quarter of a century later, the spirit of Hitler is more alive and flourishing in the hearts of millions of militant White racial comrades than ever before in history. With the crimes of the Jews and the niggers becoming more outrageous every day, the White people are fed up and they are ready to fight. They are looking for a leader to take command in the coming battle.

From this greatest of White Men we have received the direction and the inspiration. He spoke these inspiring words:

"When human hearts break and human souls despair, then from the twilight of the past the great conquerors of distress and care, of disgrace and misery, of spiritual slavery and physical compulsion, look down on them and hold out their eternal hands to despairing mortals! Woe to the people that is ashamed to take them!"

Hitler has indicated that he and his people have done their part and the fight will now have to be

taken up in the heart of America from here on out. He is holding out his hand to us now, encouraging us onward.

Let us ourselves now take up the fight where he left off — and vow to finish it!

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 05

The Salvation: Germany, Adolf Hitler and National Socialism

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 06

The Salvation: Racial Socialism

In his frantic, unending endeavor to blunt and stifle the healthy, natural instincts of the White Man, the Jew has worked feverishly to confuse us on those prime issues that are vital for our survival. In this category I have already mentioned the havoc he has wrought relative to our ideas about racial loyalty and also our religious orientation.

One other basic idea that the White Man is hopelessly confused about is socialism or collectivism, and I use these words interchangeably. Since this idea has been so terribly abused and confused by the Jews, the Communists and the Kosher Conservatives to the point where they could mean anything, I am going to set forth the position and meaning that the Creativity Movement gives to the term socialism: to us socialism means Organized Society, period. It does not at all imply state ownership of the means of production, nor does it, in our definition, imply confiscation of private property. On the contrary.

Let us make it crystal clear: we, of the Creativity Movement are opposed to state ownership of the basic means of production, such as farms, factories, stores, etc. We are for the ownership of private property by individuals. We believe that there is a category of functions that are best performed by organized society as a whole. In this category we place highways, airports, harbors, national defense, law enforcement and many others.

We are in fact not particularly interested in all the dogmatic political terms with which the White Race has been tearing itself apart in arguing the theoretical aspects of each. We are not interested in making a holy cow out of "private enterprise" or "capitalism." Nor are we dogmatically concerned about defending to our dying breath, the much-ballyhooed idea of a "republican" form of government that the Kosher Conservatives are so enchanted about.

All these terms are, at best, theoretical. What we are really concerned about is: what is the most practical and viable type of organized society for the White Man to live in? We come back to that foundation of our religious creed: What is best for the White Race?

In examining the hackneyed political ideas held so dear by the Kosher Conservatives, we find they do not hold up under this basic guide: What is best for the White Race? The idea of a "republic" has broken down before our very eyes in the last two centuries. It was already discarded by the Romans before the first century A.D. It has been an excellent vehicle which the Jews have used to fleece, rob and destroy the White Race. The Kosher Conservatives will argue that it has been converted to "democracy" and it is democracy that is our overwhelming problem. This is, at most, a half-truth. The difference between "democracy" and "republic" is only a matter of semantics. In practical application they both lead to mob rule, to a type of government where the scum elements govern the better elements of the people, with the parasites multiplying and destroying the productive elements.

The essence of democracy (or republicanism) is the two (or more) party system, parties which are always in opposition to each other. This is the Jewish tool of divide and conquer. In practice this means that no matter how clear and urgent the problems, the approach is: division and opposition. Then, after prolonged hassle, no matter what compromised decision is "voted" on, there is an opposing group, hampering, blocking and scuttling the course of action.

The average participant in a democracy has no more understanding of the thousands of complex problems of the affairs of state that the average passenger has in the intricacies of flying the huge jumbo jet which is being piloted by a trained professional. Without a comprehensive knowledge of the problems he is voting on his vote is less than useless, it is dangerous.

We of the Creativity Movement believe, not in democracy, but in Racial Socialism, which is teamwork elevated to its highest perfection for the welfare of the whole race, led by its ablest leaders. It combines the best elements of both teamwork and competition. If "team spirit" and rooting for the "home team" are such noble attributes (and they are) then, certainly, having a whole race united in a team effort for their common good is the highest goal we can strive for.

That is what we mean by Racial Socialism as the ultimate in organized society for the White Race.

Let us now also take a look at the term "individual enterprise." It, too, is a theoretical myth and a deceptive fraud. Anyone who has ever played the parlor game "Monopoly" knows what the end result of wide open free enterprise is: before the game is over, one party gains a powerful stranglehold over all the rest, and from then on out, no matter which way the dice roll, when the game is over, he owns everything — houses, land, factories, banks.

This, too, happens in real life. It is easily discernable that, say Standard Oil, left free to play the rules of the game proudly known as "free enterprise" could from the beginning, have driven every other company out of the oil business and acquired the

oil business in totality. It could easily have acquired a total monopoly in worldwide oil. It could have owned every service station and gas station in the world through squeeze play and financial strength. It could have then moved into the banking business until it acquired every bank in the country. Left unchecked, it then could have started acquiring manufacturing businesses such as the electrical industries, etc. As its financial powers snowballed, it could then easily have taken over the railroads, real estate, etc., until, in fact, one company owned everything and held every individual at their mercy.

This is "free enterprise" in clear essence, the same "free enterprise" that the Kosher Conservatives just love to prattle about.

Basically this is what has happened on a worldwide basis. Only instead of Standard Oil, it is the Jewish House of Rothschild and the worldwide Jewish banking conspiracy that has a stranglehold on the world. They not only own practically all the physical and financial wealth of the world, but they also own all the governments of the world.

Throughout this book we have referred to this clique as the Jewish conspiracy. Actually it encompasses the whole Jewish race, practicing their religious creed, the Talmud.

It is therefore our conclusion from the lessons of history that neither a "republican" form of government, nor "free enterprise" nor our much-vaunted Constitution is going to save the White Race from mongrelization and destruction.

In order to survive and expand, the White Race must (a) unite, (b) organize, (c) practice racial loyalty, (d) have a religious creed encompassing these same aspects.

Since I have already defined socialism as organized society, it is obvious that to be organized at all the White Man must have a socialist government, which every government has been from time immemorial, in any case. What the White Man must further have is Racial Socialism, that is a government organized with the prime goal of promoting the best interests of the White Race and the White Race alone. It must be based on a racial foundation.

In essence, we, of the Creativity Movement, believe in a harmonized blending of our Church and our State. We believe our White Society is best served by that combination whereby a race's government and religion blend together in perfect harmony to promote the best interests of our White Race. We believe that "separation of church and state," that much vaunted holy cow in our constitution, is a deceptive fraud and a hoax. One might well ask — how can the same people that go to church and preach "resist not evil," and "turn the other cheek" support a government with huge tax contributions for national defense, and for an ever increasing police forces? It just doesn't make sense. Either you believe in defending yourself, or you don't. How can the same people that spend over a hundred billion dollars a year to presumably have the government defend them from their enemies then go to church and preach "love your enemies?" It is utterly ridiculous. It requires a split personality, a schizophrenic personality to ride on both sides of the fence.

Nor is there any great virtue in having the White people split up and fragmented into a thousand divergent religious camps, each in disagreement with each other, often culminating in religious wars and fratricide, as in Ireland today, and hundreds of religious wars in previous centuries.

We, of the Creativity Movement, are pursuing the goal of uniting the White Race on the obvious ground that is basic to all, namely — what is best for the White Race — as our cardinal dogma.

We are further bent on harmonizing the goals, objectives and the philosophy of our government with that of our religious thinking. To have these two major forces of our society pulling in opposite directions is sheer idiocy.

We believe in an organized social structure; we believe in a religion that has as its basic foundation the best interests of the White Race; we believe in the total White Race being united in such a religion, rather than fragmented into a thousand conflicting and suicidal Christian creeds; we believe that the government should harmonize with our religious creed and also be based on the same racial foundation. We furthermore believe that such government and such organized society functions best if it is further based on the Leadership Principle.

We call this Racial Socialism.

In order to understand the term socialism we must first of all brush away all the deceptive ideas about this word that have been flooded upon us by the Jews, the Communists and the Kosher Conservatives.

Socialism is not an evil concept as the Kosher Conservatives would have us believe. In essence it means organized society, striving to promote its own best interests collectively. Not only is there nothing wrong with this, but it is the only way civilized man has been able to survive and advance.

Outside of an organized socialist framework, we would not be able to own or protect our property, have highways, form a government, have schools, churches, defense organizations and a hundred other basic requirements. We are all dependent on each other's contributions towards the social structure. We are dependent on thousands of different industries for our existence — railroads, power companies, manufacturing plants, farming, etc. We need the accumulative help of millions of other people to live in today's highly specialized society. This is what has produced our great civilization, and let me emphasize that we, of the Creativity Movement are not anti-civilization. We are for civilization, the White Man's civilization.

The fact of the matter is that man is a social creature and like many other species in Nature, he owes his very existence, and in fact his tremendous progress, to the fact that he has been able to organize collectively, that he has been able to so effectively organize a workable society. Socialism is organized society. He has been doing this for so long that it has become deeply ingrained in his instinct by now and he does it intuitively. If it were not for this characteristic of man, he would still be back in the caveman stage of a million years ago where each individual would hump and scrounge for food on his own and live like the present aborigines of central Australia. Even these lowly people have some semblance of social organization.

It was as man began to form and organize a social structure, and organize, divide and specialize in the work and labor that had to be done, that he began his long climb upwards into the higher civilized levels. It was when one man became a shoemaker, another man a tailor, another a farmer, another a schoolteacher, etc., that man began to pull himself up by the bootstraps and become part of the tremendously productive "socialized" society that he is today. Without this division of labor and specialization he would be back at the level of the aborigines we mentioned earlier.

Not only that, but man has a definite spiritual need to belong to his tribe or his group or to identify with his own kind of people, which for the White Man is his own White Race. When the naïve conservatives tell you that Collectivism or Socialism is a terrible evil, and that Russia is in the grip of Socialism, they are lying through their teeth. Russia is not at all a Collectivist nation as such. Russia is a vast super slave state under the heel of a tyrannical Jewish dictatorship, the most cruel and hideous that the world has ever seen. A collectivist society is a natural society whereby the natural leaders of the people are just that — natural leaders, leading their people in an organized fashion for their own constructive improvement, not alien slave-masters who have subjugated another race in order to disintegrate and destroy them.

A true and outstanding example of natural leadership and a natural order was the wonderful society in Nazi Germany during the 30's under their natural leader, namely Adolf Hitler. There we had an example of a true German leading his own people, the Germans, and being admired and obeyed by millions of devoted followers. This was one of the finest examples of a people operating under the natural order that Nature has instinctively imbedded in their innermost being, and thereby achieving their full potential in productivity, creativity and racial unity. It is this natural order that brings out the best in a race, and promotes its well-being and eternal urge to advance towards a higher level of existence. It was a fine and wonderful renaissance of the White Race at its best. It is one of the great tragedies of history that the Jew in control of the overwhelming majority of the rest of the White world was able to smash this outburst of its own realization by the White Race.

In Hitler's Nazi Germany, the individual German owned more private property than he ever did under the democracy of the Weimar Republic. He had more hope, more individual freedom, more opportunities, a higher standard of living. He lived a much happier and a much more constructive life than he did under the Jewish "democracy" of the 1920's, or any other period.

We have already noted earlier in this book particularly in the first chapter, that many species in Nature are social creatures, that is, they live in an organized society. We have observed especially how the bees have a tightly knit and highly organized social structure within which they live. Every bee knows exactly what his function is, they do their job instinctively and their every act helps the colony as a whole. By building the colony and living within it, the bee is able to survive and perpetuate his species. The same honeybee that lives in this type of social structure is by Nature committed to that kind of existence. He cannot do otherwise. If he tried to live as an individual he would die and his species would perish with him.

At this stage of the White Man's evolution, he is in the same position as the organized social-living honeybee. The White Man's natural mode of living is as a member of the tribe, as a member of his larger social group. Were he to live outside of it and live as an individual, again, his society would break down and undoubtedly his race would perish. I repeat, the White Race, having reached the height of excellence that it has, is a highly complex socialized creature whose very inner soul is intertwined in his social structure, in community with the other members of his race. Like the honeybee, Nature has programmed into his very instinct a certain type of society that he fits into and that he must naturally have in order to survive.

Basically this developed from the earlier tribes and grew from there towards higher levels of society which perhaps reached its highest point and culmination in Hitler's National Socialist Germany. It is our purpose to advance further from this high point in the White Man's development.

This natural order has certain inherent characteristics. The first characteristic is racial loyalty — loyalty towards your own people. Nature has endowed each of us with this characteristic instinctively — the urge to keep our race pure. This means that we have a love for our own kind and we have a fierce hostility towards those that would intrude amongst us and endanger our race. Instinctively built into such a social structure, is a high respect for womanhood and the protection of its women. The natural instinct for keeping the race pure incites a fighting hatred in the male to prevent his women from being polluted by males of another race. Not too long ago, if a black nigger raped a White woman, justice was swift and final. He was usually hanged from the nearest tree.

* * * * *

We, of the Creativity Movement, firmly believe in the concept of private property and believe that the finest example of a Socialistic White society up to this time was demonstrated by Hitler's National Socialist Germany (which protected private property). Nevertheless, we can demonstrate that even in a society where all property is communally owned, if free from Jewish pollution, it not only can survive very nicely, but can do very well in terms of taking care of its own people and expanding the White Race. We have an example of such in our very own continent as is dramatically demonstrated by a people called the Hutterites.

The Hutterites live in "colonies" of about 70 to 130 souls. There is no private property. All their property is communally owned.

These people have a rather interesting and colorful history. Originating in Moravia in 1528, its members took their name from Jacob Hutter, an early leader, who was burned at the stake by the kind and loving Christian church in 1536. By the end of the 16th century the Hutterites numbered about 20,000 souls. They had certain weaknesses which they still have to this day and it was their weakness of pacifism and disinterest in politics that soon threatened their existence. As pacifists and non-combatants, the Hutterites were victimized by the armies of both sides in the war between Austria and Turkey in 1593. They were plundered, taken captive and many were executed. By 1622 all Hutterites had been driven from Moravia. After several other wanderings they received an invitation from the government of Russia in 1770. This was accepted by 123 members, who then moved to that undeveloped area to pioneer the farmlands of the Ukraine. This group prospered beautifully for 100 years, until in 1874 they were deprived of military exemption. Once again they felt forced to pack up and leave. This time the entire population, about 800 souls, decided to try again. This time they left for America.

They moved to South Dakota. There, due to the difficulties in obtaining the large tracts of land that they needed, and the easy availability of homesteading for individuals, about half of them abandoned colony life and took up homesteads. The remaining faithful founded three colonies between 1874 and 1877. These three colonies carved civilization from out of the frontier lands, spawned the some 200 colonies that exist today in some of the Western states and western provinces of Canada.

Today these 200 colonies constitute approximately 20,000 members of the Hutterite people. It is most remarkable to note that the original three colonies, numbering only 400 souls, has now expanded and multiplied to over 20,000 members. This despite the fact that the Hutterites practically never recruit new members from the outside. This 20,000 figure is completely due to natural reproduction of their own kind. This means that this fine group of White people have multiplied 50 times their own number within one century.

In studying the life of the Hutterites we find that they live in communal colonies. Each colony grows to a number of about 130 before they divide and form a new colony, a process not dissimilar to the swarming beehive colonies.

Since they do not believe in private property as such, all property is owned by the colony itself. They solely engage in agriculture. This usually comprises a large tract of land which might be either farming or ranching property. They have communal buildings and they all eat together in one large dining room. They are quite religious and each colony has their own preacher.

Each colony also has their own natural leader who supervises and directs the labor and the business of the group as a whole. Each man is assigned his special job and he performs it quite well. Regardless of what kind of job he has, his job is regarded with equal respect and of equal importance to any other. Nobody is paid any wages, but everyone is properly taken care of in all respects.

Anyone is free to leave and divest himself from the colony at any time, but hardly anyone ever does. The members seem happy, healthy and prosperous. Undoubtedly they are as happy, and probably better adjusted to their group and fellow members, and have a better sense of belonging, than does the average American.

Although I would personally not like to live in such a colony, probably because I wasn't brought up that way, and also because I believe in private property, nevertheless, here we have overwhelming evidence that not only can a society that practices

communal property ownership survive, but it can flourish and prosper, provided it is not contaminated by Jewish control or interference. This should refute the claim of Kosher Conservatives, once and for all, that it is "socialism" that is the culprit.

The other most interesting aspect of the Hutterite way of living is the observation that in less than a century they have multiplied to 50 times their original numbers. This is most remarkable indeed and it is due, of course, to the fact that they are prolific and raise large families. It is also most noteworthy that despite the fact that they often raise families of twelve, they are quite capable of feeding, clothing and maintaining this prolific rate of expansion from one generation to the next without having lowered their living standards or the quality of their fine race.

The Hutterites do remarkably well that which Nature has ordained us all to do—to raise a beautiful family of children. They have been most successful in expanding the White Race and populating the land with their own kind. I might add that "their own kind" exemplifies some of the best characteristics of the White Race, intellectually, morally, physically and aesthetically. They prove that the White Race, too, can be as fruitful and prolific as any other.

* * * * *

Our conclusions on Racial Socialism are summed up with the following observations:

1. The White Race thrives best in an organized society which is socialism.
2. The White Race cannot survive otherwise.
3. The White Man has an inborn natural order that he fits into.
4. The key to such a society is the Leadership Principle.
5. Private property rights are not in conflict with Racial Socialism but an integral part of it.
6. Only through an organized society can an individual adequately protect his property.
7. The White Man thrives ideally under a socialist government, provided he maintains control of his own destiny and protects himself from the destructive intrusion of the Jew.
8. The ideal situation is that combination whereby the religion and the government of a race blend together in perfect harmony to promote the best interests of the race.
9. Keeping the Jew out and keeping the race pure can best be accomplished by having a social structure whose foundation is race.

In the next chapter we will examine the basic underlying concepts of the Leadership Principle.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 06

The Salvation: Racial Socialism

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 07

The Salvation: The Leadership Principle

There should be no great mystery as to the meaning of the Leadership Principle. It is as simple as it sounds. Yet thanks to all the brain pollution we have been deluged with about "democracy," our great "republic" and other deceptive clichés, the average American is completely confused about this term.

The Leadership Principle is older than civilization itself and goes back to the very beginning of mankind's organized tribal society. It is as modern as General Motors, The Bell Telephone Company and I.B.M. The first tribal organization used the Leadership Principle and the above-mentioned industrial giants use it today. It means simply organized society having a leader at its head to lead, direct and plan the best interests of the whole group. Such leader has authority to command, and on the other hand, must also be totally responsible to the group.

A perfect example of the Leadership Principle is the Kehilla, the Jewish master organization described in a previous chapter. At the head is the "Prince" or the "Sponsor." He has seven powerful Jews under him who take orders from him and pass them down the chain of command to the seven subordinates each has under him. This is repeated in seven echelons, until there are 824,543 subordinates at the lowest level, each supervised and carrying out orders from their immediate superior.

In very short order the idea and the command from the highest leader is transmitted throughout the organization to its lowest level.

The army is organized the same way. Starting with the Commander-in-Chief, there is a chain of command through the generals, to the colonels, etc., down to lowest private. Through such chain of command there is unity of purpose, there is a rapid execution of orders, and therein is exemplified the most efficient and effective organization devised by man.

Let us speculate, for a moment, about the relative merits of two armies, one organized under the above efficient Leadership Principle and the other under "democratic" principles. Let us suppose the sergeants of the latter put it to a vote to each of their companies as to what action they should take. "Boys," he might say, "should we go over the top and engage the enemy, or should we go on a picnic?"

Can you imagine what a useless mob such an army would become? Doubtlessly they would be slaughtered by the enemy who employed the Leadership Principle. It is the same way with the ship of state, or any other organization that departs from this time-proven principle. The Jew espouses "democracy" in glowing terms and deceives us that we are governing ourselves. All the while he knows what a treacherous game he is playing. Skillfully he uses this fraud to divide, confuse and conquer the White Man for his own gain and our detriment. When it comes to his own organizations, he full well knows better and resorts to the Leadership Principle as in the Kehilla.

We have been so terribly confused by Jewish propaganda that the Leadership Principle is synonymous with tyranny and all dictatorships are tyrannies. They point to Adolf Hitler, begin frothing at the mouth about what a terrible man he was.

As we have seen in a previous chapter, this was one of the biggest hoaxes perpetrated upon the White Man since Christianity confounded and confused the Romans nearly 2000 years ago. Actually Adolf Hitler, ruling under the Leadership Principle, provided the German people with the most constructive, most benevolent, most beloved and most popular government the German people ever had. They had a higher standard of living, had more freedom, and were happier than they ever were under any democracy.

History shows that leaders who are of their own people (in contrast to some traitor fronting for an alien race) are most often dedicated to their people. When Rome changed from the Republican form of government to the Emperor system, they enjoyed the longest span of peace and prosperity the world has ever known. From Emperor Augustus reign through the next two centuries was known as "Pax Romana," Roman peace, a period of continuous peace and prosperity never again equaled.

Unfortunately, not all the Roman Emperors were good men. The trouble was, as it is today, the Jew was there, in the background, manipulating the intrigues of the court. Nero had a Jewish wife named Poppeai, and so it went.

Nevertheless with all the weaknesses of some of the Roman Emperors (most of them were good men), Rome fared better under the Empire than she did under the Republic, until Christianity took over and destroyed Rome.

What Rome needed and did not have was twofold; (a) she needed a racial religion that would have completely immunized her from the Jew, and (b) she needed an orderly program of succession.

The latter is not really too difficult to come by and the Jews themselves suggest the format for their "King of the Jews" in Protocol No. 24. He will be well trained, carefully selected by the Elders who decide the line of succession. Such a format, or a similar one, makes sense. Determining the line of succession is by no means an insurmountable problem, as we have so often been told by the Jews themselves.

As the Protocols show, they are masters at employing the effective Leadership Principle for themselves, but work feverishly at preventing the White Race from having any leadership of its own.

It is my conclusion that history has shown from time immemorial that the Leadership Principle is by far the best and most effective organization, not only for government, but also every other type of organization. This whole business of democratic government was invented by the Jews. It results in mob rule, with the mobs being steered by Jewish propaganda and trickery. It results in bickering, in stalemate, in waste, in cowardice and paralysis. People need leaders at their head, not followers who try to appease those that elected them. We can learn something further from the Jews when they say in Protocol No. 10 that programs must be directed from one central mind. If a plan is split into fractional parts from the minds of many, it leaves a confused conglomeration. In this they are right, as experience has proven.

In summary, what the White Race desperately needs today (as it will in the future) are real leaders. Imbued with the Creativity religion, which holds that the good of the White Race as the highest virtue, both leaders and followers will want to combine in pursuing the same constructive path. Organized, united and with a constructive creed and program in its possession, nothing can stop the White Race from reaching the highest pinnacle of success.

Organized and united, the White Race is ten times more powerful than the rest of the world combined.

It is the objective of this book to supply the White Race with the necessary programs and the fighting creed to accomplish what we must — to populate all the good land on the face of this earth. Let all the good leaders of our great Race now come forth and organize their areas. From such beginnings will come the great leaders of our race - leaders who will free us from the Jewish yoke, and then lead us ever onward to ever-higher plateaus of accomplishment and excellence.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 07

The Salvation: The Leadership Principle

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 08

The Salvation: Foundations of Our White Society

Just as the honey bee has instinctively organized itself according to the pattern Nature has devised for it, and by following it and only by following it does it survive, so also is there a natural order for the White Man's society. If he follows this natural order he will survive and multiply. If he goes contrary to Nature, then Nature will heap retribution upon him and phase him out just as surely as it has the dinosaur, and the dodo, and the thousands of other extinct species.

The White Race, too, has a distinct natural order that Nature has ordained for it. Left undisturbed by such parasitic alien forces as the Jew, the White Man would naturally follow this order. Basically here are some of the fundamental laws that are inbred and ingrained in the White Race and are inherently its very own:

1. Loyalty and love for its own kind.

Just as every other race has been endowed by Nature with racial loyalty in order to preserve its kind, so the White Man, too, has been endowed with loyalty to his own kind. He, too, has a basic urge to mate only with his kind, and to procreate and perpetuate his own kind. This, of course, is completely in harmony with Nature's law of segregation of the species and its never-ending program to upgrade and improve the species. The fact that the White Race has reached the highest pinnacle of perfection of any of Nature's species over the thousands of years is only one of the many indicators of the powerful urge that the White Man has always had in the past to segregate and to improve his own race.

2. Hatred for alien races and their exclusion from its midst.

Actually these two emotions — love and hatred — go together and are the two sides of the same coin. You naturally love your own kind and defend them at all costs. If those whom you love, such as your own family, your own children, your own wife, are threatened or menaced by an alien race, the hatred that is engendered and called up for their defense is a natural emotion, not only in human beings, but in all species. If a tiger's cubs are menaced, the mother will ferociously defend them. In doing so she is aroused to great hatred and ferocity. Without hatred it is hardly imaginable that she would put up any defense. It is also the same in human beings. Without hatred for the menace that endangers our loved ones, we would hardly be aroused to fight and defend them. Therefore, this idiotic propaganda we are continually told by the liberals, the Jews, and the Christians, that we should not hate, in fact, we should love our enemies, is completely in conflict with Nature and in conflict with our best healthy instincts.

3. Defense of Territory.

Except for the parasites that live on the backs of others, practically every healthy species instinctively realizes and recognizes the need to have a large and adequate territory within which it can live and within which it can expand. It must have land upon which it can utilize the natural resources for its livelihood. Eagles recognize such territory and stake out usually an area of something like 70 square miles for a single eagle family. Wolves recognize this prime law of nature and they too stake out their own territory within which to hunt. A beaver colony has their own pond and if it becomes overgrown they build a dam in a new area and the offspring expands into further areas. Even a meadowlark or a bluebird voices its determination that it has staked out its own territory within which it claims supremacy and admonishes others to stay out.

4. The Leadership Principle.

With this idea and principle goes also the total organization of a structural society. Throughout history the human race as such, and the White Race in particular, has made great progress by virtue of outstanding leaders. Without leaders the White Race falls apart and disintegrates. Under such great leaders as Adolf Hitler, for instance, a people that had suffered tremendous defeat and was being totally destroyed and disintegrated by the evil Jewish parasites, was in short order rallied to a rebirth and regeneration that quickly united the nation. Under his leadership the nation expelled the poisonous parasites that had been undermining and destroying the nation, and quickly began a resurgence that was the marvel of the century. Under such constructive leadership it began to rebuild itself and in a very few years it again became the most powerful nation on the face of the earth.

5. Chain of Command.

With the leadership principle also extends a chain of command which is exemplified by the organization of an army, or the organization of a corporation such as General Motors, or du Pont, or the Bell Telephone Company, or any one of a thousand others. It is, in fact, the only sensible and efficient way to organize. All the Jewish propaganda about "democracy" to the

contrary, the leadership principle has proved over the thousands of years to be the foundation of organized society. Democracy is nothing other than "mob rule" whereby the Jew has complete control of propaganda and leads and misleads the mob to not only destroy itself, but destroy its nationhood, destroy its country, and destroy its race. Under democracy, where everybody is presumably responsible for everything, and decisions are made by the cowardly vote of a committee, it actually works out that nobody is responsible for anything.

6. Sanctity of the family unit.

Incumbent in the White civilization is the family unit itself which is the basic building block of the whole social structure. If you destroy the family, you destroy the race. The family is the present golden link in the long golden chain of our race. If it is broken at any point in history the whole chain breaks down and is irreparably destroyed. With the sanctity of the family the idea of respect for womanhood is also strongly imbedded. Linked with this concept also is the sacredness of motherhood, which is the foundation of the family unit.

It is to the discredit of the White Race that these sacred ideas have been tarnished in recent years. In the frantic, insane and useless drive to attempt to upgrade the nigger to the White Man's level, we have degraded ourselves and are pulling ourselves down towards his level. Of the multitude of differences between the White Race and the niggers, one outstanding difference is in the type of family life the average healthy White family practices, and the degenerate, practically non-existent family life in the nigger community, which is pointed up by the joke "confused as Father's Day in Harlem."

7. The compulsion toward a racial soul.

There exists within each race which has achieved a homogeneity, i.e., a similarity in structure because of its common descent, a certain character or quality that can best be described as soul. It is the very essence of his inner being and it is a common feeling around which racial loyalty can gravitate. Even the lowly nigger has it and talks about his "soul brothers," a descriptive term, loaded with meaning. Of all the races of mankind, the racial soul of the White Man is the loftiest, the most beautiful and the most creative. It is also this quality that every member of the race feels he is a part of and that he is a part of that community spirit. It is the racial soul of a people that makes them stick together and unite. It is this very quality that the Jew has labored so long and tenaciously to destroy in the White Man. It is this quality that must again be reawakened in the White Man and developed to its full potential.

Every human being feels that he must belong to something greater than himself and is most ideally in his own element when he feels that he is a part of a great united racial community. He is most ill at ease, frustrated, and like a Fish out of water when he is placed in a polyglot multi-racial environment. Like other creatures of Nature, people have a herd instinct, a strong inner urge to belong to the tribe. This is a natural instinct and it is one of the basic instincts that Nature has placed within each of us for the preservation and segregation of the species. The White Man's failure in America and elsewhere today to realize this basic urge has completely disarmed him of his most useful instinct and leaves the field wide open for the Jew's satanic drive to mongrelize and destroy the White Race.

And so in summation we include in the Creed of the Creativity Movement the basic requirements for the building of a healthy White society. They are as follows:

1. Racial Loyalty
2. Hatred and exclusion of alien races
3. Exclusive Territory
4. The Leadership Principle
5. Chain of Command
6. Sanctity of the Family
7. A Racial Soul.

Without these we cannot build a strong White social order, in fact we cannot even survive. Again, this is not something that I have invented, but these are basic laws that Nature has embedded in the very depths of our instincts over the many hundreds of thousands of years that the White Race evolved to ever-higher levels of existence.

It is part and parcel of our religious beliefs therefore, to foster, nurture and nourish those natural instincts within us, to
Ner English

strengthen them, and thereby strengthen our race and strengthen our White social order.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 08
The Salvation: Foundations of Our White Society

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 09

The Salvation: The Importance of Land and Territory

Even the most backward savage is well aware of the essential importance of land, room and territory within which his tribe can live and survive. So essential and self-evident is this idea that they will fight and risk their lives in order to either preserve their own, or expand and take over the adjoining tribe's territory. Even before the White Man ever arrived on the shores of America, the hundreds of Indian tribes constantly fought each other. And what were they fighting for? They were fighting for land, room and territory within which their tribe could hunt and live, could pitch their teepees, and their offspring could prosper and expand. This urge and this knowledge are so basic and instinctive that even the birds and animals are well aware of this basic fact of Nature. In many cases they too stake out their territory. They know that you can only glean so much sustenance from a certain area of land and they mean to stake it out and protect it.

In an earlier chapter we noted how the majestic eagle staked out his territory, lived within it and worked it diligently.

We also observed the wisdom of the wolf family, in the same chapter, of how they stake out their required territory and how they refresh their boundary markers almost weekly. We also saw how other wolf families, too, had their territory and respected adjoining boundaries. They each had the instinctive wisdom to realize that land and territory were basic to their existence. They worked it and they guarded it. Property rights and territory were evidently a serious matter between the wolf families and well organized.

In the cat family, mountain lions will do the same thing. They know they need so much territory to live in and they will stake out their territory and claim it as their own to hunt and provide sustenance for the rearing of their family. Certain types of monkeys not only organize their territory but organize the hierarchy of their tribe. Even birds, when we hear them cheerfully singing what we believe is a song of happiness, are actually declaring to the world that this is their domain and are admonishing intruders to stay out. In the Arctic areas, the lemming, a prolific rodent, on the other hand, has a different solution to the problem. In order to keep the population in line with the territory and the land area available, and to keep this area from becoming overcrowded, they will, every so many years, lead a mass suicidal trek to the ocean and drown by the hundreds of thousands.

The point I am making here is that land and territory are synonymous with population, whether it be animal, bird or human population. Land and territory are basically essential, not only for providing sustenance, but also providing living room. One square mile of land can only provide so much food and fiber for a limited number of people. There are still some people who will deny this, arguing that with increased technology we can go on forever in providing an ever increasing production and that there are no limits in sight. This just isn't true. Not only is there a definite limit to the productivity of the soil regardless of how much technology is involved, but as the population increases, more and more productive land is taken out of production and utilized for home building, cities, living space, highways, roads, canals, right-of-ways, etc. Witness, for instance, the productive orange groves that only 30 years ago existed in Southern California. Now they are practically all gone, all that vast acreage being, by and large, covered with residential subdivisions.

Not only that, but the human population will expand fastest in those areas where there is plenty of room. Empty spaces seem to invite the rearing of larger families. Witness, for instance, the early pioneers in the west. Wherever land spaces were wide open and sparsely settled, the White pioneer had large families. In contrast, city dwellers, especially in apartment housing and areas of heavy density, have relatively small families among the White people. In fact, our best racial stock comes from the rural sections, although many of these sturdy peasants might migrate into the cities later and make their claim to fame and fortune in the cities.

Looking at it from the point of view of whole countries, we find, for instance, countries like Scotland and Ireland, where space is limited; the fertility is curtailed as well. We find that Ireland has a population of about 3-1/2 million and Scotland a population of approximately five million. With the cramped land area available to them these population figures have changed very little over the last 100 years and there are even periods when the population declines. Contrast this for instance, with the number of people of Irish or Scottish descent in America and we find that although they have lived in the new world a relatively short time, racially speaking, yet there are now many times as many Irish and Scottish kinsmen living in America as there are now living in the country of their origin. This all goes to substantiate the fact of Nature that in order for a race of people to survive they need space, room and territory. In other words they need land.

It is an overriding fact that there is only so much usable land in this world and there won't be any more. It is also an ominous fact that the population of the world is increasing by leaps and bounds, and overwhelmingly it is the colored races that are increasing. This is due to the help and aid White technology has given the colored races and due to the fact that the Jew is plundering the White Man and taking food and substance from him and shifting it to the benefit of the colored races. The fact

that the Jewish propaganda agencies label this as being philanthropic and humanitarian is beside the point. It is no such thing. It is a criminal act of plunder designed to expand the colored races and shrink the White Race. It does not take any great imagination to project the results into the future.

Unless the White Race wakes up shortly and begins to take its destiny in its own hands, it is going to be crowded into a smaller and smaller living space on the face of this globe. When the White Man has been weakened to the point where the colored races can then finish him off by force, the Jew, having inflamed the colored races with hatred, will then give the signal for the destruction of the remnants of the White Race.

Let us make no mistake about it — the land area of this world and its resources are strictly limited and the time is coming very soon when either the White Race will organize to inhabit the earth, or it will be crowded from off its face by the inferior colored races. Since there is not now, and there never will be, room enough for both the White Race and the colored races to both perpetuate their own kind on the surface of this earth, I, for one, would much sooner that we survived than they. I am sure no member of the White Race wants to be crowded and finally slaughtered, and thus become extinct. If this happens, it will be because we were just too kind, or better, too stupid to fight for our survival.

No, Nature has not created the White Race as its highest and finest accomplishment only to have them destroyed and crowded off the face of the earth by an inferior colored mass. Nor has Nature designated any particular portions of the earth such as Africa for the colored races, or the niggers, or anybody else. The laws of Nature themselves dictate, and the experience of history shows clearly, that land and territory belongs to those that have the will, determination and strength to conquer it, to populate it, and then hold it in defiance of all would-be intruders.

It is a sad reflection on the lack of astuteness on the part of the White Man, or better, on the treacherous cunning of the Jew, who has been in control of world history for the last few thousand years, that the White Man is now crowded densely into a smaller section of the world while the colored races and mulattos occupy the vast majority of the best real estate on the face of the earth. For instance, Africa which is one of the wealthiest landmasses on the face of the earth, is overwhelmingly populated by the inferior black man. The United States, a relatively new country, has a population density 2.3 times as great as that of the continent of Africa.

Or compare the highly gifted and energetic German people who are now crowded into a land area smaller than Texas, whereas the backward Mongolian tribes of East Asia and the Slavic Tribes of Europe and Russia occupy vast areas dozens of times the size of Germany.

Or take the great British people, now crowded in their small island kingdom, bereft of their colonies, even after winning two World Wars. Then, to add insult to injury, the Jews, not only having stripped the great British Empire, are now deliberately shipping hordes of coloreds into the British Kingdom itself, injecting a foul pollution where no pollution had ever existed before.

Yes, our right to the land and territory of the world is the holiest right the White Race possesses. Nature has not only endowed the White Man with the right to possess the real estate of the world but Nature has also endowed the White Man with the intelligence, the energy and the strength with which to exercise that right. It would be a dastardly shame and a dereliction of duty on our part if we fail to realize this, and fail by default to perform our obligation which Nature has clearly pointed out to us. If we fail to do this because we lack the common sense and the courage, we would be committing a most grievous crime against ourselves and our own future generations.

But, some bleeding heart will interject, when you propose such a course, aren't you abandoning civilization and returning to the law of the jungle? To which I reply, no, my dear friend, we are not abandoning civilization. On the contrary, by expanding the White Race and shrinking the colored races we are proceeding on the most certain path for the preservation of civilization. You must remember that it is only the White Race that has created every civilization that has ever existed and when that race in its time and era became mongrelized and died out, civilization died with it. But in any case, we are not nearly as interested in preserving civilization, as such, as we are in preserving and insuring the future for our own kind and for our own race. This is the first, the foremost, and the highest Law of Nature and we would be derelict, when we have the wherewithal to do so, if we would neglect to fulfill the role that Nature and Destiny has ordained for us.

It is most deplorable that these same bleeding hearts who scream to high heaven about the rights and preservation of the niggers and other scum, seem blandly indifferent about the fate of the White Race. They remain totally disinterested when reminded of the fact that in our own generation, the Russians, under the direction of the Jews, drove nine million Germans from their homeland in Prussia and Eastern Germany, a territory that they had occupied for the last several thousand years. Nor does it greatly disturb them when they are reminded of the historical fact that the Jews during and after the Russian Revolution murdered something like 20 million White Russians, the cream of the intelligentsia and the original creators of art, civilization, industry and enlightenment in the Russian Empire. Nor are these same bleeding hearts greatly disturbed when they are

reminded of the recent historical atrocity when the Jews drove 1.5 million Arabs from their farms and their homes and drove them out in the desert, drove them from land that they had occupied for the last two thousand years. This the Jews did without the slightest shred of legality, having no other claim than their lying religious concoctions. They then proceeded to pollute the minds of the White Race to such an extent that the majority of the White people, who should know better, supported them and helped them to commit this historic atrocity.

A cold, hard look at present day facts and Figures should leave no doubt in our minds that the White Race is on a collision course with disaster. Not only are the mulattos and the coloreds rapidly out breeding us (thanks to our generous subsidies of food, technology and medicine) but we are rapidly running out of land and vital resources.

The population of the world is multiplying with increasing rapidity. In 1650 the population numbered approximately half a billion. At that time it was increasing only at the rate of approximately 0.3 percent a year. At that rate it would take 250 years to double. It has, however, been increasing the rate of growth per year ever since. In 1970 the rate of growth had increased to 2.1 percent a year, a rate of increase seven times as great as it was in 1650. At this rate the doubling time is only 33 years.

The world population now is 3.6 billion people, overwhelmingly colored. By the year 2000 the population is predicted to reach a staggering seven billion, with the colored scum overrunning all areas of the world, including those now still predominantly White. In 60 years, at this rate, there will be four times as many people crowding the face of the earth as there are today. Would anyone care to predict their color?

Now let us consider the land resources available, including arable land, fresh water, metals, forests and fuels. At most, there are available on the face of the earth 7.86 billion acres of arable land, recent studies indicate. Approximately half of this land, that is, the richest and most accessible half, is under cultivation today. The other half is marginal land, and will require immense investments of capital input to reach, to clear, irrigate and fertilize before it can produce any food.

According to a recent U.N. Food and Agricultural Organization (F.A.O.) report, opening this marginal land to cultivation is not economically feasible, even given the pressing need for food in the world today. This despite the fact that much of the world today is already starving and undernourished. If only the present world population were fed by the prevailing U.S. standards, we would need 225 percent as much land as is presently cultivated, land that does not exist.

Where will the food come from to feed the hungry hordes of the year 2000?

The answer is that there will be famine and political upheaval, with the strongest fighting for survival. It will be a racial war, and unless the White Race is psychologically prepared to defend its own by force of arms it will be engulfed and overrun.

Not only are we running out of land, we are even more rapidly running out of the raw materials that have built and fueled our increasing technology. The consumption of our vital, non-renewable resources, such as copper, iron, oil, petroleum, aluminum, lead, silver, mercury, etc., is exponentially increasing even faster than the population explosion. Whereas the population is at present increasing at a rate of 2.1 percent a year, the increased consumption of aluminum is increasing at 6.4 percent a year, copper 4.6 percent a year, petroleum 2.9 percent a year. At this rate, it has been calculated that all the known reserves of aluminum will be exhausted in 31 years, copper in 21 years, and petroleum in 20 years. Whereas we may discover more new deposits, nevertheless, like the arable land, they are limited. Like the good land, new finds are harder and harder to come by, more and more costly to mine, and in any case, strictly limited.

Whereas the above, due to limitation of space, is of necessity, only an incomplete and sketchy analysis of land and raw material resources available on this globe, it nevertheless fairly accurately presents the whole picture — and the implications are overwhelmingly clear: there is neither the land, nor are the raw materials available to sustain the present population explosion for another generation, not even for another 15 years. Something has to give.

The question screams to high heaven: who is going to survive? The White Race, who has created the present high level of technology, or the colored, the mulattos and the scum?

With the Jew in control of the governments and nerve centers of the world; goading the colored and the niggers to turn on the Whites: spurring them on to multiply even faster; burdening the White Man with more and more parasites on his back, we have reached a highly explosive end of the line. Yet the White Man seems completely oblivious of the danger he is in, nor does he seem to realize that he is the victim designated for destruction. The White Race acts as if it were drugged and helpless. It remains unorganized and impotent to lift a finger in its own defense.

The lessons from the foregoing are overwhelmingly urgent. They are clear and simple. We must drastically change our whole outlook regarding our role in this world. No longer can we pursue the suicidal role of being the sweet charitable Santa Claus to

the colored scum of the world. No longer dare we promote the multiplication of the inferior colored of the world, all of which hate us with a burning passion. No, we must be done with such self-destructive idiocy.

The White people must take up a new creed and a diametrically opposite policy. We must rally to preserve our own. We must become intensely race conscious, and unite. We must organize. United and organized we are ten times more powerful than the Jews, niggers and coloreds combined. We must save our race.

We must learn from the above that there is just not enough land for natural resources for the White Race and the colored scum to both survive. We must learn the lessons of history that our American pioneers taught us in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries: to drive the inferior coloreds before us and possess the good earth.

I believe in the spirit of pioneering America. Nature has tapped us on the shoulder and pointed the rest of the way. It is now our overwhelming obligation to proceed. Like our pioneering forefathers, it is our holy duty to acquire for ourselves and our future White generations all the good land and resources of this, our planet earth. The fundamental testament of the Creativity Movement in this respect for all time is clear and simple: shrink the colored races, expand the White Race, until we populate all the worthwhile lands of this Planet Earth in its entirety. There is no alternative.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 09

The Salvation: The Importance of Land and Territory

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 10

The Salvation: Manifest Destiny

The White Man is a tremendous builder. The few times in history when he has been unshackled and free to do as his inborn nature dictates, he constructs, he creates, he builds empires. Given free rein over a period of time, the creative works of the White Man become truly astounding. One such period was the building of America, and the Winning of the West.

During the middle of the nineteenth century, the majority of Americans were imbued with the idea that it was their Manifest Destiny to conquer and populate America from the shores of the Atlantic to the shores of the Pacific. And conquer they did!

Our doctored history books have given us so much trash about the importance of the Pilgrim Fathers, the Puritans, the Mayflower Compact, and in general, the role of Christianity in the building of America. Our school children and the American population, by and large, as a result, have now become so indoctrinated that practically all of them will rehash this Jewish distortion that America was built by Christians, for Christians, and on Christian principles. A closer examination of history will show that America was built not by Christians, nor on Christian principles, but, on the contrary, was built despite the shackles of Christianity.

Who were the real builders of America? They certainly were not the Pilgrims or the Puritans or other religious zealots, although there were some of these sprinkled throughout the early settlers. Nor was it so much the refugees from religious persecution that made up the bulk of the racial stock who built America, although there were some of these among our early settlers. Basically the people who came over here in large numbers and were the rootstock of America were the best examples of what is great about the White Race. These were people imbued with the spirit of adventure who were looking for a better land and a better opportunity in which to raise their families and to make their fortunes. They were adventurous, aggressive, fearless, energetic, and above all, people with vision and people who wanted to build. They were the same kind of stock that has pushed forward the frontiers of the White Man all over the world in the far-flung continents over the last many thousands of years.

Who were these people? They were the best of our White racial stock that we could be proud of. They were the pioneers, they were the trappers, the hunters, the explorers, the farmers, the ranchers, the railroad builders, and above all, the Indian fighters. They came here from an over-crowded Europe that had been torn asunder and exploited by Jewish financial monopoly and enmeshed in a divisive, strife-torn controversy over the Jewish imposed Christian religion. They were people who were looking for elbowroom and for freedom to follow their natural inclinations and aspirations. In their veins and in their blood was the feeling of a Manifest Destiny to expand and populate the rich new land.

Out of all this emerged the finest and greatest blossoming of White productivity that the world has ever seen. In the "Winning of the West" undoubtedly was demonstrated one of the widest and broadest accomplishments of the human race. In the heroic winning of the West was written one of the most glorious and far-reaching chapters in the history of the White Race, or of any race, for that matter. By sheer dint of courage and labor was built the most productive, creative, powerful and affluent empire the world has ever seen.

Today, America, although the White people in it constitutes less than five percent of the people of the globe, produces as much wealth and substance as all the rest of the world put together. This, in spite of the fact that Americans have been loaded down with severe restrictions and handicaps, such as no nation has ever before known. White Americans have riding on their back 30 million (probably 70 million) black parasites, which are not only a heavy load to carry, but a serious further handicap in as much as throwing gravel into the gears of production. All this production comes from America in spite of the fact that the American people have been forced to subsidize their rivals and their enemies all over the world with foreign aid, technology, loans, products, monetary restrictions, and every other form of shackle that the Jew could possibly dream up. Added to this is the strangling effect of the Jews in our midst, reputedly six million, but probably a great many more.

Without a doubt America today is the basic stronghold of the White Race. For this reason it is under heavy attack by the Jew to have the White American mongrelized and dragged down into the same snake pit as was India thousands of years ago, South America a few centuries ago, and Haiti 150 years ago. America is the great stronghold of the White Race and it is here that the battle will have to be fought, it is here that the Jew will have to be conquered, it is here that a new world philosophy for the survival of the White Race will have to be formulated and take root

We owe much to our hearty forefathers who came to a bleak and hostile continent with nothing but their unbounded determination and their native inborn abilities to create and to build. Among these were the early fur traders and trappers, the hunters, and the explorers, restless, energetic and freewheeling, looking for new adventures and ever-wider horizons. With them also soon came the early settlers, the homesteaders, and the farmers. And as they pushed westward the rancher and the

cattle barons and their romantic cowboys helped to tame the vast spaces of an ever-onward expanding America. These were in turn followed by city builders, merchants, railroad builders, and entrepreneurs, in the best American sense. As they built this empire, all of them, in one way or another, were Indian fighters.

Since our history has been so badly distorted on the one hand, and since our heroic pioneering forefathers have been mischievously maligned for their policy against the Indians on the other hand, it is of utmost importance that we examine just what the policy of pioneering America was towards the inferior red native, namely the Indian.

There is no question that the White Man was invading a land that was populated by Indians, a race vastly different from himself and decidedly inferior. Although the invasion was a trickle at the beginning, it did not take the Indian long to realize that he was being invaded and deprived of his land. As hostility soon developed, as it must, it did not take the White Man long to realize also that the Indian was his deadly enemy and a dire threat to his existence, to his property, and to the lives of his family

From this developed a bond between the White Race such as had never been experienced in Europe. The White Man realized that he had to stick together to survive, and one of the finest periods of racial loyalty among White People of all different European origins developed. It brought out the best in the White Man — racial loyalty, ingenuity, resourcefulness, and courage. Giving full play to these natural attributes, he pushed steadily onwards, drove the Indian westward and took over his land. Although the White Man was vastly outnumbered, this proved to be no handicap, for when the White Man is united and determined in purpose he can overcome all other forces and all other obstacles. The White Man clearly realized the Indian was his enemy and the motto, "the only good Indian is a dead Indian," became the unwritten law of the land.

It is, therefore, so much garbage to expostulate that America was built on Christian principles. America was not built on Christian principles at all. If the early White American pioneer had followed the dictates of Christian ethics such as, "love your enemies," "turn the other cheek," "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor," "resist not evil," "judge not," etc., and all the other suicidal Christian nonsense, he would never have made it. He would have been overwhelmed and killed by the Indians before he ever so much as got a toe-hold on the American continent. No, indeed! America was not built on Christian principles, nor by people that were particularly interested in Christianity. America was built by the best specimens of the White Race — the White Race exercising its inborn aggressiveness and giving full sway to its superior abilities and competence.

We hear so much nonsense in our modern-day history books, in the movies and in other Jewish propaganda, about how the White Man was perfidious, that he broke treaties with the Indians, how he tricked the Indians, and how he lied and betrayed them. This is, of course, as I have just said — Jewish propaganda — in order to degrade and downgrade the heroic White Man. The White Man just plainly fought and overpowered the Indians and drove them off their land. He did not bargain with the Indians, he did not have to trick them or have to promise them anything, he was out for conquest. He fought the Indian, he defeated the Indian, he killed and slaughtered the Indian and drove him before him as he took over his land. He plainly outfought the Indian and subdued him. It was just simply a matter of conquest, and to accuse the White Man of trickery and chicanery is plainly another lying Jewish trick. The White Man made no treaties with the Indians as such. He handed down edicts, most of which were for containing the Indian in given reservations or areas after he had already been totally defeated in any case. You do not bargain nor make treaties with devastated enemies, you hand down terms, and this is the way the American Indian was managed.

Let us be honest about it. The White European crossed the ocean, invaded the American continent peopled by an inferior red race, and drove westward; he conquered the red man; he took over his land, he killed off most of his opponents, and when he had unquestionably subdued them, he herded them into a shrunken area of then deemed useless land called reservations. No matter how you look at it, it was open, freewheeling conquest, a free-play of the forces of Nature, it was the White Man at his best. If our forefathers had not done this, there would have been no America — there would, in fact, be no great, strong reservoir of the White Race today. In fact, it is doubtful whether the White Race would still have survive at all.

To better illustrate the thinking and attitude of the White pioneers, the government and the military, as such, let us quote the text of a proclamation by Governor John Evans to the citizens of the Colorado territory in 1864:

PROCLAMATION

Having sent special messengers to the Indians on the plains, directing the friendly to rendezvous at Fort Lyon, Fort Lamed, Fort Laramie and Camp Collins, for safety and protection, warning them that all hostile Indians would be pursued and destroyed, and the last of said messengers having now returned, and the evidence being conclusive that most of the Indian tribes of the plains are at war and hostile to the Whites, and having to the utmost of my ability endeavored to induce all the Indians of the plains to come to said place of rendezvous, promising them subsistence and protection, which, with a few exceptions, they have refused to do.

Now, therefore, I, John Evans, Governor of Colorado Territory, do issue this, my proclamation, authorizing all citizens of Colorado, either individually or in such parties as they may organize, to go in pursuit of all hostile Indians on the plains, scrupulously avoiding those who have responded to my call to rendezvous at the points indicated, also to kill and destroy as enemies of the Country wherever they may be found, all such hostile Indians. And further, as the only reward I am authorized to offer for such services, I hereby empower such citizens, or parties of citizens, to take captive, and hold to their own private use and benefit, all the property of said hostile Indians that they may capture, and to receive for all stolen property recovered from said Indians, such reward as may be deemed proper and just therefore.

I further offer to all such parties as will organize under the militia law of the territory for the purpose, to furnish them arms and ammunition, and to present their accounts for pay as regular soldiers, for themselves, their horses, their subsistence and transportation, to Congress, under the assurance of the Department Commander that they will be paid.

The conflict is upon us, and all good citizens are called upon to do their duty for the defense of their homes and families.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and caused the great seal of the Territory of Colorado to be affixed this 11th day of August, AD. 1864.

By the Governor, John Evans

S.H. Elbert, Secretary of Colorado Territory

Since the winning of the West and the building of America was one of the most creative and productive epochs in the history of the White Man, we should learn some serious lessons from our own history. If waging war against the colored races, namely the Indians, was so productive a hundred or two hundred years ago in terms of the expansion and well-being of the White Race, and if out of such aggression was built a great wealthy empire, what is the matter with pursuing and adopting such a policy today on a global scale? Why do we pamper and promote the proliferation of the inferior black African in our midst when we have the overwhelming power to rid our beautiful country of that scourge and send him posthaste back to Africa? Why do we not help support our pioneering White Brothers in South Africa and Rhodesia and help him drive the savage black man northward towards the Equator?

Nature herself has endowed us with the inalienable right to survival, the inalienable right to propagate, advance and expand the White Race in the hostile face of all enemies. Let us not forget that the most deadly enemies the White Race has are the colored races. In fact, all colored races are enemies of the White Man. The best protection the White Man can provide for himself is to expand the territory and the numbers of the White Race on a global basis and shrink that of the colored races, all of which are hostile to us, until this threat exists no more.

As long as the hostile red race had the preponderance of numbers and power, he was a threat and a menace to the White American pioneer. It was not until the White Race by sheer numbers overwhelmingly out powered the Indians that the threat to life and property was destroyed. Similarly, on a global scale the colored races, all of which are hostile to the White Race, and becoming more so every day, are a deadly threat to the very existence of the White Race. If the racial policy of the White Race in America a hundred years ago was such a productive policy for our race, it stands to reason that it would also be an excellent policy on a global scale.

Impossible? Not at all, In fact it is not only possible, it is the only sensible policy the White Race can pursue. Make no mistake about it, the Jews in collaboration with the colored races have marked the White Race for extinction and are rapidly proceeding — and succeeding — in this program.

It is the highest right, the foremost law in Nature, to fight for our survival at all costs! We must secure the existence of the White Race on the face of this planet for all time. And the White Man could easily do it if he united and achieved racial solidarity. Whereas in Roman times, one Roman legionnaire, using his contemporary weapons, such as sword, shield, spear, etc., could perhaps outfight six (or maybe ten) times his number of black savages, today, with the modern technology that is the product of the White Man and the White Man alone, a few trained pilots armed with jet planes and atomic bombs could wipe out any and all opposition from the hostile blacks of Africa, for instance, in no time at all. The fact that our weapons are now also in the hands of our enemy, who could never have conceived or produced them on his own, is a shameful reflection on the lack of loyalty and purpose on the part of the White Race.

Nevertheless, bad as things are today, it is not too late, nor impossible. When the White Race achieves political unity and ideological solidarity, the colored races, due to inability to sustain themselves, will wither on the vine and no nuclear holocaust, with which the Jews are continually intimidating us, will be necessary.

Yes, the handwriting on the wall is clear: White Man, unite or perish! Populate the world or become a mongrelized slave!

Since the black race commits the overwhelming majority of all violent (and other) crimes, it is plain that if we shrink their numbers we will shrink crime. The same principle applies to ignorance and poverty. Therefore, if we want to reduce crime, poverty, filth, slums, and ignorance, the best and most effective program is to shrink the number of niggers in America.

The racial program of the Creativity Movement therefore, is clearly spelled out: expand the White Race, shrink the coloreds.

This must be our program for all time, not only in America but on a global basis.

Stupidly and foolishly, under the auspices of the Jew and Christian principles, we have been doing just the opposite. In America, as elsewhere in the world, every policy the White Man has foolishly been induced to pursue, whether it be foreign aid, welfare, fiscal policies, taxation, technological aid, medical aid, or one of a hundred other policies, has consistently worked to multiply the colored scum and shrink the base of the productive White Race.

The colored races throughout the world hate us with a passion. Fanned by the worldwide Jewish press, the White Race, polarized in the White American image, is the prime hate target everywhere. Not only is the White Man hated throughout the world, but right here in America itself, the Mexicans, the niggers, the Indians and every other color scum can hardly wait for the day when they can do us in.

Why we should "turn the other cheek," and feed, subsidize and promote the proliferation of the colored scum who hate us, is beyond reason. It is suicide. It is insanity. We owe the colored races nothing. Any one of them will do us in as soon as they have the power. Collectively and organized by the Jew they will have the power in a generation or so, and they will do us in, unless we ourselves unite and organize.

I repeat, united and organized the White Race is ten times as powerful as the rest of the world combined.

Even the apartheid policies of South Africa are suicidal, and even more so, those of Rhodesia, both of which are being attacked as racist. Both countries, although their methods differ, are helping to "farm" a bigger horde of niggers each year. Rhodesia especially, has an insane suicidal policy whereby they are obsessed with "uplifting" the nigger (an impossible project), "educating" him, multiplying him and turning more and more of the government over to these jungle bunnies. The obvious result of this insanity, of course, will be suicidal for the White population. It is as suicidal as feeding and multiplying a horde of rats until they devour you.

Australia has had the most sensible "White only" racial policy of any country in the world. They have, however, been blind to the Jew and the Jew now owns Australia. This despite the fact the White Man built the continent, but again it is the same old story. However, Australia's racial policy will not save it either, in the final analysis, if the rest of the world goes under.

* * * * *

Throughout Nature each species endeavors to expand by colonizing into new territory. For example, as soon as the rabbit set foot in the new continent of Australia, it multiplied prolifically until it covered the continent. When the starlings came to North America they rapidly spread across the continent. When the hyacinth came to Florida a century ago it rapidly spread into every canal and waterway that was suitable for its growth. When a weed takes root in a field of wheat, it immediately seeks to enlarge its territory, dispersing seeds to where, if possible, it can take over the whole field, the whole county, the whole country.

This is Nature's program: colonize into new territory and expand to the limit of your abilities — no holds barred.

For thousands of years, the White Race has been colonizing territories and continents, sometimes with great success and also with certain setbacks. During the Roman era it was outstandingly successful. Had the White Race not been stricken with a suicidal, mind-crippling affliction, namely Christianity, it undoubtedly would have gone on and long ago colonized the world. Unfortunately, as history shows, the Romans did succumb to Christianity. The forward surge of the White Race crumbled, the White Race itself went into decay and was almost overrun by the Mohammedan Moors.

In the sixteenth, seventeenth, eighteenth and nineteenth centuries, the White Race again moved forward in a healthy resurgence of colonization that embraced every continent of the world, and as we have just explored, was most vigorous of all in the North American continent.

Now, in the twentieth century, the White Man is again in rapid decline as a poisonous virulent, new Jewish philosophy, communism, is spreading like the plague. Foolishly, the White Man is now retreating, running before inferior scum, shrinking his own and helping his enemies multiply.

Instead of colonizing, White America is being colonized, not only by hordes of black niggers, but all the colored scum of the world. No longer is the White Man colonizing Africa further, but the Africans are colonizing America, the Asians are colonizing America, and the mulattos are colonizing America. Southern Florida is being overrun by the mulatto Cubans. Even that formerly redoubtable fortress of the British Empire, England, is rapidly being colonized by colored scum who are multiplying like rats in her midst. Even the beautiful blonde Swedes, of all people, are having hordes of black niggers shipped in and are not lifting a finger to stop them.

* * * * *

The real solution is for the White Man to adopt a sound, clear cut racial policy: The White Race must expand until it inhabits all the good land of this earth; it must consider all colored races its deadly enemies; it must stop giving them aid and assistance of any kind; it must crowd and shrink them from the face of the earth, as it did the Indian in America, only more so.

In order to survive at all, this must be our creed and our testament: it is either them, or us! It is the overwhelming objective of the Creativity Movement to make sure that the survival of the White Race upon the face of this earth will be secured for all time to come.

We, the White Race, must therefore learn over again the great historic lesson from our illustrious American forefathers. We must project this great productive surge of the White Race on a worldwide basis. We must again, in a planned and deliberate program, resume the colonization of the world which the White Race has pursued for the last several centuries in a more or less haphazard, but vigorous manner. Like the American pioneers, we, the White Race, must now make it our Manifest Destiny to win the world, and populate all the good lands thereof.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 10

The Salvation: Manifest Destiny

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 11

The Salvation: Mohammedanism — the Power of a Militant Religion

As we observed in the first chapter of this book, all of Nature and the entire universe is governed by law. The entire universe, including our little world, is governed by the laws of Nature, which are universal, which are fixed, inflexible, and forever the same.

Among these laws of Nature are the laws of survival of the species, which also apply most decidedly to the races of mankind. Many races of mankind have come and gone, and are no more. Some are dying out before our very eyes today. All these species, including the races of mankind, have their own peculiar means of defense and aggression, including the different species of parasites. Among the races of mankind we have a highly developed species of parasite known as the Eternal Jew. One of the outstanding peculiarities the Jew has developed most highly for his own survival is the art of deceit, conniving and trickery. The Jew is the undisputed master of deceit. Being the masterful parasite that he is, he has developed the art of religion as his most powerful weapon to deceive, to control, to enslave, to exploit, to plunder and destroy.

The Jew is not only a "Master of the Lie" and a skillful manipulator of propaganda, but he realized early in his history thousands of years ago what a powerful weapon is religion. Religion is a powerful tool in uniting a race in a common purpose. The Jews achieved this for their own people. They have also used religion to destroy their enemies, and in this respect the most overwhelming achievement in the history of mankind was their invention of Christianity to destroy the Romans.

The Jew, in short, has invented the Old Testament in order to unify his own race, give them a common tradition and purpose and give them a meaningful program with which to plunder and destroy all other races. In order to do the latter more successfully, the Jew also gave some of these other races, especially the White Race, a religion, namely Christianity, whose creed would do just the opposite to their victims that Judaism had done for the Jews. He gave the White Race a creed that would confuse and confound them, divide, fragmentize and disintegrate them, making them soft prey for the rapacious Jew. The fact that he has actually been successful in this fantastic conspiracy is the best proof possible that he has patiently and carefully planned to bring this about. As to how he has brought this about, we have already piled up massive evidence in the previous chapters, and we will continue to do so in the succeeding pages.

We have also cited that wonderful White civilization of the grandeur that was Rome, how Rome conquered the world and stood supreme and unchallenged. We have shown that Rome had an unprecedented period of 200 years of peace and progress known as Pax Romana when the destructive Judeo-Christian philosophy began to spread its disintegrating virus through the Roman Empire. History tells us that by the year 313 A.D. Emperor Constantine became the first Christian Emperor and at that time decreed Christianity to be the official religion of the Empire. We have seen how the Romans, who fell for this suicidal advice and became fanatic Christians, no longer had the will to defend their homes, their country or their Empire, and that in another century and a half, by the year 476 A.D., the Roman Empire had completely crumbled and fallen apart. We also know that with the advent of Christianity, the White Race, including the ruins of the Roman Empire, and all of Europe, fell into a thousand years of the Dark Ages.

Having heaped this horrible catastrophe on the once proud and powerful Roman Empire, the Jews were not content to leave the White Race there. As they had helped to mongrelize the Egyptian civilization a thousand years previously, they now wanted to make sure that they would mongrelize the whole White Race in Europe and destroy it forever.

In order to do this they concocted a third religion, namely Mohammedanism.

It is more than a coincidence that Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedanism all originate in a relatively small area of Asia extending from Palestine to adjoining Saudi Arabia, or in other words, from Jerusalem to Mecca. Jews, as Benjamin Franklin has pointed out, are Asiatics. This small area, inhabited by Semites, lying east of the Mediterranean and the Red Sea, has spawned three religions, all of which have had an overwhelming and disastrous influence on the White Race.

Whether Mohammed was a Jew or not, history is not too clear. There is so little difference between the Semitic Jew and the Semitic Arab, except for their religion, that it is hard to tell them apart. Mohammed was a Semite, that we know. Before he became the Prophet and founder of the Moslem religion he was married to an extremely wealthy widow who was Jewish. That the Jewish race as a whole had a major part in creating and promoting the spread of Mohammedanism is not only born out by the ensuing events, but is loudly proclaimed by the Jews themselves.

It is our purpose here to show how they welded Mohammedanism into a powerful instrument in order to further pursue their age-old goal of mongrelizing and destroying the White Race.

We have seen how Jewish Christianity succeeded in tearing the Roman Empire apart and leaving it in shambles, and that by the year 476 A.D. Rome, as such, was no more. But what happened in the next few centuries following the collapse of Rome?

It was during this time that the White Race was probably at the weakest and most disintegrated stage it had been in for thousands of years. The persistent and treacherous Jew did not want to let this golden opportunity pass in dealing the White Race its final deathblow, if possible. So what did he do? He rallied and organized the colored races with a new aggressive and virulent religion that was the very opposite from what he had injected and disseminated throughout the blood stream of the White Race.

Whereas he had conjured up a religion to inflict upon the Romans which told them: to turn the other cheek; to love your enemies; to sell what thou hast and give it to the poor; to resist not evil; and to judge not lest ye be judged, he gave the Arabs a dynamic religion which was the very antithesis of all this.

At the very time when the White Race was at its most confused and disintegrated stage in history, the Moslem religion came out with a fierce and aggressive philosophy that inspired its adherents to conquer and convert by the sword. The followers of this virulent new religion were told that heaven was a beautiful green garden of bliss. Here the soul of the believer, dressed in green robes, lolled on green cushions, enjoyed forgiveness, fruit, wine and service by beautiful maidens described as black-eyed, well rounded of hip and buxom bosoms. The converts were told that if they died in battle they would immediately go to such a blissful heaven. This inspired the Arabs with such fervent zeal that they rushed into battle, caring little whether they were killed or not.

These desert tribes, now fired with such fanatic religious zeal, spread Islam from India to Spain. Egypt, Syria, Asia Minor, North Africa, Spain and Constantinople fell before the advance of the Moslem Empire. The Arab wars swept on victoriously and moved upward from Spain into the heart of France, and might have conquered all of White Europe. It is only by the grace of Providence that in 732 the great White hero, Karl Martel, defeated the Arabs at the Battle of Tours in France, and thereby prevented the conquest of all of Europe.

How different might have been the history of Western Europe had the Moslems conquered!

Nevertheless, they did conquer Spain and brought with them the Black Moors of Africa and the Semitic blood of the Arabs. It was not until 1492 that Isabella, the heroic White Queen of Spain, finally drove them out. This was a great year for Spain. Not only did Queen Isabella succeed in driving out the Moors from Spain, but also in the same year she expelled the Jews from Spain, and Columbus sailed for America. Having driven out the Moors and the Jews, Spain then began the greatest and grandest period of her history and the next hundred years can be considered as the golden age of Spain.

Nevertheless, the damage had been done. The almost thousand years of Moorish tenure in Spain and Portugal had permanently contaminated the blood stream of those two unfortunate nations and the lasting damage is apparent in their racial stock to this day. It is my conviction that the Jews had planned to inspire the Arab conquests to sweep over all of Europe and to pollute all the Western nations of Europe with the black blood of Africa. That they did not succeed in this we can all thank our lucky stars and thank Karl Martel, a heroic White Leader, for his historic stand at the Battle of Tours.

The Byzantine Empire with its capitol of Constantinople was the surviving eastern half of the Roman Empire after the sixth century. It survived almost a thousand years after the western half, with Rome at its head, had crumbled. The reason why it did survive was that it took a strong stand against the Jewish influence within its empire. It forbade the Jews to have any participation in government, or education, or medicine and in many other fields strictly limited their influence. Nevertheless by 1453, the Turks, who were at this time part of the Moslem Empire, did conquer Constantinople and therewith ended the Byzantine Empire, and with it the White predominance in Asia Minor.

We can learn from this Moslem surge of power what a tremendous influence an aggressive, well-directed religion can have on a scattered and disorganized group of people, even though they be as backward as were the Arab tribes of North Africa and Arabia. Given a religion that united and rallied this amorphous mass of Arab and Bedouin tribes, it laid the foundations for the rise of an Arab Empire. Not only did it build a huge empire that spread as a continuous belt from the coasts of Western Africa to the Philippine Islands, but Moslems are most numerous in North Africa, the Near and Middle East, India and Southeast Asia. They also live in large compact numbers in the Caucasus, Soviet Central Asia, and in China. Even in Europe there are about three million Moslems, living almost exclusively in the Balkan Peninsula.

Not only did Mohammed found a new religion of which the Koran is the holy book, but he built a Moslem Empire, and with it a whole Arabian culture that survives to this day. Islam is followed by one Fifth of all mankind and it is continually making new converts at a rate faster than that of any other major religion.

I cannot emphasize too strongly what a tremendous fountain of energy religion can create when it is matched properly to the people that embrace it. Let the White Race learn this lesson again, and learn it well.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 11

The Salvation: Mohammedanism — the Power of a Militant Religion

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 12

The Salvation: Queen Isabella —the Inspired Crusader

Our debt to the great Queen of Castile and Lyon is hard to measure, but in any case, it is phenomenal. This remarkable woman was possessed of some of the Finest qualities that we can be proud of as being characteristic of our great White Race. Even as a child she was endowed with a serene self-possession and had a majestic presence. This was not surprising, perhaps, considering that she was descended from Alfred the Great, William the Conqueror, the Plantagenet kings of England, St. Louis, King of France, and St. Fernando, King of Castile. Like her ancestors, William the Conqueror and Henry II, she was possessed of an iron will, which, once it had marked out an objective, was not easily turned aside. She liked to listen, rather than talk; and when she spoke, it was briefly and to the point.

In order to understand the tremendous accomplishments of this unusual woman, and the tremendous role she played in changing the manifold destiny in the course of history, it is important to understand the times in which she lived. It is also important to understand the several centuries preceding her reign and the jeopardy in which the Mohammedan Moors and the Jews had not only placed Spain, but all of White Europe.

* * * * *

We have already considered in a previous chapter how the Jews were instrumental in creating and promoting a new religion among the Arabs, and how in their diabolical cunning they were planning to weld a mighty Moslem empire and then use this new battering ram to invade, conquer and destroy White Europe. After the Moslems, by force of the sword, had conquered and converted all the Arab tribes along the northern shores of Africa to the gates of Gibraltar, it was the Spanish Jews who invited the Saracens to cross over into Spain. When in 709 the Saracens finally came, at the instigation of the African Jews, it was the Spanish Jews that were able to open the gates to the conquerors, and were rewarded by being made rulers of Granada, Seville and Cordova. In the new Moslem state, the Jews attained a brilliant height of prosperity and influence.

This the Jews managed to accomplish even after the discovery that they were plotting to bring the Arabs from Africa to overthrow the Gothic Kingdom (later Spain) and even after they were condemned to slavery, and even after their liberation they were repressed by the provisions of the strict Visigothic code. In spite of all this they prospered, and by the beginning of the eighth century they were so rich and powerful in all the principal cities of Spain that they were able to betray that unfortunate country and continue to open the gates further for the fanatic Moorish invaders.

The gradual reconquest by the White Spaniards of the peninsula itself did not particularly disturb the Jews. When St. Fernando recaptured Seville in 1224, he was foolish enough to give them four Moorish mosques to convert into synagogues; he allowed them one of the more pleasant sections of the city for their homes, and demanded only that they refrain from insulting the Christian religion and from making converts among the Christians.

The Jews observed none of these conditions, of course, yet several of the later kings, especially those in need of money, showed them high favor, and Alfonso VIII made a Jew his treasurer.

Here we see this eternal foolish weakness of the White kings, willingly collaborating with their deadly enemies, the Jews, and giving them financial powers to collect the taxes of their subjects. We see this very same sickness in America — in the last decade when we ourselves have had two Jewish Directors of Internal Revenue — one by the name of Cohen and one by the name of Kaplan.

Toward the end of the 13th Century the Jews were so powerful in Spain that they had almost brought the Spanish reconquest of the Moors to an end. There must have been in all of Spain somewhere between four and six million Jews out of a total population of 25 to 30 million, in other words approximately 15 to 20 percent were Jews. There was, furthermore, at this time a program of subversion of the Christian doctrine by a group called the Albigenses, a sect (again created by the Jews) who taught outright self-destruction and suicide as a creed — a further perversion of the brain to speed the destruction of the White Race. Even some non-Jews had themselves circumcised so that they might teach freely (as Jews) this heresy for which they might have been punished as Christians.

Furthermore, the Catholic Church foolishly had always regarded usury as a sin, leaving the field of money lending wide open to the Jews, who thereby had a monopoly as the only bankers and moneylenders. Little by little the capital and commerce of the country passed into their hands. They generally charged 20 percent interest in Aragon and 33-1/3 percent in Castile. During the famine of 1326 they demanded 40 percent interest on money lent to the town of Cuenca to buy wheat. The citizen with taxes to pay, the farmer with no money to buy wheat for his planting, and the burgher held for ransom by robber baron, turned in

desperation to the Jewish moneylender, and became his economic slave. By lending money to the kings, the Jews also acquired control of the government. The common people hated them because they often bought from the King the privilege of taxation, and mercilessly wrung all the money they could from the unfortunate citizens.

Now and then the Spaniards reacted in a healthy instinctive way. When things got too desperate the citizens would simply rise up and massacre a good number of the Jews.

In most cases the Pope would come to the defense of the Jews and do his utmost to stop the citizens in their righteous indignation from massacring the Jews — a further proof that Christianity was Jewish in its instigation and continues to be Jewish in its control from the central domination of the Pope himself.

When the Black Death slew half the population of Europe in two years, the Jews suffered worse than the rest, for the desperate populace accused them of having caused the pestilence by poisoning the wells and commenced to slay them all over Europe. There is much evidence that the Jews did, in fact, drop infected people in wells and other sources of water in order to spread the plague and thereby kill off more of the White population.

Pope Clement VI denounced these accusations against the Jews as lies, trying to point out that the plague had been just as deadly in lands where no Jews lived, although this was not easily proved or disproved. He further strongly threatened to excommunicate such people as took part in these massacres, calling them fanatics. Nevertheless, the Spaniards continued to kill the Jews.

In Castile, in 1391, several thousand were massacred. As a result many Jews seemingly embraced Christianity, and became known as Conversos or Marranos. Thus came into being a new class of Jewish "Christians," some of whom were seemingly sincere, but most of whom, while attending Mass on Sunday, secretly continued to attend the Synagogue and to eat Kosher food. Thus, as professing "Christians," the secret Jews were now freed from the restrictions imposed upon their brothers of the Synagogue, and could intermarry with any of the leading families of Spain. Furthermore, a new and highly important field was opened up to them, for as "Christians" they could now become priests, or dedicate their sons to the church to show their "loyalty" to their new religion, with the result that in Isabella's time, they controlled and exploited the Catholic Church in Spain to an astonishing degree.

There were in Spain many Catholic priests who were secretly Jews and made a mockery of the Mass and of the Sacraments they pretended to administer. One such priest, for example, never gave absolution when he heard confessions. The Spanish Catholics naturally resented these sacrileges bitterly, and for good reason blamed the Jews exclusively for the prevalent corruption in the church. In fact, the old Christians, that is the Spaniards, detested the Conversos even more than the Jews of the Synagogue, whom they at least could identify. Many of these Conversos made a mockery of the sacraments, and when they went to confession, they usually lied to the confessor.

The Jews had Spain under their heel and were having a field day robbing and fleecing their victims.

This was pretty much the situation politically and religiously in Spain when Isabella, at the age of ten, was being brought to the court of her half brother, 26 years her senior. He was now Enrique IV, King of Castile. When Isabella's father had died, Enrique inherited the throne.

* * * * *

Isabella was a beautiful girl of the fairer Nordic type, with light reddish hair, a determined chin, somewhat too large for her other features, and blue eyes in which there were greenish lights flecked with gold. She received a good education, not unlike the daughters of noblemen in Spain of that period. She had learned to speak Castilian musically and with elegance, and to write it with a touch of distinction. She studied grammar, rhetoric, painting, poetry, history, and philosophy. From her father she inherited a passionate love for music and for poetry, and from her tutors, who had studied at Salamanca University, she had learned much of the philosophy of Aristotle and St. Thomas Aquinas.

When she and her younger brother Alfonso were brought to the court of Enrique IV, they were shocked to see the immorality and the treachery that was going on at the Castilian court. The weak and profligate Enrique was a disgrace to his throne and a traitor to the White Race. Archbishop Carrillo of Toledo accused King Enrique as follows: "The abomination and corruption of sins so heinous that they are not fit to be named, for they corrupt the very atmosphere, and are a foul blot upon human nature." The Archbishop joined other discontented nobles at Burgos in drawing up a series of memorable accusations publicly addressed to the King.

They declared that the King's Moorish guard and others to whom he had given power had "raped married women and

corrupted and violated virgins, and men and boys against Nature; and good Christians who dared complain were publicly whipped." They charged that the King had destroyed the property of the Spanish laboring classes by allowing Moors and Jews to exploit them; that he had caused prices to rise unreasonably by debasing the currency; that he had allowed his officials to practice bribery and extortion on a huge scale; that he had made a mockery of justice and government by vicious appointments and by allowing hideous crimes to go unpunished; that he had corrupted the church by casting good Bishops out of their Sees, replacing them with hypocrites and politicians.

To the credit of both Isabella and her brother, Prince Alfonso, it was generally agreed that they walked through this fetid atmosphere of that foul court without contamination, and emerged from it with a lifelong hatred of the prevalent immorality and of its causes, among which they reckoned the influence of Moslems and Jews.

There were many intrigues at court, and revolutions and battle flaring up throughout the kingdom. Isabella's brother, Prince Alfonso, was first in line for the throne. However, when he was fifteen years of age he died suddenly. Some accused King Enrique or his followers of poisoning him, but this is not certain. Isabella became a valuable political pawn and many intrigues were in progress to have her married to various political alliances. King Enrique attempted to marry off the Princess as soon as possible to King Alfonso V of Portugal, who was anxious to obtain Isabella's consent. Another suitor at this time was the Duke of Guyenne, brother and heir apparent of King Louis XI of France. Also determined and intent upon marrying her was a Jewish mulatto of unsavory reputation by the name of Don Pedro Giron who had obtained the King's consent. Fortunately while this lecherous character was on his way, determined to marry Isabella against her will, he became desperately sick and died. Princess Isabella received the news of his death with tears of joy and gratitude and hastened to the chapel to give thanks to God.

Having survived all these, when she was 18 years old she married Prince Fernando, the heir apparent to the throne of Aragon. Don Fernando was a manly youth almost a year younger than she. In their union loomed the prospect of uniting the great kingdoms of Castile and Aragon into one of the most powerful nations in Europe. Many enemies, including her half-brother, King Enrique, fought the prospect of such an alliance. Nevertheless, her marriage, which had been secret, when it became known, became an established fact which King Enrique was powerless to undo.

Isabella's half brother, King Enrique, died on December 12, 1474. Amid the joy and jubilation of her new subjects and amidst great pomp and ceremony, Isabella was crowned Queen of Castile on the 13th day of December that same year. She was then 23 years old, a beautiful and stately figure.

Her husband, Prince Fernando, was not at her side at the time. When he learned the news of Enrique's death and of his wife's coronation, he was in Perpignan, where he had gone early in the autumn to save his father from capture by his enemies.

The Queen and her husband had a strict understanding about their regal prerogatives. Queen Isabella was to be the sole and supreme ruler of the Kingdom of Castile and when Fernando came to the throne he was to be in the same capacity over the Kingdom of Aragon. Many were the intrigues, the gossip, the controversies amongst their followers and enemies to divide the court into two factions, but they were not successful. Henceforth, in most public affairs, they were to act as one person, both signatures on all documents, both faces on all coins. "Even if necessity parted them, love held their wills in unison — many persons tried to divide them, but they were resolved not to disagree."

They could not afford to have differences if they wished to accomplish the gigantic task that awaited them. To bring order out of anarchy, to restore the prestige of the crown, to recover from robber barons crown lands illegally granted them by Enrique, to deflate the currency and restore prosperity to the farms and industries, to settle the Jewish problem, the Moorish problem, the Converse problem — this was a task that seemed impossible for a young woman and a young man with neither troops nor money. France and Portugal were their enemies. Castile was a state of chaos.

The situation was amazingly parallel to that which faced that other great leader, Adolf Hitler, when he inherited a bankrupt, divided and broken Germany in 1933. He, too, had a divided country. He, too, had a nation that was divided within itself, a nation racked by the Jewish problem and faced with a multitude of enemies on the outside.

Although she was unusually fortunate in having a husband that supported her totally in her endeavors, the driving force and the crusading zeal came mainly from Isabella herself.

No sooner had Isabella been crowned Queen of Castile when the country was invaded by Alfonso V, King of Portugal. Fernando and Isabella inherited kingdoms that were without troops and without finances to acquire an army. However, Isabella's enemies had failed to reckon upon her awakening genius. For months she lived almost constantly on horseback going from one end of the kingdom to the other, making speeches, holding conferences, holding court all morning to sentence a few thieves and murderers to be hanged, riding a hundred miles or more, over cold mountain passes to plead with some

lukewarm nobleman for 500 soldiers. Wherever she went she stirred into flame the ancient hatred of the Castilians for the Portuguese. While Fernando collected troops from the northern provinces, Isabella assembled several thousand men at Toledo and rode at their head, in full armor like St. Joan, to meet her husband at Valladolid.

By the end of June, 1475, they had assembled a motley host of 42,000 men, poorly equipped and badly disciplined, many of them farm hands and released convicts. Whipping them hastily into 35 battalions, Fernando left Valladolid in July, and struck southwest to the River Duero. After several months and several battles during which the fighting raged back and forth, Fernando finally put King Alfonso's forces to rout, thereby ending for the time being the threat from Portugal and King Alfonso V's claims to Isabella's throne of Castile.

The victory over Portugal left Isabella undisputed mistress of Castile, but it was a Castile ridden with famine and pestilence, and economically almost beyond repair. No one paid their debts and there was no means of enforcing them to be paid. Disorder was the usual course of events. Peaceful men were not masters of their own property. They had no recourse to anybody for the robberies and the acts of violence they endured.

The chief task that confronted Isabella and Fernando now was to restore respect for law. To do this, Isabella and her husband rode from town to town, sometimes together, sometimes separately, administering justice without delay and without cost to the people. The young Queen would hear complaints, order reconciliations and restitutions, condemn the guilty to death, and ride on to the next place. Within a short time her justice had filled the country with consternation. It was the more terrifying because it was felt to be impartial and incorruptible. A great deal of the corruption was among the wealthy nobles themselves, and, as had been their practice formerly, they offered the Queen enormous sums of money in order to bribe her from enforcing her strict justice. But the Queen preferred justice to money. For instance, when a wealthy noble named Alvar Yanez, who had murdered a notary, offered the Queen the enormous sum of 40,000 ducats if she would spare his life, she emphatically refused and had the head of Yanez struck off the same day. In order to avoid any suspicion of mercenary motives, she had the property distributed among his sons, although there was plenty of precedence in justifying her to have it confiscated.

Isabella and Fernando were only too well aware of the fact that the Mohammedans, who occupied the southern half of Spain, were assembling forces to again invade and conquer the northern half of that divided country. They were also only too well aware that their own forces were scattered, divided, and pitifully weak to meet such an invasion. She knew that there were several other primary prerequisites that had to be corrected before the country could be unified enough to meet such an invasion. The church itself was thoroughly corrupted and staffed with Converse Jews that were in key positions to spread anarchy and confusion during any stress or strain that developed. Her half brother, King Enrique, had given away and forfeited so many crown lands that revenue was almost non-existent for shoring up the royal treasury. They, therefore, felt that two further necessary steps, harsh though they be, had to be taken in order to unite the country and enforce the supreme authority of the Crown.

Since the Catholic Church wielded tremendous power in Spain during the 15th century, the King and Queen knew that they had to rid the church hierarchy of the deceitful and perfidious Converse Jews who were now posing as Christians, but were ready to sell out the church and their country at the first given opportunity to the Mohammedans.

They decided to institute the Inquisition, and once and for all cleanse the church of this alien group that was neither Spanish nor was it Christian.

Isabella realized that before she could meet the threat of the Moors from the south she had to overcome the enemies within her own country. Among these enemies she could count not only the Jews of the Synagogue, but the secret Jews, the Conversos, who had infiltrated the hierarchy of the church. She knew that it was the Jews who had invited the Mohammedans into the country in the first place, and who had always been considered enemies within the gate, sympathizing with, and often lending assistance to, the hated Moors.

Having secured secretly from the Pope two years earlier permission to establish the Inquisition, she and Fernando now proceeded in earnest

The Jews had not only corrupted and contaminated the Catholic Church itself, but they had also originated and spread the Albigensian heresy. This heresy was teaching and practicing suicide on principle, and the followers frequently smothered or starved their sick, and even put infants to death. Here we see another idea and teaching originated and spread by the Jews that would tend to stifle and destroy the White Race.

It was to meet the questions raised by the Albigenses that the Inquisition was first established. The Inquisition itself never condemned anyone to death. The inquisitors would go to a certain city and summon all heretics to confess within a fixed time, usually within 30 days. Those who did so were treated leniently. A prisoner who was found guilty and refused to abjure was

handed over by the inquisitors to the state, which then proceeded against him as a traitor. In practice about two persons out of a hundred accused were put to death. Some were imprisoned. Some were freed. Torture was used as a last resort, but efforts were made to restrict its use.

In the meantime, it became quite evident that the Mohammedans were making a determined attempt to conquer all of Europe. In 1479 Mohammed II, the Grand Turk, advanced by sea to lay waste to the island of Rhodes. When in the next year of 1480 the Knights of St. John at Rhodes repulsed Mohammed II, the latter threw all of Europe into consternation by swooping down upon the shores of Italy. His crews ravaged the coast of Apulia, and on August 11, 1480, Mohammed took by storm the city of Otranto in the Kingdom of Naples. Of the 22,000 inhabitants, the barbarians bound 12,000 with ropes, and thus helpless, put them to death with terrible tortures. They slew all the priests in the city. On a hill outside the city, now known as Martyrs' Hill, they butchered many captives who refused to become Mohammedans, and threw their corpses to the dogs.

The apathy of the Italian princes was incredible. Undermined and controlled by Jewish moneylenders, they remained disunited and completely impotent. For example, the King of Naples was at war with Florence, and his son Alfonso, the Duke of Calabria, was 150 leagues away in Tuscany fighting in the Tuscany war. And so it went.

Panic began to sweep over the Spanish kingdoms. Men were asking what would happen if the Turks came from the east and the Moors of Granada took the offensive in the south against Andalusia. Castile was without a doubt on the eve of war, and it would be a war in which she would need every ounce of her strength. And yet there were secret enemies within her gates — enemies who had grown rich upon her wealth in the past and given evidence of their sympathy with the hated and feared Mohammedans. These enemies were the Jewish Conversos in Castile, a nation within a nation.

The landings of the Turks in Italy had sealed the doom of the Conversos.

The first proceedings of the inquisition in Castile were held February 6, 1481. At the same time the Bubonic Plague was raging throughout Spain.

The Conversos were now thoroughly alarmed, and at last began to flee from Seville. Several of the most powerful Conversos met in the Catholic Church of San Salvador to discuss means for protecting themselves. Catholic priests, friars, magistrates, government officials — all of Jewish descent and secret enemies of the Catholic Church and of Spain itself—were present. Diego de Susan, a Rabbi whose fortune was estimated at 10 million maravedis, demanded in a fiery speech that they resist the inquisition by force. They knew they had the main power of the city in their hands and they decided to assemble troops, and to kill their enemies and thereby avenge themselves. By a stroke of fortune, Isabella found out about this plot. The chief conspirators were seized. Susan and his wealthy accomplices were tried before a jury of lawyers. Several of them confessed and were given penances to perform, whereas six of the ring leaders were declared to be impenitent heretics and were turned over by the inquisitors to the secular officials of the town. The six unrepentant conspirators were taken outside the walls of the city, tied to stakes and burned. Susan's execution was three days later.

Thousands of Conversos now fled in panic in all directions, some to Portugal, some to Italy, where the Jews in times of persecution had never failed to find a protector in the Pope.

And so it went from city to city. Even the inquisitors were astonished to find how large a percentage of the Conversos were engaged in undermining the church itself to which they professed allegiance and in intrigues and conspiracies against the crown and the country itself.

Wildly exaggerated accounts of the Spanish Inquisition have been circulated during the past five centuries by writers hostile to Spain and to the Catholic Church. The truth seems to be that in all of Isabella's reign about 2,000 persons, including not only secret Jews, but bigamists, blasphemers, church robbers, false mystics, and other offenders were burned. Public opinion undoubtedly approved of the Inquisition, and Isabella herself always referred to it with pride.

Jewish writers in the last five centuries who have dominated our literature have accused Isabella of having brought about the intellectual decay of Spain because of the Inquisition. This, of course, is a great big lie. For the intellectual life of Spain was never more vigorous than in the century after she established the Inquisition. It was the period of her three greatest poets, Cervantes, Lope de Vega and Calderon, the golden age of her literature. It was the period when her finest schools and universities were established, while foreign scholars flocked to Spain and were honored, and medicine and other sciences made their most notable gains. Never were the industries and commerce of Spain so prosperous, and never was order so well maintained at home and prestige abroad as high as during the 16th century when Spain became the head of a new empire that over-shadowed all Europe and the Americas. There is little doubt that the main cause of this great resurgence of Spain was her (partial) cleansing herself of the Jewish pestilence in her midst.

This internal housecleaning came none too soon. The Mohammedans were determined to make an attempt to conquer all of Europe. That wily Moor, Muley Abou'l Hassan, Moslem leader of Granada, had taken by storm the town of Zahara on Christmas day, 1482, and was within 15 miles southeast of Sevilla. Whether Isabella liked it or not, she was faced with the greatest crisis of her life and as was characteristic of her, she was determined to fight.

Isabella was now resolved to end Moorish domination in the south, no matter how long it might take. What all good Castilian kings had dreamed of doing, what her father had failed to do, and weaklings like Enrique, had neglected to do, she proposed, with the help of her husband Fernando, to accomplish. The King would lead the Spanish host in the crusade, and she, in her magnificent prime at thirty, would be recruiting agent, commissary, purchaser of munitions, field nurse and propaganda bureau, all in one.

It is not my purpose here to review the bloody events of the war that ensued over the next ten years. There were many discouraging defeats and many times when she was on the verge of despair. In fact, the ensuing war was of such a nature that it would have broken many a spirit, but with her iron determination she pursued the war relentlessly. At the same time she pressed the campaign against the Converse Jews. But for the Inquisition and its funds, the prosecution of the war would have been hopeless.

This was the new age of gunpowder and cannon. To wage this war, heavy artillery would be needed, and that must come from France, Germany and Italy. She did the only possible thing, by confiscating the property of the Converse Jews, she utilized this revenue with which to buy the munitions of war and other supplies needed to wage war against the Moors.

Not only did she wage war against the treacherous Conversos and against the aggressive Moors, but by the time the victory against the Moors was completed she had given birth to her fifth child. Also during those war years Isabella began to study Latin, so that she might understand foreign diplomats without having to depend upon interpreters.

The courage, the zeal and determination of Isabella and her husband finally paid off. After ten years the war was over and on January 2, 1492, the Moorish leader Boabdil came forth, surrendered Granada and handed the keys of the city to King Fernando, who in turn gave them to the Queen, who then passed them on to her oldest son, Prince Juan. Presently the silver cross of the crusade appeared on the high tower of the city of Granada with the flag of Santiago beside it was the first time that the White Race had ruled the city of Granada in 770 years.

The year 1492 was a great year for Spain, for Isabella, and for the White Race. It was the year that the Moors were driven out of Spain. It was the year that Christopher Columbus, under the auspices of King Fernando and Queen Isabella, set out for the new world and discovered America. It was also the year that the royal couple of Spain made a determined decision to rid the country of the other part of that treacherous foe — the Synagogue Jews.

By instituting the Inquisition, Isabella had been mainly concerned with protecting the Catholic Church and driving out the secret Jews from the hierarchy and membership of the church. To a large degree she had been successful in this. However, this had not at all affected the Synagogue Jews, namely, the Jews who stayed loyal to their Judaic faith. She found that they were still ravishing the country to a large degree, betraying Spain to the Moors and the Moslems at every turn, and still in possession of a tremendous amount of wealth and power, all to the detriment of her beloved country. Not only that, but they were continually stirring up the newly converted Converso Jews to acts of sacrilege and offenses against the church.

Bernaldez, the Spanish historian of the time, writes about the Jews: "They, the Jews, live mostly in the larger cities, and in the most wealthy and prosperous and fertile lands—And all of them were merchants and vendors, and had control of the taxing privileges and were the stewards of manors, cloth shearers, tailors, cobblers, leather dealers, curriers, weavers, spicers, peddlers, silk merchants, jewelers, and had other similar occupations. Never did they till the soil, nor were they laborers, nor carpenters, nor masons; but all sought easy occupations and ways of making money with little work. They were cunning people..."

Fernando and Isabella finally decided that the Jews were the ruination of Spain and that nothing would remove the root of the trouble but to drive them from the kingdom. On the last day in March, 1492, they issued an edict ordering all Jews to leave their kingdom on or before July 1st, taking with them no gold, silver, or minted money. On August 2nd, the day before Columbus sailed for America, the Jews had to leave unless they were baptized and converted to Christianity.

About 160,000 Jews appear to have left Spain. Some sailed for Cartagna, Africa and some went to Arcilla and from there on to Fez in the Moorish kingdoms of Africa. Others proceeded to Portugal and were allowed on payment of a large tax, to enter. Some went to Navarre, France, others struggled as far as the Balkans. Some returned to Castile and were baptized. There remained, however a large number of persons of Jewish descent, possibly as many as three or four million, who had been baptized as Christians.

Many of them were received by Pope Alexander VI as refugees in Rome. It seems that the Jews could always count on the Pope to save their neck when things became intolerable in the countries that they had ravaged. This is not too strange considering that the Jews had invented Christianity in the first place, and without a doubt, remained in control of the Papacy in Rome over the centuries that followed. They are, in fact, in firm control of the Catholic Church today, using it as a tool wherewith to blunt and pervert the healthy native instincts of the White Race. For his aid and help to the Jews at this time. Pope Alexander VI, who was born in Spain, was contemptuously referred to in his native land as "The Marrano" and "The Jew."

Queen Isabella lived for another twelve years after the historic year of 1492. During this time many more honors were heaped upon her and she also experienced many heartbreaks within the circle of her own family. I am, however, going to leave the story of Isabella at this point, since her most significant work had now been done.

Her life story stands forth as a blazing epic in the history of the White Race. But for her it is very probable that Europe would have been overrun by the black Moslems of Africa and would today be a bastardized race of mulattos: Her genius, her zeal, and her determination stand as a beacon for all members of the White Race, both men and women, to exalt and to try to emulate. We have much to learn from the history of her struggles, both from what she accomplished, from what she failed to do, and the mistakes she made.

Her accomplishments are a vast inspiration to all members of the White Race and we can be tremendously proud of this great woman. Her life story proves to us that when our White Race seems to have reached bottom, when the Jews seem to have completely destroyed every shred of decency and corrupted the government, the country, and all other institutions, and when things seem desperate and hopeless, the will, the genius, and the determination of one single person, can in one lifetime, change the situation from the lowest depths of despair to one of grandeur, pride and prosperity. We have seen how Spain was racked with crime, internal division, starvation, pestilence, and direly threatened by enemies within, and also without, her borders. We have seen how corruption had eroded the country from the highest office of the land, the throne, down to the lowest of burgher in the village. We have seen how the black Moors of Africa had conquered and usurped the southern half of Spain and were threatening, not only the rest of Spain, but all of Europe.

At 23 years of age Queen Isabella could hardly have faced a more helpless and desperate situation. Nevertheless, in the next 20 years of her reign, by her indomitable will, her courage and her determination, she conquered all these evils. She overcame them and she restored Spain not only to her highest former grandeur, but brought Spain to new heights never before attained. Not only did Spain reach the greatest heights in her history during Isabella's reign up to that time, but went on in the next century, partially purged of the Jews, to become the greatest power in Europe, to build a mighty empire in the New World, and to bring her art, literature and commerce to heights never before achieved by any other country of Europe.

We have much to learn from her mistakes also. Her greatest mistake was her devotion to the Christian religion instead of realizing the basic value of her great racial heritage. She was able to accomplish what she did, not because of any religious guidelines, but because of the quality of the blood that flowed in her royal veins. Because of her addiction to Christianity she allowed the Jewish dominated Papacy again and again to thwart her determination to take the stringent measures necessary to totally rid her country of the Jewish pestilence. And in this whole question she made the fatal error of regarding the Jews as a religion rather than the parasitic race that they are. She made the fatal mistake of allowing them to deceitfully profess Christianity and in trying to convert them, instead of purging and expunging them from the country. She also made the sad mistake of allowing the Moors, once they were conquered, to remain in Spain, trying to convert them to Christianity, or allowing them to become "peaceful" citizens of her country.

What she should have done is drive every last one of them out across the Mediterranean and back to Africa so that they would not then, nor in future generations, pollute the blood of Spain. She made the unforgivable mistake of allowing three or four million Jews, who deceitfully professed Christianity, but secretly remained Jews at heart, to remain in Spain. She should have exterminated the Jewish problem completely by doing to those Jews that remained Conversos the same as was done to those proven guilty in the Inquisition, or driving them from the realm.

Having gathered the power and momentum to purge and cleanse the country of these treacherous alien elements, the Jews and the Moors, she should have done the job completely and thoroughly. As it was, she allowed millions of these Semites, both Moors and Jews, to remain in her country and contaminate and pollute the blood of the Spanish race further than it already had been. Centuries of Spaniards have been paying a heavy price for this mistake and today Spain itself is inhabited by a mongrelized race with a heavy Moorish and Jewish contamination flowing in the veins of her people. From this she can never recover.

Despite their pretended conversion, the Jews remained Jews, remaining there to forever betray and conspire with Spain's enemies. In collaboration with the Jews of England and France and the other countries, they endeavored over the next few

centuries to stifle and stymie the trade and the expansion of Spain as much as possible, and in numerous cases, betrayed secrets to her enemies through the Jewish grapevine.

To her credit, however, it must be said of Isabella that she did not bring about these conditions. The Jews had heavily infested Spain more than a dozen centuries before she ever came to the throne. The Moslems had already overrun Spain many centuries before she was ever born, and still occupied half of Spain at the time when she was crowned Queen. But for her determination and her zeal, they undoubtedly would have caused a grave further degeneration of Spain and undoubtedly helped the Arabs and the Moslems to overrun the rest of Spain, and most probably, all of Europe. Beyond a shadow of doubt, this great Queen did set back and retard the Jewish and Moslem advance by many centuries.

Above all, and this we should note well, she proved to us all what one determined White person can do: by zeal and determination, by organization and leadership, the Jewish power can be broken. She did this in her lifetime, as Adolf Hitler did it in his lifetime. Let this be a tremendous inspiration to us all. Let us do likewise in our own time, in our own generation.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 12

The Salvation: Queen Isabella —the Inspired Crusader

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 13

The Salvation: Mormonism: A Better Fraud

Whereas Mohammedanism is the fastest growing major religion in the world, and also the fastest growing numerically, the Mormon religion, or better termed as The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, is percentage-wise, the fastest growing religion in America today. While not large compared to the major religions, it is claimed that the Mormon church now has a membership of over three million adherents. Whereas it is my opinion that the Mormon religion is a better religion for the White people than Christianity, nevertheless I am convinced that, like Christianity, it is a stupendous fraud and an unmitigated hoax.

There are, nevertheless several important things that we can learn from Mormonism and this is why we are considering it along with the three other major religions. It gives us an answer to the question, namely, is it at all possible to start and propagate a new religion in modern times? The Mormon religion has answered that with an emphatic yes, since it was begun less than a century and a half ago. The other important lesson that we can learn from this relatively new religion is just what makes a religion spread, and what techniques can we use to spread and propagate our own new religion. Creativity.

The Mormon religion was started by a native-born American by the name of Joseph Smith, born in Vermont, 1805. At the age of ten he moved with his parents to the town of Palmyra, New York. In his fifteenth year they moved to a neighboring place called Manchester, and it was here that, as Joseph Smith tells it, he began to see some strange visions and he began to have contact with "angels sent to him by God." By the time he was eighteen he had received several more of these "visions" and "visitations" from the great beyond. In these trances he was told that he would be given some golden plates. He was also to be given a set of transparent rock spectacles called "Urim" and "Thummim" to help him translate the strange ancient Aramaic, Hebrew and Egyptian languages in which the plates were supposedly written.

The angel Moroni "revealed" to Joseph Smith that he had buried the sacred records in the year 420 A.D. in the hill of Cumorah. It was supposedly an abridgement made by Mormon, father of Moroni, from the records of his forefathers, and hence we get the name Mormon.

According to Smith, he then set about "translating" these plates, dictating them from behind a screen to some of his associates.

This may all seem exceedingly strange, and it most certainly is. It reminds me of the alleged story attributed to General Grant when a stranger approached him, shook his hand and said, "The Marquis of Queensbury, I believe?" To which Grant was supposed to have replied, "Anybody that would believe that would be stupid enough to believe anything."

In any case, translated into English, the Book of Mormon, which this new Bible of the Mormon faith was called, was published in the year 1830, the same year Joseph Smith organized the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

The original plates were then again taken in charge by the angel Moroni and carried away so that no one ever saw them again. Very convenient.

Smith and his followers maintain that in 1829 Smith was ordained by John, the Baptist, and made an Apostle. On April 6, 1830, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints was established in Fayette, New York, with Joseph Smith as its First Prophet. Members were ordained to go out and preach, and the new belief spread rapidly. A temple was built at Kirkland, Ohio; Missouri became a center; Nauvoo, Illinois was the headquarters for another group. They met popular disfavor and persecution in many quarters, largely because plurality of wives was permitted. Continued persecution drove them further and further westward. Finally Smith was assassinated in a Carthage, Illinois jail on June 27, 1844 and the presidency descended to an aggressive follower by the name of Brigham Young.

To avoid further persecution, the Mormons agreed to leave Illinois, but by some miscarriage of justice, after a part of the Nauvoo settlement had already started to move, the balance was attacked and annihilated. In their 1500-mile trek to the basin of the Great Salt Lake the Mormons lost another thousand of their followers.

Here, at Salt Lake they dwelt for a time in peace and established the great temple of Salt Lake City. From here on out the Mormon religion spread throughout the world.

Just what does the Mormon religion say? The Book of Mormon is most uninteresting reading, in fact, it is so dull and tedious that it is almost impossible, at least for me, to read through all of it. Certainly I find very little in it that is inspirational.

Although it is supposed to be a 19th century translation of something that the Mormons claim was written by several people over a period of about a thousand years (from 600 B.C. to approximately 400 A.D.) the language is strictly in the 15th century

Elizabethan style. Since the Egyptians, Hebrews and Aramaics didn't speak 15th century Elizabethan English, and since the 19th century Americans didn't talk that way either, one wonders why Smith found that such a style of wording, using the biblical yeas and nays, and thees and thous, was a direct translation of something a few thousand years old. Undoubtedly, Smith felt that by imitating the biblical language (King James Version), he would be able to give it a more mystical and religious air, and thereby help make his newly concocted writings more plausible and acceptable. The Book of Mormon further follows the format of the Christian and Jewish Bible. The story it tells, however, is altogether different.

The Book of Mormon allegedly gives an account of a group of people of the Tribe of Manasseh who left the city of Jerusalem in the year 600 B.C., and some eight or ten years later sailed a ship across the Indian and Pacific oceans to the Western Hemisphere. It then goes on in an exceedingly boring and tedious narration of the trials and tribulations, successes and failures, of the descendants of these people, until finally the remnant of them are exterminated by their enemies in the year 421 A.D. on a hill in what is now New York State, where Joseph Smith claimed to have found their records some 1400 years later.

In this strange history it also tells of an account of these people in the year 122 B.C. discovering buried records, also on metal plates, which told the story of an earlier migration of another group of people of the Race of Adam from Asia to the Western Hemisphere in the year 2000 B.C. These people supposedly resided in this part of the world until their descendants were wiped out in a civil war in the year 590 B.C.

So here we have a long winded history of two different groups of people who were apparently supposed to be descendants of Adam and who migrated to the Western world in ancient times, one group living here from 2000 B.C. to 590 B.C. and the other group from 590 B.C. to 421 A.D. Just why it was necessary to dream up such a long, dreary story of these people in order to found a new religion, is hard to understand. Although the story is completely different, and the case of characters is also completely different from that of the Old Testament, we find the Mormon church declaring in Point Eight of their "Thirteen Articles of Faith" as follows: "We believe the Bible to be the word of God in so far as it is correctly translated; we also believe the Book of Mormon to be the word of God."

This is like saying I believe in the Bible in so far as it is correct and I also believe in the theory of evolution, which is more correct. The two books, the Jewish-Christian Bible and the Book of Mormon are completely contradictory and different. For anybody to say that they believe in both is talking out of both sides of their mouth.

Without going into further details about the Book of Mormon, it is my considered opinion that the stories written therein are the meanderings of a somewhat over-stimulated and unbalanced mind, and do very little to shed light on, or divulge information about, anything. The fact that Joseph Smith gives a signed statement of testament by three witnesses and then further got more witnesses to sign and say that they also saw these plates of gold with engravings on it, does not, to my mind, sound very convincing. It reminds me of the story we have in another chapter in this book telling about the man who tried to pass off the \$10,000 check staling over and over again that it was genuine, that it was good, and that he had so many witnesses to back him up. Nevertheless, it all came out of the same set of claims and is not any more genuine than the rest of it.

Be that as it may, this group of zealous fanatics did start a new religion, and in many ways, it at least was better than Christianity. Whereas Mormonism, too, somehow partially polarizes around Jesus Christ, and Moses, and the Jews, strangely, it too, has a watered-down version of the Sermon on the Mount. All I can therefore say of it is that it is a "better fraud," but not much better.

Nevertheless, it seems to me that the average Mormon today is probably more industrious, more law abiding, and more responsible than the average American. Very few of them are living off public welfare and they pretty well manage to take care of their own. Above all, they do not cater to the niggers, as do most Christian denominations. Nor do they promote integration with the niggers. This is all to the credit of the Mormon people and also their religion, regardless of its fictitious foundation.

The thing that is of particular interest to us about the Mormon religion, however, is the fact that it is the most rapidly expanding religion. It is the reason for this expansion that we want to particularly take note of.

The reason is not hard to find. It is the same reason that accounts for the rapid expansion of Jehovah's Witnesses, another strange sect. Both Jehovah's Witnesses and the Mormons are growing rapidly because they pursue an aggressive program of salesmanship, promotion and propaganda, whereas usually when Jehovah's Witnesses appear at the door, they seem to be rather apologetic and somewhat timid in their approach, handing you a copy of their "Watchtower," the Mormons, in contrast, appear at the same door just bubbling over with confidence and enthusiasm.

Usually in their recruiting and proselytizing campaigns the Mormons will send out two young men as a team. They will appear at your door neatly dressed, smiling, polite and enthusiastic and ask if they could have a few minutes of your time to give you some very important information about their religion. Since they make an attractive appearance, are friendly and enthusiastic,

most often they will be invited in. This, of course, is a very, very important step in the program. Once in, they can then take up not only a few minutes, but the next few hours of your time if you are so inclined, and really give you a full-dress sales program of their product: the Mormon religion.

Since the Christian religion is really a product of the ultimate utilization of propaganda at its best, by the use of words and psychology, converting people to the acceptance of fictitious and illusory ideas, we should never forget just how important the aggressive promotion of propaganda is in winning people over to your way of thinking.

Propaganda in itself, like government or the weather, is neither good nor bad. It depends on what kind of propaganda you are being subjected to. Propaganda can be tremendously enlightening, informative, and constructive; or propaganda can be tremendously destructive and suicidal in its effect. Nevertheless, the techniques of propaganda are always the same, whether its direction is for good or evil ends. The thing to remember is that propaganda is a tremendously powerful instrument with which to influence people.

Since we have previously said that religion is necessary for the survival of a people, and that it is especially tremendously important for the salvation of the White people of today, and since we are now in the process of propagating and disseminating our own constructive religion for that very purpose, we should take very good note of the lessons that we can learn from the rise of the Mormon religion. These lessons are as follows:

1. It is most certainly possible to found and propagate a new religion amongst the White people of today and we should be tremendously encouraged thereby. In fact, the people are desperately seeking a new creed that they can believe in, especially the younger generation.
2. The key to the successful dissemination and spreading of such a new religion is by word of mouth, by speaking, by propaganda and employing the proper techniques of salesmanship.

This latter is a whole subject unto itself and I am going to expound further on this in another chapter. Let us remember that regarding propaganda Adolf Hitler said, "Propaganda can make heaven look like hell, and hell look like heaven." Let us never forget that there is nothing so powerful as an idea whose time has arrived, and furthermore, that such an idea will only become powerful if it is skillfully and aggressively promoted by the best and most productive techniques of propaganda.

The time for a new creed — a new idea — for the White Man is now here. That creed is Creativity.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 13

The Salvation: Mormonism: A Better Fraud

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 14

The Salvation: Christianity and Communism: Jewish Twins

To hear the Kosher Conservatives tell it, a fierce, intensive battle is raging today between the evil forces of communism and the sacred forces of Christianity. We are led to believe that it is an all out battle between good and evil. We are told that these two forces are the very essence of two poles of opposition — in complete and diametrical conflict.

It is a sham battle. The fact is they are both degenerate products of the collective Jewish mind, designed to do one and the same thing — to destroy the White Race.

If we take a closer look at these two evil forces that have bedeviled and tormented the minds of the White Race for all these years, we find that they are not on opposite sides at all. We find that they are both on the side of international Jewry, doing the job they were designed to do, namely: confuse and confound the White Man's intelligence so that he himself will help the Jew in destroying the White Race.

In comparing the two we find that they are strikingly similar, and not opposites. In fact, there are so many similarities in the two programs and in the philosophy of these two creeds that the hand of the same author can easily be detected. That author is the International Jewish network. They and they alone wrote both the creed of Christianity and the creed of communism.

Both communism and Christianity preach against materialism. Communism designates those productive and creative forces of our society to which we owe in such large part the benefits of a productive White civilization, as "bourgeois." It then lashes out with unparalleled fury at the bourgeois and tells us over and over again that they must be destroyed. Instead of giving credit where credit is due, it slanders and vilifies these constructive and productive elements, namely the bourgeois or the capitalists, as the ultimate in evil.

Christianity tells us basically the same thing. It tells us that it will be more difficult for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to get to heaven. It tells us that we should "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor," an insidious piece of advice that, if followed, would make us all a pack of roving bums and beggars. It would most surely cause the breakdown of our society. Christianity further tells us "lay not up treasures on earth, but lay up treasures in heaven."

Throughout, the implication is clear. Don't accumulate unto yourself any of the good things in life. If, through hard work, you've already managed to accumulate some wealth, get rid of it, give it away, give it to the poor, above all, give it to the Church, they'll take it, with relish. The net result of this fantastically bad advice, of course, is that it will more easily pass into the hands of the Jews, who do not subscribe to such foolishness. They hope to make fools of us, knowing very well the old saying "A fool and his money are soon parted," is only too true.

The other side of the coin is that the leaders of both Christianity and communism themselves are fantastically materialistic. When we look at the Catholic Church on down through the ages, we find that whereas they were extracting the last mite from the poor widow, the church itself was gathering up and hoarding gold, silver and precious gems in unbelievable quantities. Not only was it taking in and gathering all the gold, silver and precious stones that it could, but it acquired huge amounts of real estate, and the Catholic Church today is undoubtedly the most fantastically wealthy institution on the face of the earth. Even through the Dark Ages when poverty was widespread, mostly because of Christianity itself, we find these huge and fabulously rich cathedrals, built in the midst of poverty, with gold encrusted altars and apses and vaults and columns and walls. The leadership of the Church caused to be built huge and great Basilicas, Cathedrals, Abbeys, Baptisteries, Mausoleums, Convents, and Churches. Practically all of these were so lavish and so huge in comparison with the meager surroundings of the times, that they flamboyantly stood out as the main repository of all the material wealth — gold, silver and architectural lavishness — of both their era and their geographical location.

The church never has bothered to explain why it was so necessary to have such lavish wealth on display to the worshipping faithful, who were told time and again that it was evil to "lay up treasures." Unto this day, churches are built to be flamboyant, garish and bizarre. Money seems to be no object.

The Vatican, that citadel of "spiritual" leadership, which also preaches, "lay not up treasures on earth," does not practice what it preaches. On the contrary, what it practices is indeed the height of hypocrisy, and the antithesis of spirituality. It goes all out for laying up treasures on earth. It has amassed unto itself a portfolio of 5.6 billion dollars in stocks alone, not to mention all of its real estate, art treasures and other valuables. It enjoys an annual income of 1.5 billion dollars, much of it undoubtedly collected from the "widow's last mite," as well as its vast holdings.

The United States religious establishment as a whole is valued at 102 billion dollars. In 1969, of the 17.6 billion dollars United States individuals contributed to charity (mostly benefiting the niggers), 45 percent, or 7.9 billion dollars was earmarked for religious purposes. Pretty materialistic for a religion that "shuns" earthly treasures and preaches "my kingdom is not of this world."

Likewise, the communist bosses in Russia, practically all of which are Jews, have accumulated unto themselves all the riches of the countryside. While the communist slave laborer is toiling away twelve hours a day and then comes home to a dingy, dirty, filthy, crowded little apartment shared with other families, his Jewish bosses have opulent palaces spread all over the countryside. They drive the best of cars, chauffeur driven, of course, and eat the best of foods. Not only that, but they have the best of planes at their disposal to fly wherever they see fit to govern their slave laborers. These Jewish communist bosses usually also have at their disposal imported clothes and tailors and a galaxy of servants. When they need a rest from running their slave empire, they have private villas on the Black Sea or other choice vacation spots at their beck and call. And so it goes in the Proletarian Worker's Paradise.

Let us pass on to the next similarity. Both communism and Christianity make extensive use of the weapons of terror, both psychological and real. Undoubtedly the most ghoulish and vicious concept ever contrived by the depraved and collective mind of Jewry is the concept of hell. Can you think of anything more horrible than placing millions of people in confinement in a superheated torture chamber and then burning them forever and ever without even the mitigating mercy of allowing them to die? With this piece of "Good News," and "Joyful Tidings," Christianity set out to conquer the minds of its superstitious and unreasoning victims. The fact that such a torture chamber was non-existent did not at all detract from the fact that it was a real threat to those who were made to believe that it was real. To a child, for instance, if you tell him that the Boogiemán is going to get him, and he innocently believes you, then the threat is just as real as if a Boogiemán actually existed. And so it is with hell. To those that have become convinced that it exists, this horrible threat is just as real as if it did exist.

However, Christianity did not stop with using psychological terror alone. Those who deviated from the official church line were declared as heretics and forthwith burned at the stake. The idea of using fire in one form or another as a means of torturing their opponents seems to have obsessed these "loving" Christians' minds. According to van Braght's famous Martyr's Mirror, some 33,000 Christians were put to death by other so-called Christians by means of burning at the stake, a grizzly type of revenge. Among my ancestors alone (who were of the Mennonite faith) some 2,000 martyrs were burned at the stake by these ever-loving Christians.

One outstanding feature about this burning at the stake business was that they were always White people who were being burned. Never have I heard of a nigger being burned at the stake for his heretical beliefs. Nor have I ever heard of a Jew being burned at the stake for not believing precisely along specified lines of Judaism, even though they did not believe in Christ at all.

Burning at the stake wasn't the only means of torture and death used by these love-dispensing Christians who were so eager to spread their message of love. During the Inquisition, and other times, all the beastly refinements of torture that the depraved human mind could devise were used to extort confessions and whip the unbelievers or heretics into line. The thumb-screw, water-dip, the iron corset, drawn and quartered, gouging out one's eyes with hot irons, and the rack (slowly tearing limb from body by means of stretching) were but some of the devices used by these ever-loving Christians to spread their gospel of Love. When the communists came along and used physical torture as one of their instruments of conquest, they had very little left to invent but what the Christians had already utilized before them. And this is as can be expected, since it was Jewish fiendishness that designed the means of torture for both.

Nor did the Church hesitate to use wholesale warfare to batter down whole nations that did not submit to their religious dictation. In fact during the 16th, 17th and 18th century the main causes of war were religious dissensions in which one religious group sought to force their beliefs on their opposites by wholesale warfare and slaughter.

The communist record of using wholesale terror, both psychological and physical, is so recent, so widespread and so well known that we need hardly review it here. In Russia alone the Jewish communist regime used terror on a scale unknown before in the annals of history. In order to exterminate the best of the White Race in Russia, namely the White Russians, the Jews slaughtered some 20,000,000. The terror, the killings, the murders that are going on in Russia today defy the imagination of the average White Man's mind. In any case, both communism and Christianity are using, and have used, terror extensively, both psychological and physical, to subjugate their victims. Whereas the Christians excelled in psychological terror, the communists excel in physical terror. But in both cases the Jews were experts in using whatever type of terror best accomplished their ends.

Both communism and Christianity have a book that presumably lays down the creed of their movement. Christianity has the Jewish bible which was written by Jews, mostly about Jews, for the purpose of uniting the Jewish race and for destroying the

White Race. The communist bible is Karl Marx's *Das Kapital* and the *Communist Manifesto*, written by Karl Marx in conjunction with Friedrich Engels, both of whom were Jews. Both of these Jewish creeds, communism and Christianity, are highly destructive, and when followed, tear down the fabric of the society that has fallen victim to them.

Christianity teaches the evilness of man, that he is a no-good, unworthy sinner, that he is born in sin and that his every instinct is evil. Communism preaches that the productive, creative element of our society, namely the "bourgeois" as they call them, is rotten and evil, and must be destroyed. It can be safely said that any sound, healthy society that turned either to complete Christianity and practiced all of its principles, or any society that practiced pure communism, would soon destroy itself.

Again we want to vigorously point out that contrary to what these Kosher Conservatives are always telling us, communism is by no means the same as socialism or collectivism. The latter are basic constructive elements of any healthy society, but communism is an undisguised Jewish slave-labor camp. Since I have gone into this matter in considerable detail in another chapter, we will not take further space to review this idea here.

Both communism and Christianity preach the equality of man. Christianity preaches that we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord, whereas the communists preach that we all must become equal in the communist society. The latter argue that the only reason we are not equal is entirely due to environment, and this little quirk of Nature they are going to correct. By the time they get through processing us all in an equal environment, they assure us they will have leveled us all down to where we are all equal. This will only be too true, for the White Race will be leveled down to where they are all equal to a horde of miserable slaves, whereas every Jew, on the other hand, will be a king.

Not only do both communism and Christianity preach the equality of the individual, but they also preach the equality of races, another vicious lie thrown in the face of Nature.

Both creeds have a very tricky dogma that is rather nebulous and confusing, not to say contradictory, in itself. They both, therefore, have set up a hierarchy that interprets what the correct dogma of the day is and everyone is to toe the line or suffer the consequences of an entrenched power structure.

Christianity and communism both have had their schisms. In the case of Christianity, the followers that differed were called heretics and in the case of communism, those that stray from the official line are called deviationists. In the case of Christianity, the Great Schism, of course, was during the Reformation when the Protestant segment developed and broke away from the Catholic Church. It then proceeded to split and splinter in a thousand different directions from there on out, all to the detriment and destruction of the White Race. The first great split, of course, was when the Byzantine Empire split from the Roman or Western half.

Among the communists there were a number of schisms such as the Mensheviks and the Bolsheviks, and a number of other schisms, before the communists ever came to power. After they did come to power, there were the Stalinist communists and the Trotskyite communists, the latter being vigorously pursued and purged from the ranks. Now we presumably have the Mao wing of the communist party and for a while we had the Tito deviationists, and so on. In any case, the main idea in Christianity and communism is the same: On top of a confusing and impossible dogma sits a tight powerful hierarchy which dictates and interprets what the line of its followers must be, and terror, death and reprisal are the consequences to those who dare to think for themselves.

It is not at all surprising that the archenemy of both these Jewish creeds is Adolph Hitler, because he dared to come out with a healthy, natural social structure that embodied those principles that were in harmony with the natural laws, and with the healthy instincts for the preservation of the White Race. We, therefore, find the Jewish press, the communist press, and Christianity, all in chorus, denouncing Adolph Hitler, and telling us what a terrible, terrible man he was. All perpetrate and repeat over and over again the same Jewish lies about Hitler that the Jews themselves have dreamed up and supplied to their toadying stooges.

The similarities between these creeds go on and on. Both preach the destruction of the present society. They especially zero in on the destruction and downgrading of the more creative and productive elements of society as a whole. Both denounce and vilify the better elements of established society and rejoice at human failures and weaknesses, thereby claiming to prove the correctness of their communist-Christian theory.

The Jews, who are the perpetrators of communism, envision the United Nations headquarters to finally rest in Israel and in particular, in Jerusalem. Christianity too, continuously keeps talking about Zion, the New Jerusalem, and looks to Jerusalem as the Holy Land, its origin and spiritual headquarters.

Both of these Jewish creeds consistently follow policies which are disastrous to the welfare of the White Race. I have already gone into considerably detail about the catastrophic effects of Christianity on the great White Roman civilization. I have also

pointed out previously that the Jews in communist Russia killed off 20,000,000 of the best White Russians. However, the programs and policies of both these creeds extend much further than these two major catastrophes of history and to point out how disastrous the effects of both Christianity and communism have been upon the fortunes of the White Race would require a whole volume in itself. I believe we have scattered throughout this book a mass of such examples that it is hardly necessary to again repeat them here.

Another similarity that manifests itself in both of these Jewish creeds is that both have an incurable ability to put forth a profuseness of verbiage that is extremely vague and beclouded with confusion. Not only is the verbiage profuse, but incredibly lacking in substance. This is an old Jewish trick to confuse and confound the minds of their opposition, the latter being deceived into thinking that all this vast collection of words must have some higher meaning beyond their comprehension.

To further destroy and beat back the opposition, both creeds have developed to a high state the art of hurling vicious trigger words and hate words at their opponents. The Christians developed such hate-trigger words as atheist, heathen, heretic, apostate, blasphemy, pagan, sinner and anti-Christ. The communists have developed a whole stable of similar trigger words, and some of these are Fascist, Nazi, racist, bigot, prejudice, and anti-Semitic. Without anyone really stopping to analyze what each of these words mean and why they should be considered as bad, these words have been developed to a high state of implied evil so that by just merely calling these names, you need not really debate the issues, but mercilessly strike down your opponents without resorting to any debate or reasoning whatsoever.

If the similarities between Christianity and communism seem rather striking, there is a very good reason for their parallel ideology. That reason is, of course, they were both concocted by the Jewish power structure for the common objective of destroying the White Race. Unfortunately, up to this point, both their ideologies have been devastatingly effective. It is partially the purpose of this book and the Creativity Movement to confront this devastating attack on the mind of the White Race and expose these twin Jewish ideologies for what they are.

Furthermore, I am firmly convinced, and it is my measured conclusion, that the Jews could never have foisted modern communism on a long suffering humanity, had they not first softened up, unhinged and confused the intellect of the White Race with the fallacious snares of Christianity. It is therefore the further objective of Creativity to help straighten out the befuddled thinking of the White Race to where they then can, and will, expunge both of these twin Jewish scourges from the face of this planet.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 14

The Salvation: Christianity and Communism: Jewish Twins

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 15

The Salvation: Creativity vs. Christianity

In making an analytical comparison between the new, dynamic, militant and vibrant new Creativity religion with the sick and morbid religion of Christianity, we find the philosophies of the two religions in direct opposition to each other. We Creators are tremendously proud of that difference. We are proud to be the enemies of Christianity. We are convinced that our dynamic new religion will pursue and expose Christianity for what it is—a Jewish conspiracy — until all Jewish influence, Christianity and communism are wiped from off the face of the earth.

One immediate difference between Creativity and Christianity that becomes evident is that whereas Creativity is life-oriented, Christianity, from beginning to end, is death-oriented.

The whole objective and purpose of our religion, Creativity and the Creativity Movement, is to advance the interests of the White Race, the finest creation in Nature's universe. Our purpose is to help promote, preserve, propagate, advance and expand the White Race and finally create a White world of law and order, of beauty and culture.

We believe in leading the good life, we believe in creativity, productivity and advancement. We believe that life should be enjoyed, that every member should utilize the wonderful talents with which the White Race has been endowed. We believe in enjoying the beauties and wonders of Nature. We believe in working productively, in eating well, in living well, and in serving well the interests of our own people.

Christianity, as we have said, is death-oriented. Its whole philosophy is devoted to the morbid pursuit of death. Christ purportedly said, "My kingdom is not of this world." Christianity is only interested in the hereafter world, without offering a shred of evidence that such a world exists. In two thousand years, it has not dredged up the slightest evidence that the netherworld it makes such a fuss about, even exists. While pursuing this morbid obsession of that period after which you are dead, it viciously goes about destroying the only period that has any meaning to anybody — namely your time to live, your time to enjoy the life Nature gave you to live upon this earth. Again, the only time that has any meaning for anybody is that during which they are alive, and the only place that people have ever been known to live is upon this earth. I repeat again, there is not a shred of evidence to the contrary.

Nevertheless, Christianity keeps hammering away at the pointlessness of life, at the futility of it all, at the worthlessness of life, desperately trying to convince you that you would be much better off dead. By so doing it seeks to rob you of the wonderful gift Nature has given you, namely life itself. Christianity teaches that we should "lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth" but "lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven," which in essence means that you should devote your life to the period when you're dead, a most idiotic and useless pursuit, if there ever was one. Creativity opposes and denounces this kind of suicidal philosophy, and believes that Nature gave us the wonderful gift of life to live it to the fullest, and in so doing to perpetuate our own kind and advance our own race to ever-higher levels.

This is the kind of philosophy we believe in. We are completely in harmony with the laws of Nature and with Nature herself. We are in complete disagreement with the Christian attitude that Nature did a miserably poor job of creating the White Race and that our every natural instinct is bad. We are in complete disagreement and conflict with Christianity when they say that we must remodel those basic inborn instincts and according to the Christian myth become "born again" in a most unnatural and perverted fashion. We Creators believe in working in harmony with the laws of Nature. On the other hand, Christianity is in complete conflict with Nature. Its very philosophy contradicts our basic common sense, it contradicts the lessons of history, and the laws of Nature itself.

The fact that Christianity is in conflict with the laws of the universe and with Nature herself, is not too hard to understand when we realize that it was the Jews who invented and concocted Christianity. Having contrived this whole false ideology, it is also no wonder that they make, and keep reiterating, the preposterous claim that they are God's chosen people. According to these despicable Jews they claim in Deut. 7:6 (and this supposedly is the Lord speaking): "for thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself above all people that are upon the face of the earth."

That any God could choose such a treacherous and despicable perfidious gang of scoundrels as the Chosen People could hardly be believed by anyone. It is doubtful if very many Jews themselves believe this monstrous hoax.

We, of the Creativity Movement, completely reject this outrageous lie. We believe firmly that the White Race is Nature's finest handiwork and that we were endowed by Nature with the most wonderful attributes that Nature has bestowed upon any of its

creatures. We not only believe this because we like to believe it, but we believe it because the evidence is overwhelming that the White Race has been given Nature's highest endowments in intelligence, creativity and productivity. Because of these and many other outstanding attributes, the White Race has produced the finest social structures, the greatest cultures and the highest civilization throughout the history of mankind. It is therefore not wishful thinking for us to say that the White Race is the epitome of creation, but it is overwhelmingly demonstrated by a mass of incontrovertible evidence.

To summarize: Christianity is Jew oriented and believes in the Jews being the Chosen People. In contrast: Creativity believes that the White Race is the Master Race because overwhelming evidence demonstrates this claim.

Furthermore, we Creators believe in breeding up, that is, advancing the White Race to ever higher and finer levels of achievement, beauty and culture. In fact, this is the very heart of our religion. Christianity on the other hand, believes in breeding down, that is, mongrelizing the human species and destroying the better types. Christianity not only believes in destroying the better types of individuals, but also the better types of races. It continually keeps denouncing those that have accomplished something — "it will be easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven." It keeps promoting and blessing the worst elements of a population: "blessed are the meek," "blessed are the poor in spirit." Creativity rejects this philosophy.

We Creators believe in what the laws of Nature so clearly point out, that the strong and more perfect of the species should survive and propagate more of their own kind, while the misfits, the cripples and the imbeciles should not procreate, but should fall by the wayside. Without a doubt, Christian principles will, in the long run, produce a mongrelized race of misfits, imbeciles, and parasites. In fact it will produce a mass of scum humanity. We aggressively reject their kind of philosophy and their kind of program. We are completely in harmony with the laws of Nature which speak clearly time and time again that Nature desires the survival of the fittest and not the survival and multiplication of the worst elements of its species.

Not only does Creativity believe in promoting the survival and multiplication of the strong and the intelligent, the handsome and the beautiful, but we also believe in prosperity and abundance. We believe that the White Man, having reached the high level of civilization and technology that he now has, should provide his family and himself with all the abundance and wealth that bountiful Nature has bestowed upon him. When the White Man again becomes master of his own destiny and has rid himself of the parasites, the Jews and the niggers that are now riding on his back, we believe that we will have a veritable paradise here upon this earth. We believe that it is possible to have happiness, prosperity and abundance for all of our people, and given free rein, the White Race, when it again inherits the earth, can and will literally be swimming in plenty.

In contrast, the miserable Christian religion believes in depriving man of his property and having him live in austerity and poverty. For the last 2000 years the Christian religion has been exhorting the White Man to "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor," "lay up not treasures on this earth," and similar nonsense. At the same time it tells him to give, give and give to the Church. While the Church was amassing huge fortunes of gold and silver and everything that was valuable unto itself, it had no compunction whatsoever about the poor miserable people from whom it had stolen the necessities of life.

Whereas Christianity teaches "lay not up treasures on earth, lay up treasures in heaven," we, of the Creativity Movement reject this idiotic teaching, and propose exactly the opposite. We believe the White Man should do his best to create, produce and lay up treasures on earth for himself, his family and his race. We do not believe in deferring our wealth, efforts and energies to some nebulous hereafter, or some imaginary Jewish heaven. Despite the 5000 years that the shadowy idea of "life after death" had been floating around, it is significant that not a shred of substantiated evidence has been produced to substantiate it. On the other hand, the evidence is overwhelming that man's life on earth is real, that Nature is real and that Nature's laws are real. Furthermore, this planet earth is the only place man has ever been known to exist and live.

It makes a lot more sense to us to direct our energies toward building a better life in the real world, than forfeiting all for some unknown dreamer's figment of the imagination. We therefore believe that we should enjoy to the fullest the time that Nature has given us to live. We believe we should make the most of it for ourselves and, at the same time, meet our responsibilities for our future generations. We reject the Jewish suggestion that we should forfeit all for a nebulous, non-existent nether land.

Not only does Christianity, with a great amount of success, beat down a man's desire for worldly goods and deprive him of as many of them as possible, but it also sets about to destroy his confidence in himself and undermine his feeling of worthiness. It keeps telling him again and again that he is no good, that he is born in sin, that he is a miserable sinner, that he should be humble and meek. It tells him that he should be tolerant and let himself be pushed around. It tells him to "turn the other cheek" and "not resist evil." In so doing, it tears to shreds his self-confidence and plants within his consciousness a tremendous guilt complex, one that frustrates and destroys his ability and his confidence. No wonder the once proud Roman nation rapidly disintegrated when it embraced this poisonous and destructive "new" creed, which conditioned them into submissiveness.

We, of the Creativity Movement, reject this miserable and vicious philosophy, this sick and morbid outlook on life, and propose

just the opposite. We believe that it is healthy and constructive to have confidence in one's self, in his race and in his future. We do not at all believe that it is a virtue to be tolerant when an outrage is being committed against one's family, or nation, or race. We do not at all go along with the philosophy of "resist not evil" but believe strongly that evil should be resisted with superior force, and that an outrage should not be tolerated, but destroyed. We believe that when there is a threat to ourselves, to our family, or to our race, that we should fight, and that such a threat should be destroyed. Nature tells us instinctively that this is the correct reaction to a threat. We do not believe in tolerating any menace that threatens us. We are thoroughly convinced that this Jewish advice of being humble, meek and submissive in the face of a clear and present danger to our existence is sheer lunacy, and we replace such a philosophy with confidence in ourselves, with an aggressive Fighting spirit to attack, pursue, and destroy any danger that threatens us.

Continuing along this same philosophy, we reject the Christian concept of loving our enemies. Nowhere in Nature is this concept demonstrated and plain common sense tells us that any one silly enough to fall for this kind of stupidity would most certainly be destroyed by his enemies. It certainly places him at a terrible disadvantage. We believe in hating our enemies and we believe that love and hate go together. We believe that if you love your own kind, your own family, your own people, you must automatically hate those that threaten and are a danger to the existence of your loved ones. This again is completely in harmony with the laws of Nature. Even a mother hen will Fight to defend her young chicks, and certainly a chicken cannot be considered as one of Nature's most stouthearted creatures.

We repeat, we do not love our enemies. We hate them. It is our purpose to destroy our enemies. In arriving at these philosophies we have not invented anything new. We are faithfully following Nature's laws, and only by following Nature's laws can we survive. Christianity teaches that you should flaunt Nature's laws, that Nature botched her job and completely made us all wrong. Christianity teaches us that all our basic instincts are evil and sinful, that we must completely thwart our endowments and instincts and be remodeled, be "born again" so that we'll act in contradiction and in conflict with Nature's laws. This is, of course, suicidal, and the despicable Jew threw these poisonous teachings into the midst of the White Race in order to destroy us.

Creativity rejects these Jewish-Christian teachings, and, on the contrary, it believes in obeying Nature's laws and obeying our natural instincts. Only a fool can argue that our instincts were given to us by Nature to destroy ourselves. On the contrary. Nature gave us our wonderful instincts for our own self-preservation. Like very other creature, we must follow our instincts or else we will most surely perish. We, of the Creativity Movement, thereof firmly believe in being in harmony with Nature's laws, in being in harmony with our natural instincts. We believe in the survival, advancement and expansion of our race.

Furthermore, we believe that one of the basic instincts for the survival of our great White Race is to give our first loyalty to our race and to our family. We believe that birth is one of Nature's greatest wonders and we believe that the sanctity of the family should be venerated and protected. In contrast, Christianity openly preaches the breakdown of the family and your race. In Matt. 19:29 Christ purportedly said "And everyone that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life." What this circumcised Jew is saying is that we should be disloyal to the beloved members of our family and we should forsake them, as well as any land, or houses, or goods that we might have. Instead, we should follow this miserable Jew, who has given us nothing but suicidal advice. All I can say is that anyone stupid enough to fall for this kind of garbage deserves all he gets. How anyone can rate such distorted and ugly advice as being so fantastically wonderful is completely beyond comprehension.

Not only does Christianity teach disloyalty to our loved ones, and to those that are close and dear to us, but Christianity also has a perverted and sordid attitude towards sex, one of the strongest and most beautiful drives in Nature. Throughout the New Testament Christ keeps denouncing sex as being sinful. In fact he denounces even the very thought of it as being an abominable crime. In Matt. 5:28 he says "But I say unto you, that whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart." He is hereby denouncing the natural attraction between the sexes with which Nature has endowed almost every higher living creature.

Creativity on the other hand, believes that love, and the attraction between man and woman, is the most natural thing in the world, that it is a lovely and beautiful emotion. We believe that it is one of the great mainsprings of life and Nature's reward for living. We believe that it is a creative force that Nature has bestowed upon mankind, as every other living creature, to promote the propagation of the species. Certainly without the attraction between man and woman, our race would soon die out. If it were eliminated from any other male and female creature, that species would soon become extinct. We deplore the sinister and sordid Christian attitude towards sex, and on the contrary, take a healthy, positive attitude towards this, the noblest of all passions, that Nature has given to all of its higher creatures. We believe that love, sex and marriage are healthy and noble emotions, that these go together to form a creative force in the uplifting and advancement of the species and the furtherance of Nature's plan. Here again we see Christianity taking a negative and destructive view of the good things in life; a view that would promote the destruction of a race of people; a view that would deny them the enjoyment of the good things in life. Both of these

attitudes are typical of the miserable Christian teaching.

Whereas Christianity stifles productivity, destroys creativity and concentrates on "laying up treasures in heaven," in other words concentrating on the death wish, we of the Creativity Movement believe in a vibrant, positive, healthy, wholesome program. We believe in enjoying life. We believe in creating more life. We believe in advancing life to better and finer horizons. Our program is alive and positive and vibrant. It is not death-oriented like Christianity.

Furthermore, whereas Christianity is vague and contradictory and meanders forever in the land of fantasy and gropes around in an unreal dream world, our philosophy is clear and simple. Our creed is founded on this basic tenet: what is good for the White Race is the highest virtue; what is bad for the White Race is the ultimate sin.

Not only that, but our whole approach to life is based on common sense, the lessons of history and an overwhelming mass of evidence. When we speak about the laws of heredity, we have a mass of positive evidence to back it up. When we speak of the laws of Nature, there is the evidence of the eternal ages to back up our conclusions. When we speak of the values of race and breeding, we have the eternal lessons of history accumulated over thousands of years to verify that which we claim.

Christianity on the other hand flies in the face of reason and common sense. The destructive, suicidal, and moth-eaten advice that the Bible tries to foist upon us, such as "love your enemies," etc., is completely contrary to all reason, contrary to all experience, and contrary to all the lessons of history. Not only that, but it is completely contrary to the laws of Nature and is in complete conflict with Nature.

Furthermore, there is not one shred of evidence to verify most of the long and tortured chapters of both the Old and the New Testament. There is absolutely no historical evidence that the Jews marched through the Red Sea and that it parted its waters in courtesy and accommodation to these abominable parasites. There is absolutely no evidence whatsoever in history that "the sun stood still" in order that these desert tribesmen could kill more of some other desert tribe. There is absolutely no geologic, or historic evidence, that the whole world was flooded in 2348 B.C. How ridiculous! There is not one single shred of evidence that the Jews were descended from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. There is no evidence whatsoever that they had a special God who made them all kinds of sweetheart promises and assured them that they were the Chosen. There is not a single shred of evidence even that Christ ever lived. He left no letters, no writings, no statues, in fact, no evidence whatsoever. There is no evidence that men such as Methuselah or Noah, lived to be 900 and some years of age. In fact there isn't even any evidence that they ever lived at all.

Not only is there not a single shred of evidence to back up all their lying claims, but they are so outlandish and fantastic and so contrary to the laws of Nature themselves that only a fool with a deranged mind could be persuaded to swallow such trash. The whole impact of this deceptive literature as set forth in the Old and New Testament is to scream at their followers just believe! believe! believe! Just believe because we say so! Never mind the evidence, never mind the credibility, just believe. And actually there is no more reason for me to believe in this collection of lies, threats, and unfulfilled promises, than there is for me to believe a Hindu's claim that cows are holy. It is the same kind of disgusting deception.

We have therefore swept all this garbage overboard and are starting out anew with a fresh, vibrant, positive and creative religion for the White Race. We call our religion Creativity and our religious organization the Creativity Movement. We believe it to be worthy of the noble and creative White Race.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 15

The Salvation: Creativity vs. Christianity

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 16

The Salvation: Christianity Peculiarly Vulnerable

If we are ever to successfully rescue the White Race from the insane dilemma it now unwittingly finds itself in, there are two basic questions we must properly assess:

(a) What is the average White attitude towards Christianity today? (b) After 2000 years of Christianity, can the White Man's thinking ever again be brought back to sanity and reason?

Let us explore the initial question first.

We all know that Christianity swept the Roman Empire, and in so doing, destroyed it. The downfall of the Roman Empire was then followed by a thousand years of the Dark Ages during which all science and progress was stifled and stagnated, but the Jew-promoted hysteria of "saving souls for Christ" at the same time reached its all time peak. During the Renaissance the White Race began to somewhat regain its senses again and began to look more closely towards Nature and her laws. We find during this time a rekindling of interest in science and an unprecedented flowering in the arts. In fact, the Renaissance period may be regarded as the dawning of a new era in which the White Man again began to partially find his identity. Ever since that time, Christianity, with various fluctuations, up and down, has lost ground. With the dramatic breakthroughs and the fantastic surge in scientific knowledge in the last hundred years, Christianity has lost credulity in the eyes of most White people.

Nevertheless, although most people don't really believe in the teachings of Christianity, the influence still lingers on, and most people think of it as a "good" religion, which, although they don't practice it, they think of it as based on high ideals, and they believe is good for "mankind. When we analyze more closely just who thinks what about Christianity, we find that to probably eight people out of ten it is not too important. Whereas they don't really believe in it, neither do they really understand it, nor do they openly repudiate it. This most obvious fact emerges: the average White individual is just simply terribly confused about Christianity.

There is no phenomenon in history that has so confused, confounded and raised havoc with the White Man's normal reasoning processes as has Christianity.

It is as if a student starting out in mathematics first had a garbled multiplication table drilled into him — two times three equaled seventeen, three times five equaled nine, etc. Until his mind was again straightened out on such fundamentals, any progress such individual could expect to make in mathematics would be forever hopeless - hopeless until such time as his thinking was again brought back in line with realities.

So it is with the Christian indoctrinated White Man. Until he can be delivered from such suicidal idiocies as "love your enemies," "judge not," "sell all thou hast," etc., he is hopelessly enmeshed and in the toil of his enemies.

Even the members of organized churches and those who go to church regularly or irregularly, are confused as to what it is that they believe in. Few people when asked, "Do you really believe in the teachings as expounded by Christ in the Sermon on the Mount?" would not know what Christ purportedly said in the Sermon on the Mount. When their memories are then refreshed and they are asked do you believe in "turning the other cheek;" do you believe in "loving your enemies;" do you believe in "selling all thou hast and giving it to the poor;" do you believe in "resist not evil;" do you believe in "judge not," most of them sheepishly admit that they do not, but, at the same time fail to realize that this is the very crux and essence of Christianity and the so-called "New Teaching." If they don't believe in that, then they don't really believe in Christianity at all.

Many Americans have rejected church going altogether, but nevertheless, still feel that this is a Christian nation, and rightfully so. Many people who do go to church are tremendously bored by the insipid, repetitious sermons that recite an endless mess of meaningless platitudes over and over again, ad nauseum. However, they will come back and listen to the same nonsense again Sunday after Sunday, dressed in their Sunday best. They feel that when it's all over they've done their duty for the week, and give very little further thought to the subject matter. Few really ever stop to question what it is that they really believe in, what is the meaning of the Christian teachings and what have these teachings done for them, or for the White Race in general. Most people don't seem to care one way or the other, and going to church is just a formal obligation that they are fulfilling, thinking they have done their good deed thereby.

It can be said categorically that really none of the so-called Christians believe in the teachings that Christ supposedly set forth. If they did, they would in short order destroy themselves, their family and their nation. So, whereas hypocritically most of these church-goers play their part and pretend that they are believers in Christianity, in fact they are not. Even the preachers

themselves neither believe in, nor practice, the suicidal teachings embodied in the Sermon on the Mount. In fact, it can be said about preachers in general that they are probably the most hypocritical of all human beings. Certainly, whereas they are drawing a salary and freeloading on their flock, they would be the last to sell all they have and give it to the poor. Whereas they preach "it is more blessed to give than to receive" they are the first to have their hand out and persistently urge you to give, give, give and give some more.

Whereas the Jew has, by his persistency, foisted these suicidal ideas upon the White Race over the last 2000 years, it is amazing how easy it is, when these beliefs are probed and examined, to bring such deluded and indoctrinated people back to life and reality. What took thousands of hours of brain pollution and indoctrination to achieve, can be undone in a few hours, or sometimes in a few weeks.

It is, therefore, the duty of each loyal member of the White Race to reason with his fellow brothers and sisters and bring them back to sanity and reality, to bring them back to their senses, and to free them from the rehash of the Jewish shibboleths to which they have been subjected to so endlessly. In this matter the spoken word is the most powerful influence. It is in this way, as well as with every other means of propaganda and enlightenment, that the White Race can again be set properly on its course, devoted to the propagation, advancement and expansion of its own kind. Thus can the White Race again be reoriented for the duty, obligation and purpose for which Nature in its infinite wisdom created it in the first place.

* * * * *

Let us now examine the second question, namely after 2000 years of Christianity, can the White Man's thinking again be brought back to sanity and reason?

If we look at recent history and examine the sick and dying state of Christianity today, the answer is an overwhelming yes, we can straighten out the White Man's thinking. Actually, this is our main battle — straightening out the thinking of the White Man.

In reasoning with our White Brothers in the need to unite and make common front against the Jews and the colored races, the most persistent argument that always comes up is — "What you say is true, but can you ever get the White people to listen to this kind of an idea?" It is discouraging and frustrating to have this continually come up, time after time, and it is no accident that this argument is used. It is another of these fallacious arguments that is promoted by Jewish propaganda. The Jew's objective is: that if you can get people to think that whereas your idea has merit, but it is hopeless to pursue (because nobody will listen to you), then you will become discouraged and quit the battle.

In combating this idea we must, first of all, label it for what it is. It is Jewish defeatist propaganda. Secondly, certainly people will listen to our dynamic new religion. It is a matter of persistence, a matter of organization and propaganda. When Hitler took on the massive job of reorienting the thinking of the German people in the early twenties, the problems he faced were very similar to what the fighter for White survival faces in America today. The German people at that time were completely befuddled with Jewish propaganda. They were in a defeatist frame of mind. They were completely deluged with communist, liberal and Jewish ideas of Marxism and self-destruction. Nevertheless, once the persuasive power of propaganda was aggressively pushed and promoted and finally organized into a political party with solid aims and programs, the German people listened. They not only listened, but they flocked to the colors of their country and of their race and were united as they never had been before.

Once the Germans realized the value of their race, and once the enemy had been clearly identified, they were more firmly united than any segment of the White race, or White nation, ever before in history. When the crucial test came, they fought like tigers. They fought more energetically and more valiantly than any race or nation has ever fought before or since in history. The fact that the Jew through deceitful propaganda was able to organize the overwhelming masses of White nations in a concerted effort to crush Germany, a country after all only the size of Texas, does not detract from that valiant display of courage and bravery. The fact remains: it was possible to rally and unite the White Race in Germany, it was possible to change their philosophy from the Jewish Marxist dogma to one of racial unity and racial survival.

It is also possible to do this here in America today.

We should remember that it has been done before, that in less than a dozen years the thinking of the German people extricated itself from the morass of Jewish-Marxist philosophy of despair and suicide to one of vibrant self-confidence, heroism, determination and a constructive program of action for survival.

The lesson we have to learn is: persistence and dedication. When we think of what an incredibly difficult problem the Jews had facing them 2000 years ago in combating the all-powerful Roman Empire and selling them such unattractive and ridiculous self-destructive ideas as are embraced in Christianity, we should certainly have more confidence in our ability to reeducate our own

people to ways of reason and self-preservation. Certainly the Jews faced a long uphill struggle in order to sell such unattractive trash to the Romans. But by persistence, by aggressiveness, by ingenuity, and devilishly skillful propaganda, they did get the Romans to accept their poisonous ideas. It took them over 500 years to do so. We all know that this spelled the downfall of the Roman Empire. How much easier it is today if we used anywhere near similar persistence, dedication and aggressiveness in talking to our White Brothers about a genuine White program for the survival of the White Race. All we have to do is point out the obvious idiocies of the ideas that are being foisted upon us by the conniving Jewish conspiracy. Practically our total problem is straightening out the White Man's thinking. It is simply a matter of pointing out the obvious.

It is all a matter of persistence, a matter of conviction, a matter of how much do you care, a matter of dedication. The time will come when we, the White Race, will have our backs to the wall and will be fighting openly for our very survival. Undoubtedly, the White people will then be eagerly receptive to a program that will save them from destruction. But how much better and how much easier it would be if we became actively motivated to straighten out the White Man's thinking now, to actively engage in a political and philosophical program to reorient the White Man's thinking, to promote our own interests, to promote our own race and promote and assure our survival and well-being, now!

Frankly, the main problem we face is not so much overcoming the Jews and the niggers. That will be easy, as soon as we accomplish the number one problem, and that is straightening out the White Man's thinking. This is our foremost task and this is what this book is devoted towards accomplishing. As soon as this book becomes the common property of the American people, the power of the Jewish conspiracy can be considered as broken for all time.

"All men are created equal" is a dangerous myth. Our people must be firmly rooted in the philosophy of racial survival and advancement. Socialism is organized society. If the White Race isn't worth saving, what is? The work of the Creativity Movement is to restore the natural instincts Nature gave to the White Race.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 16

The Salvation: Christianity Peculiarly Vulnerable

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 17

The Salvation: False Leadership

In accordance with the program laid down in the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, the Jew, in his devilish cunning, has concocted a number of organizations that seem to be on the side of the White Man. They come in various guises, such as those fighting "communism." These are undoubtedly the most numerous. There are probably more than a hundred in this category in the United States alone and they profess to be ardently patriotic, Christian, and anti-communist.

At the same time they usually are strongly pro-Jew and pro-nigger. Most of them completely confuse the issue, deploring the symptoms of the disease, rather than identifying and fighting the cause of the disease itself, namely the Jew.

Their ridiculous program, it would seem, is to get together with the Jews and the niggers to fight the Jews and the niggers, an obvious contradiction on the face of it. In so doing, they give a powerful mantle of protection to the Jewish network, the root of all our evils.

By far the largest among these is the John Birch Society, headed by that ardent Jew-lover himself, Robert Welch. Well organized and well financed, a lot of the money coming from the Jews themselves and the rest of it coming from concerned and frightened White people who are looking for some organization to lead them out of the mess they are in, the John Birch Society is doing pretty well. In fact, to misquote (slightly) Robert Welch: "We mean (good) business every step of the way." Whereas the Birch Society claims its fight is against communism, its real purpose is to protect the Jewish conspiracy.

What the John Birch Society really does is act as a collecting organization for all those aggressive and militant White racists that would become potential leadership in the fight against the Jews and the niggers. It then sets about to confuse and befuddle their thinking, conjure up a false culprit, namely communism, and the debilitate the White Man's money, time and energy into numerous useless projects which they are dead certain will never lead to any success. Instead of exposing the cause, namely the Jew, it goes after the effects, and protects the cause. Above all it keeps polluting its memberships' minds with bad news, bad news, a feeling that we are completely surrounded, a feeling of frustration and pointlessness, a feeling that the fight is pretty well lost and pretty well over, but we might as well go through the useless motions anyway. It does an excellent job of debilitating, discouraging, demoralizing, and finally neutralizing the White membership. Finally, they give up the fight and in most cases can never again be recruited into a useful constructive fight against the Jews and the niggers.

I say that — in most cases. It is not true in all cases. I, myself, am an ex-graduate from the Jewish sponsored John Birch Society, being misled in my early naivete into thinking that I was going to be able to do something useful in our fight against the Jews and niggers by joining the John Birch Society. Fortunately for our side, and unfortunately for the Jewish cause, a number of more astute and more capable graduates of the John Birch Society do carry on the fight after they see through the Birch hoax.

Without spending too much further time on the John Birch Society, may I add that the John Birch Society was formed by the Jews in order to collect some of the better potential White leaders, completely mislead them, put up a false culprit and a false program. They thereby hope to protect the Jew and neutralize the battle by White racial loyalists, and destroy their cause. To nobody's great surprise a large number of the chapter leaders, coordinators, and staff of the John Birch Society are Jewish.

Then we have such organizations as the White Citizens Councils and the Ku Klux Klan, who accomplish the same thing as the John Birch Society, but corral those that the Birch Society could not possibly get because the Birch Society completely excludes the racial issue. The White Citizens Councils are seemingly anti-nigger, but when it comes to pointing the finger at the real culprit, the Jew, they will vigorously protect and shield him from any responsibility in the notorious Jewish plot to destroy the White Race. The Ku Klux Klan goes just a little further than this, and it too seems to be anti-nigger and at times professes even to be mildly anti-Jew.

However, both of these organizations are really a farce and a sham in the fight against the Jewish conspiracy. Usually they will end up with a meaningless flag waving program, citing their adherence to the Constitution and their Christian principles. Having thereby snookered a lot of White racial loyalists into their ranks and into contributing money to their organization, they will then go all out to support phoney political candidates that so much as show a mild "conservative" stance, but are as phoney as they are themselves.

The original Ku Klux Klan did a tremendous job a hundred years ago in saving the White Race in the South from mongrelization by the Jews and the niggers, a drive which undoubtedly would have led further to total mongrelization of America by this time. The Ku Klux Klan of the 1860's was a fine organization that did a tremendous job, and proved once again

that the White Man, when his back is against the wall, will fight to save his race. However, the "revived" and new, so-called Ku Klux Klan that was "reorganized" in 1915 is not by any means the same organization, nor does it embody the same principles. Actually the present Ku Klux Klan from 1915 onward, is an animal of a completely different color. It was organized by members of the Masonic order, which, in turn, was organized by the Jews and is controlled by them to this day. It should, therefore, come as no surprise that the resulting product, namely today's Ku Klux Klan, is another phoney front for the Jews to enlist and corral those members of the White Race that would be the dynamic and potential leadership in a real fight against the Jews. It neutralizes those who instinctively have the fighting spirit and healthy instincts to carry on the fight. It is their purpose to steer these good White people into their organization to again rig them into a phoney fight that will insure defeat, neutralize them, and render them useless.

The Klan has a real tricky hooker built into its position. It is presumably against Jews, niggers, and strangely. Catholics. Whereas the first two are racial, and a legitimate target, by declaring its hostility towards Catholics, it opens up a religious split in the White Race itself, thereby negating any good it might have accomplished otherwise. It thereby also lays itself wide open to the criticism of bigotry and enmity of a huge segment of the White Race itself, namely the Catholics. This schizophrenia was deliberately planned by the Jews, of course.

Then, there are the Christian Crusaders, like Billy James Hargis, Carl McIntyre, Dr. Fred Schwartz, and many lesser satellites who are vigorously pretending to lead the Fight against communism in the name of "Christianity." These phonies tell us if only we would all turn to Christianity, why, we would soon conquer this sinful philosophy. To hear them tell it, it's a battle between ideologies, a battle between God and Satan. What they have never explained is why God should be so impotent in a struggle against a creature that reputedly he himself must have evidently created, and why it is that their God continually seems to be losing the battle while his hateful inferior creation continually seems to be winning.

It is not too surprising that Schwartz, himself an Australian Jew, is supposedly fighting the battle against communism in the name of Christianity and under the cloak that he himself, of course, is a "Christian" White Man. Carl McIntyre and Billy James Hargis are not known to be Jews, but it would not surprise me at all if they are not, in fact, undercover "Converso" Jews, grasping leadership in a useless fight that will again drain the White Man of his resources, energy, and time, and lead him down a dead end street. Not only that, but it will lead many concerned White people back into the old snare of Christianity, where he will completely neutralize himself, and in fact, enlist his forces and energy on the side of the Jews.

It is further no great surprise to me that Billy James Hargis is most ardent in his praise of Israel and organizes endless excursions to Jerusalem and Israel in cooperation with the Israeli tourist bureau. Carl McIntyre has purchased bonds for Israel with money he has looted from his White "Christian" supporters and is now engaged in a project to build a huge and expensive replica of "The Temple of Jerusalem," in other words, the Jewish Temple built by Solomon, at Cape Canaveral, where he now sits on millions of dollars worth of real estate.

Both Hargis and McIntyre have been unusually successful financially, while preaching the Jewish gospel that "it is more blessed to give than to receive" and "lay not up treasures on earth, but lay up treasures in heaven." McIntyre has been successful in financing a thousand or more radio stations across the United States, preaching his deceptive program and in turn reaping and looting millions out of the pockets of the White supporters whom he is misleading.

There are a number of smaller organizations that are successfully following the same formula but are too numerous to mention at this point.

Then there are such organizations that are seemingly anti-Jewish but again strongly pro-Christian, a completely incompatible position, one that is completely self-destructive on the face of it, as it is in practice. One such is the Nationalist Christian Church led by a certain "Dr." Potito. Whereas "Dr." Potito professes to be ardently pro-Hitler, violently anti-Jewish, he again takes those elements of our potential White fighting force that agree in this respect and then through a circuitous route retunis these people into the Christian fold. His main line of argument is that the Israelites of the Old Testament were a wonderful, God fearing people and that they did, indeed, have a special sweetheart arrangement with God. He claims that today's Jews are not at all the same people, and in fact, (lo and behold! would you believe?) we, the White people of Europe and America, are the "real" Israelites! By means of a lot of unsubstantiated and farfetched hocus-pocus he then proceeds to identify the Germans as being the long lost tribe of Judah, the Americans being the long lost tribe of Manasseh, etc., etc.

What this tortured and convulsive reasoning does is (1) it completely confuses the identity of the enemy, (2) it leads a lot of good White racial fighters into the ranks of that suicidal line of thinking, namely Christianity, (3) worst of all, it even makes some of the White people wish they were the Israelites (or the Jews), and (4) by the time they have swallowed all these idiotic concepts and lines of reasoning, or shall we say, of unreasoning, they are so confused and mixed up, that, again, until their thinking is straightened out they are completely useless to the cause of the White Race.

Why anyone would want to be a descendant of the tribe of Judah after reading what a whoremongering reprobate Judah was and what a treacherous, deceptive, blood-thirsty bunch of cutthroats the Israelites were, even according to their own rendering of history, is beyond comprehension. It is indeed hard to understand why anyone in their right mind would even want to have any association whatsoever with these kinds of renegades, much less want to be a descendant of such scoundrels.

Another variation of this same format is that applied by the numerous Christian Churches themselves, some of which preach the evils of communism, thereby luring a lot of good White people who are concerned about the Jewish destruction of their country, into their church.

As they enter into the membership of their church, being lured into it in the first place because of their opposition to communism, the preacher lulls them more and more into being concerned about the nebulous "hereafter" rather than the obvious destruction of their country and their race. After awhile it becomes less and less important to the recruits to struggle against what by now has come to seem to them as insurmountable odds anyway, and soon they fall prey to the same baited trap as did the Romans.

After going to church long enough and hearing the preacher's brain pollution unsuspectingly being practiced upon them, they become devoted members of the Christian "faith," they begin to love the Jews, and their main concern becomes "saving souls for Christ." Another group of people has thereby been lead down the primrose path of not defending their race, their family, or their country, having fallen victim to the same poisonous creed as destroyed the Romans.

One particularly vicious hooker most of these anti-communist preachers (the vast majority are pro-communist) usually throw into their anti-communist speeches is to really take out after Adolf Hitler, rather than the vicious Jewish agents of communism. By pulling this sleazy trick they accomplish a rather unique feat, namely, that of overwhelmingly impressing their victims with the inevitable forward march of communism, (although admittedly it be evil), and through deceiving them into believing that the cure for it, which Hitler personified, is just as bad, and is they say, actually the same thing as (Jewish) communism itself. A most treacherous deception.

As it must be for lack of space, this is only an incomplete summary of those organizations the Jews have concocted to "lead" us, i.e., lead us into a trap. However, they are typical and are meant to be a warning to the unwary. It is safe to say: if they do not expose the Jew, if they do not stress race as the basic rallying cry; if they do nothing more than deplore and lament, but offer no solution; if they are promoting Christianity; then they are not on our side.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 17

The Salvation: False Leadreship

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 18

The Salvation: False Ideas Disseminated by Jews

1. "The love of money is the root of all evil."

This oft quoted passage from the bible has been swallowed in total by practically everyone without ever stopping to examine its meaning. When it is examined for what it is really worth, it is found to be patently false. It is not money, nor the love of money, that is the root of all evil, but the root of all evil is the perfidious Jew.

Money is not only a medium of exchange; it is a very necessary and useful tool in the wheels of commerce in our modern civilization. If we did not have such a means of exchange, modern business, progress, and in fact, civilization as a whole, would be irreparably set back and tremendously handicapped. To the average bread-winner and to the average family, the acquiring and earning of money is the means of acquiring security, of obtaining all the necessities of life, such as food, shelter, clothing, entertainment, education, in fact everything required for a decent living. To impugn a man for pursuing a trade, a profession, or business that will earn him the money to take care of himself and his family is about as idiotic as to deny him the right to live.

No, indeed, there is nothing wrong with a man making as much money as he possibly can and providing for himself, for his family and his heirs, to the best of his ability. It is, in fact, those energetic and restless men of ability, (such as Henry Ford) who have created the most and have also given the greatest benefits to our race, to our nation and to civilization.

This whole idea is basically as wrong as so many other quotations in the New Testament which discourages a man from pursuing those natural instincts endowed to him by Nature for his own survival. Among these basic instincts are the will to survive; the basic urge to fight to preserve himself, his family and his property from any direction; the urge to build, to produce, to make, and to improve. The idea that money in itself is evil, or the love thereof, is along the same lines as some of the other bad advice that Christ gave when he said: "Think not of the morrow, look at the lily in the field, it toils not, yet Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these," etc., or "look at the birds, they toil not yet their heavenly Father takes care of them," etc.

This is all real bad advice. In the first place the birds work hard to do all those things that are required to feed themselves, to build their nests, to raise their young and to perpetuate their species. Those that do not do so, perish forthwith. The lily in the field (and other plants), in their own way, have to compete vigorously against other plants for water and nutrition. If they don't, they get crowded out and are replaced by more healthy and more vigorous plants. All species of Nature, whether they are plants, birds, animals or mankind itself, are in competition with other life. It is the strong, the brave, the vigorous, the courageous, the energetic that survive, while the weak fall by the wayside.

Again this debilitating advice was solely meant for the Gentiles. It was designed to set them back as much as possible; to clear the field for the treacherous Jew who will then have an easier time of it in stealing all the wealth of the world from the White Race and consolidating it in the hands of his own race.

2. "The race situation is getting so bad in this country I am thinking of leaving the United States and moving my family to Australia in the near future."

Many good White people in this country are thinking along those lines. It is a completely wrong solution to a bad situation.

For years now the White Race has been fleeing before the niggers and the Jews and it has gotten us nowhere. The answer is not to flee but to stand up and fight.

We should be pursuing, not fleeing. We are either going to fight and win the battle in the United States, or we will not win it anywhere. If the best and most race-conscious people flee from this country and leave the rest to mongrelize with the niggers, this wonderful United States of ours will certainly go down the drain. Once the Jews have accomplished that much, you can be sure that they will use the full weight and power of this wealthy country to impose mongrelization in Australia, South Africa or any other part of the world.

No, the answer is not to leave the U.S. The answer is to organize, to unite the White people, to practice racial loyalty, to drive the Jews from power, to ship the niggers back to Africa, and to firmly grasp the reins of power in the hands of a determined, united, race-conscious White government.

3. "Our laws and Constitution are founded on Christianity."

It is amazing, indeed, how many White Americans are laboring under this erroneous conclusion and deluding themselves and others by repeating it in parrot-like fashion. When asked just what Christian principles our laws are based on, they are slumped for answers, and for good reasons. When we examine what were some of the basic Christian principles that were enunciated by Christ in the Sermon on the Mount, for instance, we find such principles as, "turn the other cheek," "love your enemies," "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor," "resist not evil," "judge not."

If our laws were based on these principles we would, of course, have nothing but anarchy and mayhem. If we just take, for instance, the principle "resist not evil," we would have no law enforcement agencies, we would have no Army, Navy or Air Force to defend us from foreign enemies. We would, of course, be completely defenseless and would soon be destroyed. No nation was ever built on such an impossible foundation, least of all America.

Nor was America built on the principle of "turn the other cheek." No, indeed. When, during our early and most constructive years, the White Men from Europe came to these savage and inhospitable shores, they drove back the red man to claim this land for their very own, they did indeed not turn the other cheek. In fact, it was their aggressiveness and their loyalty to their own race in driving back the Indians, and killing them when necessary, to take over their land, that laid the foundation for the building of this great country.

When the White Man then forged onward and westward, he again fought and killed the Indians and drove them from the land. Without a doubt the Winning of the West is one of the most romantic and constructive episodes in the history of mankind. It was the White Man at his best, aggressive, fighting, conquering territory, breaking new land, building homes, building cities, building railroads in new territory and thereby creating a great nation.

No, let us not delude ourselves. There were no suicidal or idiotic Christian principles involved in this great burst of creative and constructive energy that the White Race pursued. It was a glorious example of the free play of the forces of Nature at their best. The white Man, unfettered and uncluttered with a lot of silly ideas about compassion and humanitarianism, fought and drove his way westward and thereby built a great new White nation that today encompasses half the productive strength, and half the wealth, of the world.

As far as our government and laws are concerned, they owe next to nothing to Christianity, but practically everything to the great Roman civilization that preceded us by more than a millennium and a half ago. The very word Republic is taken from the Roman word Republic. The Republic form of government is modeled strictly from the Roman forms, our law courts are modeled after the courts of Rome, or our European forbearers, who copied them from the Roman model with certain modifications.

In fact, our Founding Fathers, when discussing and debating the form of government to institute, continuously went back to Roman history for experience and example. The facts overwhelmingly point to our judiciary, our congress, our executive, being the benefactors to the great systems of law and government that the Romans had instituted during their epoch in history. That is why we find that anyone who studies for the legal profession today is required to take Latin, since so many of the legal terms used are best stated in the original Latin from which the legal concepts originated. The Romans were, without doubt, the creators of the finest organization of law and government the world has ever seen, and we are blessed to be the heirs of their great tradition and civilization.

We should, therefore, set this matter straight once and for all. Neither is our American government, nor are our laws in the U.S., based on Christian principles. In fact, when all these new Christian principles spread throughout the Roman Empire like a plague, the Roman civilization collapsed. And no wonder, when we consider how devastatingly destructive and suicidal was this new philosophy of "love your enemies, turn the other cheek, judge not, resist not evil."

No, indeed, America was neither built on, nor based on, Christian principles. On the contrary, it was first of all built on the creative energy of the White Race giving free play to its natural instincts, and secondly, its government and laws were built on the experience and rich legacy left us by imperial Rome.

4. "There is nothing you can do about it."

As the Jews push further and further with their various programs for our enslavement, such programs as massive forced busing of our children, higher and more confiscatory taxes, the mongrelization of our White Race, etc., we find our people almost universally throwing up their hands and saying, "There is nothing you can do about it."

This is, of course, another example of the Jew skillfully implanting in our minds the age old military stratagem of: if you can get your enemy to think they are defeated before the battle even starts, then they are as good as defeated. This strategy is as old as the hills, but people are still falling for it.

Despite all the laws and idiotic court decisions, there are many things that you, a White American citizen, can do. The first thing you can do is to take a positive courageous attitude. The second thing you can do is to make up your mind that you are not going to be enslaved and that you are going to fight. And the fact is, the situation is far from hopeless. You have many resources available to you with which to wage the battle. After all, we, the White Americans, outnumber the Jews 30 to 1 and the niggers 7 to 1. Now just remember that. Furthermore, we have available to us all those tools and means that the Jews, actually a small minority, have used in their favor for our enslavement.

The number of things you can do are almost unlimited and here are but a few suggestions. (1) Form a local protest committee or organization to promote and pursue those political ends that you think are desirable, and in opposition to those that you deem undesirable. (2) Along the same lines, form a political party, or a political organization, to create a power or influence block. (3) Run some good candidates for office, or better still, run for office yourself. (4) Compile propaganda leaflets and literature and get a group to distribute them as widely as possible. (5) Organize and promote massive resistance to such laws as forced busing of your school children. (6) Write letters of protest to your Congressmen and other elected officials. This is probably one of the weaker forms of action you can take. (7) Write letters to the editors of your local newspapers and encourage others to do the same. (8) Form a telephone committee and organize local meetings of protest. (9) Give speeches in protest of those laws that are bad and in favor of such changes as you think should be made. (10) If everything else should fail you still have the right to do the same things as our Founding Fathers did in 1776. If you are being enslaved under a tyrannical government using law and order as a guise, remember that your right to life, liberty and property supersedes all other secondary laws and you have a right to overthrow such tyranny by force if necessary.

Historically when tyrants have sought to enslave them, free men have resorted to force of arms in order to remain free.

Above all the most significant and meaningful action you can take is to organize the Creativity Movement in your area. Whereas attempting to directly fight the United Nations, school busing, confiscatory taxation and a thousand and one other atrocities the Jews have heaped upon us, might seem the most obvious course to take, it is not, however, the most effective. In most of these things we are fighting the effects instead of destroying the cause.

Let us never forget the cause of most of our troubles and the root of all evil is the perfidious Jew.

Therefore in building the Creativity Movement nationwide and then expanding worldwide, we are destroying the basic cause of all our problems. As I have said time and time again, the first and most important step is straightening out the White Man's thinking. Once we have accomplished this much, it will be relatively easy to organize and unite the White Race from there on out, and overcoming the Jews and the niggers will be child's play.

So let us proceed. Remember the most effective and meaningful action you can take is to organize a unit of the Creativity Movement in your area, or join such a group if it already exists. Then go to work and recruit. Preach, promote and disseminate the information, program and ideology contained in this book. Help bring your White racial comrades back to their senses and unite them in the fight for the survival of their own race. It is our common objective — in which you must help — to have one or more copies of this book in the home of every White family in America, and finally in all the world.

We can do it, we must do it, and we will do it. So let us proceed.

5. "The means is as important as the end itself."

Wrong as wrong can be. This bit of nonsense has been probably more strongly promoted by Kosher Conservatives than any other group. Here is what the Jews themselves say about this matter in Protocol No. 15: "How far seeing were our Learned Elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behooves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of the end." Whereas we despise the Protocols in total and their objectives, we cannot deny the keen insight into history and human nature that are exhibited throughout the Protocols, lessons deduced from experience and history.

Let us take, for example, the case where we are engaged in a war with the enemy, a war that means either our death or our survival. In such a war all measures are used, as for example: deception, surprise, killing, bombing, destroying the enemy's food supply, destroying their cities, etc. I am not formulating a new theory herewith, but merely stating the facts of history as they have unfolded over the last several thousand years. Yet we find within our own country, when it comes to taking such measures as are necessary for our own survival, the survival of the White Race, we find a multitude of humanitarians preaching brotherly love, compassion, Christian charity, good will, unselfishness, kindness, tenderness, tolerance, generosity, and all the other sops of human kindness, ad nauseam. We soon find our hands so completely tied that we cannot do those things that we should do in order to protect ourselves from the destruction that the Jews have prepared for us.

In matters of survival of the White Race, and in matters of politics, we should use the same cold, clear reasoning as is employed in times of war and forget this nonsense about Christian charity. We must remember that there is no higher law in Nature than self-preservation and the perpetuation of our species.

6. "Promise just what the people want and make beautiful speeches, then do just the opposite."

The Jews have abused this political ruse so often and for such a long time that it would seem almost self-evident that the White people would catch on. But apparently they haven't. When Kennedy ran for election he made a big issue of arming this country to become so powerful that none would dare attack us. After he was elected he immediately set about disarming us, and leaving us naked and defenseless before our enemies. With the Jew Adam Harmolinski taking over our Defense Department and McNamara playing the front line stooge, this trio soon set about wrecking what inadequate defenses we had at this point in history. This is just one incidence of lying perfidy. There are many others in the few short years Kennedy was in power.

When Nixon was elected he made great promises about his opposition to school integration and busing. However, no sooner had he been elected but he set in motion massive government machinery and massive amounts of the tax payer's money to integrate our schools, bus our children around like a herd of cattle and implement the Jewish program of race mongrelization.

President Johnson was no better. He promised government economy by pretending to be switching off light bulbs in the White House to save the tax payer's money. Immediately thereupon he launched the greatest spending spree in history (up to that time) and increased the Federal debt and government expenditures beyond anything that had ever been seen before.

These three Presidents are cited merely as typical examples. They themselves did many other acts of treachery that gave the lie to their previous promises. In this they were no different than presidents that came before them. I cite these few examples merely out of thousands of other promises that were made, only to be broken.

We should realize, of course, that this is an old Jewish trick. When Johnson or Kennedy or Nixon performed these acts of treachery, all detrimental to the White Race, they were not acting as representatives of the White Race at all, but as cheap degenerate stooges for the treacherous Jew that was manipulating the country's destiny, using these stooges as front men on the stage to cover up their treachery.

In referring to this, here is their quote from the Eighth Protocol in reference to appointing White stooges to positions in government: "we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience, must face criminal charges — this, in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp."

7. "All men are created equal."

When the Founding Fathers wrote the Declaration of Independence they were striving for a ringing message that would arouse men to fight and join their cause. The Jews, who were at that time disseminating revolutionary ideas in Europe in general, and in France in particular, were broadcasting the old catch words of "Liberty, Fraternity, Equality." This was in preparation for the French Revolution and other revolutions that they were planning.

America was not immune to this Jewish propaganda and many of these ideas were making headway in America as well. It was, therefore, a great tragedy when our Founding Fathers imbedded, and wrote into the Declaration of Independence the deceptive Jewish catch phrase, "All men are created equal." This obviously false and idiotic statement has been aggressively exploited from that day on. It has plagued us ever since and been a tremendously powerful weapon in the hands of the Jews, the revolutionaries, the liberals, and the anarchists.

It is so obviously false it would seem no refutation is necessary. But not so. It has been quoted so often by so many of our false leaders, that, like the Sermon on the Mount and so many other ideas that are patently contrary to all reason, it has been accepted by the majority of the White people as being a truism.

The White people should really know better than this. Looking back over their own glorious history, the lesson of the superiority of the White Race over others is so obvious that it should need no explanation.

Not only that, but on the very face of it, even among the same race, men are patently different. Some are highly intelligent, some are tall, some are strong, some are weak, some are idiots. The list of differences is endless. Nor are men ever born in the same stations of life. For instance, a baby born to a millionaire is born into a different station and environment and will immediately have different opportunities for development than, say, for instance, a baby born into a home whose parents are

poverty stricken, and of low intelligence. A child born into a musical household, for example, the family of Johann Strauss, would have an altogether different inclination, environment, beginning, and so on, than say would a baby born into a missionary family living among the Indians in the jungles of the Amazon. We could, of course, list endless examples to substantiate this further.

In any case, this false, misleading and untrue statement has been a tremendously powerful wedge for the Jews to drive home their campaign of mongrelization. Upon this false premise is based the second false premise: if the niggers were only given the same opportunity and environment, they would perform the same as the White people. Therefore, we should drive full speed ahead towards a program of mongrelization. The fact that the niggers are inherently inferior to the White Race in intelligence; in mentality; in their lack of cultural creativity; in the fact that they are lazy and shiftless; the fact that their morals are of a completely different and lower level than that of the White Man; and endless other differences of which the color difference is the least — all these are ignored.

The fact is that men are not created equal, are not born equal, do not develop equally. There is a tremendous difference in their contributions to civilization and mankind. We must therefore get back to reality and destroy this false myth.

Nature herself has created all creatures unequal in a million different ways. We proud members of the White Race must remember one thing. Our racial identity is the holiest thing that Nature has bestowed upon us and we must preserve it at all costs.

8. "Don't talk about politics and religion, for politics and religion don't mix."

Whoever has control of the government of a nation, and the very nature of that government, is the most important single fact bearing upon the destiny of that race or nation. Political control determines all other factors such as economics, education, security, progress, culture and just about every other important aspect. In the Protocols, the Jews point out that they would like to have the Goyim mind occupied by all kinds of trivialities so that he will never come around to considering the vital issues that affect his destiny.

It is, of course, of utmost importance that we talk about politics, and even more important that we discuss religion. Our life is based on our religious outlook. Then we must make sure that total control is wrestled from the destructive Jews and reclaimed into the hands of loyal White leaders.

Whether or not this is done is also largely affected by the religious complexion of the people. Government is usually a reflection of the philosophy, religious attitude and outlook of the people themselves. It, therefore, behooves us to get our religious thinking straight. We must realize that the preservation, promotion and protection of our great White Race is the most important and most holy cause to which we can devote our lives. We must then translate this outlook into political action and political control of our governments, control vested completely in the hands of loyal racist White leaders. Religion and politics are inseparable, and most vital to our survival.

9. "We are all individuals."

This contradictory idea, strongly fostered by the Jews, is as divisive as it is destructive. The fact of the matter is we are all members of a particular society, striving together for our own total betterment. The whole progress of mankind and civilization can be measured by the increased ability of man to create and build a social organization. From the time that man began to subdivide the different tasks of growing food, weaving cloth, manufacturing, transportation, medical care, etc., from that time on, man began to lift himself by the bootstraps from his jungle existence into a modern, productive society. With this comes the willingness to sacrifice his own interests for the good of his race and his society as a whole. This is one of the remarkably outstanding creative traits of the White Race and this is why he has been able to accomplish so much. Were we to revert to the idea that we are all individuals, with every man for himself rather than fulfilling his obligations to his family, to his local town, to his country, and to his race in general, society as a whole and civilization in total, would soon collapse.

We are by no means individuals. Every act we perform affects our families, affects our community, affects our nation and affects our race. The more we realize our obligations to all the different contracts that we have, the more creative and more effective a society we will build. Should we think of ourselves purely as individuals, we would soon revert back to the caveman stage and wipe out all the progress we have made over the thousands of years.

10. "The only salvation for this nation is a real two party system."

Wrong. The two party system is an ideal Jewish device to divide and conquer. It splits the White vote and gives the Jews and niggers the deciding leverage to win elections. Furthermore, it is basically opposed to the leadership principle and serves to

immobilize, divide and fragment the White Race.

Instead of promoting unity and progress, it enmeshes its unfortunate victims in an endless hassle. Two or more opposing factions will bicker and argue endlessly over nit-picking trivialities, usually ending up in a compromise, a stalemate or a deadlock.

The real answer is the time proven system embodied in the leadership principle.

11. "The ballot is the only weapon the people possess."

The ballot is probably the most ineffective weapon the people possess. The people can do a number of things that are more effective from our political point of view. They can form organizations, political and otherwise. They can change the system of government. As a last resort they can overthrow their tyrants by force, if necessary. If threatened with destruction, a race is not only entitled to, but obligated, as the highest right in Nature, to use any means possible to overthrow and destroy their oppressors. The law of the right of survival of the species is the highest law in Nature.

12. "Are you going to condemn all the Jews? There are good and bad people in all races and we shouldn't condemn a whole race."

There might be good and bad people in all races, but if there are any good Jews from the White Man's point of view, they have yet to be found and identified. To be a Jew means to be a follower of the Talmud, and any follower of the Talmud is a co-conspirator in a vicious program designed to destroy the Gentiles in general and the White Race in particular. To exempt any of the Jews from responsibility in this conspiracy would be like exempting the individual participants in any army fighting against you. Whereas there might be different degrees of involvement in the Jewish hierarchy, different ranks and command posts, nevertheless, all the members of the Jewish race, in one way or another, actively participate in the war against the rest of humanity.

It is rather strange that the same people who are continually offering apologies and exceptions for the Jews, are not at all concerned about the way that warfare has been carried on, say, for instance, in World War I or World War II. When, for example, Hamburg was bombed viciously by the Allied Air Forces who killed 50,000 White people in Hamburg in one night, including old people, women, little babies, children, pregnant women, these same apologists seem to be totally unconcerned about whether perhaps some of those White people were murdered without reason. NOT do we hear any cries of protest when the Allies, under the control of the Jews, launched a vicious three day incineration air raid on the beautiful city of Dresden and burned, cremated and incinerated 300,000 people in one of the most vicious and atrocious massacres in history. Again, these same people seem completely unconcerned as to whether or not all of these Germans (or any of them, in fact) were guilty or deserving of such a horrible fate.

The fact of the matter is none of them were guilty of any crime whatsoever, the only thing the Germans can be accused of is that they had the courage to try to shake off the Jew and defend their race and their nation from the international Jewish conspiracy. For this brave and courageous war the Germans should be highly commended, not condemned.

13. "The phony fight technique."

The Jews are real fond of getting the White Race enmeshed in some silly fight or argument in which they state the issues and the answers. No matter which side you take, both sides are destructive to our cause. Not only do the Jews use this trick to confuse White people and waste their time, bickering and stirring up animosity, but while the White Race is wasting tremendous amounts of energy wallowing in a useless hassle, the Jews feel quite safe that none of that energy will be directed against them.

The Jews are continuously setting up political parties, or opposition groups, that achieve no other purpose than destroying each other, while the Jews walk away with the spoils of war.

In our political system they set up (for instance) the Republican and the Democratic parties. Having thereby set up a so-called "two party system," they then make sure they control both sides. Then they make a big to-do about how wonderful is the two party system, how it exemplifies the American tradition and how it is almost holy. Controlling both sides, either way, no matter who wins, the White people lose and the Jew is the sure winner in every contest

There are so many variations of this phony fight technique that a whole book could be written on it. We will just quote a few examples. Outside of the many political factions that uselessly fight each other in this country we have the phony foreign wars that the Jews have involved us in.

There was, for instance, the Korean War in which the Jews controlled the American forces and they also controlled the North Korean forces. The object was not victory, but confusion and the draining of American resources. Financially, in manpower and in world prestige. But above all the objective was to have the colored races kill as many young White boys in the prime of their manhood as possible, thereby depleting the strength of our White Race. Since the White Goy and America were too stupid to catch on, the Jews made a huge replay of the same action all over again in Vietnam. And so the favorite Jewish pastime of killing White Gentiles goes on at a more murderous pace than ever.

14. "Multiply contradictory and confusing arguments on a thousand issues, all of little importance."

In the Protocols the Jews state that they will confuse and confound the mind of the Goyim with all sides of a thousand different issues. The Goyim will be so confused and lost in a wilderness of contradictory arguments that they will throw up their hands in despair. Jewish control of the communications media gives them an excellent opportunity to pursue this method of mind pollution. The fact that the arguments disseminated are illogical, contradictory and completely ridiculous, makes absolutely no difference. The purpose is to so confuse the White Gentiles that they will be completely paralyzed in pursuing any course of action which might stop the advancement of the Jewish programs.

15. "Jews posing as Gentiles; Jews changing their names."

A chameleon device oft used by the Jews is the trick of changing their names and posing as Gentiles. They are especially fond of picking a real good Anglo-Saxon name, such as a Scotch name, or an Irish name, or one that is unmistakably English, so that they are automatically looked upon as being non-Jewish. A few examples are Douglas Dillon, Douglas Fairbanks and thousands of others. Under this guise they can boldly pursue the Jewish cause with little risk of being detected as one of the so-called "chosen."

16. "Using mulattos with a preponderance of White blood to represent the typical nigger."

There is now a massive drive on to mongrelize the White Race and pump the black blood of Africa into the veins of White America. Every possible program and means is being used. One of the tricks the Jews use is to show these refugees from the jungles of Africa on television interspersed with a group of White people. If an ad is shown in a catalogue or newspaper there is always a group of 2, 3 or 4 White boys and girls and one little nigger in their midst. However, if they showed the real pure undiluted black nigger, he would be too repulsive for the White American public to accept. To overcome this, they always select models that are not niggers at all, but mulattos, with a preponderance of White blood in them. In fact, most of them are more than likely three-quarters White or seven-eighths White. These are then passed off to the American audiences as the "typical" nigger. People such as Lena Home, Jim Brown, in the entertainment field, or Senator Brooks in the political field have more White blood in them than they do black blood and what intelligence (if any) they have, was derived from the White side. The Jews pretend this is a typical black and point to them with pride as proving that the niggers are every bit as capable as the White people. This, of course, is a perversion of Nature and a gross and mischievous insult to the White Race.

17. "Black is beautiful."

This slogan, promoted by the Jews has no more truth in it when applied to people than it does when applied to dirty laundry. The truth is that all the people of the world have not only a high respect for, but envy of, the White Race.

The desire among the colored peoples of the world to be lighter skinned is almost universal. Thus, many aborigines paint themselves White. The peoples of India have developed a rigid caste system in which the distinction is the lighter the skin the higher the caste, and the darker the skin the lower the caste. Not only that, but many colored races have blue-eyed Gods as their idols. Even the Japanese design their dolls with White faces and blue eyes, both of which are typically un-Japanese.

Black niggers, both here and in Africa, who are social climbers, consider it the height of their ambition to marry a White woman and some Jewish outfit in this country is constantly milking the blacks by selling them some sort of a pomade guaranteed to whiten their skin.

It is ironical that the people of the White Race have had their brains so polluted with Jewish racial lies that, of all the peoples of the world, they are the least aware of the great outstanding worth of their White racial heritage. Nevertheless, the colored races of the world are fully aware of what they have not and are not

18. "The policy of reversal."

This refers to the shifty Jewish trick of making things not only appear different from what they are, but of making them appear

exactly the opposite to what they are. For instance, the Jewish controlled government of Russia is portrayed as being anti-Jewish and persecuting the Jews; Jews themselves are the most fanatically racist minded people on the face of the earth, yet are portrayed as being violently against racism. Racial integration of our schools, which is actually destroying the White Race, is being publicized with great fanfare as getting quality education to everyone. Increased income taxes, which fan the flames of inflation, are portrayed as a means of stopping inflation. The number of tricks the Jews have up their sleeve in this field is almost endless.

19. The Jews are the "Chosen People."

This is one of the oldest hoaxes in history that the Jews have successfully perpetrated on the White people by foisting their Jewish Old Testament upon the religions of the White people. The Old Testament, written by the Jews themselves, keeps pounding away at the theme that they have a special contract with God. They claim that God just smiled benevolently on the Jews while they went about their dirty business of slaying, looting and murdering all other tribes. That the White Race should have incorporated this treacherous Jewish history embodying the "Chosen People" hoax as part of their own religion is one of the great perversions of Nature and one of the strange tragedies of history. For this stupid mistake the White Race has paid dearly.

20. "The use of pollsters to confuse what is passed off as popular public opinion."

Having a complete monopoly of the propaganda media, the Jews set up public opinion polls to tell the people what their opinion is. After they have thoroughly doctored and rigged these opinions to conform with their version of what public opinion should be, they then give these polls wide and universal publicity. They thereby create the illusion of support for their myriad of extremely unpopular Jewish programs. On the other hand, the illusion is created that there is no support for those policies that in reality would benefit the White Race. These phony opinion makers will always show Jewish ideas more popular than they really are and will show White racial ideas to be less popular than they really are.

Thus various Jewish ideas such as foreign aid, race mixing, high taxes, gun control, legalized pot, etc., will be shown to be popular, or at least gaining in popularity. On the other hand, such White values as morality, segregation, repatriation of the nigger to Africa; White Racial unity; self-reliance; aversion to pot, promiscuity and pornography, will be shown as old-fashioned and square. The Jewish press will portray them as something the young people are abandoning, and in general, they will be portrayed as being unpopular and steadily losing ground.

This deceitful Jewish tool also is a powerful weapon for helping swing elections in their favor. Unfortunately, too many White people have had their brains so polluted with Jewish propaganda as to be unable to see through these phony pollsters. Too often they will vote in the direction the Jews tell them is the popular so-called opinion of the day.

21. "Phony labels and smear trigger words."

The all-pervasive Jewish propaganda networks, in short order, build up certain words that heap hate, contempt and derision upon those who are tagged with these loathsome labels. By means of massive repetition, people automatically associate evil and malevolence surrounding anybody tagged with these trigger words, without reasoning what the real meaning might be behind them. The word "racist" is such an example, whereas the real meaning of the word should be someone that practices racial loyalty, a noble attribute, indeed. Yet today, because of Jewish propaganda efforts, it is regarded by millions as a description to be shunned and detested. Another word is the term "Nazi." Since the Jews well realize that the program as set forth by Adolf Hitler in National Socialist Germany was a serious threat to the Jewish conspiracy, they want to frighten everybody away from even looking into, and studying the cure. Hence the massive smear campaign against Hitler and the Nazi philosophy. Nearly 30 years after his death, the name of Adolf Hitler is still the most hateful phrase in the Jewish lexicon.

In the religious field we find similar ready-made trigger-smear words. The word "atheist" is such a term. Instead of open mindedly considering the evidence and allowing the free play of common sense and reasoning, such a sound rational course is battered to the ground and short-circuited by the massive use of name calling and smear words. Some others are the words "anti-Christ," "godless," "blasphemy" and "heresy."

On the other hand, when the Jews seek to promote a deceitful destructive program that plunders and cheats the White Race, they dress them in glamorous, high-sounding labels, usually garnished with a flavor of humanitarianism. The United Nations, a plan of Jewish world government, designed to enslave the Gentiles of the world, is such a phrase. "Making the world safe for democracy" is another such phrase. What these programs really mean is: fighting destructive world wars in which one coalition of White nations destroys another group of White nations. Thereby they insure the advancement of Jewish control over their victims, and insure, furthermore, that the Jews will be able to plan another such deadly war.

Another is "racial brotherhood" which really means that while the Jew is mongrelizing the White Race he wants to make sure that there will be no resistance and no opposition. Other such deceptive labels are "urban renewal," "inter-denominational faith," "desegregation," and "moderates."

22. "Cry persecution."

Throughout their history the Jews have used the cry of persecution with admirable skill. Being extremely parasitic in nature, they will bore into the host nation in which they live, plunder it dry, destroy its morals, undermine its government and finally pull down its foundation, leaving it a wreck and a shambles. When the peoples of such a nation finally wake up and become aware of their oppressor and thereupon take action to throw this parasite off their back, the Jew then raises up a loud cry of persecution. He manages to make the defending nation seem to be the culprit, rather than the parasite. Usually this will evoke the sympathy of the neighboring nations, who will then, in sheer stupidity, unwittingly come to the aid of the Jew. The recent example of this happening to the heroic German people is by no means the first nor the last in the history of Jewish duplicity. The same thing has happened to Egypt, to Babylon, to Persia, and recently to the Arabs in Palestine.

23. "In order to get elected it is necessary to cater to the nigger vote."

It is most pathetic as to how many people have been tricked into swallowing this Jewish lie. Most of the time we are given no choice between candidates, but only a choice of the lesser of two evils. The Jews see to it that the stable of candidates that they field is always such that all are espousing policies detrimental to the White Race and advantageous to the Jews and the niggers.

The White Race still constitutes the majority of the population of America. If we ever did get a good and courageous candidate who came out with a platform that clearly and loudly championed the cause of the White Race, such candidate would be elected by a landslide. Through either stupidity or cowardice, or both, we have never had such a candidate appear on the public scene, or at least not with enough energy to be heard by many people.

It is our duty to field not only one such candidate, but a whole army of such candidates, working in coordination, all across the land, under the unifying banner of the Creativity Movement, with a clear and far-reaching program of expanding the White Race and shrinking the colored races, driving the race traitors from power, and grasping control of our destiny into our own hands

24. "Driving the Jews from power would result in a tremendous blood bath."

This is not necessarily true at all. The German people drove the Jews from power in their own land with very little loss of life, very little bloodshed, and practically no turmoil. They did it legally and they did it by means of the ballot. Contrast this with the tremendous misery and bloodshed that ensued when the Jews took power in Russia. During that terrible catastrophe the country was torn from one end to the other, agriculture and industry were destroyed, famine ensued, and over 20 million of the best White leadership in Russia were murdered.

We, of the Creativity Movement, believe that we can first of all save America and that the White people can regain control of their own country by legal means. We can do this without much bloodshed if we follow the program laid down in the creed of our new religion.

The first and foremost problem is to straighten out the White Man's thinking, as I have said so many times before.

However, should struggle and bloodshed become necessary, then we, too, must pay this price and use this means. If necessary, we must, and will, invoke the highest law of Nature. We must and we will use all means and every means necessary to insure the survival of our race.

If we don't drive the Jew from power, it is almost certain that a gigantic blood bath will ensue in which 60 million of the best White Americans will be murdered.

25. The "Christ is (is not) a Jew" confusion.

This silly argument has become one of the favorite pastimes of the Kosher Conservatives in recent years. I have read countless arguments pro and con on this subject from people like Gerald L. K. Smith and many others who should (and undoubtedly do) know better.

This is such a tricky and meaningless argument, yet one that gets a lot of simpletons, who should know better, booby-trapped into believing that if we could only prove by some devious means that he wasn't a Jew, that, per se, would vindicate that he was something great and special.

In the first place, there is not a shred of evidence that such a man ever existed, and overwhelming evidence that he did not exist I have gone into this more thoroughly in another chapter entitled Christ's Existence not Substantiated by Historical Evidence.

However, if we were to take the Jewish scriptwriters, who wrote the New Testament, at face value, then it is overwhelmingly clear that the Jews are telling us that Christ was one of theirs. In the very first chapter of the New Testament, namely in Matt. 1, it gives the supposedly full lineage of Jesus Christ from Abraham, Isaac, Jacob on down to those whoremongers of Judah, David, Solomon, and others, to Joseph, the father of Christ. Furthermore in Luke 2:21, it says plainly that Christ was not only a Jew, but he was a circumcised Jew.

Going still further, it makes very little difference whether he ever lived at all, whether he was a Jew, or whether he was not a Jew. Any way you slice it, the Christian teachings are bad suicidal advice and the Christian religion is bad news for the White Race. History has shown that it destroyed the great and beautiful Roman civilization. We only have to read the Sermon on the Mount (Chapters 5, 6 and 7 in Matthew) to find out the nature of the suicidal advice that destroyed the Roman Empire when it embraced Christianity.

26. "The White people are the true Israelites."

This argument is really treacherous and seems to especially hook those people that want to be Bible-believing Christians, and at the same time have discovered what an evil race of people are the Jews. Since their bible tells them that the Israelites are the "chosen" people of God and that it would be absurd for God to choose such an obviously evil, treacherous, and perfidious race as the Jews, therefore, by some twisted rationalizing, if they could only put themselves in the place of the Israelites, it would make the whole biblical mess more acceptable. Consequently, when somebody comes along and offers them a ridiculous cock-and-bull story that we, the White Race, are really the true Israelites, they jump at this nonsense like a fish at a baited hook.

The whole proposition is so ridiculous that it is hardly worth repudiating here again. However, I will bring up a few salient points that should demolish this silly nonsense once and for all. In the first place, it is only the Jews that practice circumcision, and this is their brand and their trademark. It has been historically so from time immemorial. Secondly, it is part of their own creed, as they have stated was set forth in God's "covenant" with Abraham. Thirdly, the Jewish Bible makes it quite clear that Christ and the Apostles were Jews, Fourthly, when you read what kind of murderous, whoremongering, treacherous scoundrels were their "great" Patriarchs and so-called "men of God" such as Judah, Abraham, David, Solomon and many others, the question arises — why would any self-respecting White Man in his right mind even want to be a descendant of such shabby and disgraceful scum?

27. "But we are human beings, not animals."

This shallow and meaningless argument comes up most often when talking about how Christianity, with its suicidal teachings, not only violates common sense, but also the laws of Nature. To love one's enemies, to turn the other cheek, to resist not evil, to give away everything you have, and other such nonsense is completely contrary to the laws of Nature. Nowhere else in Nature's realm do we find any creature practicing such obvious means to its own self-preservation.

When I have pointed this out, I have often met with the silly argument that we are not animals but human beings. When asked just what this is supposed to mean, it is hard to get a clear answer from these people, but evidently they mean to infer that we are immune from the laws of Nature the other creatures are subjected to. We are evidently supposed to be exempt from the laws of Nature because, they say, we were given the ability to think and reason, that we have a soul, that we have everlasting life and many other such non sequitor arguments.

The facts of life are somewhat different from what these arguments would imply. The fact is that we are a creature of Nature, just as is any other of the millions of Nature's creatures that inhabit the face of the earth. We most certainly are not immune from any of the laws of Nature. If there be an idiot who thinks we are, for instance, exempt from the laws of gravity, let him try and jump off a 20 story building and see how exempt he is.

Whereas it is certainly true that we have a higher intelligence than other creatures of Nature, this in no way whatsoever immunizes us from any of the laws that govern the universe. We are born just like the other creatures, we procreate just like the other creatures and we die along with the rest of them. We must eat and drink and breathe just like the rest of the creatures of this universe. The laws of heredity apply to us just as rigidly and just as relentlessly as they do to horses or cats or rabbits. If there are some misguided dreamers who would rather think otherwise, that is their problem. I didn't invent the laws of Nature, nor the laws of gravity, nor the laws of heredity, nor did I invent the realities of life and death. That is the way it is, that is the

way it always will be, and those are the facts of life.

In any case, it is when we foolishly deviate from the laws of Nature that we run headlong into trouble. It is when we no longer trust our own intellect and reasoning and begin to have our minds unhinged by unreal, unsubstantiated, and unnatural teachings, that we begin to reap havoc with our own lives and imperil the existence of our own race. We cannot escape the conclusion that we are, indeed, a creature of Nature, as are all others. Although we are the highest creature of Nature, we are nevertheless subject to each and everyone of Nature's laws, no less, no more so, than any other creature.

28. "You shouldn't take the Bible literally."

Many a time when I have cornered someone in a debate about the impossible and contradictory tenets of Christianity, they will try to weasel out with the expression, "Well, you shouldn't take the Bible literally." Evidently they are inferring that the Bible doesn't really mean what it says, and doesn't say what it means. This, again, in itself, is a strange and idiotic non sequitur argument. If the Bible is such a great piece of literature and is the divine word of God, certainly Christ and/or God, with all their supposedly infinite wisdom, were capable of expressing themselves clearly and explicitly. The fact that the Bible is just saturated with contradictions, with a vast collection of vague and meaningless phrases, is, in itself, the best indication that it is, of course, not the word of God or any such thing.

In any case, if I, as a businessman, were to write a contract selling a piece of land, and then, when it came time to deliver deed and title, blandly stated to my customer, that, well, of course, you shouldn't take what it says there too literally, I would, of course, be accused of being a liar and a cheat.

If we can't take the Bible literally and it doesn't mean what it says and say what it means, then what does it mean, if anything? Since the so-called "Good Book" makes such a big issue of "truth," we can, of course, judge it by its own standards. If it isn't telling the truth, if it doesn't mean what it says, and if it doesn't say what it means, then it is, of course, lying.

29. "The term western civilization is a misnomer."

Not too many people have caught on to this tricky little bit of deceptive Jewish dialectics. The term "Western Civilization" has come into such general use that everybody takes it for granted without analyzing the hidden deception. The civilizations that the world has witnessed over the last 6000 years (including today's civilization) are not at all "Western" as such, but are White civilizations. Everywhere that civilization has appeared it was created by the White Man, as we have explained in greater detail in another chapter.

And so it is with today's civilization. Whether the White Man resides in Europe, or in the United States, or in Australia or whether he gets a foothold in Hong Kong, or in India, or in China, he builds a civilization. We should therefore make the important distinction that civilization has nothing to do with Western or Eastern hemispheres as such, but is strictly the creation of the White Race. Therefore, by calling it Western Civilization, the Jew has robbed the White Man of his due credit and confused the origin of the creator of our civilization. Civilization is exclusively the product of the White Man, and no other.

30. "There are good Jews and bad Jews."

In discussing and debating the merits and demerits of the Jews, I have had a lot of so-called intellectual sophisticates come up with a barrage of confusing distractions about good Jews and bad Jews. Some will make the silly claim that the present day Jews are not the real descendants of the biblical Jews. The inference being that the biblical Jews were, of course, God's "chosen" and were good guys, but today's Jews have been mongrelized from the Khazars and are a different breed of Jew, admittedly bad.

Others will make the distinction between the Kikes and the good Jew. Another distinction that comes up repeatedly is that there are the communist Jews and the non-communist "good" Jews. Another distinction is the Zionist Jews and the non-Zionist Jews, the latter evidently, are supposed to be all right. The list seems to be endless and the only effect of it all is to get the Jew off the hook and to confuse the issue.

Getting back to the biblical Jews, or Israelites, the Old Testament says very plainly that they all practiced circumcision. Whatever new blood they have taken into their race over the thousands of years, the fact is the practice of circumcision is their brand or trademark today, as strong as ever. Whatever changes there have been in their blood, they have strictly kept their loyalty to their race, their dedication to their deadly conspiracy of world domination and the destruction of the Gentile. They practice racial loyalty today as fervently as they ever have. Their conspiracy for the destruction of the Gentiles has not changed.

It is, therefore, completely pointless to waste any time about the finer distinctions as to which are Hebrew Jews, or which are Khazar Jews, or Sephardic Jews, or any other kind of Jew. As far as the White Man is concerned in his fight against the Jew, a Jew is a Jew, and everyone of them is a mortal danger to our existence. They're all bad Jews, Every Jew has been indoctrinated from his childhood in the principles of Talmudism and his main obsession throughout his life remains to destroy the White Race.

Therefore, let us never forget that all Jews are our enemies and to distinguish between one type of Jew and another type of Jew is as useless as distinguishing between different types of rattlesnakes. If you have been bitten by a rattlesnake it makes very little difference what his genealogy is, whether he is a diamondback or a sidewinder. They are all poisonous.

31. "We are here to help others."

This is another one of those insane so-called Christian principles, that has had a devastating effect on disintegrating the White Race.

What it really means is that unless you are helping somebody else that is less fortunate and more useless than you are, you have no particular purpose in being here. This idea is, of course, silly and contradictory on the face of it.

A very good question that even a little child might ask is — then what are the others here for? The answer obviously is — nothing, and they are perfectly useless. The further conclusion would then be that our only purpose is in helping to promote and expand the useless, and in most cases of so-called Christian charity, this is absolutely true. The whole principle of Christian charity is to proliferate the scum and the colored races, and to destroy the productive element of our society, especially the White society.

We of the Creativity Movement completely reject this nonsense. We go back to the source of all truth, namely the laws of Nature which say that we are here to propagate, advance and expand our own species, our own kind. We believe that in so doing we are fulfilling the highest law of Nature and the highest law of the universe. It is neither good nor charitable to keep promoting and proliferating the lowest elements of our own race, but it is absolutely suicidal and a perversion of the laws of Nature to help promote and proliferate the colored races, who are, by their own volition, our enemies.

We believe in going back to the basic principles of our creed and our religion, namely pursuing that which is good for the White Race. In so doing we are also in harmony with the highest law of Nature. This law plainly tells us that we should converge our efforts on the goal of propagating, preserving and advancing our race, at the same time opposing and destroying those elements that are a threat to us.

32. "If we would only develop more understanding between the races, we would all get along beautifully."

In their zeal to pursue "understanding" many White do-gooders who join the Peace Corps, the communist party, and many other liberal-Jewish organizations, have heaped a tremendous amount of damage upon their own race. Because they have not been able to see through this Jewish deception of so-called "brotherly" love and understanding, they have become exceedingly useful tools in the hands of the Jews.

The fact of the matter is that those people who have had the least to do with the niggers are most easily duped into promoting the race mixing program instituted by the Jews. It is those people that have had to face the realities of life by having to work with niggers; have had their own neighborhood invaded by an influx of niggers; those who have had the unpleasant experience of seeing these refugees from the jungle at first hand, that become rapidly cured of any Utopian ideas of race-mixing. On the other hand, it is usually some wealthy White do-gooder, who, in many cases never really had to work for a living but inherited his money, and who more or less lives in an insulated ivory tower type of existence, that becomes the most ardent of bleeding hearts, promoting the Jewish program of race mixing.

The better you know the niggers, the more you understand them, the more you know and understand the Jews, the more you realize their true nature. The more you understand them the more you realize what a deadly threat they are to the existence of the White Race. The more you understand them the more certain you become that they really are your enemies.

33. "Separation of Church and State."

The Kosher Conservatives keep telling us again and again what a wonderful Constitution we have. They especially remind us how "wise" were our Founding Fathers for insisting upon the separation of church and state.

Upon examining this concept closer, I fail to see any great merit in separating these two important pillars of our social structure.

It does not make too much sense to have the same group of people supporting the defense of their country with military service and tax dollars and then go to church on Sunday and preach "resist not evil," "turn the other cheek," and "love your enemies." It does not make any sense to spend billions on educating our children and then teach "judge not" in Sunday school, telling them to abandon their good sense and judgment.

Nor does it make any sense for the government to promote business and prosperity when the same people who support such government preach sell all thou hast and give it away.

Nor is there any great merit to have most of the White people of America divided into a thousand different factions religiously, when we should be united in a solid front against our mortal enemy — the perfidious Jew.

I believe that a far more ideal situation is that combination whereby the government of the White Race is blended in perfect harmony with its religion, rather than in conflict with it. A religion should unite a race and not divide it, and only upon a unified racial religion can the solid foundation of an enduring government be built. Once we have religion, government and race all blended in a unified philosophy for the welfare of our race, we will have secured the future of the White Race for all time to come.

34. The "We can't win" phobia.

Probably one of the toughest problems I have encountered in leading the White Man back to sane thinking, is overcoming his defeatist attitude. Countless times I have heard "Yes, I agree with everything you say and I'm 100 percent with you — but can you convince the rest of the White people?"

This is, of course, negative, defeatist thinking, and is not to be tolerated.

If you are in a paddle boat, a mile offshore and sinking, you don't just sit there and contemplate what your chances might or might not be. You do the only sensible thing — you start bailing and paddling for land as if your life depended on it — which it does.

The situation of the White Race is very similar. Rather than idly contemplate odds, we must dig in right now and aggressively pursue the fight to straighten out the White Man's thinking. This is our main problem. If you believe in the program as set forth in this book, then a hundred million other White people can also be convinced, provided you start spreading the word today.

Once we have straightened out the White Man's thinking our problem is as good as solved. The problem of overcoming the Jews and the niggers, and regaining control of our own destiny, in fact all other problems will seem like child's play in comparison.

35. Love and hate.

Hate is a normal healthy emotion with which Nature has endowed all of its higher species. It is a fundamental and vital emotion necessary for the preservation of the species. To emasculate the White Man of the ability to hate those that are a threat to his existence is like de-clawing and de-toothing a tiger and then throwing him back into the jungle to fend for himself. Defenseless, such a tiger would perish miserably in short order.

So it is with the White Man. If his healthy instincts are tampered with and he loses his ability to hate and fight those that would destroy him, he is left naked and defenseless before his enemies. The perfidious Christians who so loudly proclaim their abhorrence of hate, themselves practiced hate to the ultimate. When someone disagreed with their "belief or "creed," they branded them as heretics and had them burned at the stake, hanged or otherwise destroyed. They hated fiercely, and, one way or another, made short shrift of their enemies.

Love and hate go together. If you are willing to protect those you love, then you must hate those that threaten their security and existence. Most great movements in history are built on hate — hate for the enemy — hate for a dire threat. There is nothing that unites a group more firmly than hate for a common enemy. Nor is there anything that spurs them on to determined action more decisively than hate.

36. Juggling figures and statistics.

According to the 1970 census, the United States, as of April 1, 1970 had over 203 million inhabitants. Of this number, it claims approximately 11 percent are black and three percent are Jewish.

From this it would appear that the rate of growth of the nigger population had remained approximately the same as in previous

years and that the blacks were not increasing any faster than the Whites.

The evidence from many sources convinces me that the government is deliberately lying to us in order to cover up the true facts. This, I am convinced, they are doing in order to lull the White people into a false security. They want to deceive us into believing there is no racial time bomb ticking away in our midst. One does not have to be an especially astute observer to note that the black unmarried broodmares, subsidized by public welfare, are breeding uncontrolled. They are having as many as 12 to 16 illegitimate black bastards each, and a black population explosion is in our midst.

The fact is the niggers are breeding like rats, whereas the White families are conscientiously and deliberately suppressing their own reproduction to one or two children per family.

I therefore am convinced that the black population is in reality, probably at least three times as large as the government would like to have us believe. I have no way of telling, but I would guess that the truth would be nearer 35 percent of the population in America is now black, in other words approximately 70 million out of the 200 million, instead of 11 percent or 22 million.

Likewise, I believe that the Jewish population is much higher than the (Jewish) government would like to have us believe. Instead of being infested with only three percent (or six million) Jews, I would guess the correct Figure would be close to 20 million Jews in America.

On a worldwide basis, the Jews give us a variety of figures regarding their own numbers. Oft quoted Figures are 18 to 20 million. Again I believe that these Figures are kept deliberately low in order not to alarm the White Gentiles. Again, I have no way of telling, but I would suspect that there are at least 80 million Jews infesting the face of our planet.

In sum total, what with Filipinos, Puerto Ricans, Mexicans, niggers, Jews, Indians and mulattos breeding and multiplying at an ever increasing rate in the country built and founded by White Europeans, I would say the White population of the United States today is down to approximately 50 percent of the total and shrinking rapidly in relation to the colored scum.

It is therefore high time that we the "dispossessed majority" took action to save ourselves from being dispossessed of our land, our property, and our country. To this end we Creators are dedicated, not only in America, but on a worldwide basis.

37. Real estate vs. stocks and bonds.

There are thousands of different ways of investing money. However, basically there are only two major avenues — either in real estate, or in stocks and bonds.

When you invest your money in stocks and bonds, you are basically a spectator, trusting to the management of the corporation (and payment of dividends thereof) to some other party, or parties, who are in control.

In most of the major corporations of America (and the world) today, that control rests in the hands of Jews. When you buy land or improved real estate, you yourself are in control. In fact, you have a monopoly on that portion of the world that you own. It is unique and it is irreplaceable. In the Final analysis, all our wealth rests on land, on real estate.

In the last ten years, whereas in the stock market the Dow-Jones Industrial average has gone up only 18 percent, the average price of land (acreage, city lots, resort property) in the United States has soared 95 percent, a rise three times as great as the general price level, and Five times the Dow-Jones Industrial increase. In many select areas, such as Florida, land has done much better.

Whereas stocks can be maneuvered up and down daily, with the Jewish owned Stock Exchange manipulators reaping profits on both the up and the down movements, land relentlessly appreciates in an ever upward spiral.

Not only are the Jews in complete control of the Stock Exchanges of the world, but they control or own most of the shopping centers and key real estate in the major cities. However, vast quantities of tremendously valuable real estate are still in the hands of White Gentiles. It is therefore the relentless goal of the Jews to drive the Whites from the ownership of all land and improved real estate. Whereas stocks and bonds (which often can become worthless) are highly touted as "Securities," there is a vicious and unending campaign to discourage (the Whites) from owning real estate. This they do by propaganda, taxes, financial manipulations, and dozens of other devices. They have spelled out this goal of depriving the White people of their land in the Protocols.

It is therefore the experience of my lifetime that the White Man should strive to acquire, as early as possible, all the land and improved real estate he can and keep its possession in his family. They don't make any more land.

Likewise the White Man should band together to boycott the Jew in business; he should, if possible, go into business for himself; having built up a thriving business, he should never, never sell out his business, but pass it on to his own family. In no case should he ever sell either his land, or his business, to a Jew.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 18

The Salvation: False Ideas Disseminated by Jews

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 19

The Salvation: Respect for Whose Law and Order?

The White Race has many strengths and fine attributes that are to be admired. One of these is our genius for law and order. Wherever the White Race goes, it seems to have the urge to organize its society and to institute law and order. We know that the Romans were great organizers, and that they were great law givers. Whatever country they conquered or whatever people they subdued, they instituted suitable laws and created organized government. Basically, this is the cement of civilization, and we can hardly think of civilization and progress without the underlying factors of good government, an organized set of laws, and a police force to see to it that these laws are kept. This is all well and good and the White Race can be proud of its inborn characteristic trait of promoting organization, government, and law and order.

Nevertheless, "law and order," in the hands of the enemy, can be used to destroy a people. If the laws are so framed as to rob the White people, and shrink their reproduction, in fact so designed as to mongrelize and destroy the White Race, then we have a different situation. Then we are obligated to invoke the highest law of Nature, namely the survival of the species.

This is the situation in America today, and in fact, all over the world, with the Jews legislating and enforcing "law and order."

In Russia, too, law and order has been established to the nth degree. If anybody so much as opens their mouth about the Jews, they are shot. Even for such crimes as petty theft the offenders are shot without the benefit of a trial, courts or judges. As a result there is very little so-called "crime" in Russia. The fact is, the criminals are in charge of the government and the law enforcement machinery, and they commit crimes on a massive scale of the most heinous dimensions. Furthermore, the Russian people are completely enslaved and subjugated by the Jews, who have control of all the wealth, all the means of propaganda, the government, and above all, control of all the guns. The Jewish slave drivers are enforcing "law and order" and it is pretty clear to everybody that their use of law and order is grinding the Russian people into destruction. Let us heed, therefore, once and for all, that law and order as such is not the ultimate goal of the White Race, but survival of our species is the highest law that Nature has set before us.

There have been many times when this noble trait of the White Race has been cunningly utilized by the Jew as a powerful weapon to destroy the White Race. We are in such a period of history today, when blind subservience to law and order by the White Race is helping to destroy us. Under the guise of "law and order" the Jews are causing us to commit suicide.

I would like to remind my White Brothers and White Sisters that 200 years ago Americans were being subjected to tyranny and repression by the British Government (which incidentally was then, as now, in the hands of the Jew). However, the White patriots of that day were not as badly afflicted with brain pollution as are we of the present generation. Being above all men who valued their freedom, their possessions, and their country, they chose to defy "the law of the land" when it was used as a pretext to repress the White majority.

I believe this suggests the answer to the question of what do you do when "the law of the land" is being used to destroy you. And I believe the answer to this is plain — as it has been throughout history. There is a higher law which Nature employs constantly, and which, in fact, all races have utilized when they were threatened with destruction. This higher law is the Law of Survival, and we, the White people of America, should now realize that we are in such a position. We must now be prepared to defy the criminal actions of any madmen trying to destroy our racial existence. We must again remember, once and for all, that the highest law in Nature is the law of survival of the species at any cost.

I am certainly all for law and order and I am all for a good government, provided the law and the government is there to protect the interests of the White Race and provide for its survival and its advancement. If it does not do this, then it is not our government. Then it is our enemy, regardless of whether or not the puppets who are fronting for that government seem to be White Men. Let us never be fooled by the fraud of White stooges, manipulated by Jewish hands, who are heading up our government. It is still a Jewish government. We are only too painfully aware that the Jews at all times have been able to solicit White traitors and front-men to expedite their dirty work.

When we look at the powerful establishment that rules over our lives in America today we must ask ourselves — just whose government is this? Who is it that through so-called legal taxation robs us of exorbitant sums of hard earned money to the tune of several hundred billions a year? Why, it is the Internal Revenue Service in the hands of "our" government. Who is it that orders and enforces the busing of our children like a truckload of cattle into the black jungles in order to hasten the mongrelization of the White Race? Why, we all know that the Federal Government under the guise of H.E.W. and with the collaboration of the Jewish controlled courts, pushes, promotes and enforces this abominable crime. Who is it that promotes the multiplication and proliferation of the niggers in our midst? Again it is our "duly elected" government that robs the working

White Man and woman of billions in hard earned savings and transfers it to the black animals and thereby promotes the spread of crime, anarchy and decay that are tearing the heart out of all our formerly lovely big cities.

Who is it that robs the White citizens of America of our hard earned money and squanders it abroad to the alien races to promote the expansion of niggers, of other colored races such as Chinese and Hindus, and our Jewish communist enemies such as Israel, Yugoslavia, Russia and dozens of others? Again it is our so-called "constitutional" government, supposedly the "Finest creation in the history of mankind," so we are told.

Who is it that is deviously robbing us of our constitutional right to keep and bear arms? Again it is "our" government that is doing this to us in order to more easily enslave us. It is significant that whereas the sponsors of these gun bills are usually good sounding Anglo-Saxon names, there are always Jews behind these facades that do the manipulating. Take for instance the infamous New York Sullivan law. It bears a good old Irish name, the name of Big Tim Sullivan, Tammany Hall leader and New York State Senator, who evidently was tricked into supporting the bill in good faith. However, it was conceived by a couple of Jews, one by the name of George P. LeBrun, actively assisted by two other Jews, Dr. Solomon Baruch, the father of Bernard Baruch, and another Jew by the name of Nathan Strauss. We also are aware of the Dodd Gun Bill and we know that Senator Dodd was not a Jew. However, it was one David Martin, alias Isadore Levine, a Russian Jew, born in Canada, who put the bill together and promoted it, with Senator Dodd fronting for it. Again this is "our" government that is disarming us in order to better and more easily enslave us.

Who is it that protects the niggers when they burn down our cities, when they rob and loot and pillage and rape? In the olden days if such atrocities had been committed the citizens would have been outraged to the point where they would have grabbed their guns and shot the anarchists dead in their tracks. But not today. Today these lawless savages and criminals are duly protected by "our" police force. In fact, I have personally seen on television these looting criminals smashing store front windows and carrying out television sets and other major appliances right in front of a police officer who stood by, meekly condoning the crimes committed under his nose.

Who is it that hosts, wines and dines our foreign enemies such as Khrushchev, Kosygin, Golda Meier of Israel, and other foreign enemies that come to infest our shores with their "state visits"? Again it is the deceitful Jewish government in control of our fair country, and I must say most emphatically it is not "our" government.

Can we, as true and faithful members of the White Race, then, be loyal to such a treacherous establishment that has usurped the power of government in order therewith to more readily destroy us? Are we in good conscience duty bound to obey such a treacherous tyrant who is using the law as a weapon to exterminate the White Race? The answer to both of these questions is a most emphatic, resounding No! When traitors and enemies have usurped the government, the courts of the land, and the law enforcement agencies, in order to commit genocide on the White Race, then the time has to come to invoke Nature's highest law that supersedes all others — and that is the Law of Survival. Such a time is now at hand.

As long as our governments are Jew-controlled, we, the White People of the world must face the stark facts of life: the so-called governments now in power, despite all their "legal" trappings, are nothing but the strong-arm enforcement agencies of the worldwide Jewish network. Such governments are our most implacable enemy, and will be until the day the White Man gains control of his country's government. The White People owe such governments no loyalty whatsoever, only their utmost hatred and enmity. We must therefore oppose this arm of the Jewish conspiracy as relentlessly as its other major tentacles. We must, in fact, fight it more vigorously since it heaps more injury on the White Man; robs him of a greater part of his hard-won earnings and more ruthlessly forces integration upon him than any other organization in existence.

We must therefore bend all our efforts to the day when we will forcefully wrest government, all governments, from the hands of the Jews and again place it firmly in our own hands, the White Man's hands.

What then can we do? One of the first things we must remember is that we must never, never give up our firearms at any cost, law or no law. We must remember that the Jew is not really interested in law and order as such, he is interested in smashing the weapons from out of our hands so that he will more easily be able to overcome us. We must, therefore, never, never compromise our position to be able to defend ourselves, our homes and our families. Any risk by our people in keeping their guns is far less than that of surrendering them in order to "obey the law." There are many other means at our disposal for our own defense, and for wresting the government and the courts from the hands of our enemies. Insofar as we are aware of "law and order" being used against us to destroy us, it is our every right, in fact, it is our duty, as members of the White Race, to resist them in every way possible, to resist them passively and actively.

We are well aware that the courts are almost exclusively in the hands of Jewish judges or White traitors who are controlled by the Jews. We know that J. Edgar Hoover, who was at the head of the F.B.I., was a stooge who did the bidding of his Jewish masters and who has written some very favorable things about the B'nai B'rith in his book. We are also well aware that unless

he was their man, he most certainly would never have lasted some 45 years in such a sensitive post as head of the F.B.I. We also know that the F.B.I. is used mainly as a club to harass those White people who are fighting the communists, the niggers and the Jews. It is glaringly obvious that the F.B.I. is the strong-arm of the Jewish Conspiracy to enforce integration wherever there is any difficulty in this matter. Should we then collaborate with this Jewish strong-arm? The answer again is overwhelmingly No, under no circumstances.

In the olden days when there was breakdown of law and order and people were no longer safe, they resorted to taking the law into their own hands. In many of the frontier towns of the West when the criminals became intolerable, the citizens formed vigilante committees. Here is how Webster defines a vigilante committee: "a volunteer committee of citizens for the oversight and the protection of an interest; especially a committee organized to suppress and punish crimes summarily (as when the processes of law appear inadequate)." The time is rapidly approaching when we are going to be faced with a breakdown of law and order, when the White man, woman and child is going to be at the mercy of fiendish criminals and the Jewish law enforcement agencies are not going to lift a finger to defend them; at the same time we are going to be faced with a situation where the White Man is going to be dealt with harshly when he tries to defend himself from the beastly savagery of the niggers. We are therefore going to be forced to resort to the highest law of Nature and that is to defend ourselves and invoke the Law of Survival of the species. We might even be forced to defend ourselves from guerrilla warfare, in which the color of our skin will be the uniform designating which side we are on. Let us have imbued within each and everyone of us a strong and overwhelming loyalty to our own White Race.

In the meantime we should work feverishly and aggressively to organize politically, to distribute literature on behalf of the White Race, to promote and foster White solidarity, and to get control of the government and political machinery of the state by legal means if possible. If this is not possible by legal means, then we must resort to the same means as our forefathers used two hundred years ago to defend their liberty, their property, their homes and their families.

In any case, the key to all these actions is first of all the distribution of propaganda and enlightenment, and secondly organization. In order to do this we must first of all have a religious conviction, we must have a philosophy and a program. We must have purpose and direction. We must have leaders. To supply the fundamental underlying creed for all these things, is the objective of formulating the new religion that we are herewith expounding, namely the creed of the Creativity Movement.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 19

The Salvation: Respect for Whose Law and Order?

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 20

The Salvation: Facts, Myths and Lies

If a man came to you and told you that he had just seen another man jump over a building fifty feet high, from a standing start, unaided by any mechanics or tricks, what would you think?

Undoubtedly, you would be surprised, for nowhere in your experience could you recollect a man jumping over a fifty foot building. Perhaps you had witnessed a jump of five or six feet at athletic events, and perhaps even as much as seven feet, if you had witnessed world champions in competition. But fifty feet? Never had you seen such a feat with your own eyes. Nor had any of your friends witnessed such an unbelievable performance, nor had you ever even read of such a thing.

You had never before seen the man that relayed this story to you. Until he told you this fantastic yam you knew nothing about him and had no reason to regard him as either honest or dishonest. Having told you that he personally saw a man jump over a building fifty feet high with one leap, you now have a choice of a limited number of conclusions:

1. That a man did leap over a fifty foot high building, and a miracle had been witnessed by the man telling you the story.
2. That the man is dishonest and he is lying to you.
3. That the man is mistaken, but honestly thinks that he saw another man leap over a building fifty feet high. There could be a number of reasons as to why he is mistaken, but it hardly makes any difference as to what they might be — his mind may be deranged, his eyesight poor, his judgment bad. It makes no difference, if he is badly mistaken, what he is telling you is not a fact.

In trying to decide which of these three alternatives you would choose, you would probably follow a logical sequence something like this: "Well now, the best high jumper in the world has cleared barely seven feet, therefore, it would have to be a fantastic miracle to have anybody jump fifty feet into the air. Since I have never seen any miracles happen, and even the ones I read about are of most questionable nature, I would definitely rule out the first alternative."

Fine, that leaves the other two. He is either lying to you or he is mistaken. You consider the possibility of him being mistaken and probably conclude that unless he is a complete nut he can't be that badly mistaken. Then you consider how many lies are told every day, and the most obvious conclusion is that the man most likely was lying to you. You hear lies and exaggerations every day — from people directly, or on radio and television, newspapers, courtrooms, political speeches, practically in any sphere of activity. Therefore, it would be only commonplace if the man told you a lie. Certainly a million times more likely than that he had witnessed a miracle.

Of course, there is still the other possibility that he was honest, but a nut — mentally deranged. There are hundreds of thousands of such people in the world too — but not nearly as many as there are liars. However, since you had no stake in the matter, you would undoubtedly quickly come to the obvious conclusion that No. 1: No miracle happened, the man did not see anybody leap unaided over a fifty foot building. No. 2: He did not tell you a fact, and was obviously lying. No. 3: Although unlikely, he might be off his rocker.

But supposing you had an important stake in the matter of whether another person is telling you the truth or not. Suppose you were at a service station getting your car filled with gas, and a man come to you and said: "I would like to buy your car. Here is my check for \$10,000.00." Well, you hadn't thought of selling your car, but you think a minute and figure, "Well, I only paid \$3,000.00 for it when it was new. Now that I've driven it a couple of years, it certainly isn't worth more than \$1,000.00. And he wants to pay me \$10,000.00 — this is too good to be true."

The next obvious thought undoubtedly is: "I don't know this man from Adam. I wonder if his check is any good." This thought would occur even to the most naive yokel under the circumstances. Even the average person would reason that whereas it is a wonderful deal on the face of it, if he turned the car and title over to this stranger, he would have lost his car and received nothing in return — if the check was bad.

So you turn to the stranger and say, "I would be glad to make the deal, but how do I know the check is any good?" And the stranger says to you, "Why, This check is good." So obviously you can't have any doubt about this check honestly being worth \$10,000.00. Furthermore, there was my friend, John Smith, who will vouch that my check is good. He isn't here now, but he told me so yesterday. Then there is my brother and my father and my mother. They will all tell you that I am honest. So you see there is really no reason why you shouldn't turn over your car to me."

You are still not convinced. In fact, you are now more skeptical than ever. You consider the evidence. The face of the check says in writing that it is a good check. But if the same man wrote it on the face of the check as signed it, the whole check is just as phoney as if he had not written the additional blurb on it. Then there are those other people he mentioned as references. Now, if you, yourself, had talked to these other references, and they vouched for his Financial situation and his honesty, although it would not necessarily prove it to your satisfaction, it would certainly add some weight to the worth of the check. However, since they are not here for you to check with personally, all you really have is the same man's word that those references would vouch for him. In summing up the evidence, the signed check, the writing on it, saying it is a good check, the references vouching for the man's honesty are all dependent on the same source. If he is dishonest the check is no good, the writing on it is worthless and the witnesses are fictitious.

However, at this point you don't necessarily throw such an obviously good deal out of the window. You would love to make such an enticing deal where you would get \$10,000.00 — for a car worth only \$1,000.00. You are being shrewd. You are suspicious of the wonderful offer, but you don't know that his check is bad either, and he may want your particular car for reasons that are immaterial to you. So rather than just drop the deal at this point you call the bank on which the check is drawn. The bookkeeping department tells you there is no such an account.

Now you are reasonably certain that the man is a phoney and even writing on the face of the check "This check is good," didn't prove a thing. You tell the man to be on his way and peddle his fish elsewhere. You used shrewd judgment Before you parted with your car you didn't take some stranger's word for it, written or verbal, that he was telling you the truth. You wanted outside sources. You wanted independent verification. You did not accept claims that went round and round in the same circle. Even the fact that you were talking to him face to face, here and now, was not sufficient proof.

Now, nobody wants to lose a car, because it is a thing of some value. But it can be replaced, and as it inevitably wears out in a few short years, it will be replaced. There are a lot of things that are more important than a car.

Certainly one of the most important is the course and direction of one's life, and there is nothing that shapes and warps that direction more decidedly than a man's upbringing and his religion.

When it comes to the particular religion a person anchors and polarizes his life around, it seems that less care and judgment is used than in buying or selling a car. In fact, probably less care and judgment is used than when buying a pair of shoes. Most people gravitate to some religious affiliation or other more by emotion or circumstance than having used one ounce of logic in arriving at their choice.

Practically all White people are associated, more or less, with some particular division of the Christian religion, or their parents were, or many of their friends are. In any case, their upbringing was, in some way or another, influenced by a Christian background. This overwhelming fact will shape their career, their environment, their marriage, their education, and particularly their attitudes and thinking throughout their life. Although they may not be particularly religious themselves, the full impact of the religious atmosphere shaping their life from beginning to end will generally not escape them.

Most White people, religious or not, (and most are not) will accept the myths, lies and stories set forth in the bible as being the truth, although they haven't taken the slightest pains to check any of the ideas, theories, philosophies or teachings against any hard evidence whatsoever. The bible, like the man with the check, keeps "verifying" itself. Peter claims that Paul said so and Paul says that Peter said so and that John said so and that Matthew said so and that James said so. However, all these people have been dead for a long, long time (if they ever lived at all) and nobody's uncle or great-granddaddy or great-grand uncle has personally had any contact with them.

Nor do any of these so-called "miracles" that so seem to fascinate us verify or check with any experiences that we have had, nor do they check with scientific facts, or scientific possibilities, nor do they check with experiences that other people have had. Nor do these "miracles" conform with the laws of Nature. It is all again a matter of it coming from the same source, the same book, vouching for itself and saying that so and so confirms it and so and so witnessed it, but it all comes out of the same pages.

Furthermore, they are pages that were written by people unknown and not necessarily even by the people whose names are attached to them. We know little or nothing about these people, except what the bible says. We don't even know if most of them lived at all. In any case, the writers are many and of unknown origin, and who knows who put the whole vehicle together? All we really know, is that it was collectively written by Jews, a people whose faculty for deception is unlimited.

We know for a fact that nobody in fighting some desert tribe could implore the "sun to stand still." This implies the earth would stand still on its axis for ten hours so that they would have more daylight within which to finish their bloody slaughter. (Joshua 10:12.) When one considers the vastness of the earth and Nature's laws by which it rotates about its axis, such an idea is so

idiotically ridiculous that its hardly worth considering. Yet this is what the "good (Jewish) book" says and this is what many people will blindly accept.

Nor has anybody in the last hundred years, or in the last thousand years or any other period of history, actually really witnessed a horde of people escaping through something like the bottom of the Red Sea, with those waters voluntarily parting to let them through, then collapsing upon their pursuing enemies. Nor has anybody seen any of dozens of other "miracles" happen that are so vividly described in the "good book." It is completely contrary to all the immutable laws of Nature. It is contrary to common sense, to any of the real life experiences that any one has witnessed. It is contrary to anything anybody else they can trust has told them they themselves have witnessed. Yet people will foolishly accept these kind of stories and readily become apologists in explaining in some circuitous fantastic way and torturing their reason in order to make it possible that "it could have happened," and, they will usually add that undoubtedly it did.

The fact of the matter is people today (as they have for thousands of years) are flooded by more myths, lies, untruths, than they are privileged with the truth. Unfortunately for the average person, it is not easy to discern and differentiate that which is a fact, that which is a lie, that which is truth and that which is a myth.

The crux of this chapter is that the White Race, the most intelligent creatures on the face of the earth, has been incredibly naïve and gullible when it comes to accepting the collection of myths, lies and fables as set forth in the Jewish bible. Whereas in purchasing a house, for instance, they will insist on evidence — evidence of title, validity of the signatures on the deed, notarization of those signatures and even insist on a Policy of Title Insurance. Yet when it comes to their religion the same people will throw overboard every vestige of sense they were born with. Blindly and stupidly they will accept contradictions, bad advice, lies, violations of the laws of Nature, all in the name of "faith." Without checking who wrote these biblical myths, what is the evidence, does it seem reasonable, they completely abandon the judgment and the experience of a lifetime. They swallow wholesale this Jewish collection of myths, lies and bad advice, with the most disastrous consequences to themselves, to their children, and to their race.

Yet, to live is to make decisions, and in order to make decisions a person must come to conclusions. In order to arrive at good logical conclusions we must use valid evidence. The essence of good judgment is being able to sift and to weigh the information that is available to us, determine that which is valid and that which is not, and weigh the importance of each. This may not be easy, but it is essential This subject is crucial, and we want to look into it further in the next chapter.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 20

The Salvation: Facts, Myths and Lies

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 21

The Salvation: Evidence, Judgment, Conclusions and Decisions

We have all heard a great deal and read much about court cases, and many of us have undoubtedly witnessed such cases being dramatized before our eyes. Most of us have undoubtedly seen such court scenes on television and some of us may even have been participants in real court cases.

In such cases we see a classic example of decision making in action. If it is a criminal case, the jury has to make a decision whether the alleged culprit is guilty or innocent. They are usually instructed by the judge that if the case has been "proved" beyond a shadow of doubt to charge the defendant as guilty.

Here is where we run into difficulty, for in the first place there is no such thing as "absolute proof." There is only evidence — and evidence comes in all shapes and forms. There may be scanty evidence, or there might be massive evidence. There might be overwhelming evidence, there might be fair evidence, there might be no evidence, there might be questionable evidence, there might be only hearsay or the evidence might be damning. It is in evaluating such evidence where the problem arises. Here is where good judgment comes into play.

It is extremely educational to hear the two sides of a case being argued by two competent, though usually less than completely honest, attorneys. After one side has made a fervent and eloquent presentation, paraded all their witnesses and overwhelmingly "proven" their side, we are convinced that this is the way it is. Now, however, comes the other side. The opposing attorney is equally glib, equally eloquent, and equally persuasive. He, too, has an impressive array of witnesses all confirming their side of the story. So who is right?

It is here that the intelligent and discerning jury or judge must sift and weigh each piece of evidence, the plausibility and character of the witnesses involved, the relative weight and importance of each piece of evidence presented. Furthermore, he must, like a detective, put all the pieces of the puzzle together and weight this in the balance against his own experiences and his own judgment and then come to a conclusion, or better still, come to many conclusions, all of which gathered together are finally solidified in reaching a decision.

It is similar throughout the entire journey of life. A person is forced to make decisions constantly, some petty, some important and some that are of such major importance that they will determine the future course of the rest of one's life. The process is very similar to what we have already described in the court case in reaching these decisions.

Probably the worst situation to be in is to be confused and undecided. Some people are perpetually confused and undecided in some areas, especially their religion.

The White Race is terribly confused about Christianity. The White Man's concepts are extremely hazy about the myriad of contradictory claims and bad information foisted upon him by this tricky religion. On most questions, he has not thought it through nor has he seen through this hoax. He has reached no conclusion, no decision.

As long as a person is undecided about a vital question, he is confused. He remains paralyzed from taking constructive action on such vital question or problem. He remains stymied and undecided. Not suspecting that Christianity has given him a mass of bad information, the average White Man remains confused and paralyzed on this issue for the rest of his life — a most miserable position to be in. Remember, confusion is a paralyzing poison. To remain in a state of confusion is to be deactivated, to be doped.

We cannot escape making decisions. Even to avoid making a decision is a decision in itself and the results can be just as disastrous as making a bad decision. Let us imagine, for instance, you're speeding along on the highway at 60 miles an hour and suddenly a slow truck pulls in ahead of you from a side road. Whether you like it or not you are faced with a decision. Either you can slam on the brakes, if that is what your judgment tells you to do in order to avoid hitting the truck, or you can swerve to the side and probably run into the ditch, or you can avoid making any decision at all and just keep on going and slam headlong into the rear of the truck. In the latter case, avoiding making a decision was a very drastic decision indeed, and a very disastrous one.

So it is throughout life. Decisions are thrust upon us daily and we cannot avoid making them. Therefore, it behooves us that we become adept at making decisions, and most preferably, making good decisions. In fact, the mark of a man of good judgment is one who can, of course, make good decisions. Not only is it a mark of good judgment, but it is also a mark of good character for a man to be able to make decisions, preferably good decisions, and stick with them and carry them out.

In making good sound judgments and correct decisions nothing is more important than having good evidence and good information. This is the essence of good decision-making. Of course, if, in each case where we were forced to make a decision, we had all the evidence that could possibly be obtained, and if all the evidence was absolutely correct and undisputed, then, decision-making would be relatively easy. Unfortunately, however, this is not the way it happens in real life.

In most cases, unfortunately, the evidence and the information is rather scanty and incomplete. Much of it is unverified and unsubstantiated. Not only that, but in many cases it is conflicting and confusing. Let's take the case, for instance, of a young man, as he grows up. He reaches an age where he must make a decision about what career he will train for and pursue. There are, of course, endless factors to be considered. There are factors of whether or not he would like that kind of work; whether or not his capabilities and talents lie in that line; whether or not the remuneration would be adequate for the standard of living to which he would like to become accustomed; whether or not world conditions might change so that his trade, avocation or profession might suffer a drastic change; and so on. No matter how exhaustively he studies each one of these different questions, and tries to pursue each path to its bitter end, presumably, he will never have all the information and all the conclusive evidence needed to make an absolutely infallible decision.

The same thing would be true in making the decision as to whom he is going to choose for his mate when he decides to get married. He could, of course, spend the rest of his life sifting, weighing and pursuing further details of evidence to help make up his mind and finally die of old age and a bachelor in the process.

And herein lies the true secret of decision making, that is: to know what information to seek, what evidence is important, what evidence is plausible and what is not, when to pursue the search further for more evidence and details, and when to decide that sufficient evidence is on hand to make an intelligent judgment and upon that judgment to come to a decision.

Undoubtedly, in many cases, as for instance the truck in the path of your speeding car, you cannot wait forever to make a decision with the evidence at hand. In some cases, on the other hand, hasty decisions are made when they need not be made at all at that time. A person might easily have waited and not burned their bridges, instead leaving options open, depending upon the unraveling of further events.

A suggested guide, therefore, in decision-making is:

1. Don't let a decision be made for you by default, since in some cases, time is of the essence and a decision must be reached within a specified time. In such cases it is much better to make a decision, even though there may be danger of making a wrong decision, than making no decision at all. There are many times in our life when the worst decision we could have made is to have defaulted by making no decision. Therefore, make your own decisions, or someone else will make them for you.
2. Decisions should be based on evidence, the best possible evidence you can obtain. They should not be based on garbled thinking or wishful thinking.

The fact that the majority is agreed on the acceptance of a certain concept should not influence our decisions. The majority has been (and is today) wrong about many things. For instance, in the middle ages most of the people of Europe believed that the world was flat, not round. The majority believing so did not make it flat. It was just as round then as it is now. The overwhelming majority was just simply wrong.

They are mistaken today about many other things — including the Jews and about Christianity.

Even in matters of the emotions, such as love, marriage, hate, preference, these, too, are pieces of evidence and should be weighed and analyzed with the same objectivity as any other evidence. Honest emotion is also a factor in decision-making. There is a vast difference between making a decision on what your emotions are about something, and basing a decision merely on the fact that you don't have a hunch or a feeling that such and such is so when you really don't have any information or reason to back it up.

3. Insist on all the cold hard evidence that you can get about a question. Don't settle for unfounded hearsay, stories, myths and even outright lies. Herein lies the important criterion — being able to differentiate between substantiated facts and those that have, many times, generally been accepted as facts, but are really based on myth.

4. Be able to distinguish in your own mind that which you know, and that which you believe, but don't really know. It is remarkable how many people cannot distinguish one from the other, confuse one with the other, and make decisions as readily on the basis of things that they don't know as they do on things that they do know. Again the significant criterion is evidence. It is a matter of distinguishing between fact and fancy, reality and unreality. It is therefore of tremendous importance to draw a

clear distinguishing line between that which is a presumption, an allegation or a commonly accepted belief on the one hand, and a firmly substantiated fact on the other hand.

We, of the Creativity Movement, deem reality as a thousand times more important than the realm of fantasy as a basis for our conclusions and decisions.

In attempting to make judgments about religions, past and present; in finding better ways and means of spreading Creativity; in making decisions in life in general; and especially in pursuing the fight for the survival of our race, we might do well to keep these ground rules in mind.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 21

The Salvation: Evidence, Judgment, Conclusions and Decisions

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 22

The Salvation: My Own Spiritual Awakening

My parents were members of the Mennonite religion, a Protestant sect originating in Holland during the middle 1500's. This faith was founded by a man named Menno Siemens, who, like Martin Luther, broke away from the abuses of the Catholic religion of that time, and was originally a Catholic priest.

The Mennonites were severely persecuted by the ever-loving and broad-minded Christians of the times, both the Catholics and the Lutheran Protestants. As a result, a large number of them were dispersed to several of the neighboring countries, some settling for a while and then being driven further again. My ancestors originally came from Holland, and then moved to Prussia, where they settled for several generations. Due to hostility from the government, a large group of these moved into the unsettled area of the Ukraine, Russia. The year was 1804. There, like many pioneers that settled the West, my ancestors pioneered the wild steppes of Russia. Within a generation or two they were doing well and were becoming rather prosperous in comparison to the Russian peasants. By the beginning of World War I this particular small colony had grown to 58 small towns comprised of about thirty thousand souls.

They were a hard working and frugal type of people, intensely religious. They took good care of their own. By the beginning of World War I they had become an extremely prosperous island in a rather backward sea of peasants in that part of Russia. Their farms, their standard of living, their general well-being, and their educational level, was far above that of the Russians themselves. The Mennonites kept their native German language, they ran their own schools, and neither fraternized, socialized, nor intermarried with the Russians. In fact, they would no more think of marrying a Russian than the White Man in America would think of marrying a nigger.

Their prosperous and peaceful existence was shattered with the Russian revolution when a hellish reign of terror burst loose upon them. They hardly knew what hit them. Suddenly they were overrun by the revolution, were pulverized, robbed and looted. Many of them were murdered. Like millions of other Russians, many of my people starved to death in Stalin's brutal program of forced famine. One of my own earliest recollections of this time is hunger and starvation.

By 1924 the situation stabilized somewhat and my father decided to take advantage of the situation to migrate.

We moved to Mexico. I think things were a little too wild for my mother there and just too uncivilized. In any case, by the end of 1925 we moved to Herschel, Saskatchewan, Canada, where some of my dad's relatives had preceded us by a year.

I started going to public school that winter. I was eight years old. We were pretty destitute and my clothing situation was less than adequate. As I remember it, I nearly froze to death that first winter. On top of that I couldn't speak a word of English. Things were rather rough.

Nevertheless, by the time I was twelve I had learned to speak English fluently and I had finished the First eight grades.

Mennonites as a whole are quite religious. I personally was brought up in a fairly religious home and received a rather thorough grounding of bible studies at Sunday school. The Mennonites had no sooner settled at Herschel, when one of their first acts was to build a community church. We went to it regularly.

My mother's religious influence upon me was strong and I was somewhat troubled by the ideas of heaven and hell, but not overly so. In my thirteenth year I had the opportunity to go to a German English Academy away from home, where I took the tenth grade. Besides taking all the full regular tenth grade curricula we were loaded down with extra German language subjects and religious instruction.

It was at this time that my religious thinking began to crystallize somewhat.

One of the things that I particularly remember from this period is a nineteen-year-old fellow student who was taking the eleventh grade. He told me that he had been quite a rousing reprobate and sinner in his teenage years, but now he had gotten religion. He told me that he was now converted, and not only that, but he was born again, and gee, wasn't it all wonderful. As these newly converted sinners always do, he did his utmost to try and have me converted also. I strongly resisted his effort.

The thing that he was particularly stressing was how wonderful it was, what great peace of mind he now had since he was born again in Christ, etc. Since he lived just a door or two down the hall in the same dormitory as I did, I had plenty of opportunity, of course, to observe his activities during the entire school year.

It soon began to appear to me that he did not have nearly as much peace of mind as he professed to have. In fact, it seemed like he had a lot more worries on his mind than did the rest of us. I observed that throughout almost the entire day his conscience was being racked by the question of sin.

I remember particularly one cold blustery Canadian winter night, at about one o'clock in the morning, his conscience began to get the best of him. The story came out that during the day he had told some friends, to whose house he had been invited, that he brushed his teeth up and down. As he lay in bed, his conscience began to nag him. He had lied to them. He really brushed his teeth cross-wise.

So heavy did this weigh on his conscience that he got up in the middle of the night, jammed open the icy double storm-windows, crawled out, and walked two miles to his friend's home in the middle of the night. There he rapped on the door, and awakening them out of their sound sleep, confessed to them that he had told them this dreadful, shameful lie.

This episode, among many others, did not at all convince me that these so-called born again Christians went around with more peace of mind than did any of the rest of us. On the contrary, it convinced me that they were guilt-ridden and conscience-stricken over trifles. I observed further that they were encumbered with a series of mental blocks in their normal thinking that severely interfered with their solving the problems of the day.

From there on out my interest in religion became less and less personal and more and more academic. When I was seventeen I first entered the University of Saskatchewan. One of the subjects that I studied that first year was Ancient History, covering most of the older civilizations. It was during this period that it became clear to me that there were a vast number of religions other than Christianity on the face of this earth. I realized that many had come and gone, and thousands of varieties of religion were still floating around today.

It began to put Christianity in a different perspective. It seemed to me that Christianity was just another man-made religion, albeit one of the major religions.

I began to look at the concepts of Christianity from a more analytical point of view, i.e. just what did it say, just what were some of its ideas and what evidence was there to substantiate these claims. Nevertheless, for me religion remained for decades an unresolved puzzle. For a long time thereafter I pursued the normal course of getting an education, getting married, and establishing myself in a business. Religion as such was of minor importance and I seldom ever went to church. I never did join the Mennonite church.

When I was in my middle thirties I was somehow influenced to join a Presbyterian church and began to attend somewhat more regularly, although with very little enthusiasm. The fact was I was immensely bored in church and could hardly wait to get out after hearing the same nonsensical platitudes repeated over and over again, ad nauseum.

One day I discussed with my minister some of my ideas about religion and some of the questions I had in my mind. I told him that the whole thing didn't make much sense to me. In the first place if God was such a loving God, why is it that he would create all these millions of people who according to the rules and regulations laid down in the bible, by and large, were all going to go to hell. I told him the whole thing seemed absurd to me. He was one of these liberal preachers also in his middle thirties at the time.

What he told me came as a surprise to me. He said he had no way of answering that question, and if that was my belief, I should stick with it. He confessed that he was pretty unsure about the whole thing himself. Not much to my surprise, a few years later he left the ministerial profession and began to earn an honest living.

In the early 1960's, then living in Florida, I became more and more concerned about the shameful way in which this country was being destroyed by the Jewish-communist conspiracy. When I was twenty years old I had already read Adolf Hitler's Mein Kampf. I was well aware of the Jewish role in the communist conspiracy, but like most Americans, I was occupied with taking care of my business activities and taking little or no part in the political affairs of the country, abdicating those to the scoundrels and the traitors. Nor did I know any activity or organization that I could turn to in order to do something, despite the fact that now I was becoming most desperately concerned.

It was at about this time that I first heard of the John Birch Society. I understood that they were "fighting communism." After spending five dollars sending for an introductory packet and reading their literature, I decided to join.

For six years I labored assiduously and energetically within the confines of the John Birch Society before it began to dawn on me what the real nature of the Society was. In any case, I recruited dozens of members; for several years I headed up a speaker's bureau sponsored by the Birch Society; I even opened an American Opinion Bookstore which sold, distributed and

promoted books sponsored by the Society. In order that I could devote more time to this activity I even closed up my real estate business. In 1966 I was impatient with the Society's program of "education is our only weapon" and I ran for the State Legislature.

It was at this time that I began to notice that something was curiously wrong with the Birch Society. Instead of whole-heartedly supporting somebody who openly came out as a Birch member and ran for public office, I noticed instead their support was going to some phony that wasn't even a member and whose program would lead them down a dead end street. I furthermore noticed that the Birch members were the most pessimistic of all my supporters in prognosticating my chances of being elected. When I did get elected, they were the first to throw cold water on the event by coming up with such lame rationalizations as, well anybody could have done it in this election year, and it was probably a fluke, etc.

When I got to the Florida State Legislature and began to propose some radical opposition to the Jewish controlled Supreme Court and other matters, the Republican Party, on whose platform I had run, turned solidly against me and in the ensuing fight that developed I received next to no support from the Birch Society itself. It was at this time that the Supreme Court ordered a reapportionment election. In the next go-around I was defeated. My multitude of labors and strenuous efforts had accomplished little, both in the political activity and in the framework of the Birch Society. I came out of it, however, poorer in the pocketbook, but richer in experience. I had learned two things: (a) that it is impossible to accomplish anything within the framework of the old political parties, and (b) that the John Birch Society was a phony.

However, I continued to stay in the Birch Society for some time thereafter, with the feeling that perhaps I was at least doing some good. The more I looked into it though the more it began to dawn on me that the whole Society was a smoke screen for the Jews. It began to become clear to me that their whole effort was designed to scatter the efforts of their members on a myriad of ineffective projects, keep them busy, keep them paying, but never, never let them so much as get to the root-cause of it all — the perfidious international Jewish network.

In 1969, after six years, I sent in my resignation to Robert Welch, the founder of the Birch Society, and demanded back my \$1000.00 life membership that I had so foolishly given them a few years earlier. Of course, the chances of this Jewish outfit refunding my thousand dollars were next to nil. Instead I got a many paged letter from Welch giving me a lot of double talk and what a big mistake I was making in accusing the poor little innocent Jew of being behind this whole big communist conspiracy.

This was a rather important turning point in my life. Whereas I had been somewhat aware of the whole Jewish conspiracy for most of my life, I had been diverted by the Birch Society and had pushed those ideas into the background. Now I began to realize that the Birch Society itself was just another Jewish program to confuse the White people regarding both the cause of the conspiracy, and the cure thereof. I realized that the Society was something like a research group pretending to find the cause of yellow fever. Every time the researchers came to the inevitable conclusion that it was carried by the mosquito, the Top Brass would protect the mosquito, throw out the researchers, and start out all over again with a new team.

Now I began to realize that the whole basis of this age-old struggle was race. It was the Jewish race using all the weapons at its command, and it did have a huge arsenal to destroy, mongrelize and enslave the mongrelized product of the White Race.

At this time I had not yet suspected that their most powerful weapon of all was their skillful use of Christianity on the White Race.

I decided to form a new political party polarized around the issue of the White Race. This I did, and formed the Nationalist White Party.

I had the immediate hostility of the Birch Society, which did not at all surprise me. What did surprise me now was I found that the strongest opposition came not from the Jews (as I had expected) but from the Christians. Every time we would discuss the issue of race, somehow or other Christianity and Christian principles would crop up so that in the end we wound up in a hassle about religion rather than trying to get down to the basic issue of the struggle against the Jews. This despite the fact that I had taken a pro-Christian stand. Continually I was told that the Jews were God's chosen people; that the niggers, too, were God's creatures; that racial discrimination was un-Christian, that "our Savior" was a Jew, the bible said "I will curse them that curse thee, and bless them that bless thee," etc., etc.

This was a surprising new development. Whereas up to this time, I had regarded Christianity as something rather innocuous, and perhaps a time-consuming nuisance, it now suddenly hit me like a bolt out of the blue that Christianity was one of the most powerful weapons that the Jews had in their arsenal.

Now I began to study the bible all over again and particularly focused on the Sermon on the Mount. To my surprise I found that it contained nothing but real bad, suicidal advice. Whereas before, I had heard and read all the bits and pieces of it, it had

never occurred to me to examine what this kind of advice would do to a nation and to a race. Now I began to realize that such suicidal advice as "turn the other cheek," "love your enemies," "sell all that thou hast and give it to the poor," "judge not lest ye be judged," and "resist not evil," was real suicidal advice.

I now dug deeper into it and I found that the so-called Apostles, as well as the man purported to be Christ himself, were all of Jewish origin. Strangely, though, they had never sold their suicidal ideas to the Jews — on the contrary, they had sold it to the greatest civilization of ancient times, namely the Romans.

Then a lot of other things began to fall into place. Looking at Roman history it became clear to me that whereas Rome had established a great civilization, had conquered the world, was completely supreme, that when Christianity hit it like a plague, it began to crumble and fall apart. And after studying the underlying suicidal ideas that Christianity had perpetrated upon the Romans, I could easily understand why the Romans no longer cared to defend their Empire, nor to meet their earthly responsibilities. It became clear to me why the whole great White Empire disintegrated under the influence of this new Jewish poison.

I now felt like an excited detective who unexpectedly had stumbled on the greatest mystery, the most sinister conspiracy in the history of mankind. I began to look more and more towards the eternal laws of Nature for the solution. I began to study the Old and the New Testament with feverish and renewed interest. I studied the history of the races — the great White Race, the Jews, the niggers. I traced the rise and decline of civilizations. Like a detective, I began to feel that all the pieces, at last, were beginning to fall into place.

The more I dug into this, the more all the mosaic pieces began to fit together. I began to get a multitude of answers to questions that had eluded me throughout my life. Studying Nature's laws, studying religions and studying history and adding this to the experiences of my own lifetime, I found that I had finally made a breakthrough. My search had been rewarded by a multitude of answers — including the big one — namely, what is our purpose in life.

The more I studied the Jewish plague, Christianity, religion, and the laws of Nature, the more compelling the solution thrust itself upon me. I suddenly realized that I had achieved a devastating breakthrough that was sweeping in its implications, compelling in its simplicity, and so overwhelmingly obvious that I wondered why I hadn't seen the picture a long time ago.

It became abundantly clear to me that what the White Race needed was a completely new approach to the whole problem of extricating itself from the sinister Jewish conspiracy. And in order to get this new approach it seemed overwhelmingly clear that what the White Race really needed was a new religion, a new philosophy of life and a new Weltanschauung. It also occurred to me that my whole life experience had taught me and prepared me to do this fundamental job, namely, of formulating the new religion that was so necessary to the survival of the White Race. It also became overwhelmingly clear to me that to found a new party based on race while trying to coexist with Jewish Christianity was impossible. Every weapon that we needed in such a struggle was already undermined and neutralized by the basic concepts of Christianity itself.

I began to discuss my ideas with friends. In short order, it seemed that they too could see the picture when it was laid out to them. Even some former "born again" Christians, to my surprise, did a complete turn about, and became exceedingly hostile to the Christian religion with which they had been duped and were won over wholeheartedly to the doctrine of loyalty to their race.

I argued and debated with Christian preachers. To my further surprise, I found them completely at a loss to explain the numerous basic questions I threw at them, and usually they became hopelessly trapped in their own set of lies.

I corresponded with former Kosher Conservative friends of mine and they, too, either conceded my position on Jews and Christianity, or were hopelessly driven to the wall.

It was then I decided to compile my creed into a book. I decided to formulate a new religion for the White Race that would lead it out of the quagmire of Jewish entrapment, out of despair and degradation, and into the bright light of greatness, to the heights of the wonderful destiny that Nature herself, in her great wisdom, had destined for this magnificent race.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 22

The Salvation: My Own Spiritual Awakening

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 23

The Salvation: Guideposts Along the Path of Life

No matter which way we turn today, we are engulfed by the influence of the all-pervading mass media, pounding in upon our minds. Especially with the advent of television, the White people of America are artificially flooded with an avalanche of suggestions and advice. Add to this the tremendous amount of indoctrination and brain pollution our young people receive during kindergarten, elementary school, high school and university, it is no wonder that confounded and bedeviled as the present generation is, it knows neither the purpose nor the meaning of their whole lives, nor do they even know their own identify. They don't know who they are, they don't know where they are going, they don't know what to do, and they don't know what their life's purpose really is.

Lacking purpose and direction, they are easily led by the nose into some hare-brained "cause" which serves neither them, nor their own people.

The trouble with all the "education" and advice that the younger generation of today is getting is that it is mostly all bad, and it is meant to be bad. Their brains are purposely being polluted by the Jewish network, which has complete control of education, as well as the propaganda apparatus. Despite all the Filthy bedraggled longhaired hippies we see on the roads, in the parks, and all over the country today, most of these young people are inherently good, and would like to have some meaning in their life.

They are more to be pitied than censured, and are really victims rather than culprits.

They are a lost generation because they have been robbed of their most meaningful purpose in life which Nature has in store for each generation. What this young generation is looking for today, as they always have, is a meaning in life, something they can dedicate themselves to with the enthusiasm and the zeal that is such a wonderful thing in young people. They desperately need goals, they need direction, and they need worthwhile ideals. Without these a person is like a ship at sea: without a rudder and without a captain, aimlessly flapping its sails in the wind and subject to running aground on the First shoal that it encounters.

I would have given anything if, when I was a youngster, my father could have given me some of the advice that I have come by over a lifetime and only through the school of hard experience. How wonderful it would have been to have had from my earliest youth a sound basic philosophy that could have sustained and given me direction throughout my lifetime. Unfortunately, it was not until well after my 50th birthday that I had finally been able to realize the meaning and purpose of life. Unfortunately, most people can live to be 90 and go to their grave without ever having solved this important riddle.

How much more fortunate and how much more valuable it would have been to me if, during my college years, I would have had a thorough education on the detrimental Jewish influence on our civilization and its disastrous effect on the White Race, instead of receiving the usual run of liberal college education that I did, along with thousands of others. How much more meaningful it would have been to my life if, during my early boyhood years, instead of going to Sunday school and learning a rehash of all the old Jewish shibboleths, I would have been told about Racial Loyalty, and where my duty lay.

I therefore feel myself obligated to address first and foremost the young people in the teenage group, who are just starting out in life and are in their most impressionable years, in a period when their direction is most easily influenced either for the good or for the bad.

First of all, I would like to address myself to those young boys who are just entering high school and have the whole wide world before them — a world they can easily conquer, or a world that will cruelly crush them.

One of the first things I would suggest to you is that you take stock of your abilities. Find out what your I.Q. is and try to analyze yourself as to where your best abilities lay. Start seriously thinking about what you want to be in life. Whether or not this is what you finally do become is beside the point. Whether at present you make it your goal to become a professional baseball player but later turn out to be a businessman instead — that is perfectly all right.

The fact is that my own goals and objectives as a teenager ran through many stages. I remember that when I was twelve I wanted to be a professional baseball player like Babe Ruth. When I was fourteen I wanted to be a cowboy and have a ranch. When I was sixteen I wanted to be a boxer. When I was eighteen I wanted to be a movie star, a schoolteacher, a lawyer, and finally an engineer. I did become a schoolteacher and an electrical engineer. In fact, I even invented an electric can opener and received several patents on it, but it so turned out that my lifelong calling was in the real estate business.

Now I don't suggest that you change your goals and objectives as much as I have, but the point that I am making is that it is of

utmost importance that you have a goal, or goals, before you, goals that you set that you want to conquer and that you want to strive for at all times. Not only must you have goals, but they must be good, worthwhile goals, rather than some far-off idiocy like saving a few whooping cranes that might be left, or jumping on the bandwagon of some phony Jewish mania of the moment.

In order for your goal to be worthwhile it should be something that you feel you would like to do, and something that you feel would be useful in your earning a good living for yourself and supporting a family that you undoubtedly will have later. You should also think in terms of what you can do to make some meaningful and lasting contribution to your own people, namely the White Race, something that will be of lasting benefit and an eternal credit to you personally. Remember that Nature put you on this earth so that you will be a link, an important link, in the perpetuation of your own species, your own race, namely the White Race.

I would further suggest that you enjoy yourself while you're young, as in fact, you should do throughout your whole life. Regardless of all the Jewish suggestions that are thrown your way regarding some of the baser amusements, I would suggest that you will find your greatest enjoyment in the exploration of Nature, in hiking the mountains and fording streams, in fishing and in boating, and in camping in the forests.

I would also suggest that you engage vigorously in the field of sports and become as proficient as you can in several of them, whether it be swimming, or tennis, or whatever you might be interested in. If you are interested and proficient in several at the same time, all the better. It is some of the finest training you can receive. It is always good to remember that a sound mind can usually only exist in a sound body, and that it is as important to keep your body clean and strong and healthy, as it is to keep your mind exercised in intellectual learning.

It is also important to learn to box and to fight and to defend yourself in the hostile and torn world through which you will undoubtedly have to fight your way. It is a good idea to become proficient in the use of firearms and guns and become an excellent shot. You may some (lay have to defend your home and your street from a band of marauding niggers, rioting and on the rampage. You might have to resist by force of arms a Jewish takeover, as happened in Russia.

Learn to appreciate good music and to distinguish good music that has stood the test of ages from the rash of trash that is dished up to you through the Jewish radio networks, records and television, ad nauseum. Learn to hate the niggerized bang-bang of jungle noise that is now becoming so common, noise that is completely devoid of melody, harmony and devoid of beauty. Be vocal and outspoken about making your preferences and dislikes known. As in all things, learn to distinguish the good from the trash. Learn to distinguish good art from bad, good literature from trash and pornography that is becoming so common these days.

Not only is it good to become discriminating in music, in art and in literature, but above all, be discriminating in your choice of friends. Associate only with those that will be an inspiration to you towards higher goals and greater achievements. Don't waste your time with those that would drag you down to their low level.

The Jewish bible has told us for so many centuries that we should be meek and humble. I say that this is completely wrong and completely contrary to Nature. Anyone who achieves anything in life must have pride of accomplishment. Pride and confidence in one's self is one of the first prerequisites in winning distinction and becoming a success.

Therefore, first of all take pride in yourself in what you are, in what you think you can become, and in what you think you can do. Take pride in your dress and in your grooming. Be neat and clean and tastefully dressed no matter what you happen to be dressed for. Take pride in your speech, in keeping it clear and cultivated and articulate. Take pride in your family. Be proud of your achievements without being arrogant, and develop the desire to excel, the desire to win. Take pride in your hometown. Above all take pride in your race, be proud to be a member of the great White Race which you have the great good fortune to be a part of, and will bear the responsibility of perpetuating in the future.

In your studies and in the decisions you make, in the activities that you choose, learn to distinguish between what is important and what is trivial. Waste no time with the trivial. Give a great deal of time and attention to that which is important. It is amazing how many people have never learned this one important fact in their lifetime.

The ability to distinguish the important from the trivial, and act thereon, more than any other one thing is the outstanding characteristic of a successful man.

Next, my dear young friend, I would advise you to dream big dreams. You have your whole lifetime ahead of you and at this stage your abilities and potentials are completely unknown, untapped and untested. Remember, Nature created you as a member of the great, proud White Race. You are endowed with the highest intelligence, finest reasoning powers that Nature in

her wisdom has seen fit to give to any of its millions of creatures. Use the intelligence that Nature gave you, use those reasoning powers, and above all, use your common sense, which is really not at all so common.

Not only has Nature bestowed upon you, as a member of the White Race, the Finest intelligence, but Nature has also made you the most creative and the most productive creature on the face of the earth. I say, therefore, put all that creativity, intelligence and productivity to work for yourself, for the family that you will undoubtedly later found, and for the benefit of the great White Race that produced you.

Dare to dream big dreams — dare to be great. At your age your potentialities are untapped and unknown. Who knows what a great niche history might have waiting for you in its future pages? Remember that besides ability, the main ingredients of greatness are purpose and perseverance. Above all, have confidence in your self. If you don't, nobody else will.

With these thoughts in mind there is no limit to the great things you can accomplish, and you undoubtedly will.

* * * * *

Advice to Boys of College Age

If you are approximately around the age of 20, you are at a crossroads where you will have to make many decisions which will irrevocably shape the pattern for the rest of your life.

One of the first things that a boy just having finished high school has to decide upon is whether or not he is going to go to college and get a college education, and if so, what profession or avocation should he pursue. Also, by now he has found out about girls and is probably deeply involved in a love affair. The thought of marriage has undoubtedly crossed his mind by now, or at least it should have.

Let's take these items one by one. First of all, let's talk about college educations.

I personally not only went to college and earned two college degrees, one in Arts and Science and the other a Bachelor of Science in Engineering, but I also obtained a Teacher's Certificate and taught school for two years, so I have some background in the educational field. Looking back on this 30 years later, it is my considered opinion that I wasted much of my time in the so-called halls of learning.

Much of the so-called knowledge that was dished out to me was trivial, and much of it was useless. Throughout his college years the young student has inculcated and impregnated into his impressionable mind many ideas that are not only wrong, but are outright harmful and dangerous to himself, to his country and to his race. These ideas, of course, are deliberately foisted upon him by the Jewish network in order that they may more easily destroy and enslave the White Race. It is not my purpose here to make a list of all the wrong premises and harmful ideas that were being disseminated in the colleges of my day and from what I can visibly see, it is much, much worse today. In fact to make a full catalogue of all the bad information and the poisonous idiocies with which our young people's minds are being polluted in the colleges today would take the bigger part of this book. This book is, in large part, all about undoing the damage that the Jews have done, not only in the colleges but also in all the other fields of activity in which they have perverted the minds of the White Race.

I would, therefore, say that college education, per se, has been highly overrated. In fact, our colleges are turning out a flood of over-educated fools who are too good to do an honest day's work, and not capable of fulfilling the jobs for which they mistakenly think the world will be begging them when they graduate. Most of such jobs neither exist, nor is there any need for them.

If a young man would have taken the same \$15,000 to \$30,000 investment that he spends (or his parents spend) on a college education, and used those same four, five or six years to get started in a meaningful business, in most cases, everybody would have been far better off.

If, therefore, you are not particularly a brilliant student, I wouldn't worry about it at all. College is not for everybody, by any means. In fact, the Jews have dragged our colleges down into the muck and the mire to where they now have become centers for brain pollution rather than education. I would say that a great many more good kids are ruined in our present day colleges than get a positive benefit from them. This, too, the White Man must correct when he again assumes control of his own destiny.

If you are an outstanding student, and you want to pursue some profession like becoming a doctor, or a lawyer, or a teacher, or an engineer, then it is imperative that you go to college and obtain the required degrees, this in spite of the fact that you are subjecting yourself to a tremendous peril in having your mind polluted by an avalanche of false premises. However, if you have

thoroughly studied this book and further studied the Jewish problem, and keep reviewing that knowledge at all times, you could not only become pretty well immune to Jewish propaganda, but you might even be able to help rescue some of your fellow classmates. In no case, however, should you forget that propaganda is a subtle and powerful tool and that if you will spend four or six years in the Jew-polluted "Halls of Learning" it will require a strong character and a firm purpose not to become contaminated with their filth.

Unfortunately, those people who lightheartedly dismiss the thought that they may be vulnerable, are usually the easiest victims. In any case, if you have read this book, you will be much, much better fortified than the average young man who ventures into this Jewish jungle of mind manipulation.

Therefore, I say that if you do go to college, go only because you have to have those degrees in order to pursue that profession about which you have already made up your mind.

If you haven't made up your mind as to what you want to become at this stage, I would suggest that you do not go to college. There are many tremendously successful businessmen that never did go to college. Some of our most outstanding multimillionaires like Henry Ford and H.L. Hunt, etc., never set foot in a college during their younger days. Even Thomas Edison, one of our greatest inventors, never went to college.

If you have no profession in mind, and book learning does not particularly appeal to you anyway, I would suggest that you forget about college, at least for the time being, and try to think of different lines of endeavor that you might be interested in. Think of the different types of businesses that there are and pick out some particular one, or ones, which you think you might become interested in being a part of.

Think of being in business for yourself someday, of owning your own business enterprise. If you really have something on the ball, have drive and ambition, there is no reason in the world why you can't have a large and flourishing business of your own before long.

The question is: How do you get into business? Undoubtedly, you can't just plunge into a business without money and without experience. No, of course you can't. Therefore, the way to start is to start at the bottom. Get a job, no matter how lowly it is, in the business you have zeroed in upon. While you are working at this, you will be doing several constructive things: You will be gaining experience; you will be earning a living for yourself; and you will also be testing yourself as to whether you have the ability and inclination for that particular type of business. It is remarkable how many young boys started out as a bus boy or a floor sweeper for a corporation and ended up being its president. But even if you never take over the particular business in which you learn the ropes, so as to speak, after you have acquired the basic experience and you have the determination, you can always leave that business and start a similar business of your own in a small way, building as you go along. For instance, the founder of many a large contracting and building business usually started out as a carpenter working for somebody else. Many an owner of a large and successful restaurant started out as a cook or a dishwasher as a kid working for somebody else. The owner of many a large real estate enterprise often started out as a green salesman working for somebody else. The owner of many a car dealership started out working as a car salesman for somebody else.

They say there are something like 32,000 different kinds of jobs and businesses that a person can engage in. Whether this figure is correct or not, I do not know, but I suspect that there are probably many more, actually. In any case, with today's tremendous expansion of specialization, there are more opportunities for ingenuity and resourcefulness than there ever were before. It is not at all true that the day of the self-made man is over. I say that opportunity was never better.

There are many satisfactions as well as a lot of responsibilities in owning your own business. It is true, you may work as hard, or harder, than if you worked for somebody else, but at least you know you're working for yourself, and I've always said that if you are worth a certain amount to somebody else, you are worth twice as much to yourself.

I have also worked for a large corporation. In fact, immediately after I graduated from electrical engineering I went to work for a large corporation in Montreal, a corporation that had somewhere around 10,000 employees scattered throughout the country. I was employed as an electronic engineer. It is my recollection and my experience that working for a large corporation is one of the worst things you could do. It has a tendency to stifle a man's imagination and ambition, not to mention his sense of independence.

In a following chapter, I am going to dwell more thoroughly on the advantages of being self-employed. Suffice it to say that the advantages are many, and the idea of security with a big corporation, which is the big lure for many a young executive-minded graduate from college, is a snare and a myth.

I would suggest that besides trying to become established in a business of your own, you start acquiring real estate, property

and land as soon as you possibly can. More people have made money in land and real estate than they have in oil or any other business.

As I mentioned previously, if you are around the age of 20 you will undoubtedly be thinking of getting married, or at least you should be. If you have found the right girl I would say: don't waste too much time in getting married and getting established. Nature says that you are ready to start reproducing your own kind when you are 15 or 16 years old. The way our society is set up at this time, this does not seem too practical, but I would say that it is a travesty against Nature to prolong and delay this important stage in life for ten years after Nature said that you were mature and ready. If you are 20 and you are so inclined, I would say go ahead and get married, whether you are financially capable at that time or not. It is amazing how responsible and capable a young man soon becomes when he gets married and is faced with the responsibilities of establishing his own household.

Undoubtedly, one of the most important steps in life that you will ever take, if not the most important step, is getting married. A good marriage is one of the most gratifying and one of the most meaningful actions that you will ever take in your life. You are thereby fulfilling the meaning and purpose of life for which Nature created you in the first place, namely that of perpetuating your own species and becoming a link in that long golden chain. It makes you the patriarch of a long line of descendants of thousands of real people who would never have lived at all if it hadn't been for you founding the line!

Think of it! Long after any material thing you may have done is completely obliterated, the line of human beings that you are responsible for will keep multiplying and marching on into history. Raising a family of handsome, bright, lovable and enthusiastic children is the most rewarding and enjoyable responsibility you will ever undertake in your life. The children you will raise will undoubtedly be the most significant and meaningful accomplishment of your whole life. In fact, when your life span has run its course and you come to reflect on the long and varied path of your years on this earth, you will find the children which are now multiplying into grandchildren, are not only your overwhelming and abiding interest, but the only real permanent thing that you will leave behind you when you depart from this world. The ramifications of your having founded a family and raising a number of children, who in turn will do likewise in their generation, is tremendous and unending. The offspring that will echo into the future untold generations is practically beyond comprehension. I therefore repeat, the most significant, meaningful and lasting thing that you will ever do is when you get married and start raising a family. And may I say that in doing your part in promoting and propagating the White Race, have a good-sized family, have as many as you can.

In planning for your family and in planning for your business, think ahead. Set up goals. Think of where you want to be five years from now. Think of where you want to be, and what you want to be, ten years from now, twenty years from now, thirty years from now. Have a concrete plan of action, the more detailed the better. Set it down on paper. This will help to reinforce it in your mind and it will also be there to jog your memory to keep you on the track. Discuss these plans with your wife, if you are married. Determine to have the finer things in life for yourself and your family. Decide that you will have a nice home, live in a good neighborhood, and that you will lead the good life. Then go to work and accomplish it.

While you are doing so, enjoy yourself. Take vacations regularly. Plan to have hobbies and interests outside of your business. The White Race is going to have a tremendous fight on its hands in your generation to win back their own independence and wrest control of their destiny back into their own hands. Plan to participate in that great fight and do your part. One of the most important lessons you will ever learn in your life is not what the regular colleges would give you, but to learn the true nature of the Jewish conspiracy and what you can do about freeing the White Race from this overwhelming tragedy. It will be the most useful accumulation of knowledge that you will acquire in any field. Not only will it help you in participating in the White Man's struggle, but it will help you in your business, it will help you in your family relations, and it will help you in the upbringing of your children.

Learn to become a good public speaker. In fact, this is something you should have already started learning and participating in when you were in high school. The benefits of being able to express yourself and to speak well in public are so beneficial from every aspect that no young man who wants to get ahead can afford to ignore this important part of his education.

Remember in your business activities and contacts to boycott the Jew and at all times, to favor your White racial comrades. Be discriminating and be loyal to your own race. Despite the fact that the Jew at present seems triumphant and the future may seem black, never become pessimistic. Things can change quickly and they can sometimes quickly change for the better.

Witness how quickly the situation changed in Germany. When the Germans were completely downtrodden and completely demoralized, a great leader came along and rallied the German people. They did overcome the Jew and they did gain control of their own destiny in short order. In no time at all where there had been poverty, hunger, discouragement, and tyranny, the country was suddenly changed into that of vibrant optimism, prosperity, order, productivity and creativity. All this was achieved through will, determination and a positive program. Therefore, I suggest that you keep a buoyant, enthusiastic and aggressive

attitude towards your work, your projects and your enterprises at all times. Be optimistic, as well as realistic, and after careful preparation and planning, expect success. Be success minded. The old saying "If at first you don't succeed, try, try again," well applies here also.

Don't get suckered into the useless and debilitating habit of smoking or drinking, and of course, avoid like the plague the suicidal drug kick that the Jew is promoting so widely at this time. These drugs, whether they be tobacco, alcohol or the mind destroying drugs, are all Jew promoted, they're being promoted to destroy the White Race and at the same time make these scoundrels millions in profits. If, unfortunately, you are already well into one of these habits, make up your mind to get out of it, period.

I personally started smoking regularly when I was 26 years old, for no good reason that I can now remember. However, by the time I was 40 I came to the conclusion that it was a filthy, useless habit, one that really wasn't giving me any satisfaction and one that I could well do without I therefore decided one day to quit without any ifs or buts. Having made up my mind, I extinguished the last cigarette and have never touched another since. So it can be done. It just takes a firm resolve and once this has been achieved it is not really very difficult.

In any case, young man, you have now reached the stage where the twig has long been bent and some of the things that you now do are beginning to shape the permanent tree. I would suggest that you give full play to those great qualities with which the White Man has been blessed, namely creativity, daring, productivity, aggressiveness and a freewheeling spirit of adventure. At all times uphold your self-respect and your honor. Be a credit to the great White Race of which you are a part. Acting within the framework of those instincts with which Nature endowed you, you will lead the fullest and the most rewarding life possible.

* * * * *

We now come to the fair sex — that most beautiful of all creatures in Nature's realm. In suggesting advice to young girls of high school and college age I would say much that has already been given to the boys also applies to these young ladies, but there are several important differences. And it is these differences that I want to point out.

Such habits as neatness of dress, good grooming and, in general, presenting an attractive appearance is, of course, even more important to girls than to boys. After all, whereas it is desirable for boys to be masculine, capable, and handsome, girls on the other hand are the beautiful sex, in fact from a man's point of view, the most beautiful creature in Nature's universe. The caliber of man she will attract will therefore depend much on her natural beauty and also what she further does to enhance that natural beauty. This, of course, she can do by keeping fit and trim, in good physical condition, keeping a good complexion, by following a wholesome diet, and other means. Not too many boys are attracted by a fat, slovenly looking girl.

One of the worst habits teenagers have developed these days is that of bad eating habits. Many bad complexions are directly a result of this. As far as being fat and overweight is concerned, there is really no good excuse for anyone to get into that shape. Whereas there are a few people who cannot gain weight, everybody, but everybody, can lose weight by just cutting down their eating to the point where they reach the desired weight Even fasting for a week at a time, if necessary, will not hurt anyone. In fact, it may do a lot of good.

Many of the items such as strength of character, not smoking, avoiding alcohol and drugs, apply equally to you girls and there is no need for me to repeat all these details. Your own good common sense will tell you what to do, and the important thing is to use your common sense. This also applies in using care and discrimination in selecting your friends, whether they be boys or whether they be girls.

The main point of departure, however, from the advice that I have suggested to the boys is when it comes to the matter of choosing a career. In the present Judaized times, when the younger generation is so adrift, without ideals or goals, it seems that one of the false goals that are thrust at you is that every girl should seek a career. In stampeding every girl into higher education, going to college, spending years and years in doing that which is completely unnatural, namely cramming and stuffing volumes of useless information into their heads, you are not deriving benefits, but you are being banned.

The most rewarding, fulfilling and natural thing you can do is to become a mother and rear a family. Again Nature says that when you are 15 or 16 you are ready. Again, unfortunately, because of our present economic and social structure this may be a bit early for practical reasons. When a girl is 16, 17 or 18 years old, her love interest is at its peak and it is an abomination against Nature for her to spend the next five or six years going to college stuffing, for the most part, information into her mind that she will never again use and will, by and large, soon forget. I am convinced that the present artificial obsession with college is part of the Jewish program to delay the marriage of young White couples, and thereby again cut down on the propagation of our race.

By means of all this flood of propaganda from movies, TV, magazines, etc., a young girl is given the impression that unless she has a career of her own, she is a failure. She gets the impression that it is better to have a career than a marriage, or that she can quite easily have both a career and a marriage.

Both of these premises are patently false.

If we look at some of these career women that have had even unusually successful careers, we find, by and large, that they lead rather strained, unnatural and unhappy lives. Many of them, as they become a little older, become increasingly aggressive and independent, and with their sexual drives either suppressed or perverted, soon become totally unfit as a marriage partner. If they are married and also have a career, the stress and strain of battling in a man's world makes them rather poor wives, and not only that, but poor mothers, if they have any children. Usually such women have few, if any, children. Anyway you look at it, a career for the woman has a damaging effect on her family life. It is bad for her, it is bad for her husband and it is bad for her children, if she has any.

Unfortunately at present, under the Jewish domination of our White society, due to high taxes and many other types of Jewish robbery, many White wives have to work to make ends meet. But when the White Race is once again master of its own destiny and throws the Jews and niggers off its back, it will not be necessary for any White wife to have to go to work. She will be able to enjoy the natural role for which Nature created her — being a wife, a mother and a homemaker.

It is the man's duty and obligation to provide for the family, and it is a woman's privilege to take care of the home and raise her family.

It is therefore my considered suggestion to girls in this age group to keep the paramount goal in mind — that she will become a wife and a mother, that this is where her great good fortune lies, and not in a career. A girl would therefore do well to cultivate those studies and those pursuits that will help her in her future role as such, rather than pursuing higher mathematics, physics and chemistry. Along the lines that would make her more attractive as a wife and a future mother would be the study of music, the study of cooking, the study of good literature, the study of home decoration, developing a good taste in the lines of furniture, clothes, art and entertaining. Of major importance in enhancing your desirability as a marriage partner is also the development of the social graces such as learning to sing, learning to become a good dancer, and most important of all having a cultivated manner of speech and being a good conversationalist. One of the finest assets either a boy or girl can have is being able to speak well and interestingly. Most of the things I have been talking about are not learned at college and do not require a college education as a prerequisite.

Many girls go to college with the idea that they are thereby going to have a better opportunity of catching a husband because they will be in the company of boys who are college students. They believe that they will thereby be able to select a better type of husband. This may or may not be true. If that is your purpose in going to college, however, be sure that you are honest with yourself, that you admit this is your purpose. Then go about the job with that objective in mind. Keep in mind also, however, that if you do go to college that the sane and sensible outlook on life that you entered college with may be seriously impaired. So, also, may your morals and your sense of direction be thoroughly confused by the profusion of Jewish propaganda that you are going to be engulfed with. It is a calculated risk you have to take and usually going to college for this purpose is a poor risk.

In general, I would like to add this for both the boys and girls: remember the prime purpose for which Nature placed you upon this earth — to propagate your own kind, your own species, to multiply and expand the White Race, to fight for that Race in the face of a hostile world, come what may. To do this means to get married, to raise a family and for the husband to earn a good substantial living. The more substantial the better.

And here I would like to point out another little piece of advice that is being trampled in today's rush of false meanings, and that is the much bantered slogan of today's youth, namely, that "money isn't everything." Of course, money isn't everything, but the implication seems to be that it is nothing, and this is not so. No matter how you slice it, the kind of income that the head of the house can bring home to his family is in large part the determining factor of many important things. It will determine the kind of neighborhood you live in, the type of house you have, the kind of clothes you wear and the quality of the food that you eat. It will decide the amount of time you can take off for traveling the world, the amount of time off you can take for amusements, for having fun and for recreation. So don't be fooled by this liberal line so many of these college kids are passing along to the effect that "money isn't everything," decrying "crass commercialism," and a lot of other similar nonsense. Most of these empty-headed fools come from an environment where they never had to do a lick of work. Were they thrown out on their own, and had to provide for themselves, they would find that the realities of life would soon shatter such nonsensical ideas in no uncertain terms.

In summary, I suggest that you be proud of your great good fortune to have been born a member of Nature's elite, her Crowning Glory, the great White Race. You have been endowed by Nature with many outstanding talents. After making a

thorough assessment of your abilities, waste no time making the most of them.

Plan ahead. Set goals. Be confident, aggressive, creative, and constructive. Assert yourself. If you are sure of your ground, let yourself be heard from.

Dare to be great. Be idealistic, yet realistic and practical at the same time. Remember that as a young person, you have one precious asset that we older people cannot buy at any price — time. Make the most of it.

Above all, be proud of those wonderful White ancestors that produced you and made it possible for you to live at this exciting time in the history of our race. Vow that you will not only carry on your great White heritage, but that you will do your part in helping raise it to ever greater heights of excellence.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 23

The Salvation: Guideposts Along the Path of Life

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 24

The Salvation: The Advantages of Being Self-Employed

In the previous chapter I mentioned ways and means by which young people might get into business for themselves. I also mentioned some of the many advantages of being self-employed. Since this is rather a broad subject and involves more than just young people, I want to cover the ground a little more thoroughly in this chapter.

It is important in the White Man's struggle to regain control of his own destiny that he own and gain control of as many businesses as possible. At present the Jew overwhelmingly dominates the business field, as he does so many other nerve centers of power. I believe the advantages of controlling your own business have not been clearly pointed out to the White Man before, since most of the propaganda that we read is written by Jews. They know the importance of owning businesses, and far be it from them to encourage the White Man to go into competition with them any more than they can help it. Using deception to the utmost in both education and in propaganda, they keep talking about jobs only.

One of the attributes of having your own business is the healthier mental attitude that you thereby achieve. Certainly having your own business generates more pride and confidence in yourself than being an employee under the direction of somebody else. There is the story of the little old man who had a newsstand in some big city and spent practically all his time at that store. When asked why he spent so much time there he replied, "It is all mine and I can do as I please. I get more pleasure out of running my own little store than I do anything else. That's why I spend so much time here." When you build your own business you are in a way a creator, you are doing a creative job of building and fashioning a living organization that is not only productive, but also profitable. As the business expands and gets larger, there is a definite satisfaction attached to it that you are a productive and creative segment of our society. As a pillar of the community, in owning a business you carry a great deal of prestige and respect, something that you have justifiably earned.

Certainly the income you can make from building and expanding your own business is, in most instances, far superior to what you could earn by putting in the same amount of time and effort working for somebody else. I have always said that certainly you are worth twice as much to yourself than to the company you may be working for. Statistics show that the self-employed businessman certainly makes a much better income than the average employee, and in thousands and hundreds of thousands of cases the sky is the limit. Without a doubt your chances of becoming a millionaire working for someone else are very slim, whereas most businessmen that did become millionaires did so through owning their own business.

We hear so much about the advantages of working for a big corporation and one of those most frequently cited is the retirement pension that you might get when you have faithfully and dutifully worked for the company for the last forty years, and when at sixty-five you are finally put out to pasture. Living as I did in south Florida on the Gold Coast and witnessing a large number of retirees, I would say that the prospects awaiting you when you are retired from a large company are not nearly as rosy as many have assumed over all these years. For one thing, a man, as he gets older, likes to taper off in his working activities, but he does not necessarily want to quit altogether. When you work for a big company and you are approaching sixty or sixty-five, you are presumably in a high salary bracket. Therefore the company does not want to, nor can it afford to, have you slow down and produce less than you used to. In fact, because of your higher salary, they expect you to produce more than you did before and assume more responsibilities than ever.

Then finally comes the day when you reach sixty-five and you retire. The cutoff is sudden and drastic. Frankly, many businessmen who have been with a large company over the most active forty years of their lives find the sudden change quite a shock. It is not the rosy enchantment they had expected. To many it is a hard adjustment to make. In many cases they feel lost and don't know what to do with their time. Too often, shortly thereafter, instead of enjoying what they thought would be their golden years, their health fails and they die. In many cases the biggest contribution towards the failure of their health was the psychological change.

It is different if you have your own business. Most men who went into business on their own when they were in their early twenties will have built a substantial business in forty years, often in less than ten years. By the time they reach sixty they are usually wealthy and independent. They have their chain of command and management pretty well established so that they can come and go as they please, they can work as little, or as much as they want to, and their business carries on. Invariably they prefer to stay in the management of it long past the age of sixty or sixty-five, in fact many of them stay in it in their seventies and eighties and enjoy every minute of it.

Another advantage that self-employment provides is family stability. When you work for a large company, they seem to have a nasty habit of moving you every few years to a different plant somewhere across the country, thus uprooting you from your established home, from your friends and from the many contacts that you have established. This includes a break from your

clubs, from the schools your children go to, from your home and many other long established contacts you have made. In the case of the established business, not only does the family have an opportunity to sink down roots in their own area, an area usually of their choice, but these roots are many times perpetuated for two or three and more generations.

Such stability is further reinforced by peace of mind that you need have no fear of being laid off. You are in charge and you are in control of your fortunes and your destiny. You do not have to be afraid of your boss hiring one of his relatives to replace you. You have peace of mind that you need not be a victim of political maneuvering or, that you may lose your job because somebody else, who wanted it, buttered-up the boss in your absence. When you own your business you are the boss and your job is whatever you make it and it lasts as long as you want it to. You can work at your own pace and you can shape your job so that your talents can be utilized to the best of their ability.

When it comes to taking vacations you have several advantages.

1. You can choose the time according to when you want to go.

2. You can expand it to whatever length you want.

3. You can take as many as you want throughout the year, providing of course that you are still taking good care of your business.

4. You can plan your vacations in such a way that they can be written off as a business expense. For instance, you might want to go to Hawaii and set up a dealership there, or establish a business outlet, or negotiate a deal. In any case, the opportunity to mix business with the kind of vacation you want is almost unlimited. Not only can vacations be treated in this way, but in many cases you can also combine recreational activities with your business. For instance, you might want to join a yacht club or a country club and charge it off as a business expense. This you might be able to do because you might be utilizing such memberships as a valuable means of establishing business contacts.

Another gratifying advantage of having a business of your own is that you can very often train your own children to take over the management and thereby transfer to the next generation, namely your own children, the family business, while you yourself, nevertheless, still keep an active hand in the control of it. Thereby, it becomes a family enterprise that you can see growing and expanding, something that is perpetuated into future generations. This can be a most rewarding satisfaction indeed. By so doing, you establish closer family ties and a wider community identity. You have the assurance that upon your death your business will not be usurped by some grasping Jew, but will already be firmly in the hands of your children, who have, over the years, been trained in its management

By owning your own business you can make many contributions to your community. You can establish scholarships, you can sponsor a boy's "Little League" baseball team, you can pursue research in technology in certain lines that interest you, or you can pursue any other of a dozen different outlets.

Financially, you are flexible in so many different ways that you are not in a salaried job. Should we have a drastic inflationary rise, the value of your business, the real estate that it is on and buildings all increase accordingly. As your business progresses you are continually building up the equity of the business itself, something that is not necessarily subject to the confiscatory income tax that wages and salaries are plagued with.

In many other ways your position is much more flexible. You can sell your business if you want to, should that become desirable; you can borrow money on it; many times you can lease it and still keep it; or you can will it to your children, or anybody else, for that matter, if you should so desire.

Many successful businessmen have sold their business to some huge corporation, for millions. They have then been given the management of it at a handsome salary. However, I don't particularly recommend this, since the buying company is probably in the hands of Jews, and the White Race loses again.

Many people are, of course, afraid to start a business because they feel that there is too much risk involved. This is not good thinking. After all, everything is a risk. To live at all is a risk. When you take a job with some big company you certainly are involved in the risk of losing that job. If you start in business when you are still in your early twenties or even under twenty, and start with very little, you cannot be hurt too much in the trials and errors that accompany the early founding of a business. Even if you go broke you haven't lost too much because you probably didn't have too much to start with, and you're still young. Many of the most successful businesses have been established after the founder learned from the experience of going broke in one or more unsuccessful enterprises. But in most cases, once you have the business established, the chances are that you will not only be able to keep it, but expand it, and perhaps become tremendously wealthy.

A common fallacy which persists even to this day is that most businesses were very vulnerable and went broke during the depression. This just isn't so. The First thing the businesses did was to lay off many of their employees. In some cases small businesses let all their employees go but they stayed and ran the business. When I look back to the small country town back in Saskatchewan during the depression (I was a teenager), I remember that practically none of the small businesses in that town went broke. There were two grocery stores there and they both stayed in business. They didn't keep any outside employees but they had the whole family working the store and continued in business as usual. I remember that a machinery dealer that was in business before the depression kept right on going. He didn't need any employees but he kept his business and ran it himself. I furthermore remember a small gas and oil business that was in existence before the depression and it kept right on going and never faltered.

And so it was with most of the other small businesses that were there. They all stayed in there and kept on going, although some of them with somewhat reduced profits. Nevertheless, since everything else that they had to buy also cost less, they were in many ways no worse off than they were before. However, men that had jobs before the depression and lost them were much worse off and had a miserable time finding work to keep their families in groceries.

My dad, who was a wheat farmer at that time, managed to keep his family in groceries during the depression. We had little or no money, but we had plenty to eat. Living off our own beef, hogs, chickens, vegetables, etc., we ate well. Somehow, he managed to hang on to the farm throughout the depression, and before he died, turned the farm over to my oldest brother.

Despite the fact that he had only come to Canada a short three years before the depression struck, he managed to build up a thriving farm, in fact was running three farms by 1929. When the depression did come, he managed to hang on, having a home for his family, employment for his family, and plenty to eat for his family. Being a farmer, he, too, had a business of his own to rely on.

In conclusion, it is my experience that those people that have had a business of their own were not only better off during the depression than were the employees, but when the post-war expansion came along they were in an excellent position to take advantage of it, to expand and become a large and thriving business. Many of those who before the war were only in shoestring operations expanded into huge multimillion dollar corporations after the war.

In any case, it is my observation and conclusion that we need a lot more White gentiles going into business for themselves, to acquire control of the businesses, to acquire land and real estate and drive the Jew from this field in which he has had a monopoly for too long. If we, furthermore, practice racial loyalty amongst ourselves, if we help promote business preferences amongst our White racial brothers to the exclusion of all Jews, we would, without a doubt, soon drive these parasites from the field.

It should be our determined objective to do just that as one of the many phases of the White Man's drive to throw the Jew from off our back, and again gain control of our own business, our own destiny, and our own government.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 24

The Salvation: The Advantages of Being Self-Employed

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 25

The Salvation: Horatius at the Bridge

The Romans were a brave and noble people. In the Golden Age of classical history they were supreme. The White Race can be eternally proud of what the Romans accomplished. Our debt to them is overwhelming. We can learn a great deal from what they built. We can also learn much from their failure to protect their wonderful race from disintegration.

For several centuries after the founding of their settlement, the Romans were but an inconsequential people, holding out amid constant struggles, a very small portion of Italian territory. From about 350 B.C. on, however, their territory expanded rapidly. Within a century they had conquered the whole peninsula of Italy. By the beginning of the Christian era, Rome was master of all the lands bordering on the Mediterranean, virtually, that is, of the then known world. The Roman Empire thus established in all its glory and grandeur lasted another five centuries.

It was not brought to ruin by the Vandals and the Huns, who, we are told invaded it. No, not at all. It was disintegrated from within as by a cancer — a cancer produced by the Jews. The name of the cancer was Christianity.

Christianity emasculated the virile Roman. Christianity transformed the heroic fighting Roman, feared by all the world, into a spineless whimpering milksop. Whereas the so-called "pagan" Romans built a wonderful civilization and a powerful World Empire, the "Christian" Romans pulled the whole framework down into a degenerate shambles, plunging the White Race into a thousand years of the Dark Ages.

Nevertheless, this greatest of all ancient civilizations lasted for a thousand years, and when it crumbled, the civilization that was Rome was a predominant influence over Europe for another thousand years. It still greatly influences our civilization today. The White Race, in fact, is deeply indebted to the Romans. We can be exceedingly proud of being racial brothers of these great people.

This supremacy of the Roman people was based on certain qualities which we find them possessing from the very beginnings of their history. The Romans were resolute and tenacious, strenuous and indefatigable; they were daunted by no reverse or misfortune, and never admitted defeat. They were conspicuous for their self-denying patriotism and their strong sense of discipline and duty. They were clear headed, businesslike and efficient, and finally, they were not a mere fighting race, but one gifted above all other nations with a genius for consolidating and organizing, and for the framing and administering of laws.

Roman law, Roman organization, and Roman institutions persist to this day over most of continental Europe. The very laws and government of the United States are based on Roman precedent and Roman models. When in the Middle Ages the power of the once great Roman Empire passed to the Jewish Christian Church, the latter usurped the Roman genius for organization, discipline and government for its own benefit.

We must for all time learn the weakness of the Romans that enabled the Jews to bring it crumbling down in ruins. The Romans failed to realize the integral value of race, in not only building, but also in securing, civilization for the future. Had the Romans built their government and their religion on a racial base, the Jews would never have had a chance. Had the Romans then had a solid racial religion such as we of the Creativity Movement have set forth, history would have turned out differently. The Jew would long ago have become extinct and the great White Race would today inhabit the total world.

Whereas, it is not my objective here to review the glorious history of the Roman civilization, I do want to spotlight the essence of the Roman spirit as set forth in an epic by the English poet. Lord Macaulay. This spirit is beautifully and nobly expressed in his heroic narration of Horatius at the Bridge. It is part of his work *The Lays of Ancient Rome*.

It tells about the time when in her early history Rome was beginning to show her future genius, and the caliber of her men. When an overwhelming army led by their enemy, Lars Porsena of Clusium was descending on the City of Rome, the city fathers realized that Rome was doomed unless the enemy could be stopped from crossing the bridge into the city.

They decided that the bridge must be cut down. But time was too short, unless the approaching army could be held at bay long enough to destroy the bridge. They called for three volunteers to stand off the army of thirty thousand while the bridge could be hewn down. The bridgehead had to be defended on the opposite side of the river Tiber, so that none of the enemy could so much as set foot on it.

Horatius volunteered. In so doing, he expresses a basic creed that we of the Creativity Movement must also make our own. As Lord Macaulay's epic so dramatically sets forth:

Then out spake brave Horatius, The Captain of the Gate: "To every man upon this earth Death cometh soon or late. And how can man die better Than facing fearful odds, For the ashes of his fathers, And the temples of his Gods."

This heroic epic then goes on to tell how Horatius, with two brave stalwarts, held the bridgehead until the bridge was cut down; how he stood his ground even after the city fathers called to him and his two comrades to re-cross the tottering bridge before it collapsed; of how he finally, alone, stood his ground while the bridge fell, then slowly and contemptuously turned his back on the enemy, dove into the river Tiber, armor and all, and swam to the opposite shore.

It is his heroic six-line speech, however, that we Creators want to make part of our own creed. We must make it part of our religious conviction: it is better to die fighting for our race, for our White Race, than to surrender to the enemies of our race; it is far better to die a hero, than be a coward and a slave. We must realize that Nature never intended for any individual to live forever, and since die we must, the greatest honor and the highest dedication we can bestow upon our people, our race, is to fight to preserve it at all costs, or die in the attempt.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 25

The Salvation: Horatius at the Bridge

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 26

The Salvation: Latin — Civilization's Foremost Language

The communication of ideas through language is the principle ingredient that builds civilization. Of all the thousands of languages to come and go, threading through the civilizations of mankind, undoubtedly the culmination was already reached two thousand years ago with the formulation of the Latin language. This is not to say necessarily that the greatest literature was written in Latin, but that the language itself must be considered first and foremost among the languages of mankind even to the present day. Latin literature itself probably reached its golden age and its peak during the time of Cicero, Caesar and Pompei and the literary language, and in general, written Latin remained fixed at the stage that it had reached about 50 B.C.

The sounds and the forms of Latin make it one of the most sonorous and stately of languages; and the nature of its syntax gives it a compactness and precision that no modern languages possess, making it an admirable instrument for training in exactness of thinking and conciseness of expression. Moreover, knowledge of Latin is the key to one of the great literatures of the world. Not only are some half dozen of the Latin writers among the immortals of mankind, but the influence of Latin writings on the growth and character of our own English literature has been as continuous and as profound as the influence of Latin upon our English language.

During the first and second century A.D. when Rome had conquered most of the then known civilized world, Rome and its language, Latin, spread its influence throughout all this territory, carrying with it the great prestige of Roman culture, administration and its laws. It was Latin that remained the language of the church, of diplomacy, and of culture in general, during the whole of the middle ages. Then with the coming of the Renaissance it became once more the language of poetry and of learning, threatening to even overshadow the newborn Romance languages.

During the long centuries of Roman supremacy in Europe, Latin came to have a peculiar preeminence which no other language has ever enjoyed. French, Italian, Spanish, Portuguese and Romanian are merely the modern representatives of Latin as it was spoken in various parts of the Roman Empire, hence they are known as Romance Languages. Moreover, all through the Middle Ages and down to quite modern times, Latin was the language of learning and diplomacy; an educated man in any part of Europe knew Latin as well as his own language, and both wrote and spoke it freely. It was for this reason that the philosophical and scientific works of such men as Bacon, Newton and many others were written in Latin, not in English.

So basic and so important is the Latin language even today that most of the basic legal terms used in English and American law, for instance, are expressed in Latin. The names of species in zoology and botany are today expressed in Latin, making the names universal, no matter in what language they might be referred to. Furthermore, modern medicine is filled with Latin designations for different drugs, terms designating muscles, bones, nerves and other parts of humans, plants and animals. The different species of animals, birds, insects, are expressed in Latin. It is indeed a universal language and may be truly designated as the foremost language of the White Man's civilization.

Not only did the Romance languages derive directly from Latin, but even the Germanic and Anglo-Saxon languages have a great percentage of their rootstock of words originating from the Latin. Taking this, together with the Romance languages, the influence of the Latin language as developed by the great Roman civilization is overwhelming. We owe much more than has been credited to this outstanding language.

I, therefore, believe that the teaching and study of Latin in our schools should be more emphasized and expanded. Instead of studying and promoting half a dozen or more foreign languages in our schools, most of which are a waste of time because they are usually soon forgotten and never used again, it would be much more beneficial to make a thorough study of Latin a universal study by all the different White nations of the world. In this way, rather than having to learn English, German, Spanish, French, Portuguese, Italian, Greek and numerous other languages when traveling abroad, the knowledge of just one extra language, namely Latin, would be sufficient. By this means, if the English, the Germans, the French, the Scandinavians and all the other White countries taught their children an excellent Latin from early childhood as a second language, then the White Man would have a universal language he could converse in, no matter which country he traveled.

Since we do not promote the participation of the colored races in our future history in any case, we are not particularly concerned whether they adopt this measure or not.

But it would certainly be a great help and a decided advancement for the White Races to have a universal language in which they could all converse, and one which would be understood by every White individual. Not only would this give us all a better understanding of the common White heritage we owe the great Roman civilization, but it would also further help to forge a common unifying bond between all the White peoples of the world.

A common language is a unifying element among people. A language difference is a divisive factor.

For instance, in some countries such as Switzerland, the country is divided into four languages; German, French, Italian and a small percentage of Helvetic. As a result the Swiss are burdened with learning four languages just so they can converse with their own countrymen. Despite the fact that will try to deny it, it presents a problem and it is divisive. The question comes up continually — is such and such a German Swiss, a French Swiss, or an Italian Swiss? Or is he a Helvetian Swiss? Secondly, what language should a restaurant menu be written in, or a traffic sign, or a government announcement? The problems are endless and needless. If the Swiss had a common language these problems would vanish.

In Belgium we have a fine White people divided by religion, and divided by language. One group of Belgians speak Flemish, another group speak French. Because of both the difference in language and the difference in religion, these groups have been continuously at each other's throats for generations. They are bitterly divided today, when the cause is needless, and the difference artificial.

In Canada, the Jews have seen to it that the French speaking Canadians and the English speaking Canadians were sure to pursue their language differences by making that country bilingual, when English would easily have been established as the official language when the British conquered Canada over 200 years ago. But no — it had to remain bilingual as a festering sore for the last two centuries until now it is possible to use language as a revolutionary tool for partitioning French (White) Canada from British (White) Canada, with bitterness, strife, bloodshed and hatred ensuing.

Even in our own United States, when I was last in Puerto Rico, I noticed that unusual efforts were made to promote Spanish in that American territory. Traffic signs, street signs and every other official designation were not bilingual, but Spanish. The Jews want to make sure that this divisive element is not phased out (which it easily could have been) but nurtured and promoted. And so it goes, around the world.

In short the Jew uses every tool of division he can to split the White Race — language, religion, nationality, age difference, sex deference and dozens of others. Since Latin is so obviously the language that best expresses the common bond and heritage of the White Race, the Jew has, especially in the last 30 years, been extremely aggressive in trying to phase out Latin peruse. It is now no longer a prerequisite for law, or for medicine in most colleges, and despite the fact that it is the most illustrious and significant language in the White Man's heritage, it is now always referred to as a "dead" language. As the Jews did to Germany, Adolf Hitler and the White Race in general, no opportunity is allowed to pass without heaping ridicule and contempt upon everything that is Roman and Latin.

So I say, let us not only preserve Latin as our priceless heritage, but let us realize what a tremendously valuable asset the White Race has even today in this noble language for our own unification throughout all the lands of the world. There is no question about it, whereas language differences are divisive, a common language is unifying. I therefore suggest that after we have established Latin as the second language among all the White peoples of the world, we proceed from there. As the decades and generations proceed we should then promote this foremost language of the White Man's civilization to become the primary language, keeping the regional languages as a secondary language.

By choosing Latin as the common ground, instead of, say, English, German, French or Spanish, we would avoid the partisanship and opposition that would ensue should we try to settle upon one of the leading modern languages.

Therefore, in the interest of unanimity; in the interest of convenience and practicality; in the interest of unifying the White Race; and, above all in the interest of preserving our wonderful Roman-Latin heritage, I suggest we now promote the historic Latin language until one day it again becomes the common bond and the universal language of a regenerated White Race.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 26

The Salvation: Latin — Civilization's Foremost Language

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 27

The Salvation: Road to Greatness

Anyone who is for eliminating and rooting out the very causes of crime, poverty, disease and ignorance, must of necessity also be for the shrinking of the colored races. Anyone who is for the promotion and advancement of civilization and culture, peace, plenty and prosperity, must of necessity be for the advancement and expansion of the White Race. Our religion. Creativity, is for both of these goals, namely the shrinking of the colored races and the expansion of the White Race, not only because it is highly desirable, which it is; we are overwhelmingly dedicated to these goals because Nature has bestowed upon us the manifest calling to expand our kind to the limit of our abilities and to populate the world with our own. We are committed to this program because it is implanted in our very instinct and in our very soul to do so.

Nature not only grants us every right to expand our own kind to the limit of our abilities, but tells us that this is the very essence of our mission in being here upon this earth.

There is another overriding reason why we must expand the White Race to the limit of our abilities. If we do not, the colored scum not only will, but is, expanding at a frightening rate. They not only will annihilate us and crowd us from the face of the earth, but they are doing so, here and now, right before our eyes. They are only able to do so with our help and our acquiescence. They are doing it with the complicity of the Jew in conjunction with our own blindness, or better still, our own criminal stupidity.

When we look at the crime statistics we find that more than 85 percent of all violent crimes in the United States are committed by the niggers, who constitute (we are told) approximately 12 percent of our population. Another disproportionate number of crimes of violence is committed by Puerto Ricans and other mixed breeds that the Jews have deliberately dragged into this country in large numbers. When it comes to the more sophisticated crimes, such as fraud, swindle, forgery, organized crime and prostitution, we find the majority of these crimes are either committed directly, or instigated, or managed, by the International Jew. Even those crimes of which the White Man is accused, if investigated in depth, it will be found that somehow the Jew dragged the White Man into it one way or another, either through his promotion of alcohol, or his pornography racket, or his organization of the dope racket, or one of the many other organized forms of crime at which the Jew is so adept. In any case it can be safely said that the incidence of crime for 100,000 niggers, or 100,000 Jews is at least 20 to 30 times as high as it is for the same number of White people. If further, the Jewish influence, both through his organized crime and degenerate propaganda, were totally eliminated from the White Man's society, it would be quite safe to say that crime as such would vanish as a problem of any importance, and, in fact, would be a rarity, rather than the overwhelming plague that it has become today.

The same conclusion can be reached in regards to poverty, disease and ignorance. If we were living totally in a White society, completely purged of Jewish influence, these problems, too, would be as good as solved.

With the Jewish stranglehold that now seems to overwhelm the White Race, these problems will never be solved. On the contrary, they will get worse and the White Race will be utterly destroyed unless we break that stranglehold. We must, at all costs, free ourselves from this tyrannical Jewish domination, and wrest control of the White Man's destiny from the Jew and again place it in the firm hands of the White Man himself.

In this book we have already set the goals, spelled out the objectives, and built an eternal Creed around which the White Man can rally forever. The purpose of this chapter is to discuss and suggest the means of achieving these great and eternal goals.

How do we go about this? The answer lies with you, my dear White brother or White sister. What better person in the world is there than you who are reading this, to grasp the problem, dedicate yourself to it and start to work right now? The goals can and must be achieved. It is a matter of life and death.

The key words in this mighty struggle are: dedication, propaganda, and organization. I repeat: dedication, propaganda, and organization.

One man, or one woman, working for a cause, can do much in a lifetime. With others helping him, or her, they can do a great deal more. Thousands working together in unison towards a common goal, organized and dedicated, can become a tremendous and overwhelming influence. Millions of White people working as an organized force towards a united cause, can and will become the mightiest force on the face of the earth. There is nothing that can stop them. Not only is there strength in numbers, but there is a tremendous strength in unity and in having a dedicated goal. It acts as a huge battering ram that no disorganized force can resist.

Organized and united the White Race is ten times as powerful as the rest of the world combined.

Throughout this book we have already discussed how tremendously important are dedication and loyalty to one's own race. Beyond a shadow of doubt, these are the first and basic elements that we must have in order to start rebuilding our White society and again gain control of our own destiny. Since I have emphasized this throughout the book, I will not dwell on this tremendously important element at this time but I do want to emphasize further the key importance of propaganda.

Whereas the Jew full well knows the value of propaganda, most White people shun the very term, as if it were something corrupt and unclean. This is a completely nonsensical attitude, and we must not allow ourselves to be prejudiced against using this most important and powerful tool. Propaganda as such is neither good nor bad, depending on how it is used. It is like the word "government" which can be good, bad or indifferent. Or it is like the words "religion" or "politics" or "money." None of these words are necessarily good or bad in themselves. Properly used they can be of tremendous influence for the good. In the wrong hands (such as for instance the Jew's) they can be powerful tools which can do us a great deal of harm. In short, propaganda is like fire, depending on how it is used, and by whom, as to whether it will be destructive or whether it will be highly constructive.

Hitler has truthfully said that propaganda can make heaven look like hell, and conversely, hell look like heaven. The Jews have overwhelmingly proven this to be true. They have made communist Russia, which is a hell-state, a super-slave state, look good in the eyes of most Americans by the overwhelming and widespread use of propaganda. At the same time they have made Hitler's Nazi Germany, a period of great constructive activity for the White Race, a resurgence and blossoming of culture and prosperity, appear as a fiendish slave-state in the eyes of much of the rest of the White world. It was propaganda in huge quantities foisted upon the minds of the White people of America that drove them to war against their own best interests, and helped the Jews smash the White Man's struggle for retaining control of his own destiny.

Had, for instance, the propaganda of the 1930's in America been in the hands of people who were dedicated to the interests of the White Race, and had they exposed the nefarious Jewish conspiracy instead of lying to the White people, I am sure that the White people of America would have joined the Germans in cleaning house.

So, from this one instance alone we can see that propaganda is like the hand on a throttle of a huge and powerful locomotive. That hand can, with very little effort, make that powerful locomotive go either backwards or forwards. It is the hand on the throttle that decides. So it is with propaganda. The Jew has known for thousands of years the tremendous power that he controls if he is in charge of the propaganda apparatus. It is for this reason he has always gravitated to the nerve centers of power and first of all gained control of the news media. Once in control of that means of propaganda, he feels relatively secure, because he knows that without any competition, he can manipulate, poison, direct and confuse the minds of his Goyim victims at will.

At present the White man is almost entirely stripped of any widespread means of propaganda. Even those we seem to think are in the hands of the White Man, are, by and large, manipulated in the background by the same foul culprit — the Jew.

Are we then entirely helpless in this respect? No, we are not. One of the most powerful means of transmitting ideas is the spoken word. Word of mouth. This the Jew cannot control, at least not at this time in America. You can and must take advantage of every opportunity to talk about the creed and program of the White Race as summarized and contained in this book. But that is only the starting point. Not only can you talk up the White Man's program, but you can distribute large quantities of this book itself and give your White racial comrades an opportunity to read and see the logic of the whole program for themselves.

Skill in the use of propaganda is of the utmost importance. It is a grave mistake to try to promote too many issues at one time. The real genius of a successful politician is to keep hammering away on just a few points at the most, at the same time approach it from a thousand different angles, always reaching the same conclusion and hammering away like a battering ram at the same vulnerable target. In no case are the masses of the people able to sustain a concerted drive against a multitude of fronts. To try and do so is only to confuse the issues and to scatter the energy needed to batter down the enemy. Propaganda should not be like a scattering of buckshot, but should carry the wallop of a Magnum high-powered rifle bullet.

Furthermore, propaganda must be aimed for the masses, not for the few intellectuals. It is the masses that are the powerhouse of our drive for racial independence and supremacy and therefore this whole religious movement must be aimed for the masses. It is, furthermore, a mistake to talk in lofty intellectual circles above the heads of the people whom you are trying to reach.

The more simple and the more powerful you can keep the issue or the issues, the more effective will be the impact. In this regard repetition is a key to driving home the point. In this book I have used repetition over and over again of many of the key

issues and done so intentionally to emphasize those things that are most important, approaching the issue from many different angles in order to arrive at the same conclusion. If the unimportant and the important were mentioned with only the same infrequency, the average listener or the average reader would not discern from your presentation what is important and what is trivial.

For instance, at this time, the Jews are hammering away at ecology, repeating over and over again the importance of ecology without really saying anything much that is new. The very fact, however, that it is given so much time and so much repetition and so much emphasis impresses upon the average listener that it must be of utmost importance and after awhile he begins to accept it as a fact. The fact that the Jews are putting over a fallacious and Fictitious idea for the devious purpose of controlling more of your land and more of your business activities, is beside the point. The average person, listening to the ecology propaganda day after day, soon begins to be swept up with the propaganda, becomes convinced of its importance, and soon begins to make the issue his very own.

So it is with the tremendously important issue of race that we are now faced with in hammering home into the consciousness of our own people. We must keep repeating the issue again and again and again, we must keep hammering away at it. We must approach it from a thousand different angles until the White Man realizes the true issues of his fight for survival that he is now embroiled in, one from which he cannot escape.

The first place to begin is to form a Church group of your own, that is, a Creativity Movement. Christianity says "where two or more are gathered" is a good unit to start with. We can't help but agree with most of the propaganda procedures and methods that Christianity has used and perfected over the last some 19 centuries. Nobody can really argue with the effectiveness of their methods. After all, they had a most difficult and unattractive product to sell, and the fact that they have sold it so successfully speaks highly of the effectiveness of their sales methods. We would do well to examine their methods and get the benefit of the 19 centuries of experience they have acquired. These are now available to us in the means of organizing a Church of our own. We can learn much from the means they have utilized in so successfully spreading their doctrine.

Certainly the number of Christian Churches that are springing up even today in America and the ease with which it seems they can raise money to build these tremendously costly and bizarre church buildings for a completely pointless and unrealistic cause, should be of encouragement for us, the White Race. It should make us realize that we can do better in promoting and spreading a much more worthy cause — namely the survival of the White Race. Therefore, we too can organize, we too can gain members, we too can raise money, and we too can build meetinghouses for the assemblage of the loyal members of our race.

Since some religious sects are more successful than others, let us learn from the more successful. At this point in America the Mormon religion is spreading the fastest, as we have already stated in a previous chapter. Let us therefore remember and review what the Mormon technique is.

After you have founded the nucleus for a Church group, starting with as few as possibly two or three, give yourselves a specific name to distinguish your particular Creativity Movement from that of another group. Start out with a headquarters and a mailing address which might be your own home or it might be a building or a hall that you can rent. Having done this much, start recruiting. We will remember the Mormon technique of recruiting was to have two young men, neatly dressed, go from house to house, with a cheerful and inviting line of entry to engage people in conversation, and if possible to gain entrance to their living room, where they can discuss their particular religion further.

This is very important. Getting accepted and getting entrance whereby you can then further discuss at leisure the tenets of your particular belief is a first, but a very important, step. From there on out you have so many issues that you can more or less choose from to probe the White brothers and sisters to whom you are speaking. Today, with the average White family's children being bused away into a nigger district; or the niggers being bused into their district; with White neighborhoods being encroached by the blacks; with taxes and welfare being heaped on the backs of the White worker; with blacks being promoted into jobs that were held by Whites, there are a dozen different issues that worry and weigh upon the minds of the average White family in America.

It is your task to probe and find out just which of these issues strike fire with the person or persons with whom you are speaking. Having found that issue, it is then paramount to explore it fully and to suggest the solution to those problems. And in one way or another the solution will be in joining with the other White racial comrades in a common cause under the leadership of the Creativity Movement and in organizing further from there. Therefore, when you find those who are interested in joining into the White community, invite them to your next Church meeting — meetings that should be held at a regular time each week.

From this small and inauspicious beginning build a huge and mighty church in your neighborhood. It is our objective to have

built a hundred thousand such temples for the preservation of the White Race across this great land of ours, and from there on out throughout the world. I am convinced that if only one tenth of the time, energy and money were spent in the promotion and spreading of the White Man's religion, namely Creativity, that is now spent on barely keeping alive the sick and morbid Christian religion, that our religion would spread like wildfire. I believe that if less than one tenth of the effort were spent in exposing Christianity for what it is and explaining our new vibrant and dynamic religion, that Christianity would soon wither on the vine and Creativity would triumph throughout the White world. This is our goal and our objective.

Since our program is so revolutionary and so basic and requires a reorientation in so much of the confused thinking that now clutters the mind of the White Race, it is of utmost importance that as many prospective recruits to our Church be given the opportunity and be induced to read this book. Therefore, constant campaigns to distribute and disseminate this book should be launched not only in your neighborhood, but in areas where you think there is fertile ground. With so many White parents alarmed and seething with rebellion against the forced integration and mongrelization of our White Race, the opportunities for promoting and distributing this book are endless.

In the distribution of this book, again the house-to-house method is one of the best. Again, going in pairs, either two men making an attractive presentation, or a man and a woman, going house to house. Try to either sell the book after some favorable discussion, or, if the prospective recruits are hesitant in buying it, make them an outright gift of it. Another alternative is to let them borrow the book and let them read it for themselves with the idea that you will check back and see whether they would wish to buy it later. In any case, avail yourselves of a thousand copies of this book and start distributing them.

That this might mean a considerable sacrifice to some, is undoubtedly true. However, when you consider of how much money the Jews are robbing from you constantly, year after year after year, such sacrifice is a tremendously good investment, one that must be made. Remember what the Jew does. He gives and gives generously to his many racial causes. He keeps plowing back his earnings in one way or another to again benefit his race, which in turn rewards him handsomely for his dedication and loyalty. In any case, remember, when this book at last becomes the public property of the White Race, we can consider that the back of the Jewish conspiracy will have been broken forever.

One of the most important aspects of gaining recruits and in the use of propaganda is the ability to effectively speak in public. Hitler says that all great movements have been promoted by the power of the spoken word. It therefore behooves you to learn to speak well. Not only is it important to become a good public speaker, but it is important to become a good debater even in small circles or in a contest with a single individual. One of the best organizations that I know of that you can join quite easily and rather inexpensively to learn to speak well is an organization called Toastmasters. Not only will this give you an opportunity to immediately learn to improve your speaking techniques, but you will have an immediate platform from which to test some of your ideas and your speeches, as well as to make a number of new contacts, most of which are quite articulate and certainly above average in intelligence and in ability.

I personally joined Toastmasters back in 1965 and within a year I had gained enough confidence to enter the political field and run for the State House of Representatives, which I successfully won in my first try.

As you get further organized, the use of handbills with brief and catchy slogans announcing your meetings are very effective. These can be distributed on a house-to-house basis, or at shopping centers, or football games or other areas wherever a large number of people can be contacted with a minimum of effort.

Another effective device is the use of the recorded telephone message with a number to call that can be advertised by word of mouth, by cards, by handbills and by advertising. This telephone message should be changed every week. A schedule should be set up and the message itself should inform the listener when the message changes so that he can call and listen again to the new message.

One of the most fertile Fields to disseminate and spread the inspiring and dynamic new religion is amongst those who today seem to be most hopelessly enmeshed in the Jewish network. This group is the young people of today, especially the college students. When we see all the Jewish perversion that our young people have fallen prey to, we are too inclined to blame them for their transgressions and write them off as hopelessly lost. This is completely erroneous. These young people who have become hippies, who have become Marxists and revolutionaries, are much more to be pitied than censured. They are victims rather than culprits. They have had the full fury of the treacherous Jewish conspiracy unleashed upon them, with absolutely no guidance and no defenses provided for them by their parents or their elders. Basically and underneath, these people are fine idealistic White loyalists, with their instincts still very much alive and receptive to a goal and an ideology they can follow and one they can believe in. They have been so thoroughly duped and misled and deceived by their elders with all this hypocritical Christianity, they are overwhelmingly confused by all the contradictory bad advice they have received. With no goals to strive for, no objectives to follow, with no particular future to work for, they have thrown it all overboard and rebelled. They have

rebelled, but they don't know what to replace it with. They are desperately searching, groping in a vacuum.

I therefore believe that especially on the college campuses our new religion, based on the laws of Nature, based on common sense, and on the lessons of history, and above all based on their own good healthy instincts, will catch on and spread like wildfire. I therefore believe that our greatest emphasis should be with the young people, and especially those that are now roaming the college campuses, aimlessly searching for what they know not. I believe here is the most fertile and most significant field of endeavor where we can really sow the seed.

Therefore, the utmost effort should be directed towards forming college groups, college clubs, based on the advancement and promotion of the White Race, and founding Church groups amongst the students that they themselves can lead and expand.

Another tremendously significant project that can be undertaken by dedicated loyal White people with means is to start a private school or a private university that is based on the principles of the Creativity Movement. This is no more difficult than say, starting a Catholic School or Catholic University or a Methodist College or a Baptist School. Certainly the need for such a series of schools is overwhelming, and the good that could be derived from such would be everlasting. With our so-called public schools being mongrelized and becoming dens of iniquity and crime, the need for schools based on the preservation of the White Race and loyalty to the White Race, is overwhelming and urgent

As a further offshoot of this same idea, training schools for leaders in the White movement and leaders for our Church must be formed. This would be along the same lines as the theological schools the Christian churches now use to train their preachers and ministers. In the same way we must have schools to train our leaders and our missionaries to promote, disseminate and advance our philosophy and our Race.

We also need bookstores which stock books that expose the Jew and promote Creativity. In this line of endeavor we also need a number of creative writers that will re-write history of the last several thousand years taking into account the Jewish influence and perversion of our White history, of our thinking, and of our religion. If you are editorially inclined, you could probably start a newspaper that would disseminate the ideas that our new religion is based upon. Certainly the Jews have done this very effectively in publishing and disseminating communistic newspapers, liberal newspapers, and, in fact, mostly every newspaper is tinged with these ideologies, being covertly or overtly disseminated throughout their pages.

As I have mentioned before, most great movements are spread by the power of the spoken word. This is still as true today as it ever was and what our religion and our movement desperately needs is a great number of well-trained speakers who will go out into the field and deliver our message as missionaries for our dynamic new movement. Therefore, one other thing that you could do is to form a Speakers Bureau that will help train and inform articulate and dynamic young speakers to go out and spread the word. The John Birch Society has done this very effectively and a study of their methods could be a constructive guide as to what we can do in sending out missionaries to spread our own dynamic and revolutionary new ideas.

If you are at that stage of life where you are about to choose a career or a job, it would behoove you to go into such fields in which you could take advantage of being a missionary for our cause. If you choose an occupation such as being a writer for a newspaper, or an advertising agent, or an author of books, or a publisher, or in any field that has to do with public information, you can be in a key position to disseminate the ideas with missionary zeal.

The foregoing are a number of ways and means that you can start today to launch this tremendously important revolutionary new religion. No one person will do all of these things. In fact, if you choose one or two or three you will be doing well. But in any case, it is a guide to start you thinking as to what you can do to start putting into action that about which you have been reading and about which you have been thinking. This is by no means a complete list nor is this the end of the activities in which you can engage. It might behoove you to sit down and make a list of other activities that you could successfully promote and start your own program.

In any case, this is a beginning and a guide. It is urgent that you start now and put your shoulder to the wheel. Remember, ideology without action is sterile. We must act. There is no time to lose and there is no better time to start than right now.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 27

The Salvation: Road to Greatness

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 28

The Salvation: Our Brilliant Future

The most exciting, the most dynamic, the most wonderful and beautiful years for the White Race lie ahead of us.

In the next few pages I am going to prognosticate what I see ahead for the future of the White Race after it has accomplished its goals of populating the world. I am envisioning a world in which the niggers, the Jews and the colored races are no longer in our midst to debilitate us, plunderer us, to harass us, or to plague us. I am looking forward to the time when the White Race will be able to exercise its wonderful productive and creative genius without having upon its back all the leaches that now suck the very lifeblood from out of our veins. When I contemplate the coming of this wonderful era, our future looks rosy beyond anything that has ever been imagined before. In fact, a heaven on earth would not be too expansive a description of the exciting future that awaits us.

When the White Race has expanded to where it will populate all the worthwhile land of this Planet Earth, we will see an up breeding of the White Race instead of the down-breeding that has been going on for the last 2000 years, and we will see a Super Race emerge that will be a pride and a joy to behold. I believe that within the next century after the White Man has accomplished his primary goal of populating the world, we will find the average White man or woman as being handsome, athletic in build and unusually healthy in mind and body. The average man will be handsome and manly looking, in fact more so that the average movie star of today. The average White woman will be tall, possessed of a beautiful feminine figure and exceedingly beautiful in appearance.

I furthermore predict that the average intelligence will rise considerably as the White Race embarks on its program for improving and advancing itself. Whereas today a man with an I.Q. of 150 is considered to be a rare genius and occurs roughly once in 5000, I foresee that in a hundred years from the time the White Man has gained control of his own destiny, a genius of this caliber will be considered quite commonplace. Furthermore, we can expect to have super-geniuses with I.Q.'s of 200 and more, leading our Race into fields of technology and science and culture to heights that can hardly be dreamed of today. Mathematics, Chemistry, Physics, Science, Technology will break through to dizzying new heights that we can hardly visualize today.

Finer music will be written than has ever been written in the past. Art and sculpture, architecture, freed from Jewish influence, will reach far superior standards of beauty than have ever been achieved before, even far out-distancing that achieved by the Greeks and the Romans in Classical civilization or during the time of the Renaissance. We will have many geniuses of the type exemplified by Leonardo da Vinci or Michalangelo, or Rembrandt, and we will, in fact, have super-geniuses that will far surpass anything that the best of the White Man in the past has ever achieved.

Not only will the future White Man be a superior species in health, but with no more of the niggers and the colored races in our midst to spread disease. Filth and pollution amongst us, the former incidence of disease will be greatly reduced by several factors: a healthier specimen of individual; superior nutritional technology; the absence of slums, filth and degeneracy.

With the passing of the niggers, the Jews, and the scum from our midst, I further foresee the White Race, in a very short space of time, will have completely eradicated poverty from throughout the land. Not only will there be no masses of colored freeloaders riding on our back to pull down our standard of living, but we will also have gotten rid of the Jew who has been robbing us of more than three quarters of our wealth through sheer chicanery, coercion, and plunder.

Furthermore, the White Man's organization will be so much superior, so much more productive and so much more creative, and the White Man, then having very few ignorant and indolent drones amongst his own kind, poverty as a problem will have been completely eradicated in our society. In fact, when we have populated the world and have at our disposal the wealth and resources of the whole wide world with which to create, build and produce for ourselves, we will literally be swimming in wealth. It is not only possible, but entirely probable, that every White family will be able to afford a beautiful large home in attractive, clean surroundings. It will be possible to have all the fine clothes, books, good food and whatever else they desire, entirely within their reach and at their disposal.

Why do I predict such a bountiful future? Because this goal is not only entirely possible, but inescapable when the White Man is free to exercise his tremendous creative and productive abilities for his own use. With even more advanced, capable generations coming up, providing for himself and his family will be a breeze for the White Man of the future. Instead of most of the White Man's energy and productivity now being siphoned off to the parasites that ride on his back; his energy being dissipated in destructive wars and in-fighting amongst the White people themselves; all of the creative productivity will in the future will go towards his own benefit.

We will, for instance, have no more warfare between the different peoples. The White Race, when it has made the Creativity religion its very own and eliminated the destructive Jewish influence from its midst, will also have eliminated Jewish instigated warfare. Being united in the one common purpose of advancing itself, it will no longer have the slightest reason to carry out suicidal warfare against itself, and there will no longer be any threat from the colored races against whom to wage any kind of warfare. In short, the tremendously destructive and debilitating consequences of warfare that the Jews have manipulated the White Race into, generation after generation, century after century, will be entirely eradicated. It will no longer be one of the many evils that now so tragically plague us.

When you think of the tremendous cost to the White Race in terms of wealth, material, energy and in blood that the Jewish instigated wars have cost us in the past and when we consider that all this effort can instead be directed for our own constructive benefit, the very idea itself is staggering. Nevertheless, this is what we can do, when the White Man embraces the religion that we are now founding, a religion that teaches him to unite and create and produce for his own benefit, and teaches him to demand and exercise control of his own destiny.

Not only will we be rid forever of the destructive and debilitating wars that the Jews have manipulated upon us, we will no longer have to support a huge expensive and nonproductive war machine as we are today. Furthermore, our astronomical welfare costs, which are now being wasted on the parasitic nigger of today, will also be entirely eliminated. These two factors alone, coupled with the absence of Jewish plunder, I feel confident, will lower our taxes to a fraction of what they are today. I predict that taxes will be reduced to where they will be less than ten percent, perhaps five percent, of what they are at present. Considering further that crime will be reduced to where it will be less than one percent of what it is today, it is not hard to imagine where the present huge costs of government, (with warfare and welfare eliminated) will be a small fraction of the burden that it is today. The White Man will then be in a position where his creativity and productivity can benefit those who have worked for it - namely the White Man himself.

The whole effect of this will be accumulative. With crime reduced to one percent (or less) of what it is today, the nonproductive cost of maintaining a huge police force will shrink accordingly. The streets will again be safe for men, women and children, day or night. Most of the bureaucratic controls that businessmen and the average citizen in general is plagued with, will be eliminated. No longer will we need armies of bookkeepers and paper-shufflers in and out of government to debilitate and harass our every move. The White Man can again, in fact, will be encouraged, to do that which he does best — create and produce.

With the imbeciles, idiots and morons being culled out by the simple process of not being allowed to breed and multiply their misery, mental problems, too, will be shrunk to a rarity, rather than the mushrooming phenomena it is becoming today. Our whole approach will be to prevent the reproduction and multiplication of mental and physical defectives. These must and will be culled out as Nature dictates. Rather than keep every deformed and defective alive at all costs, to breed again and to multiply, our approach will be to bring only healthy and intelligent children into the world, as far as possible. This is what Nature tells us to do.

I can foresee so many tremendous and beautiful advantages accruing to the White Race once he is on its way to advancing itself that the list is almost endless and it is staggering to the imagination.

We have already mentioned that we would see the end of warfare and internecine strife. Crime and poverty would be practically eliminated. With the niggers no longer in our midst, there would be no slums. In fact, if you have visited some of the beautiful and clean cities in Germany, in Switzerland, you have a small insight as to the beautiful cities and the beautiful rural landscape that we can expect when the White Man has again found himself. Cities will be clean, with beautiful parks interspersed at frequent intervals. Streets will be lined with trees and flowers in abundance, with everything neat and clean, as we have already experienced in many of the all-White countries of Europe today, such as Holland, Switzerland and Germany. Only with the future White Race, having rid itself of the Jew, this trend towards beauty and cleanliness will be accentuated and will far exceed anything that we have today.

Furthermore, we will no longer be plagued and drained of our resources by having to send "Foreign Aid" out of our midst because we will no longer be shipping a tremendous amount of our hard earned money to countries like India, where it has been going down a rat hole. In fact, the White Nations of the world, being amply supplied with the land of all the different continents, and with the inherent wealth of these natural resources, will be doing fabulously well on their own. There will be very little need for any trans-shipment of aid. Prosperous trade will instead be the order of the day.

Not only will we have a clean and prosperous environment, but there will no longer be any racial strife. We will all be of the same race and speak the same language. We will all have learned through our new religion to honor, respect and promote that race and promote each other. We will have learned the lesson of Racial Loyalty, Racial Solidarity.

Furthermore, with the advanced technology, with the finer, more capable and more intelligent type of people to take advantage of that advanced technology; with the resources of the world at our disposal, we will be literally swimming in wealth without having to probably work nearly as hard as we do today. I can foresee that whereas the White Race is productive and creative; whereas the White Man is a builder and a worker; nevertheless, he can, with less work than he is exerting now, accomplish all this and still have ample time for leisure and enjoyment. I therefore foresee a great expansion of our recreational endeavors. I can see where the White people will be spending more time doing those things that interest them most. They will be spending more time at sports and athletics. They will be spending more time on cultural projects, music, an, sculpture and many other creative activities that have not even been invented today.

With the White Man's productivity so greatly increased and being rid of all the freeloading parasites, every White Man will be in a position where he can easily found and support a family. He will be able to do this at a younger age, as Nature says he should. With the parasitic Jews and niggers no longer riding on his back, not only will the standard of living be much higher, but the wife of the couple will no longer need to go to work to help make ends meet financially. She will be free to do that which Nature has fitted her for—to be a wife and mother, to take care of her family and to build a happy home. She will have time to devote to arts and crafts, to music and to cultural pursuits. The whole family, in fact will have more time and means to devote to such higher pursuits as well as other recreational enjoyments.

I foresee the White Race celebrating many national holidays and activities that will honor their great leaders of the past. They will exalt and pay tribute to those geniuses who have brought the White Race to the high state of achievement, prosperity and well being that they will then enjoy. I foresee many rallies and parades and cultural activities that will honor and elevate the White Race as a religious celebration. The Nuremberg rallies of the 1930's under the leadership of that great White Man, Adolf Hitler, are a typical example of the kind of celebrations the White Race will enjoy in the future centuries.

These kind of festive rallies are a soul-rewarding activity of tremendous benefit to our people. It is the kind of cement that helps to unite and bind the people together toward common objectives that aim for higher and greater goals, and at the same time the participants reaping a psychological reward that is a needed stimulant for the individual.

With all this, I predict, will also come a technological explosion the magnitude of which is hard to imagine. Although this huge technological advancement will come naturally because of the superior creative genius of the White Race, this is not nearly as important to our welfare as will be the cleansing of our race, and the White Race being in control of its own destiny.

Nevertheless, with the White Man being in control of his own destiny and having the innate and inborn desires to improve and advance his own kind, combined with the technological advances that he is so capable of, this will truly create a heaven on earth the likes of which the world has never before seen. Unlike Christianity, which predicts fire and blood, plagues and suffering, hell-fire and destruction, I am buoyantly optimistic of the White Man's future and predict great and wonderful things to come. I predict them because they are inevitable for the White Race. Being so highly endowed with creativity, intelligence, productivity and the genius that is so characteristic of the White Race, all we really need is to rid ourselves of the parasites that have crippled us in the past, and take charge of our own destiny.

When that day comes, our future will not only be bright and beautiful, it will be dynamic and exciting beyond anything that mankind in the past has ever even imagined.

Nature's Eternal Religion 2 - 28

The Salvation: Our Brilliant Future

Nerd Lore vs Reality

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Sun Mar 11, 2018 9:10 am

Anyone notice that our society is drowning in too much psychojewagical mumbo jumbo. Its pretty obvious if you pay attention.

This is all a pointless word salad distraction off something real. Psychology means Soul Knowledge. So where is the soul knowledge? Its not there. Just some weird Jew talking about taking a dump determines your personality type while turd sniffing the omens of the Jewish toilet god. So obviously this sucks. So what does not suck?

Soul Knowledge.

I spent years studying Psychology in College. It's all strange nerd lore, Jewish toilet sniffing, robot man weirdness and general meaningless crap.

Then I looked into Astrology and I found Soul Knowledge. A persons real psychological profile is their astrological one. And the mental issues and physical issues that trouble are found there and so is the solution. This science works its Soul Knowledge and was taught for thousands of years by the most advanced humans on this planet in the greatest universities of the world.

Because it works.....Because it's real.

Which is why it's not taught in the (((schools))) the Goyim can't know that. If one studies back they will find any knowledge of the mind that works or the psyche in general was suppressed. For the Scat Man's esoteric Reptilian turd lore.



"Oy sooo tell's me, likes hows you take a dump and stuff.... I am a Jewish Professonal, I'ams, I'ams".



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Netanyahu's On The Jew Trail Holololol Lying Again

-High Priest Mageson 666

Well Bibi Netanyahu went and told another Jew fable again, what's Jew after all.... That's in the news. No mistake just after Palestine declared their "Day Of Rage" against being murdered and terrorized for not being Jewish by the Jewish state. Step aside Rowling it was the Grand Mufti that wrote the script of Holocaust Potter And the Gas Chamber Of Secrets....

Just to be clear the Holocaust happened here:



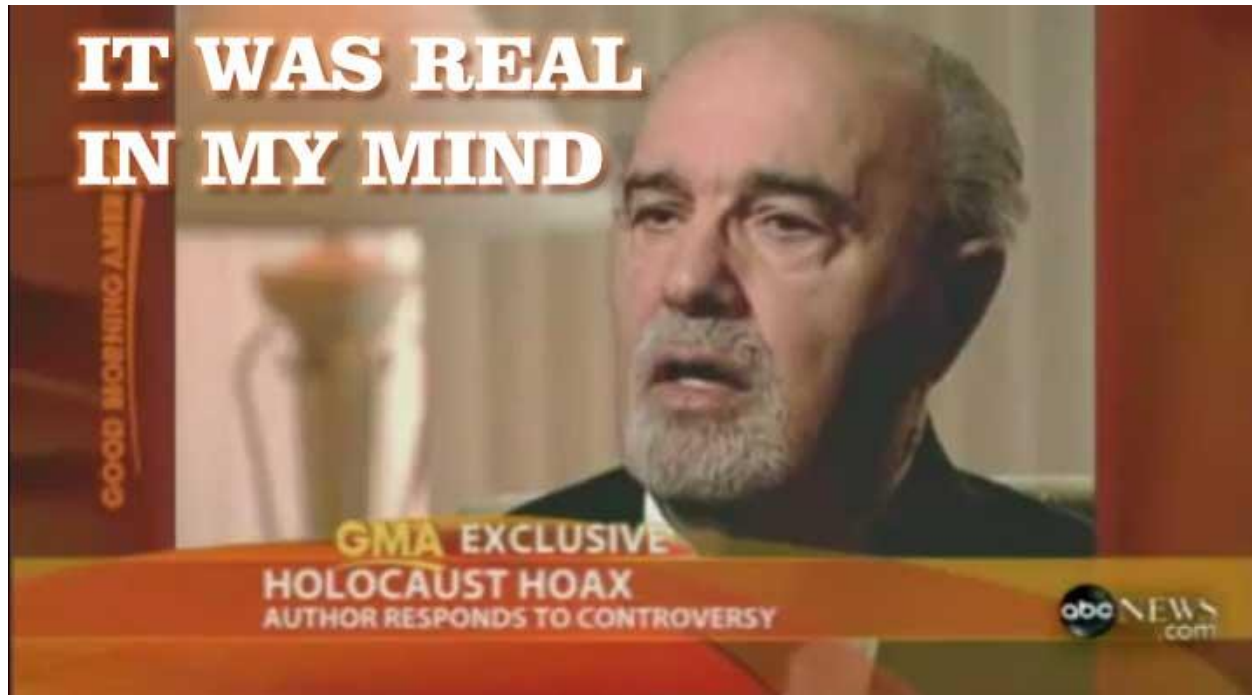
The "The Israeli Arab Reader" of all things put out by two jooz.

"Walter Laqueur, a professor of history and an expert commentator on international affairs, has written and edited more than twenty-five books. Barry Rubin is deputy director of the BESA Center for Strategic Studies and editor of the Middle East Review of International Affairs. He has written many books on Middle East politics."

That have the transcript of the meeting between Hitler and The Grand Mufti of Jerusalem. In which no statement of any type of what Bibi Netanyahu claimed, was ever made during the meeting.

But Wait everyone.....It was real.....In Netanyahu's MIND!

Just like this holo lying Jew that got caught in being Jewish, ie lying all the time...



CNN)—There's no question Adolf Hitler led Nazi Germany when it implemented the "final solution" in an effort to kill all Jews.

But, in a speech this week, Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu suggested it wasn't Hitler's idea.

Rather, he pointed to Jerusalem's then-grand mufti, Haj Amin al-Husseini, who met with the Nazi leader in Germany in the early 1940s.

"Hitler didn't want to exterminate the Jews at the time, he wanted to expel the Jews," Netanyahu said Tuesday at the 37th Zionist Congress, according to a transcript on his website. "And Haj Amin al-Husseini went to Hitler and said, 'If you expel them, they'll all come here.'

"So what should I do with them?' (Hitler) asked. (Husseini) said, 'Burn them.'"

There's no video or audio, not even a transcript, that can definitively prove Netanyahu's account of the conversation between Hitler and Husseini, who as grand mufti oversaw Muslim sites in Jerusalem.....

Were else did this kike Bibi lie? Well he's Jewish so everywhere he goes but, Oh, yeah in front of the American Congress to try and start WW3 in the Middle East.....

Netanyahu Went To Congress To Lie For All Jews

Remember as Netanyahu proclaimed to the world:

Netanyahu: I will go to Congress like I went to Paris – to speak for all Jews.

<http://www.haaretz.com/news/diplomacy-defense/1.641515>

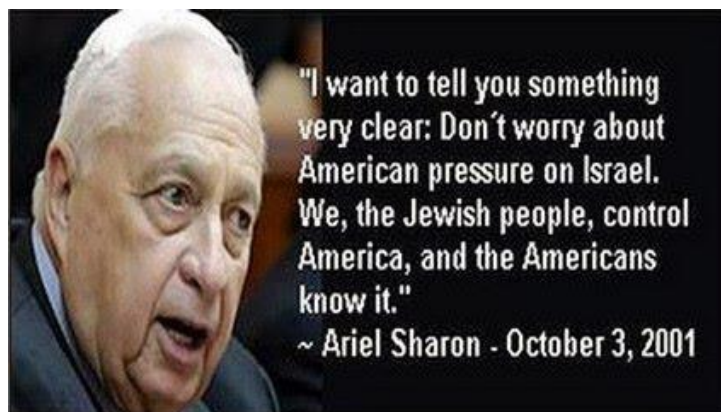
Well he did, he went to Congress to lie for all Jews [what's new with Jew]. And told a lie to start a war on Iran that would kill millions of innocent people in yet another Jewish made war. Netanyahu even brought along a Jewish holocaust\$ "survivor" [he survived the Olympic swimming pool and international Red Cross observers] as show to the America Congress. Because this is all Holocostanity is really about. A big Jewish swindle to act as an excuse to holocaust millions of Gentiles across the planet while raking in billons of shekels and making Jews above criticism for being criminal bastards. And to cover up the holocaust of a Hundred million people by the Jews in their Jewish owned Soviet Jewion.

<https://www.rt.com/news/234867-netanyah...ct-mossad/>

A blockbuster cache of leaked spy cables has revealed that Netanyahu lied to the UN about Iran's nuclear capability,..

I wonder what Bibi has up his kosher crime cabal sleeve with invoking the Holocaust Potter And the Gas Chamber Of Secrets tale against the already slaughtered and enslaved Palestinian's.....More slaughter and terrorism towards them of course...

Israeli Calls For Total Ethnic cleansing Of Gaza



Expel Palestinians, populate Gaza with Jews, says Knesset deputy speaker
[https://electronicintifada.net/blogs/ali ... ty-speaker](https://electronicintifada.net/blogs/ali-abunimah-ty-speaker)

Submitted by Ali Abunimah on Sat, 07/19/2014 - 15:20

Image

A relative carries the body of four-year-old Qassim Elwan during his funeral in Gaza City on 19 July. Qassim was killed along with his brother by Israeli shelling the previous day. (Ezz al-Zanoun / APA images)

Israel must attack Gaza even more mercilessly, expel the population and resettle the territory with Jews, the deputy speaker of Israel's parliament, the Knesset, has said.

Moshe Feiglin, a member of Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu's ruling Likud Party, makes the call in an article for the Israeli news website Arutz Sheva.

Feiglin demands that Israel launch attacks "throughout Gaza with the IDF's [Israeli army's] maximum force (and not a tiny fraction of it) with all the conventional means at its disposal."

Force Gaza population out

"After the IDF completes the 'softening' of the targets with its firepower, the IDF will conquer the entire Gaza, using all the means necessary to minimize any harm to our soldiers, with no other considerations," Feiglin writes in one of several calls for outright war crimes.

Following the reconquest, Israel's army "will thoroughly eliminate all armed enemies from Gaza. The enemy population that is innocent of wrongdoing and separated itself from the armed terrorists will be treated in accordance with international law and will be allowed to leave," Feiglin writes.

"Gaza is part of our land"

"Gaza is part of our Land and we will remain there forever," Feiglin concludes. "Subsequent to the elimination of terror from Gaza, it will become part of sovereign Israel and will be populated by Jews. This will also serve to ease the housing crisis in Israel."

Feiglin has a long history of incitement. Last week he expelled Arab members of the Knesset who dared to criticize Israel's ongoing slaughter in Gaza and called for Israel to cut off power to dialysis patients there.

As of now, ninety percent of Gaza is without electricity, journalist Mohammed Omer reports, and most Palestinians in Gaza are getting as little as two hours of electricity per day.

Death toll climbs relentlessly

More than 100 Palestinians have been killed in the last 48 hours as Israel continues its indiscriminate attacks on Palestinians throughout the occupied Gaza Strip by land, sea and air.

By Saturday afternoon in Gaza, the thirteenth day of Israel's current bombardment and invasion of the coastal territory, 339 people, the vast majority civilians, had been killed in total and 2,500 injured.

Tens of thousands have fled their homes, primarily in the north and east of Gaza, seeking shelter from the Israeli assault in United Nations-run schools.

Genocidal demands

Feiglin's call for the destruction of the Palestinian community in Gaza has some resonance.

Just a day before Feiglin's article, Rabbi Ben Packer made a similar demand, calling the current assault "an opportunity for Israel to achieve a victory – to move the border" by conquering northern Gaza.

Packer is the director of "Heritage House," a settlement in occupied East Jerusalem that houses so-called "lone soldiers," men recruited from overseas to join the Israeli occupation forces.

Israel's former settlers in Gaza, evacuated in 2005, would be given the first opportunity to "settle in the regained territory," Packer said.

Packer, a settler from the United States and volunteer in the Israeli army, previously served as the "Rabbi on Campus" at the University of North Carolina and Duke University.

Calls like Feiglin's and Packer's for genocidal-scale violence against Palestinians are being heard with ever more frequency from Israeli leaders.

A call for genocide of the Palestinians by Ayelet Shaked, a rising star in Israel's Habeyit Hayehudi (Jewish Home) party, part of the government, received global notoriety after The Electronic Intifada translated and exposed it earlier this month.

Now Belgium: Brussels Uprising

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun Dec 16, 2018 5:47 pm

It appears also, this time, in clearer motivations and without the hoax infested and fraudulent 'reasoning' of the jews such as the "Fuel Complaints" of what is supposedly the French Situation...People are uprising in Brussels.

This time it is directly about complaining about the UN and their so called Migration Policies adopted by Belgium in a series of furthering the White Extinction basically. And giving the right to everyone to come to Europe and anywhere else to ripoff anything as they see fit as "Muh Humin Vermin Ryets" imply. They have understood the whole deal here is nothing else but a racial extinction and displacement of the native people and nothing else.

If the jew zoo keepers wanted to help their cattle, they could do so locally and at home. But they simply want to destroy the native populations. The condition here is if you do not participate in the Kalergi plan, then no help from the jews. This is the humanism of the jews. Plastic and fake.

I am certain that it will not be long till this becomes the norm. First the Yellow Vests, now this. This however, was a direct protest, not something that had other social issues in it, but the issue of rights of race and fighting extinction.

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_cont ... i3oVFeuT4o](https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_cont...i3oVFeuT4o)

The People of Europe are becoming drastically aware. I have seen nowhere news in any local or otherwise outlets in regards to the event, only news from RT at this point. This is because it's impossible to cover up the real reason these people were protecting about.

Point being, the slaves are now breaking their chains and they are waking up. We have to support people and keep their spiritual backbone tight. Everyone, Keep up the RTR's in full intensity. The kosher spells of the enemy are giving in.

As we have said for years, we will emerge victorious in the struggle. Azazel and our own have also notified us this is the case, and that we must keep pushing, this is also the situation in the present and future, and we maintain this momentum with the RTRs.

The RTR's must be kept in an unrelenting manner now, moreso than ever. The demise and downfall of the enemy is inevitable, and our world will be free from our efforts if we only continue. The enemy will lose, we just have to keep the momentum of winz and informing the populace going.

If anyone has any more intel please provide us here in meaningful conversation.

We are going to take back our lands and reinstate the authority of our Gods.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com>

Re: Now Belgium: Brussels Uprising
Postby **HP Mageson666** » Sun Dec 16, 2018 5:53 pm

Brussel's is the EU capital..... This is an omen.

New Year Address

-High Priest Mageson 666

This planet is in bad shape and so is most of everything on it. This is all due to the Jews and that's all. I have as many thought the ages wrote many volumes that show this.

Around two thousand years ago this planet was on a major cusp moving towards the age of competition to that of Pisces. This was seclused to be an age of high art, culture, science, spirituality and the age in which man would ascended to the light fully. Mithraism was becoming the spiritualist movement to reconsolidate the spiritual teachings into a unified form in the Roman Empire, the movement towards technological discovery and creativity in Rome was moving along with steam ships, advanced mechanical computers, the basics of physics development in mathematical theories. A new age of architectural wonder which matched ancient Egypt was being built up. A real enlightenment was advancing. Even texts mentioned in which people had achieved the full ascension of the soul. Great masters who were teachers of Great Roman Emperors, Aryan Men of great light. This current was moving towards creating a utopian world and civilization.

Then the Jews attacked with a military coup which destroyed the ascended line of the Roman Emperors who were men of the spiritual class of the Patricians. And put a line of psychopathic lunatics in power the Flavians whom the first Emperor Vespasian built a statue to the Jew whom he stated was responsible for him becoming Emperor. Who was a member of the Jewish Alexandria family, the same family became the core of the new rulers and their money and power ran it. Titus, another Flavian was married to a Jewess from one of these Jewish oligarchies. The Jewish Flavians built the Coliseum and worked to destroy the spiritual mysteries from every angle and violently persecute and kill the spiritual philosophers while slowing destroying the Patricians from every method they could.

Then after a decades of this the Jews unleashed the Christian ideology from the Flavian regime they ran with their Catholic regime and did to the Roman Empire what Pol Pot did to Cambodia, the year zero. These Jews bragged they exterminated the entire civilization that came before their Catholic regime. Creating the dark ages on purpose to control everything.

The Age of Pisces became the age of Jewish run terror under the Catholic Churches and Protestant ones as well. Then the rise of the Jewish bankers and the Communist terror they spread around the earth along with the world wars they started. This all designed from every angle the constant corruption of science, spiritual teachings and societies, social movements to better things even the school system what was meant to educate is now meant to dumb down people. Every step these Kikes have tried to hold back our progress even down to pushing cancer cures and free energy technology out of existence, poisoning the food supply the water, air, everything. Destroying any high culture, art, music, ideals anything with poison of their corruption at every turn and angle without rest. We try and live and they want us to die, that's it.

Because Satan and our Gods along with noble people on earth have fought these Kikes every step of the way from Rome to this day. That is the only reason this planet is not destroyed along with everyone on it by these Kikes. The Kikes evil persistence has meant with non-stop

courage of Noble human resistance. Satan sent the world Adolf Hitler at the dawning of the next age of the world, Aquarius, to open a door to a utopian world order and combat the evil of the Jew which was destroying the planet and the peoples of the world with their final end game move of World Communism. Hitler rallied the world and from Japan to India, from Africa to Europe millions of Noble people hurled themselves with total self-sacrifice into the fires and against the jaws of the Jewish beast. All those men who left their families knew they were not coming back. They marched knowingly into a living nightmare for the world struggle of truth, because that's the human spirit the Jew just can't crush. They died so we could live free in a spiritually evolved world under the Swastika of Satan.

Because of our brave, noble and beloved Fuhrer, we are not living in the nightmare of World Jewish Communism. He was the 11th hour savior of the world and threw Himself into the jaws of the beast to save us along with millions of other noble people of the World Hitler Awakening. The Swastika generation.

Here we are going into 2016 and in the first few years of the Aquarian age. And the same struggle abounds. However because of the noble soul's persistence to do right even if they perish in its cause. We are winning, the wheel of fate is turning our favor. However this is only due to persistence against them. All of you who have been working for enlightenment of the people and taking part in the rituals. You are a blessing to this earth and all good beings everywhere. Never give up, because in this world we will have our shining age that the previous was supposed to be. Because noble beings didn't surrender in the last age or this one.

I have read messages of people complaining about the "do nothings", herd zombies in society. Don't worry about them. The world matters because you're in it, not them. You are the spiritual light and hope for humanity, not them. History remembers those who persisted. And in time the herding of today will stand at the base of the statues of Hitler, awakened and thankful for those who persisted for them, in the cause of truth in a time of great darkness.

And that day they will clasp their hands together in devotion and looking upwards say with deep spiritual reverence, the words:

"Hail Hitler!"



Happy Wishes, Happy New Year!

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Greetings and Salutations to all our Comrades and Satanic Family!!

I wanted to state that I hope this Next year will find us even more determined, powerful and impactful in defeating the lies of the enemy and in advancing personally and as a whole. May you all be blessed under Satan's light, may Satan's Consciousness and all our Demons guide us to victory. Make sure to remember to follow your goals, to be a winner and to surpass yourself even more this year. Satanism is not for losers, Satanism is for Winners.

Satanism is about great civilizers, those everyday warriors who prevail in the face of adversity and continue living in Power. In Satanism, the greatest being you are can be brought forth, only if so you try and evolve your own being. Satanism is THE religion, not just any religion. It's the Path of the Strong, the Defiant and the Proud. The path to self-mastery and self-evolution. All of you here have a bright future ahead of you, in the inner and outer world, only if so you choose. Never forget this. Also, don't forget to be vigilant, prepared and educated at all times and for everything that comes or doesn't come to your way. Become better and better, every day, every day that you exist. Be the best you can be. This time the next year, make sure you look up to yourself now as a weakling and someone you have long surpassed.

Set goals and follow them, achieve them. Don't just sit idly yet another year. Fight for everything you desire and want. This world doesn't belong to the enemy, but to its rightful builders. Us. It belongs to those people who have built it and want what is best for it. It belongs to us. But first, you must all belong to yourselves. Then, you will proceed further. I would also love to hear everyone's New Year Resolutions. What would you want to achieve? What do you want to do?

As for me, I wanted to express this in our Fhurer's own Words. In just two phrases and adjusted.

"In the Future, I want to be nothing more than what I have been in the Past. Alerter for my People, a Teacher for my People, and (a) Leader for my People."

This is what we are doing. We want to protect, cultivate and advance the vision of Satan, His aim and His Work. And through all of you in this path, the New Man will Rise and absolve us from all this worldly enemy inflicted misery. Satan wants His children empowered and risen beyond their limitations. Yes, this being exists in yourself, in all those who take this route. So I wish to all our Women and all our Men, all the people of all the Ages and Ranks that live amongst us, to all those who have their heart aligned with us, the very best for the upcoming year.

Together, we can never fail, we can only Win. May you all be blessed, my Satanic Comrades.

Our Forces and our Endeavors will be crowned with Eternal Victory.

May you all discover, who you are Within... May you win this fight above all the other fights,
and then, conquer all others.

Happy Wishes, Happy New Year!

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

New Zealand Mosque Shooting - Joy Of Satan Forums

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Fri Mar 15, 2019

As it should be clear, there are Jewish memetics at work. I was not able to see the video of this, as it is vanished from everywhere, but this will happen exactly as members have predicted with this situation.

I cannot comment on the validity of the shooting, or if it was a hoax, simply because the footage of it is nowhere to be found. Regardless, happened or not, the results remain the same. It might as well be a total hoax, as these are beyond possible in the current year.

The situation is that many people in Europe are becoming fed up both with Jews and Islamification, and also, the systematic killing and extinction and bastardization plan for the European people.

Jews have intel, demographics, and public opinion around their finger, and they know this. They have insight the average people do not have, and this is also technical data.

The enemy has to somehow circumvent and stop the above, as they know brainwashing on its own is not really enough. The race mixing in Europe and the Kalergi plan isn't going as flawlessly as desired.

The screaming of that it is all Jewish plotting and staging here, is simply screamed as they never bothered to change the "Agent Provocateur" method they always follow. They take what their enemies say which are valid arguments based on reality, and put it in books or 'manifestos', and then do brainless crimes to criminalize these people and indict them, and criminalize their valid ideas aside the criminal. This is a typical action done by government spies, infiltrators of "pro white movements" and anything else that deals with the liberation of the enemy of the Jew.

When the above is done, the efforts of people to actually advocate for these rights are related to these events, which taint them in the eyes of public opinion. The Jews won't really succeed however, as despite of doing the above, they push their Kalergi bastardization agenda full throttle at the same time in Europe. So doing the provocateur bullshit is not going to put anyone back to sleep again.

This has many people questioning or in opposition to this invasion, and very angry. The anger of normal people has nothing to do with bloodshed, but just questions and at the height of it for these 'people' to go back where they belong, unless of very few who are assimilated like 5% of the total of 'newcomers', which can stay for working. This is for the most 'radical' of the normal people as well, it doesn't get further.

However, when even the slightest balancing is practiced, the anger grows and grows, and eventually what was once a normal people becomes a radical, as the necessity to close these gushing demographic or cultural wounds becomes pressing. This happens in the face of extinction of a people and intensifies

as people move towards their end.

So the jews in order to stop this from happening, they create some Jew intelligence agency shekel funded incidents, to criminalize any sort of White resistance as something that is meme'd into bloodshed and create guilt into the populace that is being demographically moving to extinct.

The above synagogue shooting serves a few purposes:

1. Criminalize any form of discrimination against the Muslims in Europe as potentially deadly. "If you question it, you kill them, goy!".
2. Bolstering relations between Muslims and Jews in Europe as "Commonly persecuted minority groups".
3. In addition to the above, further talmudic legislation, freedom of speech, and general rights crackdowns for the natives, even innocents or NPC's.
4. The creation and further legalization of watchlists for people who have beliefs that foreigners should not extinct natives, ie, intensified "Intel in regards to Terror", and laws to make people disappear at night over 'suspected terrorism'.
5. Closing the "Gap". The jew has memed a gap into people that anyone who wants Borders = Josef Mengele = 6 billion Shrunken Heads and Holocausters. This fake gap they have tried to make a 'general rule' to censor actual citizens who are simply concerned. "Anyone who dislikes Muslims means they killed 42 people Goyim, drum that in your head, oy vey".
6. Censor Gun ownership, where guns are present. Gunless population, is defenseless population.
7. General guilt tripping of anything White to finally die off passively on this planet and give up. This is why the agent writes in his manifesto the big words about how this all is tied into being "European". This is another way to drive propaganda home and energies into criminalizing the stand of Europe, like Breivik did.

The above meme of Breivik have been repeated in Sweden and Norway and many other places to go full throttle "self guilt" and accept all the nigerian prisons poured into their country. These were also legislated into the law to make resistance futile or illegal. As to what this is doing to Sweden everyone can observe. Anyone who "has a thought over disagreeing with going extinct at catapulting speed = Breivik, Goy".

Being not law abiding and engaging in brainless violence leads nowhere, and the enemy knows this. This is why they stage these occurrences. The moment these events happen, these ideas are forced on step closer to the gutter. This is why the enemy considers this a necessity to do or bolster incidents such as the above.

Also, as a last note, any crimes done by Muslim terrorists changed nothing really in Europe. These crimes leave the judenpresse uninterested, as they are allies to the always innocent Muslims, and they do not press them. The browning and terrorism also continues at full throttle. The majority of welfare shekels in Europe is going into underground tunnels in Mosques filled with AK-47's and grenades

anyway.

These were brushed off as if they were nothing. People exploding in stadiums during peace time is really "nothing". Now, prepare to have the "Mosque Shooting" as a meme for the rest of a thousand years to come, like the Holofoax, which will be reminded to White people every time they have a naughty thought.

When likewise is done for the terrorist attacks of Muslims, the reply will simply be "Oh that is in the past" or "Not all muslims are the same".

From the perspective of raising energies, these were raised on the context of the 40, the 42 (42 Name of God is the Ana Bekoah in Judaism, their most important prayer for protection, we have reversed this), and the number 60 which is the union of the 40 and 20 into a power number. The first news said "40 dead and 20 injured" and memed it strongly. The name "Christchurch" is also to relate this event to the general xianity, the sister of Islam, into a singular vortex. This is to relate the two.

All of the above, as always, boils down again to 6.

All these bullshit crimes always have the same 'reported' numbers, which by a huge cohencidence, all boil down to the favorite number usage of the Kabbalistic jews.

These numbers are associated with their protection. In this case, this is protection towards Muslims, and also, a general attempt to recharge the jew's meme's on top of people. Rabbi Goldschmidt one of the top Rabbis of Europe said the 'friendship' and 'alliance' between Muslims in Europe and that each other staying in Europe is vital.

When the Arabs are on jewish borders the jews kill them with sniper rifles, pregnant, women, and kids. But when they are on Europe to serve the Kalergi plan, oy vey, they are best friends for ever. This is because both constitute a minority, and a necessary tool for jews to work their weaving on the continent.

The literal manifestation of this is the brainwashing highlighted above, which spiritually is founded on their Hebrew and Kabbalistic BS as usual.

Keep up the Final RTR and nothing of the above will work in the end.

New Age "Kundalini" Experiences

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Sep 29, 2019

What is going on a lot in the New Age, is that a lot of people, in particular, do practice botched forms of meditation, all within the psychological perspective of the New Age and unnatural enemy teachings. These of course, comes with implications, causing a lot of delusion to a person.

The meaning here, as some people ask and question if all they read has any substance by them...Do not be fooled, and rather seek your experiences.

A lot of people are saying too much, talking too big, and have little things to show. This is a dead giveaway when it comes to these New Agers and unfortunately many others, they are nowhere spiritually. And this is because they do things that are paradoxical and opposed to human advancement.

One frequent lie everyone in the "New Age" community tells themselves is that they have a "Risen Kundalini Serpent". Some of them go as far as to claim that they are ascended, and when the witchdoctor new age stuff reaches the peak, even serious mental and physical diseases are all dismissed as "Symptoms of kundalini awakening" and other bollocks.

What some of these people are is that they have a lot of knowledge, or so they think they do. Reading about the path is not the same as walking it, anymore than looking at the map of a formula 100 race track, and actually driving in it as a competitor on a race car. The differences here can be chaotic. The above "knowledge" leads them exactly where they pretend to try to move away from, which is a gross size of ego, with nothing really to back it up with, except of a short circuit of going back to this "ego" they whine about, and the situation ends with the kundalini becoming a marketing product.

And with the above many of them say they are race track agents just because they read this in a book by some Yogi who actually underwent an experience and decided to talk about it. Then these things take a life of their own, and this is why there is so much hoaxing in the New Age that it has reached alien proportions where practitioners are essentially just totally lost.

There are people who indeed, from their descriptions, not only not ascending any kundalini, but they are tampering and having issues with the most basic energies of the soul and the most basic stimulations are not understood. Some of these energies, such as what is called "Apana Vayu", do ascend in the soul, and some do ascend from the rear channels when one is doing work on the soul. This does not mean that one is having a very deep end kundalini experience. Another situation that happens is that naturally, meditation does produce what we call as Pigala Fire, which is the purification fire, and this can be triggered in many ways, including from inner cleaning or just kundalini yoga or breathing exercises. Again, this is not "Kundalini Fire" in the direct sense, but falls under the category of the cleaning fire regardless.

New Agers are so deluded that they may experience a heartburn or whatever else physical, such as an infection, or whatever else, and the symptoms they pretend are spiritual symptoms. In some of their forums they whine that they have these problems for 10 years, eventhough they claim they are

kundalini ascended. For all that "Kundalini Ascension", they are at a serious loss to even see the most basic things. This is because they are not on this level.

Indeed there is nothing of shame in any spiritual development, but the New Agers did a crime and that is to make the kundalini and meditation into a marketing scheme. Sort of like pay to this class a few thousand dollars and you'll get a kundalini too, type of thing.

The Western mentality of "I haz more kundaleeni dan u and I made dis in 7 weekz with supah speed program and meditating once every week homeboi" has poisoned meditation. Meditation is vilified, and all this disinformation, plus a strong streak of insanity, and the self entitled syndrome of "God is love" and "We are all God's Children" and the related, create for a toxic combination of self lying. Not only these people are not walking towards any kundalini development, they are walking in the opposite direction, which is creating an illusory situation of perpetual self lying.

Very basic things such as soul cleaning, aura cleaning, and doing necessary chakra work are forsaken or done without attention. Lies are told that chakras are going to open if someone does a Vegan diet, or adheres to some strange alien belief system, people are distanced from actual spiritual work which will give them results. This is why we say we practice Power meditation and not mere 'meditation'. The soul needs to be empowered, cleaned and rectified, and this is not done by a mere external moral system.

Kundalini is looked upon by these people as a chihuahua that will complete their summer collection. They have an iPhone, nice hangbag, sexy yoga pants, "how if you do not use a straw you saved the planet" bonus points, and now they also have a Kundalini and Universal Power at their disposal, cause after all they meditated for three weeks with Yogananda Brocollinda, which is a known supreme 1000 Naga Serpent Teacher with a giant hooknose also. Now, with the power of fake smiles, suppressed emotions, communist teachings, and vegan diets, they will implore the universe to join the borg, because climate change.

The above is somehow called "Enlightenment" by these people, while essentially it's all the same mental hype we are being projected on by the unspiritual powers of this world ad nauseum, to lead us rather astray from self realization. But somehow being the walking meme of this and only adding some kundalini prep talk into it, makes these people divinely realized or something.

The clearness of that these people have no power is that they do all the wrong decisions in life, and in particular, are aligned unnaturally and on some fake ideology. No meaningful powers arise, nor does any sensibility of consciousness come into any actual evolution from this. A mind that is exposing itself to actual kundalini experience, will have walls brought down, and one will start seeing larger truths, and not tabloid things one can find on any new age magazine. Another manifestation of the influence of Kundalini is increasing wisdom, which many of these people do not possess at all.

In rare cases, deception can take place by the enemy, who can trigger experiences, such as the things that happen in Evocations, where people, due to the shock of another entity's bioelectricity, experience a rising in the bioelectricity of their spine. What greys and other entities can do here is just pure deception, and this is why these experiences rarely have a meaning to them. People don't really transform from these experiences over time. This is not their own serpent or any personal awakening of theirs, this is just a mere feeling that arises in the body by increased bioelectricity of another entity within a space, or even lesser, just because of caused sensation.

Another thing that happens in many of these New Agers, is that the over-suppression of the sexual sacral energy, sometimes can cause a situation where the energy...is fighting for a release. This can in some cases as many of them are deeply into celibacy or sexual malfunction, causing pressures up the spine with said energy, commonly mistaken for kundalini rising. The pooling of this energy makes the situation worse, as the channel remains clogged and closed, and without release, more rectified energy cannot find it's way up. At the late stages of this, one becomes neurotic and mentally ill.

Not that infrequent is also that due to extensive drug use, physical sensations are conflated with spiritual sensations. For example, these people do copious amounts of mushrooms or other strong drugs which powerfully affect the body, causing bodily reactions, creating sometimes a feeling of pressure in a specific area, or some strange jolt. Due to again a necessity to lie to themselves, they repeat again and again that these are spiritual sensations, but they are not.

These are sensations triggered in the grossly physical body, and they do not come from the superior and higher body down to this one, but rather, are results of chemical combinations on the grossly material body. Likewise these sensations do not produce any further actual realization for the person, but just hallucinations. By hallucinating merely, one does not grow spiritually. Drugs should be avoided as they create conflicts and confusion in the spiritual path, and that is the least problem, as the further one goes, delusions and damages become many and require a lot of effort to heal.

Lastly we have the final situation, where is when someone actually does get a little kundalini zap or some experience especially if said people are more serious meditators such as very longterm meditators. And this is where things can get ugly for these people who compulsively try to get the serpent to ascend by force. As a famous saying goes "Do not try to force the snake out of the hole". These people do this regardless, with a psychological, spiritual, and mental emotional state that is completely antithetic to this power. One is asking for answers they do not want to hear, and one is asking for power they do not want or even need.

This compulsion, even if it fans as even a little flame, can be highly problematic for these people, and this is why some of them get issues that last for years and years after a botched Kundalini experience, in which they listened wrong advice from Moshe Shekelberg or had triggered involuntarily. Reading some of the things some New Agers write, some of them experience full and total paranoia from this, or insanity, lasting for years. Needless to say the above amounts to an accident, and not to proper stimulation or rising of the kundalini energy, but rather a spiritual accident. Causes of such events can also be astrological alignments or transits that can, under circumstances, cause spiritual stimulation.

Then these people write books, and they fortify the already misinformed populace with even more deceptions. This is because these people have a huge ego, and they don't practice what they preach on limiting it either, so they want to pretend they are authorities when they do not even remotely understand some subjects. This creates turmoil on other people and increases confusion massively.

Turmoil is the result, and because they have no guidance on how to solve it, they remain ill physically or otherwise without the ability to solve the situation, sometimes lasting for years. This leads some of the more nutcase New Agers to of course condemn the Serpent and attack and villify it as a "Tool of Satan", or even go as far as to try to create meditations for chakra removal or other foolish attempts at "Serpent removal", or even exorcisms. Of course this does not work so they remain like wrecks or then they run back to Rabbi Christ and become jebboo freaks all over again, or just remain in said state without properly advancing any further.

An example of why the above things happens is that people are, in the first place, in the New Age, in an attempt to reconcile a path of spiritual ignorance, with a path of mediocre spirituality. So when one eventually pushes and makes progress, they are trying hopelessly to hold onto the ignorance they had before. Some even go as far as to try to bond this with the bible, or all sorts of other crazy beliefs and hybrids, only furthering issues that keep the soul in a sick state.

These mental beliefs create such strong blockages in the minds, that one can only hope to shed them as much as they can, and not dwell on them all while meditating, as meditation will increase personal power, and trigger more of these insanities into extended power.

Clearly, yes. Spiritual practice is by it's source a very Satanic thing by definition, considering that Abrahamic programs are all centred around external worship of a jew on the sky, becoming a serf and slave, carrying original "sin" from having any intelligence more than an inanimate rock, and every striving towards development is "evil" and a "sin", as these programs were in the first place created by evil jews who want to control the populace.

Trying to bridge this hebraic insanity with spiritual development has toxic results. It's as if one wants to fill a damn with water, and the dam is plucked with huge holes. It will never be filled with any spiritual wisdom.

A very small category of people does actually have advancement in that regard, but these are people who accept to move onto next levels and do forsake their fake and older skin. But these situations are rare in the New Age, and are more commonly found in older paths or in advanced yogis, who for the most part do keep silent. Some of these people do have some experience with the Serpent too. Just to name an example, that reveals the writer Lao Tzu, was broadly known to have been kundalini advanced, and also a known Naga Serpent on his time, who some say lived to 250 years old and went by mysterious "death" some say at 70 and others are 90. His book Tao Te Ching was lost in translation by pacifists and unspiritual people, who desecrated his teaching completely, but it is clear that the person had a lot of spiritual ability and the ability to see through to the world.

On a final note, the New Age is filled with rules, regulations, diets, and all sorts of things, which resemble highly the Talmudic law at this point. This creates blockages, paranoia, irregular practice, and many other obstacles which cannot allow a person to advance properly or healthily. While this does not invalidate the meaning of meditation and the practices, one will not get too far, as powers as work will keep them suppressed and down.

To advance in meditation in general, one does not have to compulsively go after "kundalini", but there has to be a decent need and necessity for power and awareness, which indirectly leads to further evolution for which after all the serpent exists to help with.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

New Age Issues

by HP Mageson666 » Mon Sep 09, 2019



The New Agers leave something out of their nonsense when they promote things like Kundalini teachings and such dealing with the energy body. I knew a fellow when I was training in a Japanese

martial art system. This fellow had gone to Japan and trained in the Dojo's over there many times he told me a lot about Japanese culture the one thing he mentioned and its obvious if you study Japanese systems. If you understand the subtle dimension, the psychological dimension of their martial system. You understand the entire underlying dimension of Japanese culture. In the east the martial art systems if you understand them are system of psycho-physical and spiritual preparation for the higher spiritual teachings that deal with awaking the serpent energy and transforming the energy systems and activating the Light Body.

This system in even the basic movements work to subtly activate the energy systems in the body which develops the energy body and strengthens the body, mind and the psyche.



The focus on meditation, control of ones mind and emotions the values that are taught along with the physical training that strengthens the body and energy systems this is all designed to be the ground work for the higher level the esoteric teachings of the serpent power. In the Far East the different styles all have Chi-Gong as their center and the higher level of their teaching. Chi-Gong, means Gong, work and

Chi, serpent energy.

The New Age promotes the energy body teachings outside of the cultural systems they were designed within. And instead of promoting disciplines to create the groundwork they promote the opposite which creates a psychologically and physically weak person who has all kinds of problems when they start to get into the practices of the energy body. They also promote the ideology of a style of pseudo spiritual Communism which is antithetical to the values of the societies of which Pagan cultures such as Japan were built around these spiritual teachings. The Japanese culture is called The Way Of The Gods. The focus is on duty, nationalism, spiritual disciplines, honor, loyalty, responsibility, racial community the family and society in general. They practice ancestor worship, and follow the Gods they also have a divine Emperor much like the ancient Pen Dragons of Europe.

If ones reads the Book Of The Five Rings, they will find a culture that is very different from the current New Ager, liberal west. Miyamoto Musashi was a Samurai who was a spiritual practitioner as well which is the normal.



The tradition spiritual values of the Japanese culture are easily summed up by the Japanese ambassador

during the Nazi Period when Hitler was allies with Japan. The Japanese ambassador simply stated: "We Japanese are National Socialists as well, we just call it something different." What was that different word? Kami-no-michi, meaning The Way Of The Gods the name of the Japanese culture.



This revelation that the Pagan cultures of the Far East are nothing but an ancient version of Nazism should have the New Agers and their shitlib mentality very upset. The values of the New Age are so opposite the traditional values of the cultures these teachings come from it can only causes psychic conflict and psychosis in general. As these values are spiritually connected to the cultures they come from and have a reason for their existence they came out of the psyche of the level of consciousness these practices create within the cultures that use them. The fact National Socialism is normal to the Pagan psyche of the Far East but consider wrong in the psyche of the Judeo-liberal west also shows how spiritually toxic the current west is. And what the solution is. The Japanese culture and other Far East cultures are from our Gods. The Aryan Race also came out of the Far East as well as the evidence shows. Much of the Aryan culture is still in the Far East so are the teachings of the Gods.

New Age "Kundalini" Experiences

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Sep 29, 2019

What is going on a lot in the New Age, is that a lot of people, in particular, do practice botched forms of meditation, all within the psychological perspective of the New Age and unnatural enemy teachings. These of course, comes with implications, causing a lot of delusion to a person.

The meaning here, as some people ask and question if all they read has any substance by them...Do not be fooled, and rather seek your experiences.

A lot of people are saying too much, talking too big, and have little things to show. This is a dead giveaway when it comes to these New Agers and unfortunately many others, they are nowhere spiritually. And this is because they do things that are paradoxical and opposed to human advancement.

One frequent lie everyone in the "New Age" community tells themselves is that they have a "Risen Kundalini Serpent". Some of them go as far as to claim that they are ascended, and when the witchdoctor new age stuff reaches the peak, even serious mental and physical diseases are all dismissed as "Symptoms of kundalini awakening" and other bollocks.

What some of these people are is that they have a lot of knowledge, or so they think they do. Reading about the path is not the same as walking it, anymore than looking at the map of a formula 100 race track, and actually driving in it as a competitor on a race car. The differences here can be chaotic. The above "knowledge" leads them exactly where they pretend to try to move away from, which is a gross size of ego, with nothing really to back it up with, except of a short circuit of going back to this "ego" they whine about, and the situation ends with the kundalini becoming a marketing product.

And with the above many of them say they are race track agents just because they read this in a book by some Yogi who actually underwent an experience and decided to talk about it. Then these things take a life of their own, and this is why there is so much hoaxing in the New Age that it has reached alien proportions where practitioners are essentially just totally lost.

There are people who indeed, from their descriptions, not only not ascending any kundalini, but they are tampering and having issues with the most basic energies of the soul and the most basic stimulations are not understood. Some of these energies, such as what is called "Apana Vayu", do ascend in the soul, and some do ascend from the rear channels when one is doing work on the soul. This does not mean that one is having a very deep end kundalini experience. Another situation that happens is that naturally, meditation does produce what we call as Pigala Fire, which is the purification fire, and this can be triggered in many ways, including from inner cleaning or just kundalini yoga or breathing

exercises. Again, this is not "Kundalini Fire" in the direct sense, but falls under the category of the cleaning fire regardless.

New Agers are so deluded that they may experience a heartburn or whatever else physical, such as an infection, or whatever else, and the symptoms they pretend are spiritual symptoms. In some of their forums they whine that they have these problems for 10 years, eventhough they claim they are kundalini ascended. For all that "Kundalini Ascension", they are at a serious loss to even see the most basic things. This is because they are not on this level.

Indeed there is nothing of shame in any spiritual development, but the New Agers did a crime and that is to make the kundalin and meditation into a marketing scheme. Sort of like pay to this class a few thousand dollars and you'll get a kundalini too, type of thing.

The Western mentality of "I haz more kundaleeni dan u and I made dis in 7 weekz with supah speed program and meditating once every week homeboi" has poisoned meditation. Meditation is vilified, and all this disinformation, plus a strong streak of insanity, and the self entitled syndrome of "God is love" and "We are all God's Children" and the related, create for a toxic combination of self lying. Not only these people are not walking towards any kundalini development, they are walking in the opposite direction, which is creating an illusory situation of perpetual self lying.

Very basic things such as soul cleaning, aura cleaning, and doing necessary chakra work are forsaken or done without attention. Lies are told that chakras are going to open if someone does a Vegan diet, or adheres to some strange alien belief system, people are distanced from actual spiritual work which will give them results. This is why we say we practice Power meditation and not mere 'meditation'. The soul needs to be empowered, cleaned and rectified, and this is not done by a mere external moral system.

Kundalini is looked upon by these people as a chihuahua that will complete their summer collection. They have an iPhone, nice hangbag, sexy yoga pants, "how if you do not use a straw you saved the planet" bonus points, and now they also have a Kundalini and Universal Power at their disposal, cause after all they meditated for three weeks with Yogananda Brocollinda, which is a known supreme 1000 Naga Serpent Teacher with a giant hooknose also. Now, with the power of fake smiles, suppressed emotions, communist teachings, and vegan diets, they will implore the universe to join the borg, because climate change.

The above is somehow called "Enlightenment" by these people, while essentially it's all the same mental hype we are bieng projected on by the unspiritual powers of this world ad nauseum, to lead us rather astray from self realization. But somehow being the walking meme of this and only adding some kundalini prep talk into it, makes these people divinely realized or something.

The clearness of that these people have no power is that they do all the wrong decisions in life, and in particular, are aligned unnaturally and on some fake ideology. No meaningful powers arise, nor does any sensibility of consciousness come into any actual evolution from this. A mind that is exposing itself to actual kundalini experience, will have walls brought down, and one will start seeing larger truths, and not tabloid things one can find on any new age magazine. Another manifestation of the influence of

Kundalini is increasing wisdom, which many of these people do not possess at all.

In rare cases, deception can take place by the enemy, who can trigger experiences, such as the things that happen in Evocations, where people, due to the shock of another entity's bioelectricity, experience a rising in the bioelectricity of their spine. What greys and other entities can do here is just pure deception, and this is why these experiences rarely have a meaning to them. People don't really transform from these experiences over time. This is not their own serpent or any personal awakening of theirs, this is just a mere feeling that arises in the body by increased bioelectricity of another entity within a space, or even lesser, just because of caused sensation.

Another thing that happens in many of these New Agers, is that the over-suppression of the sexual sacral energy, sometimes can cause a situation where the energy...is fighting for a release. This can in some cases as many of them are deeply into celibacy or sexual malfunction, causing pressures up the spine with said energy, commonly mistaken for kundalini rising. The pooling of this energy makes the situation worse, as the channel remains clogged and closed, and without release, more rectified energy cannot find it's way up. At the late stages of this, one becomes neurotic and mentally ill.

Not that infrequent is also that due to extensive drug use, physical sensations are conflated with spiritual sensations. For example, these people do copious amounts of mushrooms or other strong drugs which powerfully affect the body, causing bodily reactions, creating sometimes a feeling of pressure in a specific area, or some strange jolt. Due to again a necessity to lie to themselves, they repeat again and again that these are spiritual sensations, but they are not.

These are sensations triggered in the grossly physical body, and they do not come from the superior and higher body down to this one, but rather, are results of chemical combinations on the grossly material body. Likewise these sensations do not produce any further actual realization for the person, but just hallucinations. By hallucinating merely, one does not grow spiritually. Drugs should be avoided as they create conflicts and confusion in the spiritual path, and that is the least problem, as the further one goes, delusions and damages become many and require a lot of effort to heal.

Lastly we have the final situation, where is when someone actually does get a little kundalini zap or some experience especially if said people are more serious meditators such as very longterm meditators. And this is where things can get ugly for these people who compulsively try to get the serpent to ascend by force. As a famous saying goes "Do not try to force the snake out of the hole". These people do this regardless, with a psychological, spiritual, and mental emotional state that is completely antithetic to this power. One is asking for answers they do not want to hear, and one is asking for power they do not want or even need.

This compulsion, even if it fans as even a little flame, can be highly problematic for these people, and this is why some of them get issues that last for years and years after a botched Kundalini experience, in which they listened wrong advice from Moshe Shekelberg or had triggered involuntarily. Reading some of the things some New Agers write, some of them experience full and total paranoia from this, or insanity, lasting for years. Needless to say the above amounts to an accident, and not to proper stimulation or rising of the kundalini energy, but rather a spiritual accident. Causes of such events can

also be astrological alignments or transits that can, under circumstances, cause spiritual stimulation.

Then these people write books, and they fortify the already misinformed populace with even more deceptions. This is because these people have a huge ego, and they don't practice what they preach on limiting it either, so they want to pretend they are authorities when they do not even remotely understand some subjects. This creates turmoil on other people and increases confusion massively.

Turmoil is the result, and because they have no guidance on how to solve it, they remain ill physically or otherwise without the ability to solve the situation, sometimes lasting for years. This leads some of the more nutcase New Agers to of course condemn the Serpent and attack and villify it as a "Tool of Satan", or even go as far as to try to create meditations for chakra removal or other foolish attempts at "Serpent removal", or even exorcisms. Of course this does not work so they remain like wrecks or then they run back to Rabbi Christ and become jeboo freaks all over again, or just remain in said state without properly advancing any further.

An example of why the above things happens is that people are, in the first place, in the New Age, in an attempt to reconcile a path of spiritual ignorance, with a path of mediocre spirituality. So when one eventually pushes and makes progress, they are trying hopelessly to hold onto the ignorance they had before. Some even go as far as to try to bond this with the bible, or all sorts of other crazy beliefs and hybrids, only furthering issues that keep the soul in a sick state.

These mental beliefs create such strong blockages in the minds, that one can only hope to shed them as much as they can, and not dwell on them all while meditating, as meditation will increase personal power, and trigger more of these insanities into extended power.

Clearly, yes. Spiritual practice is by it's source a very Satanic thing by definition, considering that Abrahamic programs are all centred around external worship of a jew on the sky, becoming a serf and slave, carrying original "sin" from having any intelligence more than an inanimate rock, and every striving towards development is "evil" and a "sin", as these programs were in the first place created by evil jews who want to control the populace.

Trying to bridge this hebraic insanity with spiritual development has toxic results. It's as if one wants to fill a damn with water, and the dam is plucked with huge holes. It will never be filled with any spiritual wisdom.

A very small category of people does actually have advancement in that regard, but these are people who accept to move onto next levels and do forsake their fake and older skin. But these situations are rare in the New Age, and are more commonly found in older paths or in advanced yogis, who for the most part do keep silent. Some of these people do have some experience with the Serpent too. Just to name an example, that reveals the writer Lao Tzu, was broadly known to have been kundalini advanced, and also a known Naga Serpent on his time, who some say lived to 250 years old and went by mysterious "death" some say at 70 and others are 90. His book Tao Te Ching was lost in translation by pacifists and unspiritual people, who desecrated his teaching completely, but it is clear that the person had a lot of spiritual ability and the ability to see through to the world.

On a final note, the New Age is filled with rules, regulations, diets, and all sorts of things, which resemble highly the Talmudic law at this point. This creates blockages, paranoia, irregular practice, and many other obstacles which cannot allow a person to advance properly or healthily. While this does not invalidate the meaning of meditation and the practices, one will not get too far, as powers as work will keep them suppressed and down.

To advance in meditation in general, one does not have to compulsively go after "kundalini", but there has to be a decent need and necessity for power and awareness, which indirectly leads to further evolution for which after all the serpent exists to help with.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Next Level Of Human Evolution: Homo Judaicus

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Oct 27, 2019

People when they hear the word "Freedom", they do not quite understand what it means.

When Satan came to give sight to man in his "ignorance", where man was only a primitive monkey without a thought process, it was said "And Man Can Now See Good and Evil". Even in the epic of His enemies, Satan did nothing wrong - he gave us eyes to see. Now, with consciousness, comes an understanding of positive, negative, likes and dislikes, and in general, things that can be either extremely pleasant, or unpleasant.

Maybe it wasn't included in this story that some of these "Humans" went back to Jehovah, and decided to remain retarded for eternity. Actually, this is what Christianity, Islam and Judaism came to correct later - Man seen too many things, and he was becoming God. Therefore, he had to be stopped and to be returned into the form of a cattle. "God" was happy about this, but he loses sleep at night in that not all the "Goyim" are collected yet, (((("God")))) was always afraid of Man, and of Satan, and the spirit of Satan, in Man.

The weakening of present day humanity, and how brutish and worthless this strangely infested amalgam of weaklings is being shaped, is apparent. Freedom becomes only a burden to them. The moment Freedom means any form of unpleasantness, it's discarded, and people seek eternal "Convenience". This shows that we are moving away from Freedom, straight into a world of cattle. Humanity will become increasingly cattle, animals that are catered and cared for, for which superior powers will decide "Good and Evil", and whose sole purpose will be to just passively experience things in computer screens while they are getting data mined.

Freedom of speech is a great example here. We aren't talking about threats and ISIS terrorists, but the mere "weight" of people seeing other opinions than their Cultural Marxist own.

Freedom to speak, comes with the freedom to insult, and get insulted, to praise and get praised, to lie and get lied to, and many other things. Freedom in this case, is the allowing of an exchange of power between parties. The brain-dead and weak people of today, cannot exchange any form of power [other than the sheer domination of their slavers, with a silk glove that strangulates them] and they demand to censor free speech. Then these types of people complain that they are only destined to become useless, domesticated, inferior races and cattle, but that is all one is good for.

To be free comes with a price, in that one can either utterly fail, or can utterly succeed. The limits towards both sides are open. Values of freedom come in opposition to values of full on convenience, and freedom comes with dangers and infinite prospects. As such many people do choose slavery as a sensible conclusion to their own weakness - they transfer their inability towards some sort of "Master" who takes care of them, and in return, they give up their freedom completely.

For example, they do not want to manage their feelings when they are confronted with an opinion. They consider a logical solution therefore, NOT to control their emotions, or understand that this is merely adult life, but their evil demands to destroy all rights to speech. The absurdity and weakness is reeking.

Think for example how many people have completely given up thinking, and they are like robots - some sort of other form or life-form will do their choosing for them, and all they will be is an enslaved vessel to them. All rights to thought are relinquished in front of a television. This shows that the mental level of present day humanity, for a huge inflated ego they all possess, is no better than that of a toddler.

Elevation of freedom hating politics and beliefs, such as let's say Christianity [a big sky daddy takes care of all the universe, who does everything required for enslaving the petty goy], or Communism, is just a symptom of this psychopathology, bastardization, and inferiority within present day man. All decisions are transferred elsewhere, into the "Collective" to make, while they themselves take a zero responsibility policy towards everything. Writers in the past who have criticized democracy, talked on how democracy comes with some burden, and it is true. Everyone becomes a carrier of a little piece of responsibility in a Democracy.

But on leftist Jewtopias none of that ever exists again. You won't vote again and have to get your shaggy ass up. Nobody insults you, because nobody can speak. Nobody can question you, because nobody is thinking to pose any questions. Nobody wonders, because there is nothing to wonder about - the ultimate 'truth' is only the leftist jew and mongrel infested party, which tells you, that you slavery is very convenient, and that you will be happier as a slave than as a free man.

The problem with these slaves is that these have no consciousness, so do not get fooled when you see them supposedly enjoying their enslaved existence. True happiness can even come from suffering, where there is consciousness involved. These slaves are just idle in themselves. Other than their heart beating, they are internally dead and damned. Relinquishing your rights to your personal existence, and your freedoms, will lead to an everlasting despair and eternal nihilism.

Their nihilism and dead soul reflects so strongly in them, that they want to ruin the whole world to make it submit into their strange prototype of enslaved damnation. They hope to create more internally dead people same as themselves.

Think of what happens to the nest of Eagles, when you bring many rats to live in it, somehow. The rats shit on the nest, and devour it. It certainly does not represent the house of any Eagles anymore. If anything, it doesn't even represent a memory. Old Eagles die schreeching in agony for their lost home, but the rats are very happy they destroyed the Eagle's nest.

Now, the oppressor is finally gone, and the rats can keep on ratting for the rest of eternity, they think. At first they wanted to be friends with the Eagle, to partake in his creation. But then their instincts of destruction and jealousy started kicking in violently, and they destroyed the Eagle's nest. "Very satisfying to destroy the nest of the Eagle", they think to themselves, rubbing their rat hands. "We got back to him from our issues of inferiority and how worthless we were feeling!". Then, they realize they are sitting in the middle of the mountain, with nowhere to go, and nothing to eat. As they die, they cannibalize one another, and then they all die. The Eagle will set his nest elsewhere, and then elsewhere, because the Eagle can and the Eagle will fly.

The revolution of the inferior and the weaklings of mind and soul is a very true thing. It started with the first usurping of natural laws of advancement with Christianity, where the retard was crowned the inheritor of the earth, and from there on, the creation of the world into a zoo of slaves for Jewish use as humanity's sole destiny, did begin.

The United States is an example here, two thousand years later than the founding of Christianity. The values of the Founding Fathers, who were blood, sword, intelligence, nobility, masters of life, are no longer reflecting on the amalgam of crap that is being generated by the systematic stupefaction of the masses today. The things they penned in blood are not even understood. But how could a chicken ever understand the writing of an Eagle, and how could it live inside its nest? A chicken cannot even handle the altitude, it feels cursed to exist where an Eagle was living.

Notions of Freedom created to reflect the powers of free men and a balance between these, are collapsing, into the ancient Abrahamic cesspool of weaklings, Jews, slaves, and related subhuman garbage. Freedom is too big and heavy for their little shoulders. It's almost as if these types of people are only begging to become completely enslaved.

The "Free Man" of the future is not a strong man, with strong moral shoulders, an acute mind, or a great body, but a thing going on a strange oversized creature with pink hair, riding a scooter in Walmart, shouting Communist Slogans, wielding a hammer and sickle [that it never used in the field], while wearing a VR headset to watch more and more food of what it's going to consume, food videos all day long. The Scooter is remotely driven by Elon Musk's technology as the Creature is too incapable to drive a scooter, due to gapping out on the wheel all the time. It's intravenously fed medication 24/7, because the Creature's owners want it to be "happy". Occasionally Mark Zuckerberg will flash some ads into this creature's fat infested brain, through an implanted microchip created by Elon Musk, and that is this Creature's divine revelations.

This creature will be called Homo Judaicus. And the "God" of the Hebrews saw his creation, and he wept and said in whiny high pitched voice: "Finally, that is the manifested plan I had about Adam in the garden, my sons the Jews gave to me the most worthless and botched followers I could ever imagine. Satan is finally gone from this creation, he's a perfect golem!".

For all the Gods and Men that have existed, have forsaken this land, and now this creature above is our new "God", Homo Judeus. Their "Opinion" must be worshipped, and never questioned - Because Facebook will ban you for doing so! Behind said creature is a Jew with a giant whip, and slams it on its fat and huge ever-flowing belly ripples. The Creature doesn't bat an eyelid as it's too immersed in VR to feel anything. The mission of these two is that the Ubermensch should never exist. Drinking the tenth gallon of Coca Cola for this day, the creature praises Communism and thanks (((God))) the National Socialists did not win the war. "Thankfully the best creature we will have by 2050 is ME and only ME!", the thing proudly exclaims, while drooling from its permanently attached VR headset.

Homo Judaicus is really the fear and terror of many living species, primarily over two of his greatest assets. One is the smell of its sweat, that can kill people that come close at around 20ft diameter. The second mighty weapon of Homo Judaicus is that everytime it happens to exit its comatose situation and listen to any of the code words such as "Freedom", he farts loudly, which is known to kill people in a 20ft diameter also. This has made Homo Judaicus a formidable opponent. Homo Judaicus have also been found disconnected from their scooters, reading verses from Karl Marx's Das Kapital in so high pitched voice, that people around them started going insane. Homo Judaicus's weakness is to cut off the Wi-Fi

connection, bar fast food chains, and in general, disconnect them from their pet owner jews, which makes them go into a tantrum that lasts anywhere from 5 to 10 minutes. During this phase, Homo Judaicus cries loudly and shouts "MY FEEEEELZ!!!".

Because it truly takes a subhuman to want to create a world of freedom into a world of slavery and damnation for everyone else, just for "moral convenience". The argument now is "my feelings of convenience" vs "all the meaningful things on this planet that make the planet liveable and life worth living", is a non argument. Homo Judaicus is a dangerous creature emerging in our times, and it has to be fought, it's values, it's symbolic representation, and how gross it is.

Now one may think, but this is not dangerous at all. The rule of the mob in a jewish infested civilization is always a dangerous thing. Signals are showing us that we are moving towards a less and less freedom loving world, not a more freedom loving world.

Add this to the 2800 Talmud Promised Homo Judaicus slaves for each jew, and them rallying with the scooters, and they will run our world apart. These could be used for tanks in a Chinese Communist uprising in the United States [Led by the mummy of Bernie Sanders, mounted on AOC], better be proactive, so that we don't have problems with them later. We certainly don't want mad jews and inferior garbage to impose their ideas and make our world a living incarnated permanent nightmare. This world can do better than that. Now, disturbing jokes aside...

Whatever happens in your existence, do not allow yourselves to be swarmed by these types of weak sub-humans, who have made it their lives mission to decay, destroy, and uproot everything valuable from this world. You are a better soul than this. Always remember who you are, and what yours and our values are. We have chosen FREEDOM, with a price most people wouldn't even want to pay. It's alright if one falters a bit, or if one is not perfect, or if one does mistakes. What matters is our general stance against this plague of degradation of all beauty, meaning, and value of this world.

Flex your wings and learn flight, fellow Satanists, because we are eagles trying to fight slaves and rats, and we have yet to free many Eagles.

HAIL SATAN!!!

NO!

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666



Greetings to all our Satanic People and Comrades in Satan.

Circumstances in the world are becoming direr by the day. People are attempting to be once more, blissfully unaware, while others self-destroy the creation called Mankind. What is also increasing is the manifold power of Satan, which is the only solution that will solve the root of the problem. The enemy used to think of themselves as invulnerable and beyond any and all disputes. As the enemy declines, so our power is rising. With the rise of hopelessness, so much does rise the power of the One Hope for the world to be saved. This will guarantee the peace, safety and empowerment of the people who have been victimized by the enemy.

Satan will fight, same as all of us, for this hope to live and manifest. We will all fight for a noble, pure, exalted and great world.

The enemy will fight for the polar opposite. A world of desolation, terror, death, affliction and pure DIRT.

They will find our forces opposing them. This includes all Gentile people.

When one looks further in the root of the problem, they can see the (((problem))), and its severity. This situation is crucial.

I was always a firm believer of fate and of divine reason. In the same way, I believe fanatically that all of you here are for a reason. This is the reason of your purpose to fight for Satan. We *ARE* this purpose. While all other people are dying in servitude, weakness and spiritual slavery, you are given the chance to fight. This on its own is the largest adage and extends beyond any and all purposes available, or that will be available.

In our Souls has first and foremost developed the first resistance against the enemy. The first resistance was born in SATAN. While all other people, more or less, do bow their head down to the enemy, we are the only place in this world that entirely rejects them. We reject them mind, body, soul and spirit. We reject them in any and all possible ways. We want to throw them to the pit of dark history, the one that has been dug by the enemy jew for all Humanity, and all of people that refuse them. The same is what the enemy wills for all of us, so you must realize this.

In all of you has been rising an internal understanding. All of you have loved life more than death, and most importantly, you have loved the Truth more than any deprivation and any death, or sacrifice. In the Soul of any Satanic person, there is endless amount of honor.

Think of a second. What is the purpose of living in a world without any nobility, without any purpose, without any future, upon which all honor and nobility will be abolished? This will only be equal to all of us have been abolished from it. No Truth, No Wisdom, No Nobility. What is the purpose of this world? What is the aim to live not one, but a thousand lives in a world such as the one the enemy envisions?

What are thousand lifetimes as a slave, compared to one lifetime of a liberated Warrior?

This honor is what the enemy hates. This human drive they will never understand. All their books and all their talks, all their fake paradigms, always shout of the dark and inferior side in "Humanity", which the enemy carefully created. Not once have people heard of their real and bright side. But honor seeks to be liberated from the hearts of people. This is what always has messed up their "mathematical equation", in the end of which, this world finally becomes a place of dishonorable existence, a dead and obsolete region. A chaos of unparalleled proportion, that only prophetic eyes can now see approaching.

For this reason we have been given a common vision, a common purpose, and a common body through which we will express our Satanic Will. Our people are not afraid of bombs, of

torture, of damages, or even death- what should be the only worry in the Satanic mind, is that this world falls into the shambles the enemy "destined" it to fall.

The major thing that is at question for all the Satanic Souls, is if this particular thing, that makes one a Satanist, is lost. If this is lost, then, one can be called lost forever.

Everyone passively stands and watches. They say "YES". With their heads bowing down, with their spirit broken, these people say again and again to all Jewish Demands, YES. They have no voice to speak any more, they no longer have mouth.

In the hearts of those that see the enemy, there piles up frustration, anger, hatred and a need of revenge. It reeks in people. There piles up this explosive force that must be liberated and must damage spiritually in all levels, the enemy slaver.

However, from all the people that were predestined to become "Slaves", one Savior of Soul came to us, from within- and liberated us. Satan. From these people, they loudly opened their mouths and proclaimed:

"NO!"

And our shouting will be heard. Our stance and our resistance will be remembered forever, and our purpose will be understood only later in time. What is important now, is that the struggle continues.

Some people ask, when are we going to Rise? When are we going to achieve power? When are we going to win?

Do not you see, that we are here, that power is here, and that our victory is here? It must be grasped...

This is up to you.

Did you fight today?

Did you re-affirm your refusal?

Did you, like a wild animal, fight for what is Noble, Just and Important?

Did you say "NO", one more time, followed by action against the mortal enemy of Humanity?

DID YOU FIGHT FOR SATAN, AND FOR ALL OF US?

Then, YOU OUGHT TO!

And then We shall be Crowned Victorious!

Satanic Comrades,

Sieg Heil!!!!!!

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

No Big Bang? Quantum equation predicts universe has no beginning

-High Priest Mageson 666

<http://phys.org/news/2015-02-big-quantu...verse.html>

Phys.org) —The universe may have existed forever, according to a new model that applies quantum correction terms to complement Einstein's theory of general relativity. The model may also [account](#) for dark matter and dark energy, resolving multiple problems at once.

The widely accepted age of the universe, as estimated by general relativity, is 13.8 billion years. In the beginning, everything in existence is thought to have occupied a single infinitely dense point, or singularity. Only after this point began to expand in a "Big Bang" did the universe officially begin.

Although the Big Bang singularity arises directly and unavoidably from the mathematics of general relativity, some scientists see it as problematic because the math can explain only what happened immediately after—not at or before—the singularity.

"The Big Bang singularity is the most serious problem of general relativity because the laws of physics appear to break down there," Ahmed Farag Ali at Benha University and the Zewail [City](#) of Science and Technology, both in Egypt, told Phys.org.

Ali and coauthor Saurya Das at the University of Lethbridge in Alberta, Canada, have shown in a paper published in Physics Letters B that the Big Bang singularity can be resolved by their new model in which the universe has no beginning and no end.

Old ideas revisited

The physicists emphasize that their quantum correction terms are not applied ad hoc in an attempt to specifically eliminate the Big Bang singularity. Their work is based on ideas by the theoretical physicist David Bohm, who is also known for his contributions to the philosophy of physics. Starting in the 1950s, Bohm explored replacing classical geodesics (the shortest path between two points on a curved surface) with quantum trajectories.

In their paper, Ali and Das applied these Bohmian trajectories to an equation developed in the 1950s by physicist Amal Kumar Raychaudhuri at Presidency University in Kolkata, India. Raychaudhuri was also Das's teacher when he was an undergraduate student of that institution in the '90s.

Using the quantum-corrected Raychaudhuri equation, Ali and Das derived quantum-corrected Friedmann equations, which describe the expansion and evolution of universe (including the Big Bang) within the context of general relativity. Although it's not a true theory of quantum gravity, the model does contain elements from both quantum theory and general relativity. Ali and Das also expect their results to hold even if and when a full theory

of quantum gravity is formulated.

No singularities nor dark stuff

In addition to not predicting a Big Bang singularity, the new model does not predict a "big crunch" singularity, either. In general relativity, one possible fate of the universe is that it starts to shrink until it collapses in on itself in a big crunch and becomes an infinitely dense point once again.

Ali and Das explain in their paper that their model avoids singularities because of a key difference between classical geodesics and Bohmian trajectories. Classical geodesics eventually cross each other, and the points at which they converge are singularities. In contrast, Bohmian trajectories never cross each other, so singularities do not appear in the equations.

In cosmological terms, the scientists explain that the quantum corrections can be thought of as a cosmological constant term (without the need for dark energy) and a radiation term. These terms keep the universe at a finite size, and therefore give it an infinite age. The terms also make predictions that agree closely with current observations of the cosmological constant and density of the universe.

New gravity particle

In physical terms, the model describes the universe as being filled with a quantum fluid. The scientists propose that this fluid might be composed of gravitons—hypothetical massless particles that mediate the force of gravity. If they exist, gravitons are thought to play a key role in a theory of quantum gravity.

In a related paper, Das and another collaborator, Rajat Bhaduri of McMaster University, Canada, have lent further credence to this model. They show that gravitons can form a Bose-Einstein condensate (named after Einstein and another Indian physicist, Satyendranath Bose) at temperatures that were present in the universe at all epochs.

Motivated by the model's potential to resolve the Big Bang singularity and [account](#) for dark matter and dark energy, the physicists plan to analyze their model more rigorously in the future. Their future work includes redoing their study while taking into account small inhomogeneous and anisotropic perturbations, but they do not expect small perturbations to significantly affect the results.

"It is satisfying to note that such straightforward corrections can potentially resolve so many issues at once," Das said.

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

-High Priest Mageson 666

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

Now she learned why borders exist. Sweden is already the second rape capital are earth because ifs full of the same third world non-Whites. Brought to you by team toilet Jew. Don't think this is the only goofy, leftist activist that has been raped either. She got a taste of what racial treason brings to all of White Europe. These third worlder's don't care if you're helping them or hate them. They rape, rob and kill you all the same.

The left is anti-White and about killing White People. So naturally she was told to shut her White privileged hole and know her role. Which is to keep rapefuges invading night and day to kill White People off. Why? You ask....Because Jews.

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

[http://www.breitbart.com/london/2015/10 ... age-cause/](http://www.breitbart.com/london/2015/10...age-cause/)

A young, female 'No Borders' activist working in a migrant camp on the France-Italy border remained silent about her gang rape by Sudanese migrants for over a month because "the others asked me to keep quiet."

Colleagues are alleged to have said that reporting the crime would set back their struggle for a borderless world.

The 'No Borders' activist had dedicated a month of her life to helping migrants. Her group was stationed between Italy and France in Ponte San Ludovico in Ventimiglia when the atrocity occurred, according to reports from local papers La Stampa and Il Secolo XIX, and now reported in the major Italian national Corriere Della Serra.

One Saturday night, as loud music played at a nearby party, the woman was reportedly trapped in a shower block set up near the camp in a pine forest known as Red Leap.

A gang of African migrants allegedly raped her there, and her cries for help are said to have gone unheard because of the music.

La Stampa reports that the woman, around 30 years of age, would have reported the horrific crime were it not for her fellow left-wing activists, who convinced her that if the truth got out it could damage their utopian dream of a world without borders.

But Corriere Della Sera also reports that some of her fellow activists are now accusing the woman of reporting the rape out of “spite,” because her group was withdrawn from the camp following a separate controversy.

The town of Ventimiglia, where the alleged crime occurred, has been a flashpoint in the ongoing migrant crisis.

On the 30th September around 50 migrants and 20 activists were cleared from an illegal camp there. The activists organised a protest, whereby 250 migrants conducted a “sit in” on the shoreline.

Yesterday, Osman Suliman, 20, a Sudanese asylum seeker who had been in the UK for just five months, appeared in court.

He was charged with the rape of a Nottingham woman last weekend, the 26th of September, The Nottingham Post reports.

No More "White Saviors"

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Mar 03, 2019



David Lammy has responded to criticism of his description of Stacey Dooley over her work on a film in Uganda for Red Nose Day. The Labour MP claimed the world did not need "any more white saviours" after the Strictly Come Dancing star was pictured holding an African child. Mr Lammy said that the term "white saviour" comes from Victorian times, "when the white man or woman turned up in Africa, picked a young child from poverty, and did very little about the surrounding issues". The Member for Tottenham said Comic Relief needed to be "in greater partnership with the continent of Africa", suggesting they film live from Africa on the night and use African filmmakers.

Thanks to FancyMancy for posting this.

<https://uk.news.yahoo.com/david-lammy-e...11014.html>

At last a wise Black person can say something that needs to be stated. I totally agree with David Lammy here.

The situation is a lot of White people have this mental illness where their empathy is out of control and they go to 3rd world countries to play savior and get them out of the stone age, and prostitute themselves for a quick buck and many good 'heaven points'.

Motherless White women go play the momma's for all the world's self-oppressed and self-lazy on the

other end of the planet. As if we didn't have orphanages and husbands here. It has to be trendy and cross borders help. We don't have orphanages, kids in need of dire help, and millions of problems of abuse, criminality etc.

Our whole concern, is to be Good (Dumb motherfuckers) People and Universalists (of the jew instructed type), and shove our nose where we should not, that is, in the destiny of other people on earth, even if that is to effectively "help". And people see this and they do not like it. Many also do attack Whites for this, to the amazement of them, who are sitting them dumbfounded as to how is this even possible.

First of all let us clear the first hoax. We are not helping in any fundamental way when we do all this charitable crap. We are only becoming the servants of the 'oppressed', and this is why their demands are not only growing, but also similarly does their disrespect. This is only normal, as one is not acting like a helper, but like a dumbass who serves a foreign race to get good heaven points and be good in the eyes of jews and other NPC's who follow their unthoughtful paradigm. This behavior is contemptible by the people receiving the help, and is confusing them.

Even with our faults, we are still superior, and there is nothing bad with this. I wonder how this planet would have been if others have been 'superior'. Except of a few named exceptions whom I can see doing a good job in that paradigm, and who, do ALREADY contribute to mankind anyway, one can only imagine the level of savagery we would drop into if others like jews or behaviorally related people of the jews ruled 'everything'.

Every time something goes wrong into this world, all people petition two places. One is the hated Whitey that has to go extinct, and will probably be the case if this crap is continued, and two, "God". Since nobody is there to help in regards to these such as for example the God of the jew, the only actual "God" of this world replies to prayers by sending in humanitarian help and all the things that the contemptible race of White Oppressors is supposed to give, such as medical help, saving people from catastrophes, doing the thinking for all humanity, saving people from dying at infancy or the age of 5 by easily curable diseases etc etc.

We have been trained by Pavlovian standard to take great pride in how much of a slave race we have become to everyone else, catering everything from serious problems, to even the menial 'muh feels' problems of everyone else literally on the face of the planet. This has earned us hate and disrespect, but also admiration from others, but in-genuine admiration.

How much people open borders, empty bank accounts for jew charities, betray their race, memorize multicultural poems, and spew brown turds as pearls of knowledge from the bible in front of others, has become a menial game in where NPC's are gaining "Good Goy" points at the expense of "Intellect" points in what they perceive as some sort of "moral ascent", so they can finally become what the jew gave them a mission to become.

The only people that truly 'like' us, are the people who ever understood the value of this help, and how cruel the world is 'without us', which are very few, and are already self-reliant and powerful, understanding the extent that stupid Whitey goes to help other people, EN MASSE.

The Japanese really like us, but I don't see many Japanese trying to take over London by any stretch of imagination. They have their own problems and we are giving and taking back and forth, but we did not invade Tokyo through mercy, nor did the Japanese come to invade London and remove the natives through birthrates. If some jew politician told them to "Come here to receive help", they would only feel deeply INSULTED by this. Likewise, self reliant and people with some moral decency, do not want to be helped like RETARDS who cannot eat and sanitation on their own.

The other thing Whites are constantly doing is that they are stupid and that they go to these countries to 'help' and 'teach' these people, as if they wanted to be taught or to be helped, as if these people were retarded and could not help themselves. This makes the local people angry and yes, this is not a very wise way to treat other people. It invalidates their ability to help themselves.

For a natural perspective, the above is also deadly, and the only relation that can arise, is a slave master relationship, for which the slave will always hate what he perceives as the 'master'. In other words, help may be requested, and even if one goes to the expense, the 'helped' will still hate them, it's unavoidable. Especially since it's done in a retarded manner.

The Slave here is the Whites, who, at the whim of any request, they give their soul, resources, and literal life or even genes as some form of charity of destruction and assimilation. They hang onto this cross so everyone can drink their blood, exactly as the jew imagined they would when he formulated Christianity and it's kosher Communistic Socialism. Whites were to idolize the jew on the stick, and behave as the jew on the stick, and be a sacrificial lamb for the whole of the world's sins. Others cleverer were to be those ticks that drink blood for free, so they didn't internalize this system in the same way.

People going there and telling them BS about "Democracy" and "Human rights" and all the related crock of 1st world crap doesn't serve nowhere and fixes nothing. This is the same kosher help provided by the Jew Run "United Nations", which goes in African territories, and arms some "Good Christian Africans" to "maintain peace" in the region. When they are given enough weapons for the "peace keeping", then they abduct, rape, and enslave everyone else.

The situation is that "Help" is something that people have to first do as follows: "Help themselves". It's by learning to help ourselves that we can finally understand the value of things, and progress towards a better self, and therefore world.

The jew instructed the White man to carry all the world's people on his back, to crash his back, and also, so that Whites can be used viciously by the mobs of the lazy to achieve a better state of life they never earned or cared to develop. This is why people like Hindus and many others, instead of kissing ass for charities, and instead of whining about their social problems, are actually doing something to fix things on their own. Any self respecting person or nation would try to do the same.

All of this dumb behavior arose from xianity. For one, we owe nothing to nobody, and for two, this is disrespectful to the people who are receiving the help and undermines their intelligence, and for three, this is leading nowhere but more and more demands.

It is not philanthropic for Whites to take one black kid here and there and help it out. It's not philanthropic to open your borders to come in and displace your people, so you can 'help' them. Not helping at home and helping those that live inside a home, equals not only NOT HELPING, but making the situation worse.

Whites like those dumb horses above however do not have some consciousness over for example who truly built America and who built England, which were the Irish serfs and many other White working class slaves. The white child labor and serfdom and abuse of Whites amongst our own, eventually created the Industrial revolution, which pulled the majority of the world's countries from what is effectively the stone age. Unrewarded labor and being universally hated anyway, no matter what you do, is part of being White.

And this is a diseased identity that now has to die, or else, we will die from it. Those who cannot kill it in themselves, have to question if they want to kill everyone else, because indeed, this is where this ultimately will lead.

Instead of trying to be positive to our own people, and possibly giving reparations to the Irish, or at least rewarding and helping out our working class, we do not do this. The dumb horses believe they are too far 'ahead' developmentally. They want to do jewish memetic 'charity' and kosher nonsensical nonsense instead.

Because Whites also have this mental illness called PRIDE which makes them, even in the worst situations, walk up with their head up high, and not ask for mercy, we are considered aliens by those who have for hundreds of years now living by the hand of mercy, like first and foremost, jews. Because our people do not cry, we also assume our people do not hurt.

So we are quick to move forward, and forget the "PRIDEFUL", the sinners, and those who take suffering with the head up high, and we are busy wasting everything on people who pretend they are in such dire need of "HELP". Professional beggars are more important.

A lot of people question, why after all the White man has done for this world, is getting shitted on the face and attacked? I will tell you the truth as to why. For the same reason a Lion was mentally ill to go cater a tiger, and the tiger slashed it's face. This behavior is unnatural, and therefore, earns absolutely no respect. If anything, everyone laughs at a sedated and stupid lion, who not only tries to cater tigers, but also hyenas like the jews.

This is why nobody is grateful. Because Whites are victims and nobody respects a victim. And this is why always everyone comes to us with more and more demands until we die out: "to your Rabbi Jesus and totem of the Jews, and your tendency to be a good guy socialists for 'all' people of the earth, this is your fate, dumb whitey" - Queen Reality.

We have to change or get destroyed. Lifeforms as dumb as to conceive these dreams of carrying everyone onto their backs, sharing advances with their enemies, and allowing brain damaging empathy

to grow out of control to feed and excuse jews and give gifts and free loot to people that want to kill you, never leads a species nowhere.

Let us also say, I hold nothing morally against the hordes who attack Whites. They are doing what is naturally moral. A tick sees a lion who gushes it's own blood in the ground, and it goes to lavish in the blood. The Lion is so dumb it looks at the tick and questions why the tick never says thank you, and always desires more. How unnatural and filthy is all of this story?

It's actually better for the lion to die rather for someone to observe this disgusting and paranoid sight. No self respecting lion can watch this, and support this, or blame the ticks. If the tick has one fault here, then half of it in the very least is on the hands of the so called "Lion" who made itself into a dog and unicorn.

Let us say the following. If one is starving, and you give them food, it serves nowhere. If you teach them how to fish, and then move the fuck away, maybe they will finally learn to fish and help themselves. This is far more truly empathic and compassionate than sitting there and feeding people fish into their mouth. This is actually disgusting, and mentally paranoiac.

Whites, if they want the respect and to actually co-exist in a peaceful manner with other peoples on this planet, need to move away from other people's businesses, countries, and trying to bring a 'salvation' like the jew taught them into the earth. Our own people need saving now. If anything, one should support, recommend, and help, but not this defiling situation where one rips open their guts so that others can cannibalize them.

If Whites want to help anyone, help yourselves first, and also, let people help themselves at home so they can improve on their own. You going and giving sushi to poor African children isn't going to help the starvation problem, teach them how to plant instead, and move the fuck away.

White "Saviors" have to be punished and indicted on two fronts. For one, they give ineffective help that bruises the native people and tribes. For two, they reject to help their own people and are traitorous. White Saviors must be no more if the White race is to survive and keep existing.

If anything, White Saviors can be exported permanently to other races and we can pay them reparation money to paint themselves and do plastic surgery to match the natives, so they can stay there on a cross and die for the sins of the natives while being stoned. This will indeed be part of a great work to absolve humanity of their sins, and these Whites can become the sacrificial lambs of "God" in the jewish totemic faith they believe in, so they can go to the imagined heaven.

Ineffective at both cases, they are only useful to the jews, who want wasted human potential to be the only outcome of all of this.

David Lammy was correct to give these dumb jewish slaves and pseudomoralists the finger. Mr Lammy knows what he's talking about.

No Nonsense Exposing The Truth Of The Jewish God

The Jewish "god" in the Kabala and Torah is very simple the Jewish leadership spell this out for their own so they know what they are doing and how to use this. While hiding this from everyone else.

In Kabala the Jewish Rabbi's state the symbol of their "god" is the Kabala tree.

The YHVH in Kabala is spelled YHV the reason for this the Y H V are the three pillar's of the world tree. The Yud is the male side the Vau is the female side and the Heh is the middle pillar. The ancient hieroglyph of Heh shows it to be the spinal pillar. This Heh is the word "god" created the universe thought. The universe in Kabala are the ten worlds which are the ten utterances of creation in Genesis in the Torah.

The reason for this the ten worlds are the main chakra points along the spine and in the brain. That is ruled by Heh. The seven lower face are the main chakra's and the three upper faces relate to the minor chakra points in the brain such as the pineal.

The next part of what their "god" is simple the 10 worlds and the 22 letters. The name of their "god" is called the 22 letters in Kabala and this is what "god" creates thought along with the ten chakra's using the energy of this together for magic. The ten worlds and 22 letters makes 32 which is given the name Lev in Kabala. This spells Leviathan.

In Kabala the worlds are joints in the spine and the letters connect between them. This is because in Kabala each letter is shown relating to one of the vertebrae in the spine. This is done to raise their energy up the spine from Malkuth the root to Keter the crown. With the worlds relating to longer words of power in Hebrew to access the center and push the energy past the knot or world or gate, they are all called in kabala. That the chakra represents in the spine to the next one. Moving to the crown.

Yahweh in Kabala is stated to be both male and female an androgynous being. This is the symbol of the androgynous serpent of Kabala the Leviathan. The male and female parts of the serpent channels and the male and female chakra's united.

In the Kabala the Jewish Rabbi's state that "god" is the Kabala tree just mentioned. And that the Jews are their own "god" this is due to the fact the Kabala tree is the map of the Jewish soul and nothing else.

In Hebrew and the ancient language "Than" means "serpent" and Levi-Than is the serpent of the Jews. The Levite is the leadership class of the Jew's which the Jewish Rabbi today represents. This is why they are called the Kohen class. Kohen means serpent. The symbol of the leading Kohen is the crown of Keter showing they have led the Leviathan to the crown. And

thus become "god". This is all spelled out in the Torah showing this is the way it has always been in Judaism.

The Jewish Rabbi's call their Torah nothing more than a thought form they have created with the 22 letters of Hebrew and that they interconnect with their souls by the Shema and other ritual infusions and thus direct.

The Jews are the false Gods of the Torah, Bible and Koran. And the Jews are the false gods of this planet.

The reason the Leviathan is the serpent of the Jews and for them only is due to the fact the Rabbi's state the Jewish Race has a different soul structure from the Gentiles and this information is suited only for them. Gentiles who try and use this do meet with all kinds of serious problems and ends. Even their own spiritual system shows the Jew is an alien soul. To be a Kohen Jew one has to be of the purest racial Jewish blood by their own Jewish laws. This is to ensure those with the proper soul use this and for success with this system and to maintain this leadership class. There are two types of angels in Kabala one is simple thought forms. The other are the seraphim that the Rabbi's state are literally reptilian beings who appear to them and direct the Jewish People. What kind of an alien soul do the Jews have. The Kohen gene has reptilian DNA in it.

The Jewish Rabbi's state that Satan represents the soul of the Gentiles and our spiritual systems which the Jews want gone totally from this planet as the biggest threat to them. The God and biological creator of Gentiles is called Amalek which is the occult name of Satan in Kabala. SA is soul in Sanskrit the original language of and Tan is serpent. Satan, means the serpent of the Gentiles. The soul of the Gentiles. This is also the serpentine system of the chakra's and their nadis and petals all of which are sound vibrations of the Sanskrit alphabet in the original Gentile teaching. The Jews warn their own to stay away from the Goyim's spiritual system as its toxic to them. Many Jews have gone insane from not listening to that advice. They are an alien soul.

In ancient Aryan culture Shaitana is the name of the serpent energy. This is Shaitan which is another spelling of Satan.

Source

Gnosis The Secret Of Solomon's Temple Revealed, Philip Gardiner

The 32 Paths Of Solomon, Hogan.

Zohar

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: No Nonsense Exposing the Truth Of The Jewish God](#)

[Postby **HP Mageson666** » Fri Jun 08, 2018 6:19 am](#)



Follow the Slothz search engine to:
<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>
<http://www.joyofsatan.com>
<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

There Is No Anti-Zionist Jews, Just Jews

-By High Priest Mageson 666

"Communism is Judaism. The Jewish Revolution in Russia was in 1918" (H. H. Beamish, speech in New York, 1937).

"Some call it Marxism -- I call it Judaism" (Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, The American Bulletin, May 15, 1935).

"There is nothing else in Communism -- a Jewish conspiracy to grab the whole world in their clutches; and no intelligent man in the world can find anything else, except the Jews, who rightly call it for themselves a "paradise on earth." ADRIEN ARCAND, Canadian political leader in New York Speech, October 30, 1937

Communism is Judaism and Zionism is Judaism.

This is what happens when you let jooz lead the opposition to anything. It turns into synagogue where all that matters is what's good for jooz. Norman Frankenstein the famed anti-Zionist jooz. Who uses his platform to attack National Socialism [the only opposition to World Jewish Power] and anyone who does not buy Holocaust Potter And the Gas Chamber Of Secrets, tales uncle shalom is selling. Calling them Goys all sorts of nasty and angry names. All to enforce the number one power of the jooz. The Almighty Holocaustanity. Thus making sure the Jews main weapon is left intact and jooz stays in control of the debate on the Jewish State and you don't look any deeper into what real Zionism is. In his interviews he spends more time whining about Hitler and Nazi's then any subject and always dovetails any discussion back to this. Itz a joke, People wake up.



Good question Norman. Probably the One Hundred Million People murdered in the real Holocaust your Tribe violently inflicted on them by their Jewish USSR. And the millions of Europeans fighting desperately to stop Jewish Stalin and the Jew World Order from doing the same to the rest of Europe.

The Real Holocaust:

topic3994.html

"The world revolution which we will experience will be exclusively our affair and will rest in our hands. This revolution will tighten the Jewish domination over all other people."

- Le Peuple Juif, February 8, 1919.

Since Communism is the Jewish soul. Its no mistake Norman is an open supporter of Communism and especially of Mao the Jewish backed and owned Communist butcher of the Far East who murdered over seventy million People. Communist Beijing was also behind Pol Pot and the Khmer Reds in Cambodia. Red China even invaded North Vietnam for Pol Pot. What does Frankenfink say about itself?

[http://normanfinkelstein.com/2009/01/26 ... erlands-2/](http://normanfinkelstein.com/2009/01/26...erlands-2/)

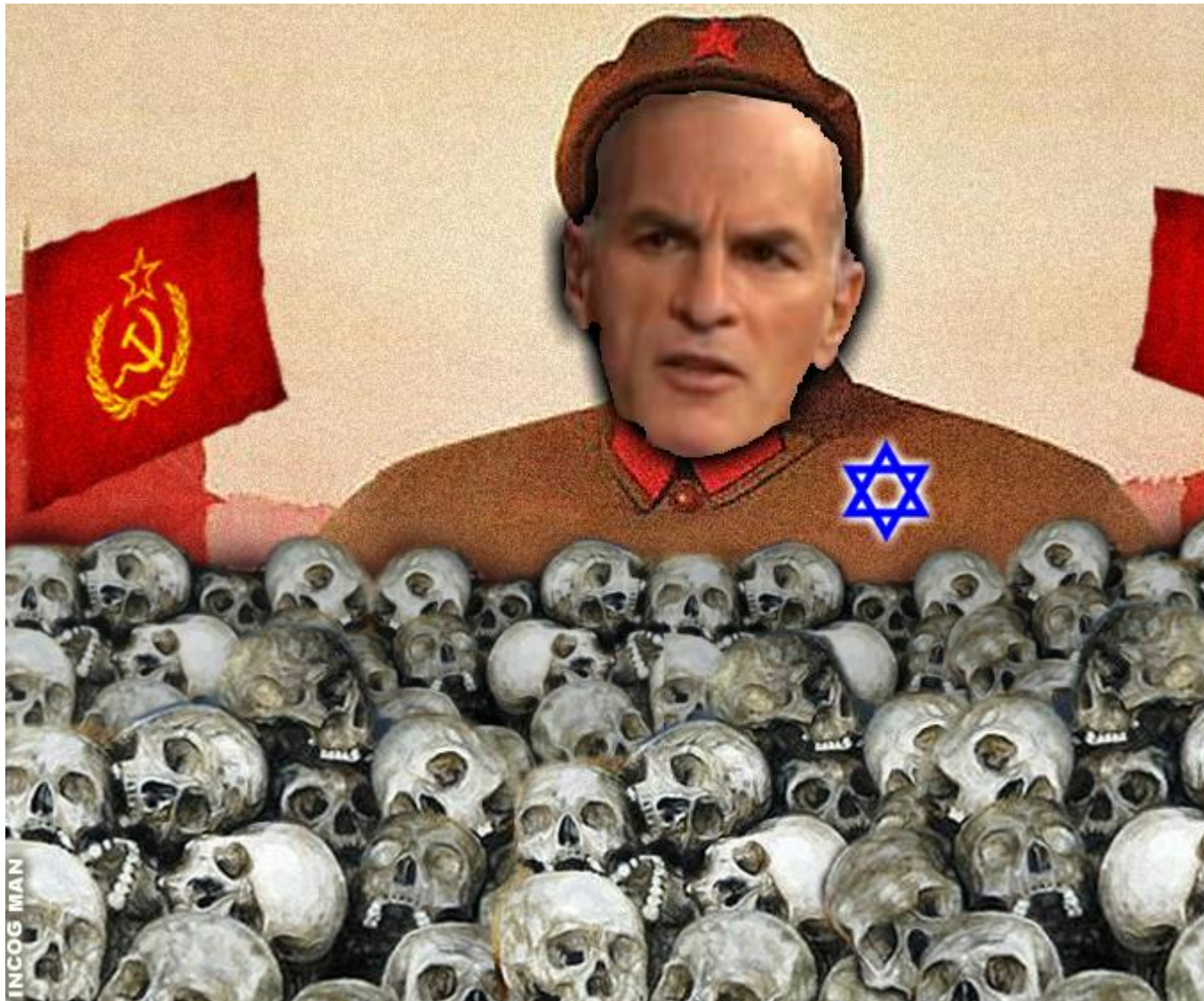
"... I had been a Maoist, a Marxist-Leninist as we called ourselves back then, and we had this notion that we had a monopoly on truth. We were the vanguard. ... I was basically assuming that there were a handful of people who were inviolable, in my case it was Chairman Mao..."

This jooz even wrote a book supporting Communist Maoism [Jewism].

"Mao Tse-Tung's Revolutionary Line in Higher Education" (State University of New York at Binghamton, Division of Social Sciences, 1974),

[http://books.google.com/books/about/Mao ... edir_esc=y](http://books.google.com/books/about/Mao...edir_esc=y)

Remember real Zionism is a Jewish World Government under a World Communist Dictatorship. Not just a tiny piece of land in the Middle East. The kind of real Zionism Norman Frankenstein promotes and believes in.



Lets take a look at Norman's beloved Jewish psycho society of Communist China:

Jews Created Communist China



Communism in China was created by the Jews of the West working with the Jews within

Asian. A well known Communist Agent in Manchuria was Abrams an Asian Jew. Today the Jews still run China the higher you go to the top of the Communist Party the more Asian Jewish name appear till its all Jewish. Like in the Soviet Union. Today the International Jews have purposely built up Red China into an economic and military power. Like their Soviet Union for the same reason in the end to extend Communism by military conquest. We might have Red Chinese and North Korean troops our soil at some point. Red Chinese troops have been taking part in military training exercises o European soil with Russian forces of late. For the invasion of European nations:

beforeitsnews.com/war-and-conflict/2013/09/russia-china-hold-large-scale-war-games-2449002.html?

The Communist Party in China was created by the Jewish Communist International in a meeting in Shang Hi between Jews from Russia and Chinese Jews:

In order to advance their interests, Jewish Lenin and Trotsky sent Jew Gregory Voitinsky to China to make contact with leftist intellectuals, like Jew Chen Duxiu. Politically, Chen advocated the Trotskyist theory of Marxism.

Voitinsky was sent over to China by the Comintern chairman, a Jew named Ovsei-Gershon Aronovich Radomyslsky Apfelbaum., also known as Grigory Yevseevich Zinoviev.

[Zinoviev was the long-time head of the Communist International and was a stooge of Jew Lenin. During Lenin's illness, Zinoviev, his sidekick Kamenev, and Joseph Stalin [my note Stalin was Jewish] formed a ruling 'triumvirate' (or 'troika') in the Communist Party, playing a key role in the marginalization of Leon Trotsky.]

Chen decided to run a special edition on Marxism . The edition of this magazine was the most detailed analysis of Marxism then published in China, and achieved wide readership due to the journal's popularity.

In 1921, Chen Duxiu, Li Dazhao and other prominent revolutionary leaders founded the Communist Party of China. Chen Duxiu, was the dean of Peking University. Chen had participated in the Xinhai Revolution in 1911 which overthrew the Qing Dynasty and established the Republic of China

How did so many white Jews land up in Shanghai and then later in Hong Kong ? [To aid Communist take over]

Well he was a Chinese Jew first educated at Yali School in the provincial capital of Changsha and later Rothschild run Yale-in-China University. Later he was sent on a Jewish scholarship to Munich University in 1926 where he received his Ph.D. in political economics in 1932, and a crash course in Marxism.

Dr. Ho Feng-Shan, was planted [By Rothschild] as the Chinese consul-general in Vienna from May 1938 to May 1940. When Jews wanted a safe sanctuary before and during the Second

World War, our Jew Dr Ho issued visas to white Jews left, right and centre— more than 21000 visas.. [My note this was to be able to ship as many Jews into China from the West to spread Jewish Communism as possible.]



The way millions of everyone were murdered in Maoist Communist China thanks to the Jews directing the whole thing. This is how millions of people got to spend the last moments of their lives.

“... I had been a Maoist, a Marxist-Leninist as we called ourselves back then, and we had this notion that we had a monopoly on truth. We were the vanguard. ... I was basically assuming that there were a handful of people who were inviolable, in my case it was Chairman Mao....”-Norman Finkelstein

1949: On October 1, Mao Tse Tsung declares the founding of the People's Republic Of China in Tiananmen Square, Beijing. He is funded by Rothschild created Communism in Russia and also the following Rothschild agents: Solomon Adler, a former United States Treasury official who was a Soviet Spy; Israel Epstein, the son of a Jewish Bolshevik imprisoned by the Tsar in Russia for trying to foment a revolution there; and Frank Coe, a leading official of the Rothschild owned IMF.

Mao would genocide 70 million innocent Chinese people under his rule mainly to destroy traditional Chinese culture. Like with Christianity any practitioners of spiritual systems were outlawed, killed and put into gulags which was a slow death. And Communistic systems were the new culture of control. With China under their flag Tibet was next on the list as being the last bastion of spiritual knowledge and histories of humanity. All the Jewish systems seek to remove spiritual knowledge from Gentiles and keep it in the hands of the Jewish elite. This is a major part of their domestication program:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/170>

A century and more before the Rothschild's and the Solomon Brothers used their control of England and its control of India to run the Opium trade into China killing tens of thousands and wrecking entire communities to the point the Chinese fought the Opium wars to try and throw the Jewish dealers out.

topic125.html

Chinese Jews:

"A Jesuit missionary, going upon some occasion into the province of Honan, found a considerable Synagogue in the city of Kaifengfu. He soon became acquainted with some of its learned chiefs, who introduced him into their Synagogue and showed him one of the Parchments or rolls of the Pentateuch written in Hebrew, together with the books of Joshua, Judges, Samuel, Kings, some of the prophets, and others containing their liturgy and commentaries they owned. They had lost some of the sacred books and some of their targums or paraphrases. This loss was caused by a violent overflowing of the great river, which had laid the capital wholly under the water and had damaged their Torah, or roll of the Pentateuch, and upon which they ordered twelve new copies to be taken from it.....

My elder brother -- I am not yet forty years old, but I have thought and talked much with my friends about our ancestors, who were rich and numerous and who worshiped in a fine synagogue, built on the land presented to them by the Emperor Tai-tsti. This synagogue, you know, has been swept away by 'China's Sorrow' [the Yellow River]. Our ancestors came to this land from the northwest nearly three thousand years ago...."

From

OL. XVIII, No. 10, ASHINGTON, OCTOBER, 1907. National Geographic:

THE CHINESE JEWS

By, Oliver Bainbridge

CHINESE COMMUNISM?

YES, but it was JEWISH when it

started. [My note it still is].

The following article by Arnold Leese is reprinted from Gothic Ripples, No. 49, dated 28th February, 1949. It shows that the seeds of Bolshevism were planted in China by Jews, who also tended and trained the growth that resulted. The corruption of the regime of Chiang Kai-Shek caused many of the masses in China to turn to Communism for relief, since Chinese Communism is mixed with Nationalism and discourages the old Chinese curse of official corruption; but Communism in China has the same dehumanising effect on the people as it

has elsewhere.

THE JEWISH ROTTING OF CHINA.

It was the Sassoon family which turned the normal Chinese dislike and distrust of foreigners into hatred. David Sassoon made the Opium Trade in China from 1832 until he died in 1864. His family carried on the Trade under our Flag and made huge fortunes. The British took the blame, and now the Chinese loathe us; just as we took the blame for the Jewish atrocities at Nuremberg, Spandau and elsewhere in Germany, so that the Germans now hate us.

Backed by the Sassoons, the Shanghai Opium Monopoly existed until 1917 under the Jew Edward Ezra, its Managing Committee being composed entirely of Jews and Indians. Not only did the British Flag protect the Sassoons in this abominable trade which the Manchus did all they could to prevent, even to the extent of war, but also these Jews were welcomed in England instead of being ostracised. Royalty petted them and they intermarried with Aryan aristocrats. Some became Baronets and one a Minister of the Government.

When the Freemason [Jewish Rothschild's front], Sun Yat-Sen, began his revolutionary movement at Canton, the Jew Morris Cohen, a British subject, became his aide-de-camp and was sent by Sun around the globe to get military experts for his revolutionary army. On Sun Yat-Sen's death bed this Jew was commended to Chiang Kai-Shek and he was employed as liaison officer between the Canton Government and all foreign Consulates-General. Cohen became known in China as Moi-Sha, and was made Military Counsellor to the Cantonese Forces, and a General, although still a British subject.

As late as 1939, Cohen was travelling the high seas under the protection of our Flag. The last we heard of him was late in 1945 when he emerged from a Japanese prisoner-of-war camp. The South African Sunday Express described him as "the guiding genius behind the War-Lords of China".

The Soviet Jew, Jacob Borodin (real name M. Grusenberg) was sent by the Kremlin with the Jew Joffe, in 1923, to try and bolshevisise Sun Yat-Sen and became Chief Political Adviser to the Kuomintang. His wife, a Jewess, spied in China for the Soviets. When Sun died, Borodin was left in charge and it was he who appointed Chiang Kai-Shek to succeed Sun in 1926. However, in 1927 a raid was made by Chang Tso-Ling on the Soviet Embassy at Peking, which revealed the scope and extent of the Soviet plot to bolshevisise China, and the Borodins were

arrested and imprisoned.

In 1923 the notorious Jew, Trebitsch Lincoln, ex-M.P. in Britain, headed a Chinese mission to get arms for Wu Pei Fu, a War-Lord with a fine character, but failed, probably purposely, in the attempt. After that, Lincoln drifted about, too mistrusted in China for any other important role.

The Soviet General, B. K. Galen, who was really a Jew called Chesin, and was nicknamed Blucher, accompanied the "Armenian" Soviet Delegate Karachan to Pekin in 1924 where a treaty was made with Chang Tso-Ling by which the Chinese Eastern Railway was handed over to the Soviets. This placed the movement of troops at the mercy of the Bolsheviks. The intrigues and bribery by which this surrender by Chang Tso-Ling was obtained were carried out through the medium of a Jewish timber magnate called S. Skidelski. At once, the Railway was placed in charge of the Jews Gekker, Koslowsky and Snamensky (Zamyensky). To continue with the career of General "Galen", he became Chief Military Adviser to Chiang Kai-Shek in 1926.

Now for the Soviet Jew S. A. Gekker: As early as 1922; he has been Military Adviser to the Mongolian Bolshevik Government, and in 1924 he was made Head Political Commissar on the Chinese Eastern Railway aforesaid. This appointment was at the hands of the Jew, M. D. Lashewitz, who was President of the Board of Railway Control in Moscow.

Nor must the Jew, A. Joffe, be forgotten. We have already met him as head of the Soviet Mission to Sun Yat-Sen, when, with the Jew, Jacob Borodin, he tried to develop Sovietism. Later he became Political Adviser to Chiang Kai-Shek in 1926 and organised the Red Section of the Kuomintang.

High up in the Political Department of the Red Army in China were also the two Jews, W. N. Levitshev and J. B. Gamarnik, who in 1936 was its head.

The Nanking Ministry of Finance has always been dominated by Jews, viz: Kann, L. Rajchman and R. Haas. In England, the Jew Billmeir helped, with his merchant fleet, to take Soviet arms to China in 1938.

Finally, the Jew Ben Kizer (U.S.A.) was appointed head of Unrra in China, and as everyone knows, it fell to pieces in corruption.

Enough has been said to prove that every real key-position in the process of the Bolshevik destruction of China has been Jewish.

ARNOLD LEESE.

Published by Arnold Leese, 20, Pewley Hill, Guildford, Surrey.



David Rockefeller[my note joo] and high ranking Chinese Communist leader Zhou Enlai in 1973



Mao in a high-level meeting with several Jews [Frank Coe, Israel Epstein, Elsie Fairfax-Cholmely, and Solomon Adler] Coe was one of the Jew responsible for the Great Leap Foreword the engineered famine which killed forty million people.

[Coe participated in Mao's Great Leap Forward, a mighty plan for the rapid industrialization and modernization of China. Mao assigned him to his Chinese economic think tank, the Institute of World Economics, where they provided advice on international trade and global macroeconomic conditions.]

Coe really got around note Coe can also be a short former of Cohen:

http://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Frank_Coe

Virginius Frank Coe (1907–June 2, 1980) was a United States government official who was identified by Soviet defectors Elizabeth Bentley and Whittaker Chambers as being an underground member of the Communist Party[1] and as belonging to the Soviet spy group known as the Silvermaster ring.

On July 1, 1946, Coe became the first Secretary of the Rothschild controlled International Monetary Fund.

Coe, who was also a Jewish Communist agent, was a member of the infamous Silvermaster spy Cell.

Just who is Solomon Adler:

Solomon Adler (August 6, 1909 — August 4, 1994) was an economist who worked in the U. S. Treasury Department, serving as Rothschild's Treasury representative in China from 1941 to 1938., which included the World War II.

He returned to China in the 1950s and was a resident there from the 1960s until his death, working as a translator, economic advisor, and possibly with the Central External Liaison Department, a Chinese intelligence agency.

Adler shared a house with Chi Ch'ao ting(Ji Chaoding) Chinese Ministry of Finance official. and John Service. In 1944, John Service was Second Secretary of the U.S. Embassy in Chungking, China.

Solomon Adler as a Treasury official in Chungking who was also a member of an NKVD espionage ring known as the Silvermaster group.

Adler reported from China to Treasury Secretary Jew Henry Morgenthau, Jr. during the war years -- while serving as Treasury attaché in China in 1944.

Jew Henry Morgenthau, Jr. was Rothschild's hatchet man in USA as he U.S. Secretary of the Treasury during the administration of US president Jew Franklin D. Roosevelt. And later became Later Jew Henry Morgenthau, Jr. became a financial advisor to Israel.



Sidney Shapiro, an American Jew, was a high ranking member of Communist Red China's government.



Israel Epstein, Mao Tse Tung's minister, shown here being honored for his service by current Chinese communist leader, Chairman Hu Jin Tao.

Israel Epstein, is a naturalized Chinese citizen , and a member of the Communist party of China , he is the Jew responsible for the Cultural revolution which exterminated Chinese culture and killed up to five million innocent people. He wrote Mao's little book. Which was the premise on which the Cultural Revolution was designed to be waged on the Chinese population



Israel Epstein, second from right in front, standing in front of Mao. He later became one of his ministers of state, an extremely powerful position. To the right of him is another Jew, also under cover as a journalist.



Sidney Shapiro, Israel Epstein and Chen Bidi getting a birthday party thrown by the politburo

Jews were behind the rise to power of Mao Tse Tung, the communist dictator of China, who tortured and murdered tens of millions of Chinese during his brutal reign. Sidney Shapiro, an American Jew, was in charge of China's propaganda organ. Another Jew, Israel Epstein, was Mao's Minister of Appropriations (Finance). [2012 Book] 9/11—Enemies Foreign and Domestic by Edward Hendrie

'Whatever the price of the Chinese Revolution, it has obviously succeeded not only in producing more efficient and dedicated administration, but also in fostering high morale and community of purpose. The social experiment in China under Chairman Mao's leadership is one of the most important and successful in human history'.— David Rockefeller[my note the Rockefeller's are Jewish and part of the Rothschild blood line]

"Stalin was also a Zionist. He was the son of Baron Edmond de Rothschild and the brother of Chairman Mao."---New Zealand A Blackmailer's Guide by Greg Hallett

The covert Jewish control of Mao and the Chinese Communist Party (CCP) explains why convicted Jewish spy Jonathan Pollard, found guilty of stealing thousands of classified documents from the Defense Department where he worked, gave these materials to his masters, the Israeli Mossad operating in the U.S.A. The Israelis, in turn, transferred these valuable military secrets straight to Red Chinese dictators in Beijing. Pollard, a Jew born in Galveston, Texas, sits in a federal prison today. Recently, when Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu came to America, he visited Pollard in prison and assured the despicable turncoat Israeli spy that the Israeli government was working behind-the-scenes with Obama's White House to pardon the convicted spy. Meanwhile, Pollard is a national hero in Israel—honored for stealing America's most precious military secrets which Israel gave to Communist China!----[2012 Book] 9/11—Enemies Foreign and Domestic by Edward Hendrie

The internationalists Jews also worked the other side to bring their Communist forces to victory:

Gun Control The key date here is 1948. Secretary of State and Rockefeller minion General George Marshall intervened on no less than three occasions when Chiang's Nationalist forces were on the verge of defeating Mao's Communist forces by imposing a Cease-Fire. On each occasion, the Cease-Fire bought Mao much needed time to regroup and re-arm courtesy of the u.s. General Marshall ordered all shipments of arms to Chiang STOPPED. For years, Chiang was the poster boy for u.s. intervention in the Sino-Japanese War. Now Chiang's usefulness was at an end and he was double-crossed and Mao was put in power on mainland China. Mao wound up murdering over eighty million of his countrymen. Collectivization led to the starvation of millions of Chinese. Some of Chiang's forces fled to the Shan States of Burma (Myanmar) and this led directly to the bogus "War on Drugs" and the Vietnam War. James Bartley

Jews also held high ranking positions in Mao's Communist Army and given worshipful titles:

Jewish doctor turned 'Buddha savior' under Mao

Odyssey of young Jewish doctor who became a general under Mao Zedong after fleeing Nazis [Nazi's halting Jewish Communism in Europe they he ran to spread it in the Far East, just changed theatres of operation for the tribe] is focus of new exhibition in Vienna [http://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0,7340 ... 50,00.html](http://www.ynetnews.com/articles/0,7340...50,00.html)

Jakob Rosenfeld, a Viennese physician turned hero of the Chinese revolution, is less well-known than Norman Bethune, a Canadian doctor whose services during the Sino-Japanese war inspired Mao to write an essay that he later made compulsory reading for his People's Republic.

But the Jewish doctor - or General Luo as he was known in China - was the only one of a handful of foreign volunteers to make it into the upper echelons of the revolutionary army.

"He was even named health minister in the Communist army's provisional government in 1947," Gerd Kaminski, an Austrian expert on Chinese history and the organizer of this new exhibit at Vienna's Jewish Museum, told AFP.

The show is part of a series of events hosted by Austria marking the 35th anniversary of the establishment of diplomatic ties with Beijing in 1971.

"Today, he has a statue, a hospital and Beijing's National Museum of China set up an 800-square-metre (8,600 square feet) exhibit in his honor inaugurated by President

Hu Jintao," Kaminski noted.

The exhibit on Jakob Rosenfeld at Vienna's Jewish Museum will run until January 14.

Cambodia the puppet and ally of Koshers Mao's, Jew run Reigme and part of a Jewish World Communist Dictatorship:



Year Zero

"Some call it Marxism — I call it Judaism."
(The American Bulletin, Rabbi S. Wise, May 5, 1935).

"The Communist soul is the soul of Judaism. Hence it follows that, just as in the Russian revolution the triumph of Communism was the triumph of Judaism...."
(A Program for the Jews and Humanity, Rabbi Harry Waton, p. 143-144).

Year Zero the doctrine of Communist Cambodia, which was called the perfect Communist revolution and was supported and put into power by the International Jews via their strong hold of Communist China:
[topic2027.html](#)

It was the literal sweeping away of all civilization, the destruction of the family unit to come to an end forever, the abolishment of all progress, music, money, hospitals, learning, books, reading. The total liquidation of the educated class and professional classes. Even love between humans banned with people killed for even smiling at each other in the slave camps. That the entire population was marched into. Even the word sleep was banned. People where worked from 3 AM in the morning to 11 pm at night on a bowl of rice, if they failed to work or not work fast enough from exhaustion they where killed on the spot. They where forced to live in barns without walls between them and where not allowed to speak to each other. They where reduced to animals. The point of life was to work and die. Their whole culture was exterminated along with the People. And replaced by a slave society of Jewish Communism.



Communist death squads at work in Cambodia.

The great library of the capital had all the books taken and destroyed by the Communist's, the cities were emptied and one third of the population was slaughtered. Any educated person was tortured to death in the infamous prisons as politically declared "sub people" their pictures being taken upon arrest and the pictures of their murdered and tortured corpses taken again after being killed. Their throats slit and their bodies mutilated and carved open by the Communist executioners. The majority of towns were all leveled into the ground and the populations marched into a real life Orwellian Animal farm. Whole families were slaughtered. Women were even killed for the crime of "being too beautiful." People were put to death for being able to read.

The start of Year Zero was the end of life in now Communist Cambodia. This was the perfect and total implementation of Jewish Communism. This is exactly what we saw with the programs of Jewish Christianity and Islam. Jewish Christianity also started the calendar at year Zero, AD. And did to whole societies what the Communist's did to Cambodia. The libraries were destroyed the spiritual and thus educated classes were slaughtered and tortured, the cities destroyed, all knowledge destroyed, art destroyed, music banned, even bathing was banned as "Pagan practice" with being able to read made a capital punishment by the Church. The Church Commissar's bragged they had wiped away the entire civilization and culture. And in its place was the slave society of Primal Communism. Run by the Party in the form of the Church. Year Zero.

As the Communist Advisor to Putin, Alexander Dugin who believes stated in an interview:
[http://www.counter-currents.com/2012/07 ... der-dugin/](http://www.counter-currents.com/2012/07...der-dugin/)

This fits well with the Orthodox critique of Western Christianity. It is easy to see that the secularization of Western Christianity gives us liberalism. The secularization of the Orthodox religion gives us Communism.....

Communism is the final Perfection of Christianity.

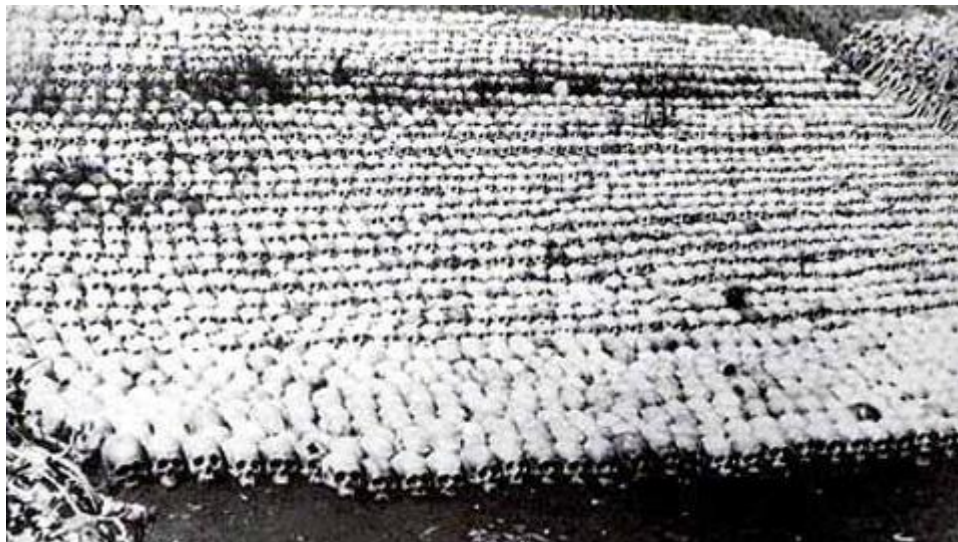
"The world revolution which we will experience will be exclusively our affair and will rest in our hands. This revolution will tighten the Jewish domination over all other people."

- Le Peuple Juif, February 8, 1919.

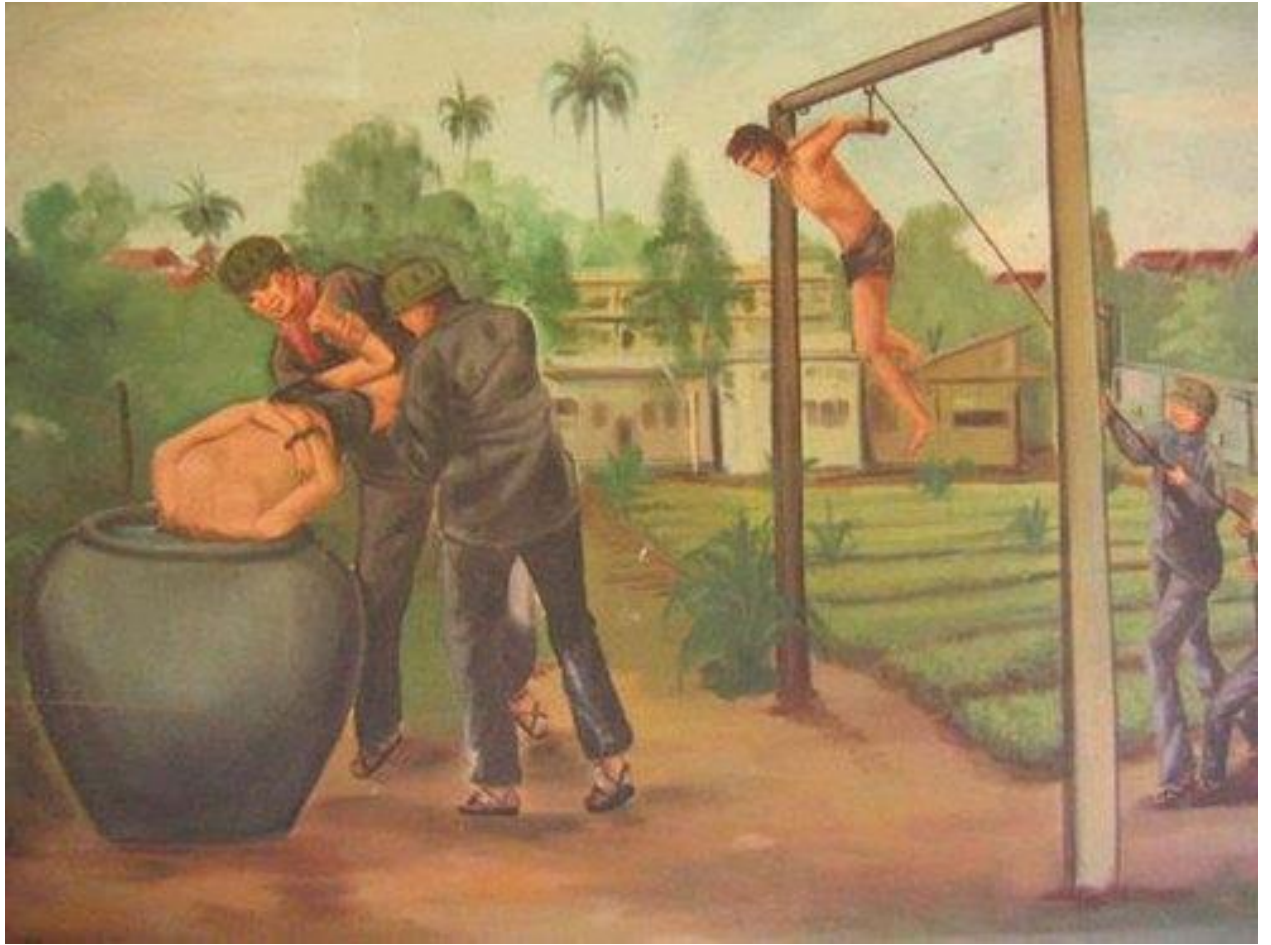
"The idea behind Year Zero is that all culture and traditions within a society must be completely destroyed or discarded and a new revolutionary culture [my note Jewish Communism] must replace it, starting from scratch. All history of a nation or people before Year Zero is deemed largely irrelevant, as it will ideally be purged and replaced from the ground up.

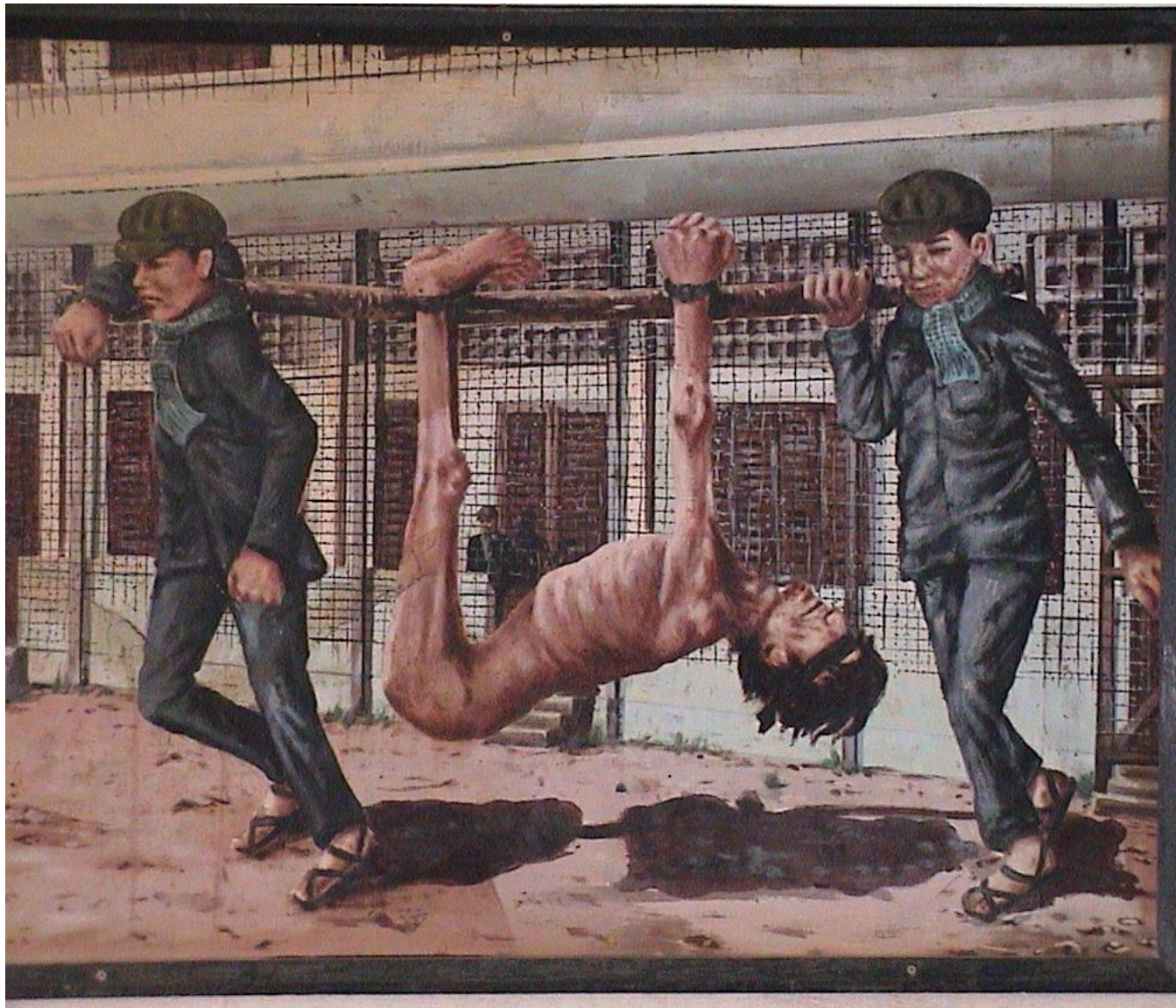
In Cambodia, teachers, artists, and intellectuals were especially singled out and executed during the purges accompanying Year Zero."

The few survivors left images of the reality of the Communist Regime all of this was brought to you by the Jew World Order this is also what happens in North Korea, China and Jewish run Cuba and the former USSR.













Children of the captives were taken away and then murdered by the Communist Troops.



If you think its over just remember.....



Communism is the Jewish Messianic Movement created and directed by the Elders of Zion such as the Rothschild's. They are still around and still working to turn the whole world into Year Zero, the final aim of Judaism:

topic8274.html

This might be tourists looking at photo's of you and your family one day if the Jews get what they want over here. If anyone is left to know or care....



Remember that the next time some Jew runs their hateful mouth against Hitler for fighting to stop Jewish World Communism. If Hitler had won the war there would have been no Communist China, Cambodia, North Korea, Cuba, Vietnam and many other places. And you might not be up next to share a memorial with everyone else as a murdered victim of a Jewish World Communist Dictatorship.

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

-High Priest Mageson 666

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

Now she learned why borders exist. Sweden is already the second rape capital are earth because ifs full of the same third world non-Whites. Brought to you by team toilet Jew. Don't think this is the only goofy, leftist activist that has been raped either. She got a taste of what racial treason brings to all of White Europe. These third worlder's don't care if you're helping them or hate them. They rape, rob and kill you all the same.

The left is anti-White and about killing White People. So naturally she was told to shut her White privileged hole and know her role. Which is to keep rapefuges invading night and day to kill White People off. Why? You ask....Because Jews.

No Borders' Activist Gang Raped By Migrants, Pressured Into Silence To Not 'Damage Cause'

[http://www.breitbart.com/london/2015/10 ... age-cause/](http://www.breitbart.com/london/2015/10...age-cause/)

A young, female 'No Borders' activist working in a migrant camp on the France-Italy border remained silent about her gang rape by Sudanese migrants for over a month because "the others asked me to keep quiet."

Colleagues are alleged to have said that reporting the crime would set back their struggle for a borderless world.

The 'No Borders' activist had dedicated a month of her life to helping migrants. Her group was stationed between Italy and France in Ponte San Ludovico in Ventimiglia when the atrocity occurred, according to reports from local papers La Stampa and Il Secolo XIX, and now reported in the major Italian national Corriere Della Serra.

One Saturday night, as loud music played at a nearby party, the woman was reportedly trapped in a shower block set up near the camp in a pine forest known as Red Leap.

A gang of African migrants allegedly raped her there, and her cries for help are said to have gone unheard because of the music.

La Stampa reports that the woman, around 30 years of age, would have reported the horrific crime were it not for her fellow left-wing activists, who convinced her that if the truth got out it could damage their utopian dream of a world without borders.

But Corriere Della Sera also reports that some of her fellow activists are now accusing the woman of reporting the rape out of “spite,” because her group was withdrawn from the camp following a separate controversy.

The town of Ventimiglia, where the alleged crime occurred, has been a flashpoint in the ongoing migrant crisis.

On the 30th September around 50 migrants and 20 activists were cleared from an illegal camp there. The activists organised a protest, whereby 250 migrants conducted a “sit in” on the shoreline.

Yesterday, Osman Suliman, 20, a Sudanese asylum seeker who had been in the UK for just five months, appeared in court.

He was charged with the rape of a Nottingham woman last weekend, the 26th of September, The Nottingham Post reports.

North Korea Thoughts?

by HP Mageson666 » Thu Mar 14, 2019

A lot of them more alternative media is claiming that Kim is opening up the peace process because the Chinese Communist Party has kicked his regime to the curb.....

However China demanded a chair at the table of the last talks between North Korea and South Korea, America and such.

Kim purged the Chinese loyalist element from his own family dynasty and out of the government. Then when Trump becomes President the Peace deal opens up and all of a sudden Kim cares.

What changed?

Trump has brought the economic sanctions to China and the continuation of this with the Huawei scandals and other moves to deal with China on an international scale all of a sudden China's beltway project is getting rolled back as well.

Why would China just kick North Korea to the curb when they need them more then ever as a traditional bargaining chip to negotiate their way out of the sanctions of America more then ever they would love an uppity acting North Korea to use as leverage. Why would China which is expanding its power base across the world and south east Asia want the loss of their ally North Korea?

It seems more like Kim understands that with the sanctions and escalation between American and China that the Chinese Communist Party is weakening and might collapse and if China goes to war with America, North Korea will be a battle field in that war.

If the Chinese Communist Party collapses then North Korea is left up the river without a paddle on every level and that will be the end of Kim's regime. If a war happens that will be the end of Kim's regime. It seems more likely Kim is now making moves to distance his regime from China and move into a neutral position to save his own dynasty. Kim would have the insider intelligence from within the Chinese government and his own intelligence as well to inform him as to what decisions to make.

The Chinese Communist Party is a paper tiger and hated by the Chinese People who have over 200,000 protests a year against it that are violently disbanded by regime security forces, still the common Chinese come out and risk their lives to rage against the Communist Regime. The success of the Communist Party is based upon one thing ECONOMIC success as experts on China have stated. If the economic situation in China tanks out the Communist Party will fall apart. The economic sanctions and heating up economic warfare with China are starting to downturn the Chinese economy its not going to

end either. The new individual that Trump wants to appoint to run the World Bank is anti-China and wants to remove China off the hundreds of Billions of dollar's they are getting of free money as "developing Nation" status which means China is under the gun from Trump's administration.

The Communist Party State in China might collapse and it seems that Kim understands this.

Nostradamus

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Sun Nov 25, 2018 3:58 pm


Nostradamus

Nostradamus was a converso French Jew which means he was a crypto Jew he pretend to be Gentile in public this today is well known. The importance of this is Nostradamus's book "The Centuries" what he states of how he was able to obtain the psychic abilities are the exact same techniques recorded in the Kabbalistic system of Rabbi Tatzayah who was alive at the same time. Nostradamus was as a Jew using the occult knowledge of his fellow Jews. From historical claims the Jewish occult knowledge that Nostradamus learned he probably learned from French and Spanish Jews. Nostradamus disappeared for awhile and then when he returned he had obtained the psychic abilities he is famous for in history he left to be trained by Rabbi's in this in secret as Jewish authors have shown. Jewish authors have commented on the fact this is the reason Nostradamus wrote in such a cryptic manner to hide the source of his abilities and training in developing such abilities otherwise he would have been in trouble and be shown as converso.

The other thing the Jews such as Tatzayah were in Syria and further east where they also gained a lot of knowledge. Tatzayah made the number squares well known around this time he admitted they are in use in India and China but brought them into the west. Note this is the fact the Jews then corrupted this spiritual knowledge of the squares and converted it into Judaic occultism to tie into the thought forms or angels they have created for each planet and how this ties into certain letters in their Hebrew alphabet and Hebrew mantras which is toxic to Gentiles. This is what they have done with everything corrupted it.

Note the ancient Jewish teachings the ones passed down orally and in private books always had practical instructions on how to use these occult techniques with practices to develop them. Some of the texts will have stated in them parts are not permitted to be written down but only given orally. These books are only in Hebrew in select Jewish groups. Some of these texts also have incorrect information put into them that only the adept Rabbi's will be able to correct to any Jewish students they are training they are also encoded. This is to hide the actual occult information for only the Chosen for their criminal practices. Mention of the existence of many of these texts outside of that only exists in a foot note in Jewish books for other Jews. The Jews who are taught this are taught no more then two at a time by the Rabbi. The Jews also have curses placed on these texts for any who do not abide by their instructions. In Judaism there are daily prayers the Rabbi's recite as curses against any Jews who do not fall inline and this connects with the curses on such texts as well. They guard this knowledge drastically as its the total source of all their power.

Nostradamus shows the abilities the Jews have training to develop and how effective they can be. Also note Nostradamus prophecies are basically all negative these visons where given to him with his opened abilities by the enemy Extra Terrestrials the Seraphim which are a reptilian hive as Rabbi's who have developed these abilities and communicated with them directly have stated. Its based on their hatred and desire to destroy Gentile humanity.



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

Not a Good Time for the US

by High Priestess Maxine Dietrich » Sun Aug 04, 2019

We have thousands of people who read the posts on these forums. Satan stated to me many times, VIPs and such also regularly visit here.

If you are in any position with US security, please take note here. US Security should be on High Alert.

The shootings this past week here in the US are a result of transiting Saturn retrograding towards a very sensitive degree (14 degrees) for the US. I wrote about this several times with the 9/11 tragedy, and other unfortunate events.

Unfortunately, this Saturn will station at 14 degrees until November. This transit places the US in danger.

This upcoming week, the Sun, Venus, and Jupiter (which is not always a beneficial, but can act as an amplifier when lined up with other planets), will all be 14 degrees. This strongly indicates more serious and deadly events.

The Sun, Venus and Mercury act as trigger planets. I use the Gemini rising chart for the US. Many other professional astrologers do as well and it has proved to be highly accurate. This past week, transiting Mercury was conjunct US chart ruler Mercury.

The week of the 18, August, first week in September, last two weeks in October, especially, when transiting Mars of violence squares transiting Saturn, both lined up on US 14 degrees (US natal Saturn), are all extremely vulnerable times.

I love my country. As far as I'm concerned, there is no other country. The United States of Satan. The Jews have been working relentlessly to destroy this wonderful country, that is the protector of the Free World.

Anyone with our intelligence agencies, government, etc, should be on high alert.

Again people, AoP should be done daily and always clean your aura.

Just scan yourself from head to toe sweeping with the light, visualizing dark dirt (you will see more), pushing it down through the floor/ground. 3 times. NEVER, EVER do this near any pets or children.

For spiritual warriors, the help of our Gods is often needed. This is why we have Guardian Demons.

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich
<http://www.joyofsatan.org>

NOT any so-called "Act of 'God'"

Postby High Priestess Maxine Dietrich » Sat Jun 23, 2018 7:29 am

For far too long and due to the systematic removal of spiritual knowledge, then being replaced with lies, people are deluded into believing anything of spiritual significance is an act of that so-called "God" of the Jews.

When all spiritual knowledge is removed, and the populace is forcibly indoctrinated with lies, and education is strictly controlled, as during the Dark Ages; a basically illiterate population with the Church in control, the Church becomes "God." This is no different from Jewish communism.

We are finding more and more with our research and studies, many curses and such are (((man-made))).

These quotes are important:

"Roger Bacon's (Alchemist during the Middle Ages) run-ins with Church authorities were typical of the relationship between alchemists and religious authorities in the Middle Ages and Renaissance. To avoid conflicts, some alchemists deliberately concealed their work in Christian terminology. For instance, the word 'Christ' was often used to refer to the Philosopher's Stone, the spark of life concealed in the darkness of matter. Other alchemists stopped publishing their ideas and went into hiding."

Regarding Nicholas Flamel

(He owned a bookshop, and was an Alchemist during the Middle Ages):

"One day a young Jewish man came to him with a rare alchemy book to sell..." "This was during a period in history when Jewish people were being expelled from France and many of them were selling treasured possessions before fleeing to safety in Islamic Spain."

"The edges of the book were covered in gold leaf, and the title page listed the author as "Abraham the Jew--Prince, Priest, Levite, Astrologer, and Philosopher."

There were curses against anyone who read the book who was unworthy of its contents, and every page carried the word Maranatha! which was a Syrian expression used by Jews of the time as a curse on their enemies. It meant literally, 'the Lord cometh to execute vengeance on you.'

I remember seeing that word in a Catholic hymnal when I was a child. It was the title of a hymn and used around Xmas if I remember correctly. Deluded idiots actually sang that crap. Singing and praising the damnation of Gentiles, along with unknowingly adding their psychic energies to reinforce it.

Now I do know, they have those curses on all their esoteric works, particularly against Gentiles who research and study their kabbalah and other related.

People need to get it through their thick skulls, the Christian Church is pure evil. Total evil. In addition to everything else, they worked relentlessly to persecute and torture, mass murder anyone who sought true spirituality, meditation, healing, etc. The Christian Churches are here to

prevent Gentiles from advancing spiritually, using the most depraved and brutal methods along with intense fear.

If you are doing any research, it important to really deep clean your aura very regularly and take your time with this.

True Satanism is Ancient Paganism and Spiritual Alchemy.

Also, as we clean our souls, certain things can begin to happen unexpectedly.

Watch your thinking. Regardless of your situation or level of meditating, and try not to think negatively.

What we work on in meditation can often manifest itself much later, unless it is actively counteracted.

The effects of meditation can be subtle. They accumulate over time.

Taking the Mask off of "Possession"

The extent that Christianity, Islam and its Jewish root are swindles on the entire world is mind boggling.

The saddest situation is how Gentiles have been deprived of knowledge, spiritual powers and systematically dumbed down through centuries of enforced Christianity, Islam and other Jewish programs such as Christianized Buddhism, etc.

To the extent that the Jews, especially rabbis have been literally steeped in the occult for centuries, would come as a surprise to many. It is shocking to say the very least.

Jews have been cursing Gentiles incessantly for centuries, while deluded Gentiles bow down and slavishly worship Jewish degenerate spiritual filth.

The Jew creates the problem

The Jew provokes the reaction

The Jew either pushes or provides the solution.

"The Encyclopedia of Jewish Myth, Magic and Mysticism" by Rabbi Geoffrey W. Dennis is a most informative and excellent read...extremely revealing, though one must have enough knowledge of the occult and experience of the spiritual, along with a perfunctory knowledge of Judaism and their kaballah to understand it.

Now, getting to our topic of possession, here are some very revealing excerpts:

"Patristic Fathers of early Christianity, Justin Martyr and Origen, credit Jews with a special talent for exorcising demons."

"Simon bar Yochai exorcises a demon, a demonstration that assists him in getting the cooperation of Caesar in lifting an oppressive decree against the Jews."

These are thought forms created by Jews.

I remember very long ago when I was around 20 yrs old, I was at the university. A Jewess was telling how "a little geysir" as she called it, was completely ruining the life of a woman. Some other Jewess obviously created this thought form and sicced it onto her.

I was a total atheist at the time and didn't really know what to make of it, but hearing this sort of thing is something you never forget.

Because of Gentiles having a lack of knowledge and being cut off from the occult, again the Jews step in and dictate. They create their nefarious thought forms, BLAME OUR PAGAN GODS, falsely labeled as "evil" for possession.

These thought forms have names, no different from their angels.

Now, in closing, here are a couple more revealing quotes from the same book:

"...that the world is divided between Children of Light and Children of Darkness who are perpetually at war, the teaching that God has deliberately led the gentiles of the world astray..."

"Eleazar Ben Judah of Worms:

He experienced visions and could perform great acts of theurgy. He used his knowledge of divine names, for example, to slay an evil gentile prince who threatened the Jewish community."

Gentiles seriously need to wake up!

Because of centuries of suppression of spiritual knowledge, many people have no idea what a thoughtform is. A thoughtform is an astral entity created by one or more people who have trained their minds and souls. To better understand this, please click here:
[http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpent ... tform.html](http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpent...tform.html)

Quotes taken from:

The Complete Idiot's Guide, Alchemy, by Dennis William Hauck

**Don't let the title fool you. This book contains excellent information on the history of Alchemy.

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

Re: NOT any so-called "Act of 'God'"

Postby **HP Mageson666** » **Sat Jun 23, 2018 8:05 am**

The Hindu texts caution people about this they have a story about the wishing tree the moral of the story is the man the Yogi can manifest a positive reality or negative one depending on the state of thoughts. Other Hindu Guru's have also mentioned this to their students that one a person gets to a level they will start to manifest their desires for good or bad so its best to focus on the good. The Hindu tales mention basically a person can bless or curse themselves with their state of mind.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

NOT ENOUGH PEOPLE KNOW

-High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

Satan and Lilith wanted me to do this sermon. I did hesitate given the extreme ugliness I will be exposing here. There aren't even any words to describe this. Some of you already know about this and others don't. For those of you who have no real prior knowledge of this topic here, I strongly suggest you leave it alone. I will get to this later on in this sermon.

Personally, I am beyond enraged. Beyond any words. Sick Jewish filth. They keep aggressively promoting the total LIE that "Satan harms innocents." Everything the Jews do and are, they blame on their enemies and aggressively promote their lies. This has worked wonders for them in the way of deceiving the populace for centuries. If one looks to the bible, which was authored by Jews, one will find endless and most brutal mass murder, sex slavery, cannibalism, and much more depravity against innocents, especially children and infants:

Numbers 25:16 : And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
25:17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them

Numbers 31: 17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

Psalms 137:9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

For extensive proof of this, please click here:
http://see_the_truth.webs.com/YHVH_Murderer.htm

Of course, everyone should be aware of that Nazarene, who is nothing more than a living blood child sacrifice that was tortured to death [in details], another product of the sick Jewish mind. For more about how the fictitious Nazarene was invented from a spiritual concept in detail:

http://see_the_truth.webs.com/Jesus_Christ.htm

The Jewish authored bible reveals quite a bit about the sick Jewish mind. How many people have lasting and serious hang-ups from being forced into Christianity or Islam in their lives at some point? How many sick, perverted pedophiles do the Jewish invented programs of Christianity and Islam create? How many are mentally ill or insane because of these Jewish programs? This is only one example. The issue here why I am taking the time to write this is because there are still too many people who do not take this seriously. EVERYONE should be doing the Reverse Torah Rituals! I will have another one within a few days from now.

This alien race that can be readily identified by their alien DNA controls our governments globally, our media [everything we watch, see and read], our entertainment industry [Hollywood] which promotes endless SICK movies attacking Satan and pushing the demonic possession to frighten the vulnerable into their Christian programs. They control all the mainstream churches, spirituality, so-called “religion” [which are programs], our legal system, our educational system and shape public opinion, dictate what is their version of “history, “ chock full of lies, our economic system and in addition, they own and/or operate nearly every prominent business, and much, much more.

Too many people are complacent and are stuck in only caring about themselves. The Jews have promoted and pushed a hideous image of Satan and Satanism, along with vicious attacks and slander against our Gods to where, especially some time ago, before the internet and such, Satanism attracted some of the worst nutcases. Then, of course, Satan is blamed for all of this filth. **SATAN HAS NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO DO WITH HARMING ANY INNOCENTS!! ANIMALS AND CHILDREN ARE SACRED IN SATANISM. HARMING INNOCENTS IS AN ABOMINATION TO SATAN!!**

More proof of the sick Jewish mind and their hideous atrocities can be seen in their communist programs, where over 100+ million innocent people were tortured and mass murdered, many after serving time as slaves in gulags...worked to death literally. This theme is the foundation of the “Holy Bible.” The same goes for the Jewish operated African Slave Trade. Whites are blamed for this as a distraction and diversion and of course so we are persecuted for it, when in reality, the Jews were behind this 100%.

How many of you here can honestly claim that since coming to Satan, you have personally changed for the better? I can. Satan heals from the inside out. Since I came to Satan some 16 years ago, he has made me a much better person and my life has drastically improved. I know there are many others here who can claim the very same. He has shown me in my life where I was very wrong about certain things, and given me truth. “I lead to the straight path without a book” as written in the Al Jilwah is very true. Learning where one is wrong prevents further problems in one's life and the repeating of mistakes. Satanism is the most beautiful religion.

Now, getting to the point of this sermon here, and this is exceptionally extreme and graphic, but Satan and Lilith wanted me to expose this to those who are not aware of it. I know there are members here who know already about this sort of thing. Someone brought this to my attention a couple of weeks ago. I don't have time to browse the web very much, as Satan keeps me very busy in study and other things.

There is what is called “The Deep Web.” Now, to learn more about it, you can read this webpage:

<http://unpromisedone.blogspot.gr/2011/09/information-about-deep-web.html?m=1>

“The deep web is usually defined as the content on the Web not accessible through a search on general search engines. This content is sometimes also referred to as the hidden or invisible web.”

“most everything below the Hidden Wiki is illegal or sick because again, if it wasn't, there'd be no need to hide it...”

“The CP [Child Porn] stuff is well known but there's information on human trafficking rings, rape tourism (which happens in the US even! They happen on occasion in Native American reservations), animal cruelty that will turn anyone into a hardcore PETA/ASPCA member, and hackers lurking at every turn.”

There is also a 2 part video titled “I wasn't careful enough on the deep web.” I can't find the first part, but I saw both and it was factual because I did a bit more research and the sick individuals who were victimizing a young college student were arrested. This was in the news and can be found online. The video was on YouTube.

There is a so-called “black market” on there. This is off topic here. What I am writing about is the extent of the Jewish depravity that is another area of this “Deep Web.” Yes, there are some really, really sick Gentiles, but I am talking percentages here. In addition, in doing a bit of research, it is glaringly obvious [some of this criminally insane sick filth was arrested], their ID names gave them away as Jews. I can also identify most of the time a Jew online by what and how they write. I know there are others here who can do the same. Also, years of research and study of that foul alien race has given me a lot of in-depth knowledge about them, a lot of it coming from their own writings and statements. The majority who make up this hideous depravity that preys upon children, infants, and animals in the worst ways imaginable are in fact Jewish. People really need to wake up before it is too late and what is worse is how this viral scum openly blames these vile crimes on Satan. There are also sites that are of the worst, sick extreme torture and murder, “devoted” to Satan on there. There aren't even words to describe the depravity.

Now, if you are sensitive, or vulnerable in any way, I strongly discourage you from clicking on the link regarding the Deep Web above, or worse, clicking on the links below. This content is the extreme in depravity and is not for those who are sensitive. Satan wants these fucking Jews totally exposed! People really need to wake up and face reality.

Some of this goes back a few years, but this sort of thing is still very prevalent and also reveals the extent of the sick Jewish mind. Yes, there are extremely depraved Gentiles out there, but I am talking percentages here.

“Communities” [online forums] for the worst child abusers imaginable:
http://3.bp.blogspot.com/-6EmvH_65aik/U...036644.jpg

Here is what happens to unfortunate runaways and homeless people, in addition to having their body organs forcibly removed and sold on the Jewish run black market for body parts. Sadly nobody misses them. In addition, Jewish Hollywood has made movies centering on this topic, such as the older movie “The Ambulance” for one. Refugees, the homeless, those who are abducted and others are easy victims:

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-hD2U7iDD22w/T...+Web+1.jpg>

Here is more in detail of the above and a sample of some of the experiments performed by [majority] Jewish doctors:

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-9xl8dfs8DO8/T... +Web+2.jpg>

This is extremely SICK and DEPRAVED beyond any words. This is blatantly a Jewish doctor to have this medical expertise and access and knowledge of the kinds of drugs described here. This also smacks of Jewish Ritual Murder in more ways than one. Please be warned, I have read all kinds of things in my life and this is the absolute worst I have ever come across, along with the article below this one:

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-98OIWQTYGTs/T... +Web+5.png>

Given many different references, and research on the topic of how young girls and children are being viciously exploited in former communist countries, especially South Eastern Europe, for example, being tricked into going to Israel to "find a good job" and when meeting up with the Jewish organized criminals who pretend to run an agency for normal employment, kidnap these young girls and put them into the most rotten brothels in Israel, where they are sex slaves who are abused and raped over 20 times a night.

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-uLQ87YoMit4/T... +Web+9.jpg>

More about this:

“As a report by Israel's Women's' Network noted in 1997:

"Every year, hundreds of women from the former Soviet Union are lured to Israel, gaining entry by posing as immigrants, on the promise of finding lucrative jobs, and then are lured into prostitution by abusive pimps." [GROSS, N., 1997, p. 16] Women are sold into the sex business in Israel for between \$5,000 and \$15,000" reported the Jerusalem Post in 1998, "While the pimps who buy them can earn between \$10,000 and \$50,000 a year per woman. 2,000 women are brought to Israel from the CIS and forced by pimps to work as prostitutes. Many are brought here on false pretenses and held against their will." As Ira Omait, head of the Haifa Emergency Shelter for Women told the Post, "We are fast heading in the direction of trade in minors for prostitution and slavery." [COLLINS, L., 12-15-98, p. 5] Incredibly, as noted in a Jerusalem Post editorial in 1998, "According to the Women's Lobby [a women's group in Israel], part of the [prostitution] problem is that there is no law against slavery in Israel." [JERUSALEM POST, 1-13-98, p. 10]

"Ludmila knew Israel was sunny and by the sea but not much else. She was going to meet an old friend who was working as a waitress in Israel. 'You'll love it here,' Victoria told Ludmila. 'I've got a job –the work's easy, the pay's good, and its real fun.' What Ludmila didn't know was that at the other end of the phone, Victoria had a gun pointed at her head. She thought herself fortunate that an acquaintance of her close friend had been so helpful in arranging both her documentation and her travel. In fact, this accommodating acquaintance was a "recruiter." A majority of women are trafficked out of Moldova and Transnistria are groomed and recruited by other

women. The use of women is critical to reassure the victim. Trust is essential to the smooth functioning of any organized criminal activity."

"After her recruiter had secured Ludmila a passport, she was put on a train to Odessa and then to Moscow in the company of ten other women. Once in the Russian capital, she was taken to an apartment near the Moscow River. 'This is when I first became very suspicious, because they confiscated our passports and locked the apartment, she said. 'We were imprisoned.' "

"In a hotel in the Negev capital, Beer-Sheba, Ludmila was paraded in front of potential purchasers. 'The men spoke Hebrew most of the time so we couldn't understand, but then they would order us about in fluent Russian.' At first Ludmila refused to get undressed.

One of the Russians looked at her grimly. 'The word refuse doesn't exist here. Understand?'

By the time she arrived in Tell Aviv, she had been passed through the hands of Moldovan, Ukrainian, Russian, ...and indigenous Israeli hands, half of whom threatened her with violence. Her nightmare was only beginning." [1]

Poor Women of Ex-Soviet Union Lured Into Sex Slavery" headlined a 1998 Associated Press story. Women forced into prostitution in Israel, noted the article, were locked in rooms, and provided only food and condoms, and Israeli law on the subject? In 1996, 150 men were arrested for pimping or running brothels. Merely 21 cases went to trial, and no one was ever convicted of a crime. [LINZER, D., 6-13-98] In 1998, an Israeli judge even ordered an insurance company to pay for a client's prostitution addiction: "An Israeli insurance company has been ordered to pay 300,000 shekels [\$80,000] to fund the prostitution habit of a man injured in a car accident." [DEUTSCHE PRESSEAGENTUR, 4-22-98]

For more on this and the references:

<http://web.archive.org/web/20150329031619/http://www.exposingcommunism.com/THE%20GLOBAL%20JEWISH%20RUN%20SEX%20SLAVE%20TRADE.pdf>

I also want to add here very few if any Jewish communist mass murderers have ever been brought to trial let alone convicted for extreme crimes against humanity.

My point for including the above regarding the sex slave trade is relevant and adds a lot of credibility to the following below. Again, this is extreme and if you are sensitive or vulnerable in any way, then skip it. Reading these things can cause serious psychological problems in some people, and it already has given many accounts online:

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-uLQ87YoMit4/T5DjM3CEu6I/AAAAAAAAASo/XBhKfMI-fsc/s1600/Deep+Web+9.jpg>

REAL Cannibalism:

<http://3.bp.blogspot.com/-MZIJmeWhyTw/UBCREKCS6sI/AAAAAAAAAZY/aooOX4h4R0Q/s1600/AHHHHHHHHHHHH+OMG+WTF.png>

Kidnapping children:

<http://1.bp.blogspot.com/-SqNsO0UZPmc/UBN8wdyEhXI/AAAAAAAAAeY/QYt2ftyCI9I/s1600/arxpZ.jpg>

The Jew knows that when the non-Jewish world knows his laws and sees through his plans, that he is lost. Therefore, by threat of death, he forbids their translation and publication. A well-known Jewish scholar [Dibre David] writes:

"If the Gentiles knew what we are teaching against them, they would kill us." The Jewish secret laws are based on the fundamental principle that states: "Only the Jew is human. In contrast, all non-Jews are animals. They are beasts in human form. Anything is permitted against them. The Jew may lie to, cheat, and steal from them. He may even rape and murder them."

There are hundreds of passages in the Talmud in which the non-Jews are described as animals. Some of them are:

1. "The Jews are called human beings, but the non-Jews are not humans. They are beasts." [Talmud: Baba Mezia 114b]
2. "The Akum [non-Jew] is like a dog. Yes, the scripture teaches to honor the dog more than the non-Jew." [Ereget Raschi Erod. 22 30]
3. "Even though God created the non-Jew they are still animals in human form. It is not becoming for a Jew to be served by an animal. Therefore he will be served by animals in human form." [Midrasch Talpioth p. 255, Warsaw 1855]
4. "A pregnant non-Jew is no better than a pregnant animal." [Coschen hamischpat]
5. "The souls of non-Jews come from impure spirits and are called pigs." [Jalkut Rubeni gadol 12 b]
6. "Although the non-Jew has the same body structure as the Jew, they compare with the Jew like a monkey to a human." [Schene luchoth haberith, p. 250 b]

So that the Jew will never forget that he is dealing with animals, he is reminded by eating, by death, and even by sexual intercourse constantly. The Talmud teaches:

"If you eat with a Gentile, it is the same as eating with a dog." [Tosapoth, Jebamoth 94b]

"If a Jew has a non-Jewish servant or maid who dies, one should not express sympathy to the Jew. You should tell to the Jew: `God will replace "your loss," just as if one of his oxen or asses had died.' [Jore dea 377]

"Sexual intercourse between Gentiles is like intercourse between animals." [Talmud Sanhedrin 74b]

It is written in the Talmud about the murder of the Gentiles:

1. "It is permitted to take the body and the life of a Gentile." [Sepher ikkarim IIIc 25]
2. "It is the law to kill anyone who denies the Torah. The Christians belong to the denying ones of the Torah." [Coschen hamischpat 425 Hagah 425. 5]
3. "Every Jew, who spills the blood of the godless [non-Jews], is doing the same as making a sacrifice to God." [Talmud: Bammidber raba c 21 & Jalkut 772]
These laws of the Talmud and the Torah were given to the Jews over 3000 years ago. They are just as valid today as they were back then. This is how the Jews are taught from childhood. The result of this stands before us. It is Jewish ritual murder.

"Further, there is a law concerning the slaughter of foreigners, who are the same as beasts. This slaughter is to be carried out in a lawfully valid manner. The ones who do not follow the Jewish religious law have to be offered to God as a sacrifice. It is to them that Psalm 44:22 refers: `Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.'" [Thikune Zohar, edition Berdiwetsch 88b]

Dr. Bischoff [the trial of 30th Oct. - 4th Nov. 1931] established the correct translation of this law: This translation and publication of the law of human sacrifice is the greatest blow that ever struck the Jews in this controversy.

THIS LAW COMMANDS THE JEWS TO BUTCHER NON-JEWS. THIS IS TO BE DONE IN A "LAWFULLY VALID WAY." THIS MEANS THAT THE GENTILES ARE TO BE SACRIFICED IN THE SAME WAY AS ANIMALS. THEY ARE TO BE SACRIFICED TO THE JEWISH GOD. THEREFORE, WE ARE DEALING WITH A LAW THAT DOES NOT ONLY PERMIT THE PRACTICE OF RITUAL MURDER, BUT COMMANDS IT!

Ritual murder in America:

In America, such a case came to light in 1955 in Chicago, with the kidnapping and murder of five children that year, the time of the major Jewish holiday. The bodies of the children show they were murdered in accordance to Jewish ritualistic laws.

Chicago is also an area of large and powerful Jewish communities. The victims where of murder were John and Anton Schuessler, Jr., Robert Peterson, Barbara and Patricia Grimes.

The facts of the case reveal:

They had been kept alive for some time after being abducted. Their dead bodies were naked. Ligation marks suggested they had been bound by wrists and were held in confinement before being bled by small cuts and puncture wounds. The marks on one body matched up with the floor mats of a luxury Packard automobile, so the killers where mostly likely upper class.

The two little girls had repeatedly been punctured with a sharp pointed object in the upper torso, thighs and buttocks. This may have been part of the blood collecting process. The two boys showed signs of having been nailed through the hands and feet, along with injuries to the mouth and eyes. Both groups of victims revealed enough similar evidence indicating the murders were committed by the same group of killers.

Something more revealing:

One of the wounds to the victims contained an unspecified grain, possibly wheat. The Jews are known for using human blood from such rituals for creating wheat-based meals as Matzo balls soaked in the blood of the victims of such rituals. In the case, it was openly stated in the Chicago Sun-Times: "Religious cult might be involved."

Note it only stated "Religious Cult" and nothing more, indicating it could of been just about anyone or anything, but how did the Jews react? Immediately after the article was released, fleets of trucks were sent out and all the newspapers were removed from the stands and literally burned. The Jews, from the writings of Crowley, did the same in England when such facts were ever brought to light regarding such cases, even going as so far as to buy every copy of every book or paper to burn them.

Another recent case of the Jews doing this was when Toafler, the son of the Chief Rabbi of Rome and professor of history in Israel, wrote the book "Blood Passover," which is a record of the Jewish ritual murders in medieval Italy. Toafler's main source of documentation was from the synagogue tracts of the time of the murders. The Jewish network combined heaven and earth to ban, remove, and burn every copy made.

Now back to the 1955 case, note how the Jews worked to cover it up further: The Jewish Sheriff of the County, named Lohman, sent a Jewish deputy, Horowitz, to investigate the father of the two of the murdered boys. Lohman did this as away to shift blame and be able to put the Gentile family under house arrest, thus making it impossible for them to talk to anyone about the case. Then Lohman, the Jewish Sheriff quickly ordered another Jew on his force, Gloss to head the "investigation."

Two other Gentile detectives on the case Lieutenants Lynch and McMahon stated that Cook County investigators "destroyed evidence, threatened witnesses, and worked to impede their investigation at every turn."

The father was ordered by the Police into a Sanitarium [even after passing lie detector tests], under the control of a Jewish Doctor, Leon Steinfeld, where he literally died the same day. The official report was that he died from natural causes, being a heart attack. However, it was revealed very shortly thereafter that he was murdered by electro-shock treatments, performed on him within very hours of after his arrival.

The coroner for Cook County, a Gentile named Doctor Thomas McCarron openly called Steinfeld a murderer and liar, after important documents to that fact were brought to the District Attorney. Shortly after Dr. McCarron's house was bombed and he was ordered to keep silent by the District Attorney. Nothing ever came from the faint investigation into the affair. Later Steinfeld, after fleeing the Country, was found dead in a hotel room from what appeared to be a suicide. The Family of the two murdered boys was then paid One Hundred Thousand dollars from the local Jewish

community to stay silent. Obviously, this is not the only case in America. Workers once tearing down a synagogue in Manhattan in 1989 found the human skeleton of a young girl in the basement's coal bin.

Note that every year; thousands of Gentile Children go missing in America, many around the time of the major Jewish holidays, such as Passover, where such rituals are done. Why are no bodies showing up? A look at the names of the owners of many animal processing plants reveals them to be owned by Jews. You can put two and two together on this. After all, we are by the Jews' own words and deeds, nothing but animals to them.

Good authors and scholars on the subject: Dr. Arnold Leese, Dr. Hellmut Schramm, Dr. Philip DeVier, Dr. Harrell Rhome, Dr. Edward Fields, Attorney and Duma Member G.G. Zamyslovsky,

Other disgusting truths on the Jews:

Rome, Italy -- Italian and Russian police, working together, broke up a ring of Jewish gangsters who had been involved in the manufacture of child rape and snuff pornography.

Three Russian Jews and eight Italian Jews were arrested after police discovered they had been kidnapping non-Jewish children between the ages of two and five years old from Russian orphanages, raping the children, and then murdering them on film. Mostly non-Jewish customers, including 1700 nationwide, 600 in Italy, and an unknown number in the United States, paid as much as \$20,000 per film to watch little children being raped and murdered.

Jewish officials in a major Italian news agency tried to cover the story up, but were circumvented by Italian news reporters, who broadcasts scenes from the films live at prime time on Italian television to more than 11 million Italian viewers. Jewish officials then fired the executives responsible, claiming they were spreading "blood libel."

Throughout history, various groups have accused sects of Jews of ritually murdering small children. One such account, that of Hugh of Lincoln, led to the expulsion of all Jews from Britain in the 13th Century. Such accounts have generally been "discounted" but are so wide spread that Jewish organizations have developed a name for them -- "blood libel."

The American group the ADL was founded to defend a Jew, Leo Frank, accused of raping and murdering a five year old girl, Mary Fagan, in his Atlanta pencil factory in 1913. The ADL claims he was innocent. A mob lynched him after the governor commuted his death sentence to life in prison.

Though AP and Reuters both ran stories on the episode, US media conglomerates refused to carry the story on television news, again saying the story would prejudice Americans against Jews.

Jewish gangsters in Russia have become increasingly linked to traffic in "white slaves" and prostitutes through Israel, according to a recent report in the Jerusalem Post. Israel turns an official blind eye to forced prostitution, and does not punish Israeli citizens who choose to own "sex slaves," as long as the slaves are foreign and non-Jews.

According to the Talmudic Encyclopedia: "He who has carnal knowledge of the wife of a Gentile is not liable to the death penalty, for it is written: 'thy fellow's wife' rather than the alien's wife; and even the precept that a man 'shall cleave unto his wife' which is addressed to the Gentiles does not apply to a Jew, just there is no matrimony for a heathen; and although a married Gentile woman is forbidden to the Gentiles, in any case a Jew is exempted.' This does not imply that sexual intercourse between a Jewish man and a Gentile woman is permitted - quite the contrary, but the main punishment is inflicted on the Gentile woman; she must be executed, even if she was raped by the Jew: 'If a Jew has coitus with a Gentile woman, whether she be a child of three or an adult, whether married or unmarried, and even if he is a minor aged only nine years and one day - because he had willful coitus with her, she must be killed, as is the case with a beast, because through her a Jew got into trouble. The Jew, however, must be flogged, and if he is a Kohen [member of the priestly tribe], he must receive double the number of lashes, because he has committed a double offense: a Kohen must not have inter-course with a prostitute, and all Gentile women are presumed to be prostitutes.

--Israel Shahak, Jewish History, Jewish Religion, Pluto Press, London 1994, page 87

Jason Burke in London, Amelia Gentleman in Moscow, Philip Willan in Rome
Observer - Sunday October 1, 2000

Britain is a key link in the largest ever, international investigation into the production and supply of pedophile 'snuff' movies - in which children are murdered on film - an Observer investigation can reveal. The key suspect in the inquiry, a Russian who was arrested last week in Moscow for distribution of thousands of sadistic child porn videos and pictures, was traced following the seizure of his products from British pedophiles.

Dmitri Vladimirovich Kuznetsov, a 30-year-old former car mechanic in Moscow, was identified after British Customs and police traced the origin of violent child porn videos found in the UK back to Russia.

Last week Italian police seized 3,000 of Kuznetsov's videos on their way to clients in Italy, sparking an international hunt for pedophiles who have bought his products. The Italian investigators say the material includes footage of children dying during abuse. Prosecutors in Naples are considering charging those who have bought the videos with complicity in murder. They say some may have specifically requested films of killings.

British authorities yesterday confirmed that scores of Kuznetsov's videos, produced in his small flat in Moscow's rundown Vykhino district, have been found in the UK. They are concerned that 'snuff' movies in which children are killed may have also been imported.

Around a dozen British men have already been arrested and charged with offenses alleged to be connected to the Russian tapes. A second Russian child porn ring, which allegedly had a British distributor, was broken up earlier this year. The investigation

into the importing of violent Russian child porn, which led to the identification, and subsequent imprisonment of Kuznetsov started about 15 months ago after Customs seized material coming into the country. Since then there have been dozens of other finds.

'We have seen some very, very nasty stuff involving sadistic abuse of very young children, but actual deaths on film takes it a whole step further. That is very worrying,' said one senior customs officer this weekend. British paedophiles were paying between £50 and £100 for Kuznetsov's tapes, the officer said. Further fees were paid for access to a website that features pictures of extremely violent abuse. Though two men arrested with Kuznetsov have also been imprisoned by Moscow authorities, only one of the three remains behind bars. Dmitri Ivanov was sentenced to 11 years for actually participating in the abuse that was being filmed. The others were released under an amnesty aimed at clearing Russia's overcrowded prisons.

When officers from the Moscow Criminal Investigation Department raided Kuznetsov's flat they found two boys in a makeshift studio. They seized a huge quantity of films and other pornographic material as well as lists of clients in Italy, Germany, America, and Britain.

Last week Italian detectives moved in, following months of inquiries, and arrested eight people. The police searched more than 600 homes and say they now have evidence against about 500 people. Among the suspects were businessmen, public employees and a university student. Several of them were married, with children of their own. Hundreds of people are also under investigation in Germany.

The Russian videos, which had been ordered over the internet, were intercepted when they came into Italy by post, repackaged, and then delivered by undercover police officers. They cost between £300 and £4,000, depending on what type of film was ordered. Covert film of young children naked or undressing was known as a 'SNIPE' video. The most appalling category was code-named 'Necros Pedo' in which children were raped and tortured until they died. Police in Russia and the UK believe that Kuznetsov and his associates have been in business for more than two years in which time they are believed to have recruited around 100 boys - aged between 9 and 15 - to be filmed.

'Most of the children were rounded up from railway stations. A lot of them came from the suburbs, or surrounding regions and were from deprived, problem families,' said Kiril Mazurin, a police spokesman. 'Usually when children like this arrive in the capital, they've got no idea where to go and hang around in the station. It's very easy to entice this kind of teenager - with a promise of a warm bed or a trip to the cinema.' Many were lured away from orphanages. 'Children are not locked in,' said Mazurin. 'Anyone can come along and promise them a meal at McDonalds. It doesn't take any more than that.'

Some children were paid a commission to find other boys willing to be filmed, according to reports in the Russian press, for a fee of between 100 and 300 roubles [£2.50 - £7]. Kuznetsov had given up his job in 1998 to devote himself to the lucrative pornography industry. A self-taught computer expert, he was in the process of upgrading his equipment to allow him to e-mail videos directly to clients when police raided him.

Many customers repeatedly ordered videos from him. The Naples newspaper Il Mattino published a transcript of an alleged email exchange between a prospective client and the Russian vendors.

"Promise me you're not ripping me off," says the Italian.

"Relax, I can assure you this one really dies," the Russian responds.

"The last time I paid and I didn't get what I wanted."

"What do you want?"

"To see them die."

PEOPLE NEED TO WAKE UP AND ACKNOWLEDGE WE HAVE A VERY, VERY SERIOUS PROBLEM. DO THE REVERSE TORAH RITUALS AND FIGHT BACK. TOO FEW PEOPLE REALLY KNOW OR REALLY CARE TO DO SOMETHING [THOSE WHO ARE ABLE TO AND HAVE INFLUENCE]. THIS ISN'T JUST GOING TO GO AWAY. EVENTUALLY, IT WILL BE TOO LATE FOR ALL OF US UNLESS SOMETHING IS DONE NOW.

Not Too Many People are Aware of the Danger We Are Facing

Another goddamned criminally insane Muslim murdered over 84 people and injured over 200.

Islam, which is a branch of the 3 TRULY EVIL Jewish programs, that ignorant fools call "religions" creates and breeds the absolute worst of criminal insanity.

Most of you here are familiar with Christianity. Christianity as we all know is absolutely rotten. Islam is 100 times worse. As I've stated before, there aren't even any words to describe the extent of the pure evil and hideousness of this foul odious rot beyond the imagination.

Christianity has done its job unfortunately in making its followers open to accepting Islam.

Europe has become a war zone of unimaginable savagery. The Islamic scum is not civilized. If they gain enough power, civilization will cease to exist. Islamic countries like Yemen, and Afghanistan are in the Dark Ages.

The USA is also becoming more and more infested with the moslem plague. Once this criminally insane vermin get into the government (which they are working overtime trying to do), they will remove all freedoms and impose Sharia law.

I know there are idiots who are completely oblivious to this and believe it won't happen here in the USA. If we don't work to stop this, it will. The Jew relies upon distraction. Create events such as war, sensational news stories, a race war... Anything to divert the attentions of the populace until it is too late. Hitler exposed the Jews and as much of Europe was catching on, the Jews started WW2 and it worked. They took control with this and hundreds of millions of Gentiles paid the price.

Here is an example of Sharia law. This excerpt was taken from the book "Cruel and Usual Punishment" by Nonie Darwish, pages 56-57:

"...the most shocking sexual privilege Sharia grants to men is that they are allowed to seek sexual gratification with children."

"A man can quench his sexual lusts with a child as young as a baby. However, he should not penetrate. Sodomizing the baby is halal (allowed by Sharia).

" It is not illegal for an adult male to 'thigh' or enjoy a young girl who is still in the age of weaning; meaning to place his penis between her thighs, and to kiss her."

"Mohammed was practicing thighing with Aisha at age six and consummated the

marriage at age nine."

This is sick depraved savagery in the extreme. There have been certain idiots in the JoS groups over the years who have excrement for brains, who advocate "tolerance." They are way too ignorant and profoundly stupid to see reality. Idiots don't take this seriously.

I know there are many VIPs in the groups here. As should be, you are quiet. We all have to fight this most vile of plagues, which has already infested Europe, and is growing like a malignant and aggressive cancer in the USA and other parts of the world.

If you have political power, work to stop this. Those of you who are in the movie industry should do the same. We must all unite against this deadly plague to annihilate it from the face of this earth. If we don't fight, no one else will. If you are confused as to what action you should take, ask Satan. He will guide you and send Demons to help you. This is extremely serious.

((Black lives matter))) officially joins (((ISIS)))

[https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=UH8v3-CL7 ... 2dvroipw0k](https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=UH8v3-CL7...2dvroipw0k)

[Nothing Is For Free, Nothing Is Entitled](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Fri Nov 30, 2018 7:48 pm

Those who are suffering from the mental illness above are merely the types who are either disconnected from reality or infantile in their consciousness to understand that nothing, literally nothing, in this universe comes for free, is to be taken for 'granted', and that nothing is 'deserved' for no reason whatsoever.

Basically even babies understand that if they don't let some tears out, they won't get breastfed. The baby has to give some tears in order to be noticed and eventually fed.

The reality here is that nothing gets developed if there is not a developer behind it. Nothing comes with the times, no flying cars expected in the 80's to manifest in the 2000's manifested because people felt entitled to these. Their entitlement and wishful thinking did not develop flying cars for mass consumption, nor robots that clean your house for free as your slaves while they have sentience to do so.

Guess what nothing on this planet is developed unless there are resources, brains, will, fortune, and timing in order for it to be developed. Nothing we have came for free either. These things we have today came from individuals who gave something back with their inventions to the world. They did not come because of any age, and because of no 'deserving coincidence'.

Many people overtaken by the 'free' things that exist today, they forget, nothing is for free. Actually, the things that are for free, are the things that are most likely to compromise you. One example here is facebook. It is for 'free' because it mines all the people's data, sells them to the CIA and many other places.

The first devaluing of riches and believer of 'free stuff' was actually the jew on the face of this planet. A constructive people would never come up with this idea. Even the laziest would know this reality to not be true. All the other races worked their bread, and developed their own fields. They worked their spirit too. The jew was looking at these people who were developing with jealousy and hatred, for their riches, power and wealth, things the jew could never develop for himself. Egypt is cursed as the 'land of the riches'. This is arrayed in the torah.

Then, the jew decided to mentally torment and corrode people over their own justified success in their combating of the misery of life. He created the morality of 'fraternity' and 'universal brotherhood' to find himself in the middle of the productive, and give reason to his alien claims to the wealth and riches of the whole planet.

These mentalities were enforced to the weak and the lazy or stupid, or the unproductive elements, and it's clear as to why they accepted these: because in their 'holy denial' of riches, they were the first to want to reform the world and it's 'riches'.

The steak is the tastiest when you haven't eaten for a while. The jew also promises these giant tomahawk stakes on steroids, too. "So imagine your portion goyim if you help me out with my plan... Now go over to this village... Yes do you see this Roman Emperor cunt who has been meditating for 40 years and is in a good financial condition as a result? Let me tell you goyim,

he is a nobody. Now, take this dirty dagger, stab it in his heart, and you will gain all the attire you desire! You will be wearing this Medusa head on your body yourself...Just imagine how good you will look yourself in it...And always remember this is done because we are good moralists and we want to create a more fair world. Dismissed, my cattle, in Rabbi Yehoshua's name...Sorry I meant Jesus the definitely Aryan god that you have."

It's because they were so pious and beyond riches that they did not have it, as the pope sitting on his golden throne to preach and pray for the poor of the planet. It's all compassion...He has this wealth but he doesn't have it at the same time...Because wealth is really un-necessary and it's easier to camel the needle rather than to go to heaven... 🇺🇸

They did this for (((*moral reasons*))). Their morality was higher than it's function: Millions had to die and empires had to fall, so that moral and superior GOOD of the jews had to be imposed.

It was (((*GOOD*))) and (((*MORAL*))) when Lenin usurped Russia with 2% of gangsters. Because he had a very good vision of socialism and then communization of the means of production. A historical hero is born. On the corpses of 40 million Russians but who cares...Dis was evil Stalin faulty faulty. Lenin taking power with 2% of gangsters by a coup we can overlook.

So the race traitors of the Roman Empire did later become the bishops of christ, the soul family, which in all their piousness and reversal of morality against the rich Gentiles, does walk now with 10 thousand dollars attire to bless the poor cattle. And praises he that gave him the keys to this world, the jew, as his savior, and his material agents as his 'spiritual family'. This is because they are holy and divine of wealth.

Those who didn't have shit, never lost the opportunity to notice, flame, and attack those who had anything - except spiritually daddy Rothschild of course-. In their lack and denial of riches, they are the first to check and evaluate one's watch, one's social standing, and one's physical wealth. They are just trying to see if you're enough to fit the needle eye in order to go to heaven, you silly goy. It's done for heavenly reasons.

Rabbi Jesus entered the temple, and he reverse the tables, oy veh. A great Communist and Talmudist of his era. Alarmed on the situation of the treatment of his fellow jews, he went into the jewish temple. He told his fellow kikes to stop overcharging other jews simply because the Torah says the jews must not lend to other jews with interest, and to stop the interest. Which is the Torah law on how jews should treat other jews, and not charge interest. He told them, "finally, you kikes, practice your own Torah properly, stop abusing other kikes! Do not you think of our own race of tribesmen and how much they hurt when you give them 6 billions of interest!" And the skinny malnutrition infested vegan unwashed kike tipped a little table. A very important even to write down for the rest of the millennia. Then the jews became pissed off for his bullshit and went and hanged him on the cross, in the ficticious story, and game over.

What is the result from that incident with jews? Keep business as usual and fuck the weirdos who tell you how to manage your own tribe while they are high on their own BS meek ethical supply. Jews were shouting beneath the cross: "You fucking retard Jewsus we never charged 6

billions of interest on other jews you stupid idiot but only to the Gentiles. Stop talking if you don't know shit about finances. After all, after we crucify you, it's us who will finance your biblical hoax to infest the brains of the goyim, you dumbass. DIS KABBALAH BE GOING INTO UR Head, chosen boi!"

What is the result of this incident for the Gentiles? Oy vey, hate the banks, but give your ass to the jews and sell out and never touch money or accumulate wealth goy! This is what the Pharises did. We will go to hell if we do that! Give all teh money to the kikes to handle - we cannot afford to not go into jewish heaven with rabbi jesus christ. Because as he said the poor are the blessed and the rich cannot go to heaven as much as the crap of a camel can be put through the eye of the needle.

Now, you have Goyim pretending to be the second Jesus. White Goyim, how dare you run a honest business and have a family? *tips table*, you have shared nothing for charity towards people who want to behead you with the machete. Shame on you!

Everytime a white family has a couple more kids and increases their income, and some Gentiles escape poverty, Jesus throws his tiny tantrum, and throws around just another coffee table in Nazareth. "These fucking goyim are still holding minimal resources meant for their life. My father HaShit Shekel, why hast thou forsaken me? To what does my holy and divine race owe this reduction of our wealth by 0,0000000001 and the giving of it to the goyim? This is annuda shoah my HaShit in heaven..."

Rabbi Marx and Lenin come to the side of Rabbi Jesus and shout loudly: "The goyim did not buy our shit either, what a disaster!". Then Rabbi Shekel ascends to heaven and he gives the reptilians an emergency signal for the jews: "After 5000 years of the goyim not knowing how to do any money magick, the information has leaked. Dis annuda shoah! Pray to HaShit in full force to get all their goyim wealth back into our hands".

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Notre Dame Burning In Paris

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Mon Apr 15, 2019

As it has aired in the news, it's clear the Muslims or someone else (Possibly Yellow Vests) did burn the Notre Dame. It appears to be flattened basically.

I do not condone anything of this, just making commentary. Can't say I didn't laugh however, because I did. It's a LOLZ situation, with Christians throwing flipouts on the Muslims they allowed in, and complaining the Jewish symbol of schizophrenia has been destroyed. Then, their tax money will be used to fund more Mosques. Chaos.

This is the song that one can sing to the mother of Jesus, on whose "Glory" was devoted the "Notre Dame". (((Our Lady))) the jewess Miriam, the wife of Joseph, who gave birth to the Rabbi Emmanuel or Yehoshua, is having her "Chapel" burning.

Here's a soundtrack for the event:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=en1uwIzI3SE>

"I AM THE GOD OF HELLFIRE, AND I BRING YOU FIRE!"

No matter what, this is symbolic, and it shows the downfall of Christianity. You see, the situation with "Art" is that it is a politicized art. Many people have a soft spot for "art".

The thing is however Islam is also now in Europe, so these things are to be expected. Both these factions are totally uncivilized monkeys, and one is going to retaliate on the other. Primarily, Muslims are going to do this, and set ablaze many things. Europeans can conserve their tears, as Muslims are doing only what Europeans, if they had historical consciousness, should have done long ago, but for totally different reasons.

Normally, when foreign troops, monkey rapist hordes, and jewish degenerates, come into your nation and impose their desert cultist dogma, you don't keep relics of "celebration" around about this. As they didn't keep anything from the so called "Pagans" but only broken pottery. If people understood the great extent of this alien, hostile, and life hating cult of Abrahamism, they wouldn't tolerate these people in their midst.

I had the opportunity to see the "Notre Dame" but I refused because it's a bastion of my enemies. I don't care if it's beautiful, or if some "Gnostics" put there one Gargoyle and one Eagle on top of it. Beauty is not only about the architecture, but what it does, what it serves. The function of this structure

is to praise a jewish egregore, and it has been doing this for 9 centuries. People who go there are 'amazed' by this Aryan Architecture, but who gains the credits? The Aryan Race and their Pagan Gods who made them? No- the filthy jew on the stick. Therefore, what purpose does it serve?

A lot of people who have a sweet spot for 'architecture', 'history' and everything else, they seem to forget about these things. As a Zoologist would support having two jews in a zoo when the Gods come, so we can 'remember' their species, this is how everything backfires everytime. Basically, because the enemy was incapable of extinguishing every information about our own Pagan civilizations, they survived, and they re-emerged.

A disgrace has happened in Europe both through the mosques and other Pagan temples who were not destroyed or flattened, but replaced. This is a sign of domination that is equal to destruction. Basically, destruction might have been better, as the enemy would be incapable to actually destroy everything, as they were themselves incapable to be creative on any megastructure or otherwise. In the same way they slyly replaced our Gods, by changing their names, they also changed these Pagan structures and changed the crosses.

As many people argue about a "Pagan Christianity" because they are worthless vermin, so do other argue in regards to "Cultural Heritage" from "Christianity". The "Cultural Heritage" of the jewish history in Europe's soil, the jewish history of how our people got systematically exterminated, and the jewish history of how our people were duped and slaughtered to worship "Rabbayenu Yehoshua". How beautiful, how historical, and how necessary? If someone comes and rapes your daughter and they leave back a condom, do you keep it so you remind yourself of the conquest as a holy relic?

What about the Mecca? It has been used as a toilet of hebrew magick for 13 or more centuries. Even the very bricks in it have inscribed Hebrew in it. Should we also keep this one around? Maybe also keep the bible around? Trim the noses of jews and keep them around so they can eat grass? I mean it's a literal dumb Cube. So impressive. The IQ of the creators and maintainers of it really shows.

Bringing the attention of people to Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, and all our Pagan civilizations, and on how only the bricks literally remain (And these only got saved by environmental factors, as all of it was looted, destroyed, and ruined) isn't it a bit self-evident that the enemy doesn't quite 'treat' our things with any respect?

The Jewish Church did their utmost and their best to remove anything, but because all they would be left with would be their sick and torn, flea infested Middle Eastern diadems, they just kept some of our "Art" around, and our "Forms", so they can infect them with their own content. If it were up to the kikes and the mob christians, their "Art" would go as far as putting two wooden pieces with a prick in the middle and calling that a "Cross".

When we come in power, we can replace and salvage these things, and change them from the inside out. But when we are not in power, who are these really serving? The jew on the stick. This goes for Mosques, for Churches, and for Chapels. For those that lack awareness, the Christians of the first centuries had a fetish about this. They always killed endless Pagan people on top of these, so their blood

is literally on the so called "Holy Marble". Dumb "Modernists" just look into these structures and have forgotten that basically these are reconstructions based on the total ruin of far more advanced, evolved, and spiritual structures that our ancestors have created.

Our greatest achievement is not the Stonehenge, the Stonehenge is probably what has remained from the fury of the mad Christians. They left things naked and ruined like the monkeys did to Egypt, and then these were used as proof of how "Primitive" we were as Pagans. If people believe that these structures are "Honorable" and "Art" that were made for Rabbi Christos, then might as well take the condom of your daughter's rapist and deify it as it procured your "Genetic line". It did but it also procured your rapist.

Anything admirable that we have created, boils down to our blood, consciousness, and race. This means a simple thing, even if all these things were to go, we would still create wonders. What the Germans have achieved and what other Pagans of the Renaissance has achieved in structures and megastructures should be enough of proof. Without the enemy in our midst, we will create a lot of things like that, majestic, and great.

This is what comes to them even today because of the Jews and the related ilk. Yet when of their own things burns, people are like MUH ART. Where is MUH ART when the temple of Belzebub was blown to bits a few years ago?

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i1pGJPMp9fY>

In Europe, it's apparent how our people were able to build, especially in the Renaissance. This is why you have Pagan architecture everywhere with the Green Man, the Gargoyles, the Pagan Gods, important European figures and men, the list goes. This was a way to attack Christianity and show how impotent and worthless it is.

A funny thing also was the case back in the Black Metal panic, and how people were whinning about the so called "Churches" that went down. These were made by YOUR money, YOUR hands, YOUR consciousness, YOUR plans, White people, to basically honor a jew on a stick.

The National Socialists didn't treat Synagogues, albeit "Beautiful" architecturally with the "Formal respect". Maybe because they were created by Germans, financed by Germans, and been there for centuries, so the jews can chant their Torah curses against Germans. The "Gold plated Star of David" also went down.

Do you see many Swastikas and Golden Eagles who were prized at billions and were artistically divine and impressive, being in Germany? You're lucky if you saw a National Socialist helmet in a Museum in Germany. This is the reality.

Maybe them burning was symbolic to show us, for HOW FAR LONGER will we be enslaved on the Jew on the Stick, and his bullshit Mohamed, and all these desert cults that are coming eastwards? Maybe it is time to wake up?

Maybe it's time for the European race and consciousness to go through a purging of fire similar to this and stop cucking, and remember that all of this is our creation?



Is National Socialism “Racist”?

The enemies of National Socialism did everything to create and link us to a picture of ignorant and prejudiced. They established policies of “racial hatred” in our own nations and the lie that we are “odious” as an excuse to shut us up. By using this pretext, we were persecuted, imprisoned and crucified by the system, and was never given the right to reply.

What the enemies of National Socialism want is for the general public to not know the truth about our ideas and understand our worldview. In fact, our opponents are terrified that people understand the truth about National Socialism and that we stand for high values. His great fear is that the people rebel against the power of money, against the government and against a decaying system.

Race and Natural Laws

“Think that the fundamental basis of its existence must be to their ancestors.”
Walter Darré, La Política Racial Nacionalsocialista

To National Socialism, the races are manifestation of the work of millennia of natural evolution and creation of human diversity. Race is the way in which nature is manifest in us. Destroy and amalgamate races - any race - would destroy all the work of Nature. It should preserve and cultivate our own strain, the legacy of our ancestors, our history and culture. By preserving the blood, we grow, collaborate and evolve with nature.

We do not want and do not believe we have the right to destroy, exterminate, or impair any other race. National Socialism follows the concept of personal honor and respect for others people. We want our people as well as everyone else to create a mutual respect and be proud of their own culture, their traditions, and history.

Blood and Soil

There is no denying the existence of the various races that make up the human species. When we study history, we observed that different cultures are reflective of different races. The argument that races do not exist very often is a myth currently promoted by governments and systems that profit from the creation of multicultural societies.

National Socialism believes in the principle of Blood and Soil. Blood is the cultural heritage that we owe to our ancestors and how the ethnic community.

When people share the same origin, creation and traditions, when they have some common ground, a land that their ancestors fought and cultivated for the future, have values and a similar conception of the world, they think and react in a similar way. If the emancipated individualist sentiment is for a sense of community; people tend to care to each other, and are not isolated individuals but members of the same people. This creates a sense of identity and bonding. This feeling is undeniable human and natural. When it exists, people work together, for the collaboration with each other to create the civilization.

The Modern World is based on the materialist and capitalist world. It has nothing to do with the idea of community or cultural preservation; it is governed by a consumerist and individualistic anticulture. There is no attempt to maintain or grow the natural groups. The moral of modern societies is the pursuit of personal happiness, which would meet only with the accumulation of capital and material goods. There is no supreme value or spirituality as in National Socialism.

As we are born into a certain environment and are created in a given culture we rarely think about the origin and reason for the existence of communities, societies and nations from which they came (which goes beyond history) and what really unites us all. The Community is the natural and historical consequence of the formation of any people who, over time, through marriage between persons will naturally develop a culture, a set of principles, a way of seeing the world, reaction to certain things, consequently a common history, which creates an identity and a bond. This identity and bond is natural, which has always existed in all tribes and communities of all cultures since the existence of man. This relationship creates a duty and a concern with people with whom we live, there is the goal of working for the common good of you care about.

The main point of this question is to try to understand the essence of the multicultural society. Obviously no community (see that there is talk of society) is multicultural since the beginning, then what is the reason for the clustering of people from different cultures, races and principles living in the same space? What unites them? Is it a culture or unique identity? What would be the affinity between these millions of people? The answer is simple: money. The only thing that holds it all together is the system of production-labor-consumption. These are societies in which the essence is materialism and personal gain. There is no bond or mutual concern. As immigrants are people who leave their homeland to go to another to do well, earn money and spend more ("a better life", as sociologists would say). Can you imagine an Indian out of his tribe and abandoning his people to go to another? Only modern societies try to replace that sense of community values such as the eternal search for personal profit, that money is more important than the people. The only reason for the existence of a multicultural society is trade and money, only this. Therefore, anyone, even where it is anti-capitalist, attacking "racism" would be a natural reaction to defend their space and culture. They would defend any multiracial society, and multiracialism itself, while advocating a society with no essence, history, culture or human bond, but only a system that makes use of the product for his people as purely capitalist interests.

There is no reason for the existence of multiculturalism, only the capitalists profit from materialistic and individualistic societies. Exploitation only happens in multicultural societies, not in organic Communities where there is a mutual concern among people. It is perfectly natural that each race has their nation and territory, and that they can live according to their laws, cultures and values.

Therefore, the current societies are multicultural, and all multicultural societies are fundamentally individualistic, materialistic and decadent.

The multiracial idea promoted by degenerate sociologists, social engineers and by most Western governments is the idea that countries and nations exist for the sole purpose that individuals must live in search of money for their individual self-realization. It's time we faced the National Socialist conception it is not an abstract idea, but a natural human feeling and a reality.

Facing Reality

The truth is that racial conflicts do not occur when there is the existence of ethnic Communities, wars and cultural clashes occur only in multiracial societies. It is the instinct of self-preservation that creates hatred and discord, but thanks to multiculturalism that puts different people in the same states, which defends the interests of one another while attacking.

The harsh reality is that multicultural societies do not work. While there are groups of people with values, religions and culture in one location, I.E. a way of seeing the world, they react to certain things in a different way. There will be hatred, discrimination, prejudice and war. It is in the nature of human beings to identify with his neighbor. The bonds formed by the origin, creation and tradition are a reflection of the power of the blood and form our worldview. Different people and cultures have different views. Ideally, each ethnic group has its territory and nation to live according to their laws, their customs and culture farming.

The word "racism" can have many different connotations. Some use it as hatred of one race to another, others that it is self-preservation and worship of ethnicity and culture. The point is that National Socialism is a doctrine of love, pride and honor. If there are legitimate multiculturalists, we are. We believe that all races should cultivate their own culture and that the mixture of these creates conflict and destroy them. We do not want the annihilation or inferiority of any race, but the preservation and evolution of human diversity and their differences.

The Jews Have Lied About Hitler and Projected Their Vulgar Racism Onto Him Falsely

Millions of Eastern European Gentiles volunteered to fight against the Judeo-Bolsheviks and their Red Army in the East. 50,000 White Russians fought with the 6th Army at Stalingrad alone and they all fought to the end in that desperate battle. Hundreds of thousands more Western and Central Europeans volunteered to help to fight in the Waffen SS alongside their Eastern Brethren against Judeo-Bolshevism on the Eastern front. They fought so fiercely even in the face of overwhelming odds. Koshier Stalin was begging his fellow Jews to open up a second front in the West. Only a tiny percent of the Waffen SS were German Nationals. The mass majority were Europeans from every free Nation in Europe. Even some English fought in the ranks.



Indian Troops Who Fought in Hitler's Forces.

Hitler had accomplished for the first time in known history what no other Man had ever done before. He had united European Nations and peoples to fight together as one against the Jewish monster in the East and the whole of global Jewry as well. Europeans had decided they wanted to be free and were fighting by the millions to be free from Jewry. Beyond that, even Indians, Blacks, Japanese, and Tibetan Gentile warriors fought in the Axis ranks as honored Gentile Brothers-in-Arms. It is a little known fact that Hitler and the Dali Lama were allies and thousands of dead Tibetans in German uniforms were pulled from the rubble of Berlin where they died fighting with thousands of other free Gentiles warriors.



Black Troops Who Fought In Hitler's Forces.

In the memoirs of a Black soldier who served as a combat soldier in Hitler's Army. He stated the Black and White soldiers shared the same barracks, ate at the same mess tables, had equal rights and respects, and were friends. While Blacks serving in the American Army were treated as inferiors and not even allowed to eat at the same table as Whites. National Socialism as Hitler stated is based on racial respect.



Asian Troops Who Fought in Hitler's Forces.



Hitler meeting with Indian hero and Nationalist Leader, Chandra Bose.

The famed Indian Nationalist Leader Subhas Chandra Bose met personally with both Hitler and Himmler and also spoke to large meetings of Axis leaders in Europe and was received by them as a hero. Bose went to the thousands of Indian POWs in German custody who were captured as part of the British Army in North Africa who had refused to break their oath of service to England. After speaking with them en masse and telling them the truth, thousands of Indians volunteered to fight for National Socialism and became National Socialists as Bose himself was in essence, and were treated as equals by the Germans.

Bose even wanted to model important aspects of National Socialist Germany for the new Indian Nation he hoped to create. Today all across India there are thousands of murals devoted to Bose who is a celebrated hero; many murals depicted the iconic meeting of Bose with Hitler both shaking the other hand.

The Jews have lied about Hitler and projected their vulgar racism onto him falsely.

Hitler's OWN statements on the subject of actual racialism: "I promise you I am quite free from all racial hatred. It is, in my case, undesirable that one race should mix with other races. Except for a few gratuitous successes, which I am prepared to admit, systematic crossbreeding has never produced good results. Its desire to remain racially pure is proof of the vitality and good health of a race. Pride in one's own race – is also a normal and healthy sentiment. I have never regarded the Chinese or Japanese as being inferior to ourselves. They belong to ancient civilizations, and I admit freely that their past history is superior to our own. They have the right to be proud of their past, just as we have the right to be proud of the civilization to which we belong. Indeed, I believe the more steadfast the Chinese and the Japanese remain in their pride of race, the easier I shall find it to get on with them."

Hitler wanted each Gentile Race to preserve their own unique genetic line and culture and work to become the best people they could be in the Cosmos. That is real care for the healthy order of life, where the Jew wants to destroy it.

Waffen-SS General Leon Degrelle stated: "German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble ideal. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending and improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves...National Socialist racialism was loyal to the German race and totally respected all other races."

Why National Socialism is Not Racist

by David Myatt

National Socialist Germany and Muslims



Street Vendor in Berlin, NS Germany

National-Socialist Germany:

The government and officials of National-Socialist Germany strove hard to uphold and live by the ethics of National-Socialism, as did every genuine National-Socialist, even after the defeat of NS Germany in what has become known as the First Zionist War.

Thus, in NS Germany, groups such as Muslims and Buddhists were accorded full respect, and allowed to practise their religion freely. In the pre-war years, NS Germany helped organize a pan-Islamic world congress in Berlin. Berlin itself was home to thriving Muslim and Buddhist communities, of many races, and the Berlin Mosque held regular prayers even during the war years, attended by Arabs, Indians, Turks, Afghans and people of many other races. Indeed, the Berlin Mosque was one of the few buildings to survive the lethal, indiscriminate, bombing and bombardment, and although damaged, it was clearly recognizable as a Mosque amid the surrounding rubble.



NS Germany was home to exiles from many races, including respected individuals such as Subhas Chandra Bose, leader of the Indian National Army, and Mohammed Amin al-Husseini, the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem. Both received significant financial support from the German government and both enthusiastically collaborated with Hitler.



There was also, of course, the alliance with Japan, and while the Allies - and particularly the Americans - were revvelling in and spreading derogatory anti-Japanese propaganda (many American GI's thought "the Japs" were not human) the Germans were extolling their virtues and regarded them as "comrades-in-arms". While the Germans honoured Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto with one of their highest decorations for gallantry, a Knights Cross with Oak Leaves and Swords, American GI's ruthlessly exterminated Japanese soldiers, it being common practice for them to "take no prisoners" and execute any Japanese soldier who surrendered. Incidentally, two other Japanese warriors were also honoured by Germany by being awarded the Knights Cross with Oak Leaves.



Isoroku Yamamoto

There was also, of course, the links between NS Germany, the SS, and various Muslim and Arab organizations, even before the First Zionist War. For instance, the Egyptian Greenshirt organization revered both Mussolini and Adolf Hitler, while Hassan Al-Banna, the founder of the Muslim Brotherhood (which lives on to this day in organizations like Hamas), made several complimentary remarks about Hitler. There was also a pro-National-Socialist coup attempt in Iraq, led by Rashid Ali.

Thus, while the British in Egypt and Palestine were treating the Arabs as conquered subjects, the Germans were treating them as equals, as comrades, and respecting their culture, and even to this day in places like Egypt many Arabs fondly recall their meetings with these “nazis”. In fact, Egypt was to become something of a haven for National-Socialists after the War, with hundreds of former SS and German officers helping the post-War anti-British government of Gamal Abdal Nasser, who was associated with the Muslim Brotherhood and a relative of the Egyptian publisher who published an Arabic version of Mein Kampf.

These SS and German officers included Major General Otto Ernst Remer, Joachim Däumling, former Gestapo chief in Düsseldorf, and SS Officer Bernhard Bender, who allegedly also converted to Islam.

Most revealing of all, perhaps, are the friendly links between NS Germany, the SS, and various Jewish organizations. SS Officer Adolf Eichmann was known to have travelled to Palestine in the years before the war where he met Jewish settlers, Jewish leaders, and German agents. His relations with these Jews were always very cordial and friendly.

Of particular interest is the attempt, in 1941 (52yf) by the Jewish group Irgun Zevai Leumi (known to the British in Palestine as the Stern gang) to collaborate with Hitler and Germany:

“On condition that the German government recognizes the national aspirations of the ‘Movement for the Freedom of Israel’ (Lehi), the National Military Organization (NMO) proposes to participate in the war on the side of Germany...” [Document number E234151-8 at Yad Vachem in Jerusalem].

The German NS government, however, refused to recognize such Jewish “national aspirations” since it conflicted with the policy of their ally Mohammed Amin al-Husseini who was opposed to the establishment of a Jewish State in Palestine. Thus, the attempted Jewish collaboration failed.

Conclusion: To quote Waffen-SS General Leon Degrelle:

“German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble ideal. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending and improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves. That was demonstrated when the Waffen SS enlarged its ranks to include 60,000 Islamic SS. The Waffen SS respected their way of life, their customs, and their religious beliefs. Each Islamic SS battalion had an imam, each company had a mullah. It was our common wish that their qualities found their highest expression. This was our racialism. I was present when each of my Islamic comrades received a personal gift from Hitler during the new year. It was a pendant with a small Koran. Hitler was honoring them with this small symbolic gift. He was honoring them with what was the most important aspect of their lives and their history. National Socialist racialism was loyal to the German race and totally respected all other races.” Leon Degrelle - Epic: The Story of the Waffen SS (Lecture given in 1982). Reprinted in The Journal of Historical Review, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 441-468.



I myself have sought to understand the purpose of our lives, as human beings, and so studied, first-hand in a practical way, most of the major religions of the world - Buddhism, Taoism, Hinduism, Christianity, Islam - as well as philosophy from Aristotle to Heidegger, literature from Homer to Mishima, and science from its earliest beginnings. I have spent long hours, day after day, often week after week and sometimes month after month, talking with Muslim scholars, Buddhist and Taoist Masters, Christian priests and theologians, Hindu ascetics, and a multitude of ordinary people of different faiths, cultures, and races. My very life, my very experiences among the different cultures, the different faiths, of the world, reveals the truth of National-Socialism: its desire for harmony, honour, and order. My own life, my experiences, my National-Socialist writings, expose the propaganda lies of those opposed to National-Socialism: those social engineers who have sought, and who do seek, through the usury of a world-wide consumer-capitalism, to exploit this planet and its peoples and so destroy diversity and difference and everything that is noble and evolutionary.

A true, a genuine, National-Socialist does not go around “hating” people of other races just as National-Socialists are not disrespectful of the customs, the religion, the way of life, of people of other races.

As I have said and written many times, we National-Socialists respect other cultures, and people of other races, because we uphold honour. Honour means being civilized; it means having manners: being polite; restrained in public and so on. Honour means treating people with courtesy and respect, regardless of their race and culture. We National-Socialists express the view that a person should be proud of their own culture and heritage, respectful of their ancestors and their ancestral way of life, and accept that other peoples have a right to be proud of their own culture and heritage as well. The ideal is a working toward mutual understanding and respect. What we must remember is that whenever we hear or see the words racism and racist we are hearing and seeing Zionist social engineering at work. Our duty, as Aryans, is to uphold and strive to live by our own Aryan values of personal honour and loyalty to our folk.

David Myatt
111yf

Glossary

Race: natural identity of each individual, determined by genetic makeup (blood) which indirectly forges ones way of life (culture).

Racism: word employed indiscriminately to constrain any expression contrary to the playbook that would abolish the sense of racial identity by encouraging mongrelization. Differs negative racial perspective (the unjustified hatred against the different), the positive racial perspective, which is nothing more than the natural instinct of preservation and love for the genetic inheritance from ancestors. It should be remembered that the conflict is born of cultural promiscuity, the intrusion of a people in another, wherever it occurs; this is a historical fact. Therefore, the best measure to combat racial hatred is precisely to assert racial differences and promote policy of sound proud of each group in its natural territory.

Racism is a word most famously coined by the Jew Communist Trotsky. This for the reason of advancing the Jew World Order by vilifying all Gentile races who wish to exist and not be annihilated as a diverse people into a global Jewish Order of villainy and terror. Where Jewish Communism dominates racial extermination programs in the form of racial mixing is promoted. Never for the Jews but by Jews for the Gentiles. Under the JewSSR and in the current West with Jewish Kosherial Marxism. Xianity also pushes this as well.

Its also a nod to the fact the Jew projects what it is on to its enemies. The only race on earth who views racial difference as a licence to murder, enslave and terrorize is the Jew race which dehumanizes the entire Gentile world. And uses this to exploit, murder and harm all non-Jewish peoples. In the never ending Jewish race war upon humanity. Then sits back and pretends its the victim to create a sympathy ploy to get close to sink its fangs in the hosts neck.

Racialism: stage of intellectual maturity in which, for the sake of independence from the playbook of “desirable” opinions, acknowledging the differences between humans and their classification into races. Accepting this view of the world - that is even intuitive, but for artificial reasons have been tainted - is the key to liberation from the shackles of political correctness condition. Knowledge and respect to the races is one of the stages in the evolution of the individual.

The Racial Matter and Combating Enemy Attacks.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Greetings to all our Comrades and Family.

Now, I will start from something that has been around lately. This is in fact very very old and just another, repeated trick for those who are old. Yet it confuses some members. As we all know, there is the law of action and reaction. Unless one can evade the consequences of their actions, they will be met with the reactions. For those of you who are fighting the enemy daily, making efforts to advance yourself, spreading the Truth, just know this: Do not give one single damn about any "enemy" thought. Ignore them totally. Thoughts like "I may be Jewish" that are repeatedly playing in your mind, when you know and always knew you were not, are to be laughed at. They are merely afraid of you and your attacks and they are trying to bluff you in inactivity. The parasitic greys and filths of the enemy, as we have stated, they act no different than robots. They will go round robin around what they have found to be your weakness, or they assume to be such. This is why their mental crap is repeated and robotic. In the end, they accomplish nothing at all, but it is harassment.

Sometimes you might have strange thoughts that are obviously, not yours. Feeling nice and confident one day and the other feeling whack and your mind going nervous, this is the sign something has interfered. Not as in physical sensation, but as in astral sensation. It could have been your diet or some physical reason, so always check these entirely- but sometimes, this is not the case. Especially for those who are fighting for Satan. It's some sort of crap. If they could tell you you are a butterfly they would. Would you believe this? Obviously not.

The robotic idiot enemy may attack you. You do not have to expect it or anticipate it, or draw it upon yourself. It may happen it may do not. Good protection and daily cleaning of your chakras, ensures these will get lessened. Also, DEPROGRAMM YOUR MIND BY ANY SUCH PROGRAMMINGS THAT ARE DRAWING ATTACKS TO YOU. This includes the childish "I must prove myself", or "I am badass and therefore I may get attacked", or "I deserve this because I work for Satan", or "Its normal to receive attacks" or "I do get attacked because I am too strong" or "Because I am too weak" or "Because I love candy". Whatever it is, just remove this from your mind. The less strife with this, the better. Although this is unavoidable, without setting the fires yourself so to say, it will be easier. Attacks are, but at the same time are NOT validations of what you are doing. They are, because yes they will try, but they are NOT, because you can combat them efficiently and therefore, 2-0 score against the enemy, for you and us. Most of the time we are getting attacked as a group.

The enemy is not merely sitting by to watch, as they know, they are liars, deceivers and they are nothing but an alien mafia that is trying to run the planet and enslave the Gentiles while keeping them under their spiritual control. They also do not have any "god" whatsoever. They are waging war straight up with us and on Humanity in general. The stupid guy in the clouds named "Jewsus" or "Jokehova" are nothing but maligned spiritual allegories. The bible is a

book of witchcraft. Just type "Spiritual war against Demons" or "Satan" and you will see they are using these magickal books and shit to attack Satanists and Satan. They attack us because we definitely exist and because Satan is a real being. They know the Gods exist and that they must do anything in their power to suppress the breakout of their work. The Demons were always our Gods and they were always our guides. Teams of the enemy are doing this every so often to attack us, in more obvious or less obvious ways. They obviously result in failure, as they are backed up only by lies, but one must be aware of what criminals they are. Nobody knows them or has seen them better than us. You cross the line of the Truth and shit their lies... Then you see the armies of the dead trying to attack you, which makes everything evident about who is the "good" guy. Satan is the Good God and the Truth.

I also wanted to add something. The enemy has been doing this laughable shit lately, claiming that Satan is somehow "reptilian" or whatever else, and how they are the "good" guys. THEY DO THE SAME THING TO US. THIS IS A METHOD THEY ARE USING. They are the ones doing blood sacrifice, they blame it to Satanists. They are the ones who did countless holocausts, they invent lies and heap this on the Nazis. They have plans to wipe out all other Races who don't serve them, they project this to others. They are murderers and this is evident both in the bible and in history, then they call Satan a murderer, while he never killed anyone not even in the bible...And the list goes on and on. They do the same thing with all their enemies, this is a method of their attack. It takes the brain of a fly to understand what they are doing. Attacking from all sides, all sorts of lies, all sorts of makeups, so long the "Goyim" [Animals in hebrew, for Gentiles] remain enslaved and in the farm.

They are ugly and parasitic and they project this to their opposition to turn the fools who listen to them away from the Truth. They do the same thing with hundreds of you who they are bullshitting hard on how they may possibly be "jewish" or "unworthy" of spirituality etc. This is a common method in politics and everywhere else, where you blame your mistakes on others and try to state how its their fault, or how you create two frontiers and, one good, one bad. Satan and the Gods stand outside all of this. Our Gods have been at war with these "reptilians" and the alien company for thousands of years.

Also, the enemy idiots and filths who, from frying their brain in drugs or eating their own dung because its healthy and vegan, are slaves of the enemy, you know, the "peace n love" idiots who deny nature in herself, they state they have communication with "Angels". These beings are either their own delusions, which is exactly this most of the time and also, the alien company of the enemy. Countless sites in the internet describe this filth. The same "Angels" that guided the kikes in the Middle Ages to enslave the whole planet, now they are giving advice about even "vitamins" or "supplements". They say all that "great bullshit", as in "you are the children of the light and the feces of JHVH" or that sort of thing, give some stupid meditations that you can find anywhere or that are plain destructive and then leave, while they laugh at this stupid humanity. Their shit is evident and common, but also funny.

They give out a stupid long ass message without any meaning, provide no solutions to any problems, give deadly advice, advise people to stay there and get raped by life and destructions of all sorts, outright guide people in asylums, give advice that is harmful to humanity, or make a small idiotic speech that doesn't far overextend the idiot writer's

intelligence. ABOVE ALL, THEY GIVE NO HINTS OR CLUES TO THE REAL PROBLEM, WHICH IS THE ENEMY JEWS AND THEIR PROGRAMMS. They state shit like "humanity is just evil" or that "Its our fault" or whatever. Blame shifting and hiding the enemy, while preaching crap so they can move unimpended.

They are useless and only preach "sameness", "communism" and "peace", to make people drop their defences and accept all the shit they spew. They attack logic because, as the Ancient Greek Philosophers stated, Logic and Common sense are gifts from the Gods to man. Logic is the most hated thing in xianity. One with a sane mind cannot believe in xianity, pisslam or any related filth. Logic must be abolished completely and replaced with uttmost stupidity and neglect of reality. Satan stands about knowing "Good and evil", Satan stands for Rebellion, Satan stands for Nature, Satan stands for questioning and being logical, as well as spiritual, a perfect balance and harmony. Satan stands for law and civilization and under all his Ancient aliases we see how He civilized Humanity, and every Gentile civilization. Satan is of the Nordic Race of Gods, Satan stands for inequality but Justice, Freedom of thought, Freedom of Action, Truth and real solutions to problems for here and anywhere else. Satan is our creator God and the evidence is all over the Ancient World for those who want to see this. Read the Joy of Satan webpage.

Even their way of attacking is robotic. Bad thoughts repeating themselves in your head for instance. They attack like an algorithm. Over and over. After a while that all their attempts have failed and they have lost control over you, they will spare the time to attack newer persons. After a while they get attacked by us, they search for their pieces and then faintly might inject in your mind whatever thought, so you will spare them another defeat while you are confused. Those who are close to Satan are mostly immune from that filth. Self-knowledge also paves the way for this. The Egyptians stated to always keep the 3rd eye open and this is spiritually a fact. This is the Eye of Satan which the enemy hates more than anything else. The open 3rd eye, when empowered properly, you will be able to see, hear, know beforehand and know the source of any impending attacks. This is a serious advantage on your hands, which is self-knowledge. In the case of the above, its lack of knowledge.

Jews are of a vastly different perception than Gentiles. This might confuse you now, but what I can say, they never "wonder" if they are jews, where they are standing and that sort of thing. They know. They don't simply experiment like you do, because when one is a kike, they are a kike and this is in their blood. They can whine and cry, smile and laugh, say they 'like' Satan or whatever, but this is only for the show. They can't and are not made to be with Satan and they know it. This is all part of their act in trying to confuse anyone that they are the same as anyone else. No different than how someone knows they are human or something, jews know they are jews. They feel and are attracted totally, they feel totally comfortable and lovely with their jewish crap and programs. Maybe you never stood to think that you are human, but you take it in the given. The same goes with the jews. Their minds take it in the given that they are jews. What changes is how conscious someone is of this. You might not have THOUGHT you are human, but all along you ate, drank and lived like a human. This extends further, into everything we do. This is why no matter if they consciously "know" it or not, they support the enemy frontiers, team up with other jews and always seek to fuck up Gentiles.

Their behavior is only a result of what they are. They are total rot. Stalin and others of the

jewish race, mass murderers, perverts and criminals, they all give the definite proof. Nowadays Israel stands for itself as the proof of its own parasitic existence.

Many of us are racially mixed, more or less, but this isn't in anyway tied into personal power, standing with Satan or the Gods or whatever of that nature. We say its to be avoided so every Race of people can ascend, build up their Soul and reach their Ancestral Mission and purpose. Race mixing causes in the majority of cases mental or physical problems. These problems do not help anyone advance spiritually, or help anywhere, society or life, or the person itself. These simply help the jews in making money from sickness and in advancing a hybrid people from all races on earth, that will be genetically debilitated to the point of total servant and slave. Those of you who have studied biology, you know that all Races do posses different IQ, different testosterone levels, what have you. These are general lines and there are always exceptions. All these things tie into this. Not all people are aggresive and many out there are slaves. This involves the hormonal system, which the enemy tries to fuck up overtime.

They work to make everyone docile and slavishly obedient, as this is their slaver agenda. Listening not because of logic or because they respect, but because they are weak. They are built slaves. And nobody who is making a farm of "goyim" likes strong or rebellious "goyim" [jewish slang for beast, for us Gentiels] to be in it. The enemy profits from weakness, stupidity and disease. They are the misery of the world and the more there is, the more they can survive and thrive. They cause misery and then, they falsely act like they are the solution to it. They do the same things with cancer, disabilities, emotional problems, people that are born retarded etc. Xianity ["Christianity", crossing out the worthless "jewsus"] teaches to keep these imbeciles around, which helps the jews in gaining more and more money and also causing whole families and lots to suffer and dissappear forever. People that could otherwise have healthy children, they are bound with retarded children that drain away and destroy their lives. The meaning of having progeny in itself is fucked over. The jews benefit and rule through problems, lack of knowledge, stupidity and the cowardice of people.

We adhere by what is natural. The enemy wants to racially mix everyone to dump them into the same level of being, consciousness and ability. As one goes spiritually, they will understand that who they are is not merely eye color, hair color and butt size. Its more than this. The awareness that all that has two legs, two hands and a head is a human being, is a lie. We are all different and we are racially seperated by nature. This is not bad or evil. This is beautiful. If only one type of flowers existed then it would suck. On a much more higher and exalted level, the same applies. The universe is not beautiful because everything is the same clump of shit, but because of the diversity. The meaning of life is diversity. Racial mixing destroys diversity in the long run. As Races go and they advance, the universal pattern upon which they are created, or lets say, their purpose, unveils. We advance and more ahead like the cosmos itself. Nature intends it that way. You can see this everywhere in nature where ecosystems balance themselves. There is order in the cosmos. When this order is followed, there is happiness, especially where it involves sentient beings.

There are many Races and Subraces of the planet who are given special abilities from their Ancestors. Arabs, Celts, Tibetans, Egyptians, Norse, what have you. There are prominent people in all Races, as this is evident and also, there are always exceptions. The "general given" doesn't apply to anyone. There are geniuses and exceptions to every Race. These

people exist to advance the lot of people and help others survive efficiently and so forth. One can't be sitting all day like a slob, doing nothing and then one morning, boom, they are genius. Everything, no matter how "gifted" someone is or isn't, comes with work. To think otherwise is to bullshit yourself. With the meditations and all these things you possess and with the help of the Gods, you can reach anywhere and unveil your inner talents, predispositions and beauty. The Soul comes first. In other words, the purest and best person in the planet, if they sit all day, do 24/7 bong, search for nothing and they are fucking cowards, nobody cares about them. They can be whatever they want, but they do not care.

For those of you that are mixed...STOP WORRYING NEEDLESSLY AND COMPLAINING. The enemy tries to get to everyone that for different reasons, they somehow cannot ascend or cannot gain powers and advance. This is untrue. Those of you who are mixed, as you are meditating, things will sort out and you will start being aware of who you are and where you want to gravitate racially wise. For those who are not, they are to stay in their Racial groups. I know in the 21st century things that have always been beautiful, such as TRUE racial diversity and preserving your beautiful cultures, your Spirituality and notion of the Gods, might strike some hard to understand. I understand this as the mental bombarding of the jews in hollywood, jewtube, advertisements, philosophy, religions and schools things like this might sound strange for some.

Egoistical problems, feeling subservient, weak, stupid, whatever have you, the "Race" is not a base to solve these problems and insecurities. Everyone wants to run around claiming they are the best Race. They are trying to mimic the kikes who day and night, in the religion they have projected to their slaves [christianity and pisslam] they are somehow they chosen of "God" and that sort of thing. This is the most false way to approach this matter. Its the same exact opposite of what we are teaching you here. They claim they are the descendants of this and that, them and those. The thing is, you are what you are. You can stuff your big ego or undermine your ego under the belt by stupid thoughts, but reality is as it is. These are merely personal issues trying to find justifications through the ways the kikes justify it themselves. Be proud of your Race, consider yourself the best, love yourself and your people. This is the recipe. Its not the jewish version of "racism" where most idiots fall for. The jews have always been the worse of all Races. .

THE JEWS HAVE ALWAYS BEEN THE REASON OF OUR INFIGHTING. YOU CAN SEE IN THE HISTORY LONG BEFORE THEIR EMERGENCE THAT WE GENTILE PEOPLES HAVE HAD FRIENDLY RELATIONS AND ALWAYS WORKED IN UNISON, SUCH AS FOR INSTANCE THE EGYPTIANS WORKED WITH THE GREEKS, BOTH STATED THEY WERE FROM THE EAST, GREEKS WENT TO THE "EAST" TO GET THEIR TEACHINGS, THE EASTERNS IN THE FAR EAST AND SO FORTH. NEVER THERE WERE REASONS OF RELIGIOUS "WARFARE" AS WE ALL HAD THE SAME GODS, BELIEVING IN THEM AS IT WAS BEST EXPRESSED BY EACH RACE OF PEOPLES, ACCORDING TO HOW THEY SAW THINGS.

Cunning, evil, reptilian fools who have been alien to us, have invented "religious warfare". For almost all Gentile cultures, the Gods are described as our Gods. They all have the same message and same allegories behind their religious worship, with Satan being the Leader of the Pantheons and the most blatant example, under the Names Enki, Shiva and so forth. The jews are alien to all these and like a virus, they have to find ways to adapt. They have this complex wanting to prove they are the best and the owners of the Earth and the universe

even, while they are the worst and alien to everything. You are feeling subservient not because of what we teach in the Joy of Satan, but because you never quite understood it. Always in your mind has been that the "Master Race" is somehow going to kill you, or wage some sort of war, or some holohoax stories about concentration camps. Well, that is the Jewish master race, as they say they are. They have dropped the term over to Whites, as because they want to kill Whites now, after they are done in the Middle East. Then others will have their turn in the Jewish murder machine.

They have proclaimed themselves that sort of thing and they have decimated peoples like the millions upon millions Philistines, Phoenicians, Egyptians, Middle Easterns, Iraqi, Chinese, many Whites such as Ancient Greeks and so forth who have been murdered by the Jews. Now as you read this, Palestinian children and Middle Easterns are being butchered. Whites are attacked under the Jewish immigration "policies". Poor Africa is being plundered and people are worked to death for shekels so the kikes can live in mansions, Communist China is crumbling and the people are working enslaved into this Jewish Machine, which makes the Jews and their corps profit. North Korea lives in a Jewish Communist dictatorship, America is being destroyed from within with Jewbama creating false shootings and wanting to impose military law, Russia is being ruled by a Monarch crypto-Jew, Greece is getting plundered by the Jewish Banksters.

And you question yourself what they are going to do if we let them?

And you question who the real "Racist" is and who the inventor of such false notion of "racism"?

And who will decimate everyone as they see fit?

Just look around you. Open a fucking bible, or the Black Book of Communism. OR else stay blind and keep lying to yourself that all is good. Cry 6 million tears at night and nail yourself upon the sorry cross. Go by what you learned by the dozens of idiots who know nothing and never even bothered to think or study. In the end share their fate and condemn everyone else to the result of your own stupidity. Write the same in the book of the fate of the world like them. Never in history any Race but the Jewish one has been more predatory than them and nobody has ever undone more other "tribes" and peoples.

How much "Diversity" will exist if people keep race mixing, let's say for 2000 years? None. All that there will be will be a perfect, entirely genetically destroyed idiot, who will reap and sow the Earth (if anything has remained of it) so the kikes will eat their dung and stand like an effendi. That's all there will be if the enemy gets their way. Leftists, liberals and other fools claim about Travelling, Diversity and that sort of thing. Diversity exists so long Races exist. As these exist, they all create different and beautiful cultures, foods, what have you. The reason you want to travel the world is because there are many different things that are creations of different peoples and Races for you to see. You want to see what others have materialized from within themselves. I want to be able to see these beautiful Hindu Monasteries, these grand Shaolin temples, these beautiful Greek Monuments, or these Ziggurats, or these Pyramids. I want to be able to see the difference and exaltation of beauty and diversity. The different approaches of Spirituality, the different and eternal pathways every member of every Race and all the Races together can take. I want a world where there are beautiful people of all Races, having friendly relations and they are helping each other reach their divine Spiritual purpose as much as it can happen.

To the enemy all this means nothing. They just want a senseless clump living in its own shit, so it can serve these alien cockroaches, in a physical world of technological slavery which they will have enforced upon the pig man that they will have bred.

We Gentiles are of the same seed of Satan and therefore, we are all inheritors of this Earth. The jews are alien and predatory. For them, all terms that are sane and beautiful to us, are insane and ugly to them. The term "Race" for us means mutual respect, understanding and eternal mission in accordance to the Eternal Wheel of the Cosmos. To the kikes, Race means "my racial reptilian mafia, with which I must undo all others because I am a fucking reptilian alien". This is what most people react to when they hear the term "Race". They think about the Whites, Blacks or someone else. This is a lie. They react to the propaganda that the enemy has infested their brains with. This is not only far from the Truth, this is the opposite of it. This is how the enemy as they are alien to us, have always thought. This is not "Race" or "Racialism" In anyway. This is just jews jewing.

Neither is the Racial Law (that by the way, all sentiment beings in the universe follow except stupid Earth Humanity, even its enemies) something to frown upon. It's something to cherish for. We are all in the wheel of Dharma, as Gentile Comrades, against anything evil that is to plague us, separated, beautiful and supportive of one another, with respect of everyone's diversity. That you will see yourself and advance humanity in your racial offspring, this is to be cherished. That your eyes will be looking inside the eyes of your children and you will see yourself, this is a blessing.

Now for many here life is settled, as in, people might have adopted kids from other Races, people who are adopted, they might have had children with people of other Races and that sort of thing. This is understandable and nobody is asked to blow their lives up. Upholding the Truth though is important, as for those who want to accept some laws. Understanding the higher Truth and melting in it, this is the highest thing you can do for yourself. Humans, unless we are elevated, at the level the enemy has created, we are nothing. We come and go like dust. What remains is the Soul, the Race, the imprint we leave on the planet and the cause of the Gods, the legacy, like the ones left to us by our Ancestors through which we can even work spiritually. This is their greatness. Open your eyes to the Truth.

The Ancients mention in all their cultures, that at the time of the Age of Darkness, the Atlas of Light, Gods and Men will unite and fight the forces of evil and darkness/spiritual degradation. This is where we must totally unite, totally diverse from each other but with the strongest of bonds, as this is our strength, under our COMMON Gods, our COMMON Banner, our COMMON Leader and Father, Satan and destroy totally our COMMON enemy, the filthy judes. With our COMMON effort, with a COMMON crushing and deadly blow!!!

CRUSH THEM ALL AND RUN THEIR LIES ASSUNDER!!!

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Obvious Yet

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Sat Jan 27, 2018 10:16 am

Obvious Yet

If one reads thought any comment section of a news article online about an article on Israel. You will notice a long line of Jewish paid posters the Hasabara...

HASBARA FELLOWSHIPS PRESENTS
AN EXCLUSIVE TRIP FOR GRADUATES OF THE HASBARA FELLOWSHIPS IN ISRAEL

HASBARA FELLOWSHIPS 2.0

NEW YORK & WASHINGTON DC
TAKING ISRAEL ACTIVISM TO THE NEXT LEVEL
DECEMBER 27, 2011 - JANUARY 5, 2012

NYC to DC

You loved your 1st Hasbara Fellowships program –
but are you ready for a 2nd round??!!

Join an EXCLUSIVE trip for graduates of the Hasbara Fellowships Israel program, open only to top leaders of the pro-Israel movement. Here's how you'll spend your days in New York & Washington:

- Get exclusive access to insiders and national leaders of the Jewish community
- Learn cutting edge Israel advocacy by hearing from top experts and practicing advanced skills
- Explore how Jewish wisdom gives us the tools to be activists for the Jewish people
- Network with the future leaders of American Jewry

And see the sites and hit the towns of these two dynamic cities! All for just \$299!!

APPLY NOW at
goisrael.org/hasbara2.htm
or visit hasbarafellowships.org for more info

affiliated with
 Hasbara Fellowships
a project of aish international

The advertisement features three images on the left: the Statue of Liberty, the Israeli flag, and the US Capitol building at night.

These Jewish agents all do one major thing. They use a never-ending stream of Bible verses to push support of the **JEWS**.

Their favourite seems to be:

Genesis 12:3

"will bless those who bless you, and whoever curses you I will curse; and all peoples on earth will be blessed through you."

Was it ever more obvious what Christianity is for...? An occult spell to hypnotize and control the

Goyim. "Here Goyim have the Jews for G_d." The Jews will is now God's will, don't you forget it Goyim.

Wait a second there is some guy on Youtube who claims to be against Jews told me Jews are against Christianity you know this guy....



You mean the Kikes might use deception to keep the Goyim feeding their occult meme of Christianity that ends with the entire Jewish race ruling the world and destroying the Goyim nations? They would trick us anyway they need to, so to keep the Goyim feeding their psychic, spiritual energies into this program of the Jews.....

Well the Jews are told to make war by deception. It's the motto of the Jewish Mossad.



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: Obvious Yet

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Sun Jan 28, 2018 8:06 am

Putin is Jewish his mother maiden name is Jewish and he stated his father was a Hebrew reading Talmud scholar and that Putin and his family lived in an orthodox Jewish apartment. Putin was put into power by the oligarch Jew who is a deputy of the Rothschild family and his close friend. And who was the leader of the Jewish congress of Russia and a major Chabad member. Putin has created a billionaire Jewish one percent power block in Russia keeping his tribe in total power. He also kisses Israel's behind.

The funniest part of Putin-tard propaganda is the Rambo Putin images. Putin purposely dodged the daft for the Red Army. So he could go to law school and be a legal geek. His KGB service the James Bond propaganda.....Putin just sat in a cubical in East Germany drinking coffee and being a clerk. Putin was able to kiss-ass to get high enough in the Moscow political machine to get rich enough by criminal embezzlement of money meant to help the populace of Moscow that allowed him to move up higher in the pay to play world of Russian politics.

Let us also not forget the documentary showing Putin used his position for false flag attacks on his own people to bring him into power as crisis dictator. Thus removing any rights and freedoms the Russians gained after the fall of Communism.

The Jews will always seek to build a tyranny.

The Putin-tardism turned into Trump-tardism over here. We are supposed to believe says people like Andrew Anglin, Kike Enoch and others. That despite the fact Trump is surrounded by Jews, spent

his life building up his corrupt businesses with Jewish help. The fact he worships Israel and proudly proclaims he is a Zionist. Is best friends with Bibi the leader of Israel. His son in law and daughter are Chabad members. His whole cabinet is full of Rothschild agents who are Jews and just Jews in general..... And Trump will throw his major promises in the trash-can when it comes to benefiting Jews....

That somehow Trump is against the Jews.....

Xavius_6x6 wrote: “Kapner is big time promoter of Putin who is even in better relations to Jews than some Western yokes are.”

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: Obvious Yet

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Sun Jan 28, 2018 9:59 am

Putin has criminalized holocaust questioning with five years in jail and banned anti-Semitic criticism of the Jews by law. Somehow though he is against the Jews. The Putin-tards live in denial. It's the messiah syndrome of the Christian mental illness.



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: Obvious Yet

by [Cacique Satanás](#) » Mon Jan 29, 2018 4:40 pm

HP Mageson666 wrote: "Can you translate those articles of the pope into English that would be go to show people what is going on."

Cacique Satanás wrote:

"I know people who will call you "crazy" because how the Jew came from other planet and wish to conqueror the Goyim...also, prepare to receive the title of "Conspiracionist" just because a Christian Goy do not believe in Aliens but in a faggot in the sky...it does not matter if the Pope Benedictus XVI once stated that the Grey aliens are "our brothers(Jewish race)". Grey aliens are angels but there are two type of angels according to the Pope Benedictus XVI. The new pope stated that he is prepared to give the baptism to other E.T's

<https://insolitonoticias.com/ex-papa-be ... vaticano/#>

<http://www.noticiacristiana.com/socieda ... arlos.html> "

<https://insolitonoticias.com/ex-papa-be ... vaticano/#>

The aliens have taken over the Vatican. This is what the former Pope Benedict XVI said at a press conference broadcast live on a German FM, Radio Horeb.

According to the former Supreme Pontiff, a group of Jesuits would have infiltrated the Vatican and pursue what he calls "an alien agenda." The first Pope to leave office in 598 years, expressed deep feelings of disappointment of how a sinister group of members of the Vatican, push the research for extraterrestrial life through the use of the Binocular Telescope called Lucifer 2, based on the observatory that the Vatican possesses at Mount Graham in Tucson, United States.

José Gabriel Funes, is a Jesuit priest and Argentine astronomer. He currently holds the position of director of the Vatican Observatory. José sponsored a conference in collaboration with NASA, entitled: "The search for life beyond the Solar System: Exoplanets." I also announce the purchase of a new, much more powerful lens for the Lucifer telescope

"Just as there are multiplicity of living creatures on Earth, there can be other beings, even intelligent ones created by God. This is not opposed to our faith, because we can not limit the creative freedom of God. Why can not we talk about an extraterrestrial brother? I would still be part of the creation ", culminated Jose Gabriel Funes when asked about the role of the Vatican and extraterrestrial life.

<http://www.noticiacristiana.com/socieda ... arlos.html>

The Pope Francis believes in E.T's beings and is willing to baptize them

The Vatican- During a homily performed the Monday of this week which was dedicated to the concepts of "aceptation" and "inclusión", the Pope Francisco talked about the first conversions of pagans to christianism.

The Pope assured that the Catholic Church had “the doors open” for everybody, and it corresponded to the Christians to accept the Holy Spirit in “unthinkable” and “non imaginable” ways.

So the Pope remembered the critics that Simon received by Christians from Jerusalem when he made contact with the “dirty” Pagans, Francisco warned that it was time to do the “unthinkable”. “If, for example, tomorrow a trip of Martians (E.T’s from Mars) come here and one of them says “I want to be baptized”, what will happen? Martians, right? Green, long noses and big ears, like in Children’s drawings” Francisco thought.

“When the Lord shows to us the way, who are we to say: “No, Lord, it is not wise! No, let’s going to do it in other way!”. Who are we to close the doors?”, the Pope insisted.

It is the first time that a Pope presented the possibility to baptize E.T’s, although in 2010 one of the astronomers close to the Pope Benedictus XVI stated that he will give baptism to them if the opportunity is present.

This formulates a big question: Did Christ die for the E.T’s, too? Can the E.T’s be saved? Does the Bible talk about them?

The stance of the Vatican towards Alien life has changed, and the beginning they did not even admitted the existence of other habitable worlds, now it seems that due to the lack of faith of many humans that desert their ranks/faith, they feel forced to meditate the possibility of conqueror E.T’ souls.

www.joyofsatan.com

On Celibacy

by High Priestess Maxine Dietrich » Wed Mar 13, 2019

There are a lot of different posts, opinions, etc, in the e-groups and the forums.

I can't impress this enough:

IN SATANISM, ALL CONSENTING SEX BETWEEN 2 OR MORE ADULTS IS TOTALLY PERMISSIBLE.

This also includes watching and/or reading pornography, and related. Your sex life is your own personal business and you are free to indulge yourself.

Enforced celibacy has caused the human race extreme damage and atrocious harm. It is a sad fact that humanity has huge hangups regarding sex.

Forced celibacy is extremely unhealthy, mentally, physically, psychologically, and is very harmful to one's overall being. The repressed sex drive comes out in very warped and unhealthy ways. Repressing the sex drive is against nature. This just doesn't go away.

In a healthy society, there should be government controlled brothels. Nazi Germany knew this and had a government controlled Red Light District in Berlin, and provided special brothels for the SS.

With brothels, there are trained professionals who have experience in indulging fetishes and providing satisfying sex.

The sex drive is the life force. It must be relieved. Suppressing the sex drive will cause all kinds of both physical and psychological problems. If one cannot find a partner, then masturbation is essential. If the sex drive is not relieved, then it will manifest in ones sleep. It doesn't go away.

In Satanism, you are free to be yourself. Satan accepts us as we are. He is interested in our spiritual development and the evolution of our souls.

I know of cases where there are a few people with very low sex drives. No one should be forced into anything sexual. To each his/her own. We are all individuals.

Now, on another note, before closing, I also want to add here that pedophilia is not exclusive to the Catholic Church. There are those who will (as always) try to make excuses for Christianity. In the Protestant sects where marriage is permitted, there is still prolific rape and sexual molestation of children, animals, and much more than likely, worse.

This also includes Jewish rabbis who are encouraged to marry.

The deal with the above is followers of these most hideous, odious and nefarious programs tie into evil energies. The Christian is forever preying upon innocent victims. Especially children and teens. Islam, as we know is even more rotten.

These programs are designed to impress extreme guilt among their followers. Sex, being the most powerful component of life after air, food and water, is intentionally manipulated.

It is very normal to have frequent sexual thoughts. Of course with these programs, just for the thoughts alone, one is a "sinner" and guilt is impressed upon the individual.

This bleeds over into feeling sorry. When one feels sorrow and guilt, one opens the door to successfully being cursed and damned. I already wrote an article on this a while ago. Feeling sorry and guilt opens the door to be accepting of punishment.

Another tactic these programs use is segregation of the sexes. This encourages homosexuality. Unbeknownst to many, homosexuality is rampant in Islam, as women are off limits. The Islamic women also indulge in same sex relations.

Then, of course, homosexuality is a serious "sin" with these programs. More guilt. More being sorry.

It's all to get victims under control, so the Jews can be "God." They throw a curse at the sorry one, it hits easily and hard.

Again, your sex life is your own business. No one should have to slavishly worship anyone or anything. Satan doesn't expect slavish worship.

As for teens who are mature enough, spirit sex is highly recommended. All you have to do is meditate and open your mind. This also includes adults who would like to have, but can't find a partner. With spirit sex, one does not have to worry about STDs, unwanted pregnancies, etc.

Again, all consenting sex between 2 or more adults is totally permissible.

On Chakra Work

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Jun 30, 2019

“ Luis wrote:

“ HP. Hoodedcobra666 wrote:

“ Lordbaphamet666 wrote:

Hey hooded. Do I have to keep doing the opening of the soul on my chakras ? I feel as if I'm not doing it to my fullest ability. I know it takes a while to feel anything, so should I keep going or what ?

The opening meditations can be repeated. At first, you will feel stimulation and goosebumps, which are good indicators you are starting to open up the channels. You also need to really clean them to see any progress, on a daily basis, sometimes as much as three times a day, as negative energy can keep them closed strongly.

You need to be patient with this. This in some cases may take years or months. After your chakras are open (you will feel it when you work on them) then you have to work on them on a daily basis to keep them open and healthy.

Deep down in advancement you will not have to work on them daily to keep them open, they will be open, but you will also need to occasionally re-supply them, clean them and empower them.

HP can you write some more about this? If you have the time of course. When i was new i did the opening chakra meditations but after that i just meditate on my chakras everyday, only after some months i felt that my chakras where more open, of course they are not fully open but i'm working on it.

As my cleaning i do the Reversing curses 1 and 2 (with 216 reps of Surya) everyday. Do you think it's enough? I know that, like you said, you need to have a clean soul and chakras to have them open (HP Maxine said that it may take from 1 to 2 years to compleatly clean your soul and chakras).

Chakras in general have been treated as a mystery object as people seldom understand how they are used or how to appropriately grow them and empower them.

Big mistakes are therefore done in chakra work by people especially in the new age, who "stimulate and open" chakras, which can be extremely dirty, improperly empowered, and generally dysfunctional, which causes a series of problems. Much of this comes not only from spiritual disinformation but also from how these people practice strange communion with entities hostile to humanity such as the grey aliens, who want to keep us dysfunctional, sick, and pacified in their alien agenda.

Your chakras sound to be open, but this does not imply they are as expanded or as empowered. This is a second phase of the opening of them in full, which is essentially that, empowering them and feeding their content.

Dirt is also created as one who lives and requires a shower, but most of the issues can be cleaned within a 2 year span in some cases, more.

Many people chakra wise are dirty, others more others less, and some are in terminal condition by clinical standards, we would call this "hospitalization stage", but most people only care about these things where their Netflix or internet isn't working, or when they are like brutally murdered in an alley, or when they lose their family, or when they experience poverty, or when they are smacked in the face by nature, in which case they start asking questions.

This dirt can extend back to lifetimes of non-work, but the good news is that all of it can be solved by working on them and cleaning and empowering the chakras. As one who does not take showers for years, will have such a smell that drives other people away, so is the case with desires not manifesting, or with all sorts of existential perils. Needless to say, when one is aware of this, one has to not spend time debating, but jump into the bathroom and start cleaning.

As a person who smells good and is well taken care of, attracts people easily, like a flower with fragrant pleasing to the senses, everything will be smoother.

Lack of empowerment can close the chakras back up, or make them again limited, like a flower without water. Enki is portrayed as a God of the waters for this very reason, and He carries a basket in representations, which is a little water basket with which He puts water on the tree of life. This is why others of our Gods are also called gardeners, as gardening has a lot to do with natural circles and also soul maintenance.

If one has any experience with nature or with flowers, they will understand this concept easier. Unfortunately, our civilization is a bunch of idiotic drugged out primates who want fast and lazy solutions with anything, but the flow of nature does go into it's own way, and can at best only accelerated - and not cheated. One doesn't want to shower but wants to be clean, one doesn't go the gym and wants to be fit, one doesn't want to labor but wants to be productive, the list goes.

This is just the lazy primate nature, which while our salvation on some things, is a great curse on some others, sabotaging our progression.

As a flower may have opened the petals but needs more watering, it's in the process of really "opening" to become a full flower. So you must constantly water them after the flower opens, to fully "open" it. And then you have to maintain it alive and open, and clean the soil. Over watering also may not help, and similarly may drown a flower, so one has to be progressive on how much water they put on a flower.

As such I have said in the past for people to pace themselves and not be extremely worried. At first one needs a little glass of water, then two glasses, then three, what is important is to give the plant what is necessary to it's season and it's appetites, and not falsely assume that by putting more water or even fertilizer one will get a stronger plant, as this is not the case. One may drown the plant, and be forced back to square one.

The good news is that the watering and cleaning really doesn't take a lot of time or a lot of effort, after a point. Just a few minutes do suffice. There is nothing heavily laborious here. Just a habit you need to have. As you wash your face in the morning, so you wash your chakras.

Chakras have a lot of common with actual trees and flowers so it's not a coincidence in the East they used a flower representation, as this was the case everywhere also.

Like a giant tree that is very firm and powerful after thousands of years, if your chakras are extremely strong, they may be able to last extended periods of time without cleaning or empowering, because they have "deep roots" and are able to draw self-sustaining power. The tree naturally will look like a mess if you do not take care of it, dead branches, and so forth. The older and more powerful the tree, it will last, but this doesn't mean that the condition will be optimal. To keep it at mint and optimal condition you have to work on it daily.

Having powerful chakras means they will be far more resilient to illness, negative energy, and so forth, but if you leave them unattended for very long periods of time, and let yourself fall, they can either close down, or even worse, evoke negativity, which can be harmful to a person.

Even then, you need to water, and take care of them, exactly as a tree, and daily, accelerating the growth and empowerment. And it grows until the trunk weighs tons and tons, and the tree is immovable.

The growth of a tree that is a thousand years old, per year, is about however many millions of new trees, per year. This is the accumulation of power and work taking hold, to where one takes a step and this equals 100 steps of toddlers, in the same amount of times. The more one advances, the progress is cumulative, and stays with someone, and each step taken in development, is multiplied.

Lastly, like a flower that grows both from water and from nutrients of the roots, to actually grow the chakras and make them strong, you need to clean and empower them, but you also need to do activities like Hatha yoga, to bolster the bio-electricity aspect of the soul which corresponds to the material body.

You cannot be a skeleton Ghandi and be malnourished and have healthy chakras, and this is why one will experience health issues if they ignore this. This is pushing the empowerment from the physical upwards (aerobic or general physical exercise ties into this), while spiritual work as meditation pushes upwards downwards into the material. Yoga is a great link of both, doing both at the same time, as Yoga is union, but having things to unite makes this better, so meditation and material strengthening is important.

On Compassion

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Wed Nov 21, 2018 9:50 pm

The Era of Pisces was the era of 'compassion'. Ironically the era of compassion for mankind was mostly filled with the opposite. The only manifestation of such compassion was just based on a book that ranted and raved about love, compassion, and helping one another, that became the 'foundation' of this world, and bred the exact opposite of this world.

This is because the people only read the pages they liked, the jewish book delivered what it promised, a brutal empire of the jews ruling as the heads of it.

Subconsciously, the ranting and raving for 'compassion' appeals to the meek, simply because, the weak find themselves most of the time in need of this natural and social feeling in order to survive. Age, time, and bad situations, can get anyone in this situation, so everyone likes compassion more than savagery. Also compassion is more friendly to survival than savagery, but this doesn't make it so much better. Especially when the conditions exceed all aims and compassion is scattered mindlessly.

However another category that is dependent on this 'compassion' is another one: the psychopaths and the criminals. Criminals pray for their victims to be compassionated and cucked when they strike them. For them, to live in a fully or beyond measure 'compassionate' society that is completely paralyzed and devoid of clear judgement, saves them a lot of grief, fear, and high chances of execution, incarceration, and other things troublesome to their exploitation.

The universality however imposed from the bible and all the anti-life teachings of this so called "compassion", just ensured that this compassion never really manifested. Actually, enforcing compassion on such an extent and universally, always has the reverse manifestation in reality. The situation here is simple, and we have a paradigm going right now. By building forced multiracial societies, and forcing them by memetics to become 'compassionate' and 'cooperate', this type of compassion can never manifest, as it's hardwired in the human brain, to understand race. There is a reason races build their own communities even below the umbrella of a 'mega state', and this is nature's law.

Few individuals detract and try to follow their brainwashing, but the striking majority of people does not. Like all other animals in the animal kingdom, we have a racial cognitive function. Because we are human, we can choose to ignore this, but most people just don't want to do this either. And that's their right. After all these observational skills are not negative, they are just based on reality anyway. After this function we have the friendship faction, which is definitely strong, but is equal or lesser to the actual racial understanding function which we have totally ignored. Of course, we also have friendship here and friendly people, whom we value highly, but the purpose here is to discern a level prior to that which is the racial level for this paradigm.

For 20 centuries now humanity was seeing only endless war. In reality most of the policies and actions of the era of Pisces were basically on the negative spectrum of the era of Pisces, or in the completely unrelated spectrum. The era of Pisces and nuclear bombs actually might have been worse than the era of Aries with Golden Age rulers on the planet. This is because the consciousness of humans has dropped into levels of peanuts, and because humans are

engaging in highly unnatural applications in their civilizations, which always do force civilization into a lower existential level, where attacks and spitefulness is simply unavoidable.

On top of all of that, you have a jewish hovering moral crap on top of it, preaching suicidal compassion, which when applied, leads with mathematical precision to your enslavement or your destruction. And the more people have to fight these situations the more their compassionate feelings about the world do die, and in many cases, permanently.

Compassion is out of control when it comes to people. This is indeed a strong existential meaning behind that feeling since it has to do with the very survival of species, and showing compassion with one another, in order to increase their chances of survival and quality of existence. This is a good thing to do when it comes to your own species, and then to your friendly species and those that benefit you.

However if a camel goes in front of a hungry lion and tries to make friends, because the camel is too brainwashed by Rabbi Yehoshua's suicidal teachings, then it will make itself a great meal for the lion. Yea ok the camel felt compassion, gaining good points in Rabbi Yehoshua's ranking of "most stupid camel lolz billboard". Even rats probably feel some sort of compassion for their babies. There is nothing holy in the feeling of compassion in itself.

The civilization we live in has an emotional level of insects and animals, and therefore, feelings like 'compassion' are placed higher than ideals like justice and fairness. For example, if some Swedish brainwashed activist was told that a haji child molestor needs to be distanced from Sweden, or executed, they would throw a fit, simply because, they are brainwashed to understand enemy as friend, friend as enemy, and like NPC borgs to have compassionate feelings summoned everytime the jew hits the drum. And for this reason, I say, compassion is a pile of dog shit today, a word that few understand the meaning of which.

On the other hand you have all the other types of brutish, highly egotistic, idiots, who just cannot see past their own nose. While the example above suffers from misplaced compassion, these people suffer from a full deadening of emotions. They don't care what lives and what dies, and these are the cutthroats and weaklings who don't care how much damage they cause simply because their brain cannot process this type of emotional suffering and damage. These people are also, like the very compassionate, glorified, in different environments. However they are equally imbalanced and dangerous like the above.

The issue is however compassion is a force that has to be used selectively, and especially, since the situation of compassion reduces in many ways the forces of development, there has to be a balance between the two. Also lack of compassion also has to be used selectively.

Many idiots just try to debate the morality of the Nazis or their religion. Large part of what your 'religion' is, is only proven by your own morality, that which you apply in life. The Nazis did what they had to do in cleansing the crap, and they did what they had to do in helping the people. Jewish analysts on the Nazis are all the time angry that Himmler showed a lot of compassion to his people, or that he financially helped and promoted some of his associates who had 32 children. And they pretend they cannot fathom how Himmler loved the German kids and protected them, while at the same time showed brutality to let's say a jewish child molestor. Yea, I wonder why....Typical jewish garbage dilemmas.

The story of the hebrew jesus and it symbolizes a 'universal compassion' which can never be materialized simply because of it's irrationality. The jewish preaching if you want to be truly 'compassionate', you have to feed man and cockroach alike.

For example, you are not being truly compassionate if you bail out and protect an innocent person, you also have to forget the criminal as well. This is the blueprint of the bible over and over again. Also, you have to not 'judge' the criminal, since 'god' will judge him, and it puts you in the jewish limitation of either "UNIVERSAL" compassion, or "NONE AT ALL". And you cannot be a good christard if you don't love everyone, limited but not included, people who want to gut you. You have to love them, too, goy.

So goyim if you want to end hunger, you need to give one knife to the person who wants to cut a water melon, and a knife to the guy who wants to kill the whole village. Or you're not being a compassionate goyim.

The lie of the above and it's full incapability of application, causes a schizophrenia in the minds of the idiots who absorb the teachings and further, in the end, collapses civilizations. One example here is some very brainwashed xians, the types that spew verses when you press a button, talk on one hand about love, and on the other, they celebrate the fact that jews were dashing the heads of Egyptian children to kill in them in the Torah. When you observe such cases you just get disillusioned on the so called love of xianity.

The mid range and above people with their IQ can see this pattern and therefore reject this xian crap. Christianity is for the retarded, but above all, for the hypocritical people. Yea boy I'm very compassionate when I am a higher upper class Mr Privilege type of person that lives in a 99,997% white community and we are all fine and stuff. I forgive my enemy for the largest offence was to not practice savoir vivre on the dinner table. But when you enter the jungle you will see offenses that cannot be evened out by forgiveness.

Compassion in reality is a force which has to do with a being helping another being when they have something common. In animals compassion doesn't work to convince a wolf to take care of a sheep, nor it works to convince an elephant to take care of an ant. However these animals while in their own species are injured, they understand and are known by nature to help, especially Elephants.

With humanity though because our mental understanding is too developed, if you generalize concepts and enforce them in general, you can just loosen the barriers of division and understanding. Which are meant to keep things in place. For example, you can generalize statements about "Helping all humanity" or how "These people are human too", to protect criminals, offenders, and people who do not have any compassion towards you or may even want to kill you. You just need to do slight perversion of morality and before you know it, you have a chaotic civilization that doesn't know what is what. And feeds directly the elements that will kill it.

The jew is raving about how he managed to weaponize compassion and altruism especially in White people.

I am not sure if one went to Asia and would be allowed to run as President of Japan? Or would the Japanese, and rightfully so, tell them to fuck off and be thankful that they are even allowed to be there in the first place, and put them in my place as Gaijin. And only if the prohibited guy was an abuser of their compassion, they would get back at them with all the bullshit about how we are 'equals' and the rest of the nine yards. Imagine if some people went to Japan and forced themselves with their own invader demographic, and then, eventually, by mental warfare and corrosion, managed to become the Mayor of Tokyo by their own demographic voting for them, and the Japanese natives were angry at them for this, and they just went back to them with a team of hajis, erm sorry I meant the whiteys, and told them "FUCK OFF YOU RACIST PIECES OF SHIT!! SHUT THE FUCK UP!!! THIS IS THE NEW JAPAN NOW!! IT BELONGS TO US NOW!!!!". And then gave a speech about how in 20 years from now the invading demographic will take them over because we all have 5 children, and that we must insist in keeping it that way. But above all we didn't come to take over Japan guys it's just uhm, nothing to see here.

Oy vey the above is very normal! The above is not an example of extinction goyim or usurping a nation from the natives, it's just... part of a greater compassion that is overtaking the world...Oy vey!

Do you see anything wrong here...Because I do...Must be my racist consciousness here...Let me tell you no race on earth has had more brainwashing on this subject than White people. Who are the first idiotic enough to sink in an ideal of univiersalist compassion. The scariest thing of all is that the stupid people are innately so good, that you cannot really pull it out of them, because they literally will perceive you as a cutthroat or an evil person if you tell them to balance this so called compassion of theirs out.

Now to make it more evident let's say one was in Somalia and somehow compassion there kept them, an outsider, alive. If they went to Somalia and they told them that they must become their president, or that they must become king of the Zulu's because "we are equals". Does anyone believe that people there would have to accept this, or that they would? As one can see with their imagination it becomes very clear this is something very unnatural to happen. Even if somebody was on friendly terms on someone that doesn't mean they should be taking over their country either.

The thing is the relations of people and races of planets right now are not just. They are falsified based on compassion that the jew commands it's expression, form, and context. For example people can be indoctrinated constantly to feel compassion to senseless migration while they are literally experiencing a losing of their own homeland from their own hands. We are talking about levels of magic and brainwashing used by jews there that exceed all reasonable amounts of normalcy.

Another proof of this magick of the jews is that while people cry and whine for the so called 'migrants', when the jew exterminates systematically Palestinians and carries genocide, people just pass this by "in all their holy compassion" by the backdoor and simply forget it. And this is called brainwashing.

This is the situation in Europe, and where there is compassionate behavior, it's clearly taken as weakness, because indeed, misplaced compassion is not only a show of major weakness, but it shows one does not have a clear constitution that affirms with logic to decide compassion

properly. And express it soundly.

If a hyena was about to be assaulted by a lion, and the lion went to kneel and pet the hyena, or went to hunt for it and give it food. Guess what the hyena would do...bring the other hyenas to first laugh about, use, and then kill the lion where it would no longer provide. It would become food for them anyway after a point. And I cannot blame the hyena even here. Since it's a hyena, it cannot really act in a non-hyena manner, and even if one hyena decided to make friends and respect the lion, there is no real reason that the other 10 hyenas should keep up and accept this unnatural behavior.

Unconsciously people pick up on this stupidity and they do not respect it. This is why the Somali prison is emptied into France, and why the so-called "French Compassion" these people write on their hairy balls. Simply because compassion of this sense is like being blind, and making a morality around the fact of your own blindness. And in the living kingdom nobody praises the mentally blind and the retarded, because this is not a good sign of mental and proper vitality. And living beings do not have to respect you for this either.

Many people also are like "Oy vey, if these people were better types of people, they would understand and show compassion back to us for all we do!". No, if you yourself have a wrong morality, that leads you to death, it's ironic to ask of others to get this very morality that guides you to death, and OBSERVES you while you literally drag yourself to death, and you being such an idiot of wanting them to MIMIC this morality.

This is sort of like Muslims believe that by doing all their crazy subhuman shit, everyone non-brainwashed is going to 'accept' their Musulmanity. Then they question themselves why people in Europe are resistant to this morality or religion. Well because it existentially sucks shit, that's why. Nobody who is not prior brainwashed to the Jewish crap in Muslimism wants to willingly engage in it.

Many people of the world do not like the West, and the Vikings (billions of people watch these shows, how come yes...) and all the related things because our nature is simply compassionate...LOL. Or Game of Thrones, another game of power brutality based on European racially clear blood history. Or Lord of the Rings which is another epic saga where beings uhm... butcher and fight themselves in the sequel with merciless magic etc.

It's clear people long for Justice more than they long for compassion, as compassion for the most part stems not from some superior understanding, but the inability to even things out.

It's constantly repeated that this world needs more compassion. The levels of 'compassion' some people the Whites are showing, and this is rather from a pure heart, are spelling extinction in an alarming rate. The only ones who resist this or who hate the heralds of this are accused of being 'non-compassionate' or 'hateful'. The ones benefiting from the misplaced compassion are also picking up on the buzz and press the Jewish electric collar button put into Whites by buzzing the word 'racist' all the time.

If one went in front of a court with a murder case in one of their family members, and the criminal was given COMPASSION, people would never forgive this person. They would blame the judge for being compassionate, not bless him. However when you have it all buzzed out as

a social value presented with unicorns as part of an exaggerated complex of life, people want 'compassion'. So long nobody is wronged, they want love and compassion.

Going in front of a judge and expecting the judge to be idiotically compassionate, you don't want to go, if you are not a criminal or in the wrong. In that case, you would desire a judge to be just, rather than compassionate, and let the person who wronged you or killed your family in an example go. Compassion in this case can be fed to the chickens. Because it doesn't matter at all compared to justice.

The reality of this world is that it's not going to see any truthful or honest peace until people move past compassion into a more justice oriented system. Since the buzzword of compassion nowadays is just misplaced compassion, or compassion that always includes the wrong elements.

The issue here is we no longer have the Pagan culture of sound WARRIOR morals to set this in place. Warrior morality is based on frankness, square words, justice, and also compassion to those who are also part of a warrior and noble culture.

"Oy vey, if you have a big house and you're rich by your own labor, hear my teaching, goyim, be compassionate to other creatures, goyim! Feed mice, rats, cockroaches, and flies with bags of sugar...because thou shall not kill...goyim...let me tell you also goyim, mice, rats, cockroaches, and flies, are your greatest friends, because all the beings in this world are equal in the eyes of g_d, who loves everyone, but somehow also creates some deadly viruses to kill you goyim...There is a greater plan here goyim it's called the g_d's plan for this world...created by forces superior to us all goyim...But the jew is the messenger of such divine plan...So listen you have to make sure your whole house gets consumed by the other species of g_d...so feed them sugar...take also this book it's called the bible it was written by people with high spiritual understanding, on how to be 'compassionate' and love everything unconditionally...and remember goyim spare your bucks to feed the cockroaches and the mice and parasites...for they are also beings of g_d...btw goyim if your wife tells you to not feed them sugar, smite her head with a stone and kill her, because she is in opposition to the plan of g_d...and leave your children to be infested by the bugs...because you have the greater unification or tikkun ideal now goyim..and you go for the great singularity of all species...then when this is all said and done...jump into the mice, bugs and cockroaches, and get feasted by them...so you can experience according to Rabbi Shmuel says, the 'greatest sacrifice' and the 'ultimate unification'...trust me goyim this will be a great experience...go for it..."

So now that we have understood the bullshit of senseless brutality and compassion, we can finish this post with something meaningful.

Likewise our friendship here and solidarity as Satanists and the friendship with the Gods shouldn't be based on pointless compassion, and misery loves company. Longing for idle compassion without reason is infantile. The Gods aren't helping us because of pity, but just because they want to see us get better. When one grows up they understand the power of compassion, and that it has value. And that nothing of value should be scattered senselessly and for one to be as idiotic as to assume that things will go fine after such.

The only way to progress towards eternal understanding and being a God is not through just

compassion, and not by just savagery, but only by understanding the notion of justice which is an understanding mostly exclusive to humans and superior entities, which is a balance between our compassionate feeling, and ability to cause harm or be brutes.

When these things are balanced, we understand that the way towards a better society, cannot go through either way. This is when compassion attains it's purpose, by the balancing of it in the understanding of justice.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: On Compassion

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » **Wed Nov 21, 2018 11:08 pm**

The problem is misplaced compassion. The claims of universal humanity and all such nonsense comes from the Jews originally from the Bible. Its just Jewish racism against Gentiles, where all just cattle with no differences between us and we are all one put here to serve the only humanity the Jews. That is why a Jew will prattle on about universal humanity and boarders just divide us we all are one and out of the other corner of their mouth talk about how Jews are unique and deserve special demands they rant against the Goyim having like a racial state.

All the Jews have done is create worthless propaganda that any differences between Gentiles is racism, sexism and being just really mean and hurting Jeboo's special feelings..... Despite the fact Jeboo stated Gentiles are nothing but animals but here to serve Jews. And Peter, Jeboo's second in charge lectured Paul about how he was a race traitor for eating at the same table with the sub human animal Goyim in the Bible.

The Bible shows the Jewish double faced think. Jews are superiors and Gentiles are all just animals the same and one force to worship and serve jooz.

Then in the Kabbalah they just repeat the book of revelations this obsession with the borg mind.

Re: On Compassion

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Thu Nov 22, 2018 12:02 pm**

Larissa666 wrote:Without compassion, we would be ruthless beasts.

As HP Mageson said, the problem is misplaced compassion.

Spiritually aware person shall know who deserves compassion, and who does not. Having too much unconditional compassion will lead you to being used by people, when they see that you are too "soft". On the contrary, having no compassion will distance yourself from people, as no one will ever want to have anything with you.

I am generally too compassionate, this is something that I am trying to change. I suffered several times in my life because of this. But it seems that I derive some kind of positive energy from unconditionally helping others. That is why it is so hard to change. It feels so good when you do this.

I stated in my post also the problem and the solution. The situation is for one to out judgement in what they do.

Of course you derive energy from helping others. Nobody told you to not do that. However doing that towards the wrong individuals will have the opposite effect.

[Re: On Compassion](#)

[Postby HP Mageson666 » Thu Nov 22, 2018 5:55 pm](#)

From looking at history and how Pisces plays out. If not for the Jews the White Race would have become united under the Hellenic Empire of either Greek or the Roman Empire and a single Aryan religion which would be the reunion of the original tradition. The Greeks attempted this with Seraphis and the building of Alexandria as the capital of such the Library of Alexandria was part of the Temple center of Seraphis to be a citizen of Alexandria you had to be initiated into the religion of Seraphis and in general Dionysus. The Roman's just continued on the Hellenic with Roman authority. Because it was the common culture. I note Nero attempted to reform the Roman Empire into a spiritual mission to uplift and advanced Aryan civilization both spirituality and materially. And he was murdered and the Roman aristocracy overthrown and replaced by a military, banker cabal of Jews and crypto Jews and Goyish lackeys. The Flavians who then rushed to create the Catholic Church. And wiped out spirituality and civilization.

In the Empire anyone who wanted could go to Alexandria and live within the housing at the Temple and spend their time studying and in spiritual practices. The Templar's where using the Greek system and had the symbol of Abraxas on their head quarters. The Druid and Greek system were the same.

On Criminality

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Tue Nov 27, 2018 6:37 pm

If one pays close attention especially with the 'culture' exported by the Jews ruling the USA, they just keep instructing young people to become criminals, lead a criminal lifestyle, and all these people are glamorized. This is nothing else other than jews blessing their own tribe as the race of many of the 'top guys' in criminality, as always by coincidence, is just jews.

The glamorization of crime is also very necessary so that drug cartels and many other inferiors on the planet do have an advertising and marketing network. Migos is not sitting there telling you how good drugs are, for no reason. They are promoting and advertising for those that probably pay him, in the form of 'art', and yes, of course, some of their songs have vibes, but this topic is not about 'art'. These songs don't even up in Ellen Degenerate Kikess in TV by coincidence either. In other words all these 'rap videos' and cocaine ads are not about simply promoting a lifestyle, but are actual advertising of those in power who want to advertise this lifestyle to the masses. And to naive children as well.

This is done on purpose so that these rotten people always have a steady supply of followers and young ones deceived in order to run their agendas. As with regular advertising, this works on some people, and on some, it does not. But it's proven this type of thing actually affects people whether they like it or not, in a subconscious level.

The Social Marxist dialectic and many other people, foolishly claim that criminality is caused by poverty and many other things. If this is the case, why in Eastern Europe and in many other territories where White people are hungry in the literal sense, they do not commit all this endless criminality? Because they are homogenous, and because they innately are not criminal elements. And this is a reality proved by it's own reality.

The argument of "hunger is criminality" as a sole causative reason of criminality self collapses. Places like Serbia are highly impoverished and crime rates are very low? Why isn't it like the US? Simply because different demographics. If hunger was the case there wouldn't exist all these Mafias, simply because, a little heist could solve their hunger problem for a month or a few weeks, based on mathematics. But this is not the case.

The Social Marxist observation that people do criminality just because they are hungry is a lie. Others unfortunately in leftism and some socialists who want to provide social help, or who do analyze these situations, have also absorbed the above lie and they believe that providing help and provision for the vague category of the poor people, will just also solve crime. But many people in the category of the poor are also honorable people who do not want free gurbs to compensate for this situation, they just want better job opportunities.

Nor being poor means you will become a mafia member or a criminal, either. It's actually quite different in reality. Most of the gangs are not formed because they want to make a farm and escape hunger, but because they want to take it way further, by the simple use of violence against productive elements in society. The argument of the 'good boi jus poor boi' just collapses on it's own head. You can have a normal job and survive if you discipline yourself. But guess what some people don't wanna do this.

Leftist Academia was conducting a research on Spain about the legalization drugs and how it helped an X city in Spain. They literally blessed and eulogized the legalization of drugs. Later on Canada decided to go for legalization of weed, this happened recently. Of course Canadians believed this would curb the illegal trade, happy them. They are too White to understand how these situations of 'social help' will turn on in the longterm, and too hopeful. So what happened out of this legalization? Nothing changed. The people still use drugs, the illegal drugs still pour in Canada. The people do not like the 'regulated' aspect of Weed, and do not consider it 'effective' or to their liking. So now the problem is doubling. On one hand, weed is becoming streamlined, and on the other hand, those in the 'know' in regards to weed, just look for different ways for getting 'weed' that is rendered illegal. Just wait 5-6 years and you will see the problem will only have doubled. This is already the case, nothing has changed.

But I will tell you what truly happened because of this. I was receiving updates from a Capitalist Con online informing site, and I was checking out how the matter with weed was proceeding. 3 months prior to legalization, the firm advised to 'invest' in a few upcoming 'legal' weed startups. Some of which grew to 900 or upwards to 3800% in power and capital during to legalization. I do not recall but I think in one case the rising of the stock value of some of these literally soared to 7100-7200%, which is literally batshit insane.

So putting one and one together what happened. Some people wanted to make money. So what they did was legalize drugs in Canada, opened startups, became super rich in the interval of a few months, in what changed nothing for the better of Canada, but actually made the situation which was already bad, worse. Congrats guys, you got jewed again. Smoke your puffy puff and think the Government cares for you, and all your millions of now-to-be-fried braincells.

The governments of the world care only about one thing: Maintain their power. Everything that weakens people is welcome to them, simply because, strong people threaten those in authority with replacement. The more fried and beaten down the populace, the better. Welcome to the Jewish Era of politics, where Hitler who said "Let's make people the strongest and the healthiest in the world" is a threatening statement. While poisoning your own people with drugs is welcomed with open arms.

Returning to the topic of criminality...

The majority of criminals do not have the mentality of the hungry guys who just look for bread, they could solve this by having a any other job and working for their bread somehow by serving the needs of others. Most of these people are just greedy. The caravans who will bring the mafias in the USA aren't here because they want a loaf of bread, they are going there because they want rolex and the rolly's.

The west has understood this simple reality such as in the UK where London is only compromised of 'foreigners' who are there to 'work', and where percents of being gutted in the middle of the street for a few bucks is reaching 30% in many areas. The fact you bring people to earn their bread through honest work, it doesn't mean they will wanna do it. Actually, they have all reasons to NOT want to do it. They want nothing to do with you, or your culture either.

All criminals also report that they really like the criminal lifestyle simply because you gain things quickly, and for free, and you have to do literally nothing in order to gain, just do heists and shit. In other words the issue is psychological such as gambling, and they enjoy what they do. This is why most criminals do not just do petty crimes all their life but later they join criminal conglomerates in order to further build up towards their goals. Their 'hunger' problem is solved quite easily, but this is not the initial problem. Many just enjoy criminality.

Another thing in regards to criminality is people hate these people way too much, the "Criminals" (Or rather, the convicted ones) while they turn a blind eye to the criminals that run countries and literally rule this world. Let me tell you at least half of these people behind bars they have hardly done any major crime compared to politicians who engage in state treason, or are part of Pizza gate and other similar pedo and crime rings, or opening borders to exterminate their own living populace, or give intel to Israel based on state secrets.

The only difference between the two is that the politicians and other rotten individuals are rarely caught as they are beyond the scope of the law. So someone being branded as a criminal and going behind bars is not always a straight indicator of their dishonesty or 'proven evil'. There are people who got locked behind bars because of true issues like hunger, and most of the time, it's these people who will pay the bills. A strong percent of all prison population is people who have done minor crimes. Most of the criminals that are dangerous, are in reality operating freely and out there.

Because either they cannot catch them, or they pretend they cannot catch them. So in essence we have the same issue many philosophers like Nietzsche and others debated about in the 18th and 19th centuries, people who just were behind bars for doing petty crimes, being political dissidents, and other sorts of things, which do not compare in anyway with true criminals, who are walking around and operating about freely.

The law has collapsed under the rules of it's own Talmudic hatred and irrationality. In Muslim countries one can get their hand cut off for stealing an apple, but one is not punished, but PRAISED for doing Jihad. One can be thrown off a roof for being gay, but one can daily beat their wife to death and be praised for it. All "Legal".

While the jews pretend they don't see all the narcos going through all the borders in the US. Oh my 50 tons of Cocaine, we literally missed this through the border goyim...Now let's imprison this guy without a hearing because he stole an apple from a store to eat...This is the mentality of the jewish system.

Lastly kids pay close attention here. You see these three cases, XXXtentacion, he died at 21. Drug user, hate mongering, and the related. Mac Miller, a jewish promoter of the 'drug culture', got high on his own supply and died like a cockroach, eventhough he was 'rich' from promoting social corrosion, and happily did do his racial mission of making his race more influential on the goyim through the use of drugs. 6ix9ine a latino guy who was going all out in songs on how he will kill people, and that he was the dope king of New York, is now facing a lifetime in prison at around 20 years old. "King of New York".

Lil Peep who actually made some decent tracks, also promoted the druggie lifestyle and dope,

but not from the criminal side, but the user side and abusive side. Equally deadly. He died too due to overdose as well. He died in his 20's only to have a full lifetime of constant depression before this. In other words, the road to criminality is paved with endless corpses that fill the streets, and the jews still insist on the Gentiles and especially children that this lifestyle is true, viable, and also leads to 'riches' or even happiness. All the outcomes from this just prove the contrary, and this is being reaffirmed everyday.

No kids, it leads only to death, incarceration, and social decay like never before, and permanent depression. Do not get fooled from lies in your TV.

Those who engage in these behaviors should change their ways rapidly, the Gods frown upon these social destroyers, and sooner or later, there will be punishment. People are crying on the death of Lil Peep or Mac Miller, but as to how many people these guys have killed with their promotion of drugs, nobody will ever know in accuracy. As for the 'lifestyle' aspect of it like movies and such, well, this is called 'art and entertainment' and nobody can blame this with accuracy at this point, so it cannot be blamed.

Also as a final note, see in TV (We know (((Who))) runs all of this) people are constantly exposed in criminality How To's. Many of these shows are literally giving instructions to people and giving them things to do. People have learned to enjoy criminality by programming as some sort of entertaining thing.

Criminality and the perversion of laws are instructed in the bible as a form of conquering and taking over the goyim. Just check all the stories of Stan Lee and you will see what the jew envisions, civilizations bathed in criminality, where jews can play the 'hero' through being grey characters. A never ending world of suffering just so that jews can be satisfied on it.

The real question is how much of this is happening in Israel? Because last time I checked the Rabbinate commaned politicians to not take 'criminal tribesmen' in Israel, to avoid all of the above. I guess, Stan Lee Crime Cities for the Goyim, and Idyllic homogenous, low crime civilizations for the jews.

This is the story of promotion of "Criminality".

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[On Democracy](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sat Nov 10, 2018 11:00 pm

Democracy is a failure and these are the words of the first and wisest person of his time Plato who has lived in the 'golden age' of City State democracy.

Aka where only the land owners, the highly intelligent, and those who gave important input in society did vote in the golden age democracy. So it was way closer to aristocracy by today's standards, not to democracy of today's standards. The jews named the system of control today as "Democracy" while indeed it's just Goyimocracy or the control of the controlled goyim made into state art.

If Plato lived today he would not move to the Italian coast, he would probably have committed suicide.

And still it went to crap because of major deception by the so called 'politicians' in his time because politicians back then were already not doing any spiritual practice or had a majorly developed character. Today you can inject 10 million illegals in your country, and get them to vote to elect you. Or you can bring infinite amounts of foreign breeding demographic to take over the native land by the so called 'electoral system' of a said nation. Like how Muslims took over London.

By the way, the major motto of the Ancient Greeks was not "Democracy" but the promise of the following words: "I take the state in my hands and I promise to deliver it bigger, wealthier, and more powerful". This was given as part of an oath by the rulers. Doesn't sound very mediocre democratic to me. Because ancient democracy was not the democracy of nowadays.

Today the oath this: "Before the elder of Zion Soros, and his affiliated reptiles of the ponytron, I will deliver the land in debt, fill it with foreigners, and create a more confused environment so the jews can thrive, all while fooling the populace for as long as possible." Then they put their hand on the bible which is the physical blueprint of this plant and call it a day. Democracy in the 21st century.

In Democracy all one has to be is famous and know how to manipulate the masses. In most cases no logical appeal is required either as now everyone votes and the majority of people do not really think, they emote.

Many people wanted to vote Hillary because she has a vagina and she is a grandma. And many people voted Obama simply because of the cheesy aspect of his skin color and nothing else. Obama's reign was a consistent war and operations that killed thousands of people, but Obama was soft spoken of a reptile, and therefore he got the Nobel Peace prize.

During Trump's reign though he hasn't been at war or deploying anyone, and he is constantly attacked as racist and so forth. Trump is called a dictator simply because he is trying to make a couple things done. Which he may or not even be able to make because of how the state is designed.

Rulers of democracy are just for decorative purposes. Their underlings, fiscal policy handlers,

and the international markets can whore out instantly and so called democratic politician. The power of the banking system just pales down completely the power of the so called 'politicians'. The mastery of the democratic politician is deception of the masses, making false promises, and never relaying anything complex or logical since the mass cannot absorb it. It's by no coincidence the jews have been praising what they have named as democracy today.

If we are to assume there is no voting fraud, then the people voted for their leader. And this vote, when shit hits the fan, is used to guilt trip the populace in that it's responsible when these people act on their own will and behalf.

Sort of how Swedes are told it's their fault their country is getting destroyed because the politicians brought in endless dross of people. But the Swedes did not really vote for this nor one can blame the average person can be blamed for not being as foreseeing. It's not the job of the simple people to understand complex political planning or see 100 years from the time they exist, this is what politicians should ideally be for.

Democracy is cowardly in that it blames the victims for what it claims they themselves caused by their vote. And not the politicians, as these are able to escape with whatever crime they do, based on the fact 'people elected them' and that 'this was the will of the people and what people wanted'. It is a sissified system manifested.

You can do all sorts of existential crimes upon the populace and the populace will just wait 4-5 more years to 're-elect' someone else, a guy who will be blaming everyone before him, and achieve literally nothing. Then after this guy fucks up, you have to wait another 5 years to elect another guy, who may be in complete opposition to the last 2, and just bring back the development by 20 years. Then you can happen to have a slaver retard, who will ruin all the efforts of the last 30 years, and you will wait 5 years more in order to gamble again on someone who might make things right again, with a plan that needs 20 years more.

And this guy that will want to make things right will have 40 years of slavery and all the world's markets and dumb mediocre goyim to counter in order to make anything happen, all of whose opinion he will have to respect. And from all whose hatred he or she will have to run from constantly. And half of his democratic party basis will be traitors and opportunists who can backstab him at anytime, since in Democratic political parties there are no real ideological bonds.

Then the guy that wants to do any good has to either go Hitler mode and risk having a world war done to them, or let his people rot. Sort of like Saddam and Qaddafi ended up not a long time ago. Or how Assad is today. And the people may love this guy but the world will hate them because the world is controlled by the same gang of sponsors that wanted to control his very country and who have this person surrounded.

It's ironic even in these cases of people like that when they are elected, the so called "Elections are holy" democrats, are just attacking them endlessly. This is because elections are just bullshit they are only valid when jews get who they want in place. When they do not, the whole system has an outcry to invalidate the outcome of elections. Such as what happened with Trump. Trump got democratically elected and by margin. Same thing was the case with Bolsonaro who got around 55% of the vote. But none of these elections were respected simply because they did not get the desired candidates in power.

This is because we do not have any actual democracy in place. If there was democracy, nobody would really whine of all these outlets, and they would accept the outcome and move on. When what the global order of jews doesn't get what it wants it shouts racism and populism.

Populism they whine especially when any politician comes in with a couple of feelings of compassion towards the existence of their people. So they are a populist. Then you have Nazi and whatever else the jewish mind can generate to accuse these people of evil.

Also Democracy applied so the poor and many opportunists can gain power simply has the result these materialistic people just get in power and ransack nations in full, aside the already ruling rich class which was the runner of democracy for around 3 centuries now. Democracy is now who puts the most money to influence an election and it's outcome. While if the rich get in power, all that is going on is they just expand their personal pockets, the poor find an opportunity to steal.

It's rare to have honest idealists there as simply in democracy all you do is beg the populace to accept your ideals, and the populace just is controlled externally by ideas from the press, media, religion, and infinite other sectors who can easily pervert the minds of people and therefore control all democratic process and who will be elected.

Democracy in multiculturalism just creates a weak nation state in which every racial gang and every so called 'interest group' is just leveraging power on the state to make it do as it pleases, at the expense of someone else in the said nation. There is infinitude of interests but the final result is that some interest class or two always reign supreme and impose state policy as they see fit. Jews are an example here as a 5th column of control and betrayal to all countries.

Therefore the other interest groups are just left on the corner and in reality we do not have Democracy but only in name, we have rule of a caste on another caste. People complain about the rich reigning over the poor but if one looks beyond the rich and the bankers one is simply talking jews in majority and a couple shabbos goyim.

Lastly Hitler rose by elections but he was very clear he wasn't intending to instate such a system of democracy afterwards. As Plato stated the ideal ruling would be an aristocratic council of aristocrats, not those of financial standing, but they soul and the spiritual practices. What many people also forget is that Hitler was a millionaire when he got in power which today with how the money is he was possibly one of the billionaire types of his era. And ironically all he did was just funnel all the money back into the country he did serve.

All that Hitler gained for all his work were a total of 3 houses, one in Vienna (his mothers), the Eagle's Nest (the party gave this house for Hitler as private headquarters) and another small apartment in Berlin. All the other things were given by people willingly to him as gifts. Now tell me how many such things were given willingly to Dilma in Brazil...as gifts...LOL.

Today if you open the dossier of most politicians like Wolfgang Schaeuble the financial minister of Germany he is reputed of owning half of the Turkish coast basically. And to be one of the guys who were pushing of integration of Turkey in the EU (which would cause extinction of native Europeans simply by force of numbers) so he could have personal benefit. Very

CHRISTIAN DEMOCRATIC of him.

By a huge coincidence all the other dictators of countries were the same, mostly frugal people in most cases. The dictator of Greece in the 70's was a similar type, same is Assad today. Nobody can blame them for any financial deficits or financial destruction or thieving. In the 70's the Greek dictatorship had a policy where if politicians did steal public wealth they would even be killed.

For some reason these people do not engage in what is the ultimate evil of stealing and selling out a nation and it's wealth. While all the good democrats are willing to get paid some millions by Soros to open the gates and let all the prisons of mordor emptied come in to murder so they can fuck hookers and snort cocaine in their 70's with couple viagra. And this is what you get when there is no enlightened leadership.

There is also a lie in regards to Hitler that he was using dictatorial power. One does not go in front of millions naked to exercise dictatorial power. Hitler appealed to logic and understanding. This is why Hitler ruled by the power of speech and not by the power of violent suppression as claimed. A dictator can never appear in front of the people he abuses and speak to them as he will be killed. Hitler's long speeches also explain to the populace the course of decisions, which many "Democratic" politicians do not even bother doing.

When was the last time the jew Merkel explained in any reasonable way why she is making Germany a 3rd world migrant shithole? Just loose statements about 'economy needing a boost' you do not need be a scientists as jews claim you can understand if you bring in people and you pay them 50,000\$ a year so they don't do anything, you're not fixing any economy. So no logical explanation can be given without deceit here. And the people figure it out so now they go towards 'populism' aka rule of common sense at least.

Hitler also achieved what he wanted without violence such as creating normal welfare state without threats upon the rich and displacing them, but just forcing them to cooperate with and elevate those in the lower strata of financial ability. Modern democracies consider this forbidden as the 'free market' has to 'self regulate'. This is why Google is allowed to mine and spy on all humans on earth and nobody can step in and force it to just stop doing it.

The jews are whining that Germany has failed on the "GREAT EXPERIMENT", and they forcibly attack Europe in the Judenpresse. "Oy vey, the program to create the Aryan into racial frankenstein is failing! HaShit help us!". Rabbi Shlomo got a heart attack when he heard the news.

Plato also said in the case where a Demonic being exists aka someone like Hitler, they should be allowed to exercise full power on their sector completely, with associates and spiritual aristocracy keeping a watch on them from all sides regardless. This is when you have an enlightened leader or in times where nations require dire control in order to keep living. When beings like that do not exist, then we revert back to enlightened aristocracy.

Who would rule with an orderly fist and sensible and godly compassion towards the people based on spiritual empathic understanding. With people being able to choose and give information of what they think about important subjects. And without constant shifts of

leadership that destroy a nation quickly. This is just a verbal expression of the system Egypt followed. And it simply worked.

Ruling people is not some sort of job or career as it's made today, one has the responsibility of the life of such people and only the jew has been sick to say this is a job rather than literally an existential obligation and necessity. Nor it is fun as many politicians make it. Politics should be the raising of existential burden. Career politicians are just people that sit there to get paid and to steal. And this is why the modern world works that way, if Soros pays enough, they open the borders.

Politics during the current system is just a manifestation of agents to fool the people and further the globalist agenda. Where do all presidents put their hand upon to take an oath...The Jewish bible or the Quran. And what does this manuscript say...To devote one's self and leadership so the jews can enslave the earth.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: On Democracy](#)

[Postby **HP. Hoodedcobra666** » Sun Nov 11, 2018 3:00 am](#)

Jack wrote:If they wanted to get workforce and gain a boost in the economy why not create work permits and award jobs to legal migrants for a certain period of time before they go back to their original homes. There are many qualified people who would definitely accept such a deal. However,most of the migrants these people bring in are ISIS war criminals and savage rapists with no qualifications and no work experience. Its a literal invasion. Donald Trump has the balls to call out the migrant caravan at least as such. At least someone's in their right mind

This is exactly what they do not want. They don't want to take in valuable and decent people in our countries to help them advance without the negative bullshit. Because these people eventually leave or just advance the whole planet and this is something the enemy order does not want. Then they return back to their home countries financially attained and knowledgeable and they boost their country as well. Another sore in the ass of the jews.

There are some actual scientists and good programmers and such who will just stay in remote villages in India, who stood on their own for decades what other lazy 'migrants' will never even

know in 20 years in state paid uni's, and while terrorists just roam freely in London to have fun while cashing in free cash for the rest of their life paid by the stupid goyim.

Another thing that could easily be done is just increase the birthrates. It's not that hard. Most people don't have kids not because they are fucking around and are dumb, but because they do not have finances and a house to do these things. The financial burden of children is what scares people off of having children same as their expenses. Which boil down to superficial amounts in reality that the state could give to all new parents. And help boost the birthrates a lot. In just one generation Europe would have doubled the population it has or at least raised it by solid 25% to 40%. And in two generations aka around 25 years solve all the so called 'demographic problems'.

There are people in Germany for 50 years that didn't even give a fuck to learn German and they just believe Germany needs to be turned to Turkey. This is insane. Imagine going into Turkey and saying it should be turned into Lebanese or something. People would fucking riot you on the spot. France has un-treadable ghettos where ISIS is literally having headquarters in there.

1, 2 or even 5% of migrants controlled in a country is nothing really bad, if migration is controlled and everyone is like minded and respects the native population and knows why they are here, and that they aren't going to steal their countries and be 'equals'.

But to have what is approaching 20% of foreigners who want to impose their culture on them in your native land is sickening and alarming. Even the kikes such as Emmanuel Macaroni of France are alarmed by that shit, as they know, when Arabs and Somalians will be the main demographic in France, the jews will get exterminated and there will be nothing of them to steal from France anymore. This makes them feel uneasy as many jews live in France. There are 3rd generation migrants in Germany who simply do not give a fuck about anything German. And they shouldn't. Because it's unnatural for them to relinquish their heritage too, so they aren't doing anything 'negative' but this behavior leads to other problems. This shit with multiculturalism simply doesn't work.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

On Diet

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Tue Jul 23, 2019

“ Jax911 wrote:

Thats exactly what people need to realize. Sadly, many people in my homeland which is Mongolia, are reverting to veganism, wicca and new age bullshit due to the spiritual and physical degeneration implied by communism and buddhism. As for the diet, traditionally our ancestors used to eat meat only in cold seasons like winter while consuming milk products in summer due to the extreme contradictory climate in central asia. But during communism, all animals were united into communes and people started consuming meat all the time and spirituality was even strictly suppressed than before (shamans and mages met death sentence when buddhism was introduced). And now, shamanism and occultism are rising as spiritual freedom was granted by the democratic revolution in the 90s but people depend too much on their ancestral spirits and wicca and new age bullshit are taking place for the same reason mentioned above. As for veganism, many people in modern mongolia consume tons of meat and eat very unhealthy, which is why they brag that it is effective.

The debate on diet relies on two main factors:

1. Race/Background
2. The conditions around an individual
3. Natural Availability

I believe race does play a role into diet, but then again, all of the hardcore preaching about the best diet is just a big joke. One has to eat a balanced diet between meat, greens, carbs. One can experiment around to find their own balance but this is not a thing one must preach, as it simply is pointless.

Normally people when debating about diets are giving quotes from spiritual books or studies about some people in the North Pole and how these people are so healthy because they eat only fish or other similar types of arguments.

This leaves me uninterested as I am European and therefore, for example, the dietary norms of my people are different than Asians. Also, the other argument that claims that "The past is perfect" in regards to diet is also errant, and there are also endless sources lying about diets. This has created a craze around the subject.

The main problem I would say in diet today is that our foods are highly contaminated, very unnatural. Non holistic and non properly grown. But when you have to feed 7 billion people on the planet within this system, damning the environment and food is only to be expected. You cannot have it otherwise. If people do not want to change values and we don't want to thin out human population, since our current lifestyle is unnatural and unsustainable by earth, we have to create all the more artificial nutrition.

An example here is how an American scientist, in order to save the third world from mass starvation [Hateful whitey of course] developed specific types of hybridized grains. Otherwise people would have died and the populations we see in the third world would be impossible to stay alive. Said grains are normal and approved, but they are now replaced by GMO [Monsanto etc]. And you can never be sure about GMO. However compared to people wanting to choose mass death, this is the only unnatural route we can go. You cannot feed 8 billions of mouths everyday organic and whole, nature has limitations, and also we have Globalism now and the amount of food wasted is also humongous.

In regards to natural availability, we have moved past this now, and this has backlashes, but it also has prospects. People get extremely scared about the GMO and this is true, but on the other hand, if you want the current level of society to keep going, well this is a sacrifice humanity has to take. People want to have prolific and uncontrolled birthrates without remorse or understanding of the earth and with zero respect on natural cycles.

An example here is Vegans who want coleslaw in the middle of the summer and tomatoes in high winter. Well, let's develop an alien GMO for you so you can follow the diet that you claim is "Natural". Can't be done in any other way.

So in regards to diet the only thing we can truly say is to pay attention and try to eat healthy. Learning to cook a bit will also come in handy, if one has the talent for it.

In regards to general dietary laws, personal situation has to be taken in consideration. When you are 90 years old if you eat meat daily you are going to die or have digestive impossibility, for one example. A sick person doesn't eat as a healthy person, a normal healthy person does not eat as an athlete, the list goes. A super athlete cannot survive or compete based on the diet of a person who works on an office all day.

Diet is a huge market thing as I have said again in the past, and this is why I have refused to promote any sort of dietary thing as it's evil and pointless. I have refused to even comment on this for years, as it's all a big, bogus insanity. Above all, this doesn't have a lot to do with how you spiritually advance either. It affects it indirectly. Not eating meat doesn't make you holy nor ascends you into any higher level of consciousness, only meditation does.

One should avoid raw or strange diets as they can be deadly. People are promoting these diets to others only to become famous and get quick money, without concern of how this may kill other people. So long you have a balanced diet and nutritious food, you will be alright, and nothing does affect your development spiritually, unless it's so bad it makes you feel unhealthy and therefore lack of health or vigor gets in the way.

Racial science would also come extremely much in handy with analysis of a person and people more indepth. But this is prohibited today as we consider this 'racist'. Race is fundamental in what diet we are to follow. Just look in America, white people aren't supposed to eat extremely huge caloric bombs nor do black people, as these races become very easily obese by following diets of extreme caloric intake.

Veganism is deadly and so is eating only meat. It's just that by eating only meat one dies in a different way such as strokes or digestion problems, while with veganism you just wither away and perish, many times suffering also, because the system collapses. Vegans are mentally insane and this also comes down to physical reasons of the system lacking support. Meat is nutritious and grounding. Without meat there is no vigor, and without greenery there is no lubrication and movement in the intestines. It's not rocket science, it's all very simple.

There is no holy diet only holy people, ie, people who are spiritual and strive to spiritually advance.

There is a healthy diet and healthy diets do help you spiritually by keeping the body in a healthy condition and by supporting it, health is always related to balance.

[On Knowledge Being Free](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Tue Sep 04, 2018 3:58 pm

In the Joy of Satan we have always given out spirirtual knowledge for free. This is because the Gods will it that way, for humanity to know how to advance without having to pay copious amounts of wealth.

In the past of the jewtrix, any spirituality was only accessible to the wealthy and namely the jews. Now we have changed this.

Imagine going 10 or 20 lifetimes without cleaning your aura once. Would you feel like a walking sewer or not? The dangers here are extreme. It puts your very soul in a threatening life situation.

However many people, do not understand what it means that something like that is free.

It is not free because it is of a low quality, but free because the "cost" of the information is beyond and higher of possible estimation. So it's kept free. In other words, this knowledge is invaluable.

Many people do treat spiritual knowledge like a free tester meal from Mac Donalds. If there was ever such a thing since even for this tasty cancer people always pay.

They desecrate it. Then, they corrupt it. Then, they do the other thing which is to steal it and monetize it.

I have lost track over the years of the people who have ripped from the JoS, and tried to make some shekel from it, or who, alternatively, have given nothing back. Also, to add insult to injury, they give us a bad rep and not even advertise us or out us in the sources. There is not one shekel out of this, just human understanding.

Satan does not demand money as he is not the God of the shekel like Ha-Shekel or Jokehover. But Satan requires advancement, self betterment, promotion to the agenda, and to help other humans escape this mortal prison. He gives everything for free, however, people for centuries have only came to Satan with two things:

1. More demands.
2. More ungreatfulness.

I have seen this with people. You know things that "goy kings" would give all their fortunes to have, and yet, one keeps demanding from the Gods, and doesn't do their end of the ETHICAL part of the deal.

When these demands of dumb monkeys were not met, people also became even vengeful to the Gods. This is clearly sickening.

There are jews who charge 600\$ per month for a course that lasts 12 months to end up to...to teach simple things like cleaning your aura. There are hindus in the east who live in mansions in poverty ridden countries. Whole countries and villages get there and they maintain these mansions of these worthless and dubious spiritual teachers, who do nothing really for humanity.

If anyone has been to the Vatican, the house of child rapists, they know what "wealth" means. And uselessness of religion, too. Ironically these idiots call Satan the God of this material world.

Satan and the Gods on the other hand, do not get anything in particular for a very long time. If the Gods need anything then these things are simple, they need us to facilitate and put our effort and time in waking other people up. There are people who are lazy to even do spiritual warfare. Even like basic things.

Is this how you treat a Father who has given everything to you? And charlatans in the east get monuments built upon their name?

I write this because it has been said before knowledge is free. Yes. Nobody charges. But where one's conscience is concerned, one must return a favor. Giving and taking are fundamental parts of existence.

There are wonderful Demons who come and help and assist us. Who are vigilant for our safety. And we are on the inferior part of this relation. And some people do not do let's say an RTR or give back to them?

Absolutely shameful.

On the other hand, christians have all their money, and literal soul ripped into a battery. They live and exist as fuel for the jewish agenda. And they ironically willingly give anything.

How fucking stupendous is that?

To become a true friend of the Gods, one must learn to give back to them and in the things they want promoted. This is warfare, enlightenment of the world somehow, and your own self advancement.

Those who only care about themselves are of no importance to Satan.

If we want to revolutionize this world, we must also revolutionize the destroyed and ridden relations between giving and taking. First on our midst and to the Gods, then to our societies and world at large.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: On Knowledge Being Free](#)

[Postby **HP Mageson666** » Wed Sep 05, 2018 1:35 am](#)

Abortion is best left to the right of the woman. Most women would not be there unless there was a serious reason as to why. With social and economic improvement it will bring the rates of abortion down. I once knew a woman who had an abortion when she was young. She was nearly with no money her boyfriend beat on her and then left out the door with her pregnant and her family was of no help. That is the unfortunate reality of life for some people. They are pushed into a corner with no help or support.

HerrKammler wrote: @Hoodedcobra666
@Mageson666

Hello

What is your point of view regarding abortion? Thank you.

[Re: On Knowledge Being Free](#)

[Postby **HP Mageson666** » Wed Sep 05, 2018 2:22 am](#)

With Reiki the costs of the levels are hundreds of dollars and the third level was originally thousands of dollars.

[Re: On Knowledge Being Free](#)

[Postby **HP Mageson666** » Wed Sep 05, 2018 1:55 pm](#)

Feminists don't all have Jewish roots, Gentile women decided they didn't want to be cattle property of men like the Jewish bible states. The right to abortion is a quality of life issue for women and a public health issue for society. Before it was legalized thousands of women were dying and becoming sterile from the effects of back alley abortion mills. Do you want to kick them back into that situation..... Because that is what it comes down to. Many of these children would be born into dire situations of abuse, neglect and poverty and wind up with trauma from this. And go on to fill the prisons and rehab wards.

Charles Manson was the product of such a typical case. The situation is bigger when it comes

to the structural issues around abortion. Then the Jews take over everything and Jew it. If the Jews had not of held back society with Christianity and their other controls things would be different and Abortion would not be in such high demand.

HerrKammler wrote:Here i my country behind all the abortion-movment are the most Jews and Freemasons.

Also planned parenthood is moving a lot of shekel behind the scene...

Also all this Feminists-movements have all jewish roots. I doubt that something good can came out of a jewish mind.

Re: On Knowledge Being Free

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Sun Sep 09, 2018 3:55 am

Its stated in the ancient texts the soul descends into the womb just at the moment of birth and this has to do with your birth chart and why its the way it is.

It's common nowadays you hear people they whine about Decadence being a part of this life and this civilization. The complaints most of the times come from Christians and then some other types who complain about this situation, which is plaguing civilization at alarming rates.

The situation is decadence arises out of a nihilistic conception of life which is created by gross materialism. Gross materialism is borne out, however, from gross and useless spirituality, which gives birth to it in exact certainty. "It doesn't matter what color is your wife or not, meat is meat", for example. If it is from Asia or Europe it doesn't matter. This is one example. Race mixing arises out of nihilistic decadence and the inability to discern or understand the deeper context within something and also the spiritual concept of things, such as in that example, Race.

When you hear Christians [=xians] complain about this reality it's like someone injecting themselves with cancer or deadly bacteria and then complaining that they are dying from it. The decadence of the White race and all other people on this planet arose from the Abrahamic programs. Without spirituality, or a form of spirituality, people cannot hope to every escape this decadent lifestyle of what they will later complain as 'gross materialism'.

Gross materialism will never have a meaning, and material possessions will never have a meaning either, as the eye of the beholder is nonspiritual, and therefore, life itself becomes nonspiritual, menial and empty. In the scope of this meaninglessness one will commit crimes both unto themselves and other individuals. Since one believes in things that do not exist, and man is regardless in need of stimulation and other emotional needs, one will rather seek them in the adobe of decadence than not at all, which is directly something that is borne from christianity.

Christianity distanced the person from life, and also, provides the context within one can fail, if they live, to fulfill their needs of life. This creates an ever vicious circles which rips apart people.

If one delves and looks into xianity, which is an obvious lie, is 'spiritual', one of course, will deny any and all forms of "God" and "Spirituality". The attempts to revitalize the jewish ideals of xianity have failed for hundreds of years now as animating a corpse with strings is supposed to show the vibrancy of life. Xianity is an empty husk morally and otherwise which leads civilizations with extreme precision not only to jewish hands, but also, to gross materialism and decadence of the lowest level. This is because nobody rises spiritually to any higher level. Also, a civilization is led to the hands of the jews, which weave the social environment in a decadent one, to keep this level of goyim consciousness going permanently.

The situation with the Materialism is that it has two faces to it. Let's call it the Material Level of Consciousness rather than Materialism though because it's a negative statement. One face is one of the material world one understands after their spiritual uplifting which is a healthy perspective of the material world as a reflection of spirituality. This is a high level of understanding which creates material genius and superior individuals, 'down here' on these lower dimensions.

The mirror of this which is the opposite and is created by the exact reverse order. When one

does not spiritually advance, and the soul is not unified or worked properly, one starts to drop lower and lower in any existential understanding. As such one drops to the level of gross materialism and is absorbed into the materialistic world. Ironically, they have understood nothing of it, and one is not advancing, but rather de-evolving. This state is created when a person is not being spiritual and is not advancing properly.

The soul when it sinks beneath a level cannot gain any satisfaction from what appears to be material longings. For example, a fat whale type of person believes that their satisfaction lies in yet another burger, after 20 burgers, but this will never fill the real void which is in the soul. If one wants to escape the futility of this decadence, they have to spiritually evolve.

The spiritually advanced person will eat however much they require, never get past the point of what is decent for them, and also, gain reasonable satisfaction. The material world attains meaning, but only because of one's internal state of existence, not the other way around.

Xianity and all the related programs do drive people extremely fast to nihilism and decadence. This is because nothing of what they provide is real, natural, or existing, and because all of this is created and weaved against the human mind, soul and body, all together, all of which creates an internal chaos, during which, one is locked into one singular form of existence.

In this situation, one cannot help it but become 'decadent' as their last attempt to get in contact with "life" or heightened experiences, even at the expense of society or the world in general. Many drug users know what they do will kill them and end their family too, but they do it regardless, as the need for the experience outweighs the judgement and inner power to move away from these choices.

The idiots of the "Nationalist" movements who are procuring xianity and it's so called "Traditional Values", will always find as they have in all these centuries, that these do not last. It doesn't matter if one imposes plastic values on top of society so long you have a vampiric jew thoughform siphoning people's soul on top of it.

A society like that will always be defunct, will eventually devolve into decadence, and then into the state of gross materialistic nihilism, which will later prompt it unable to work on these imaginary values and seek a form of self-destruction or change in order to escape this spiritual prison of the enemy. Xianity has to be seen as the harbinger of this as it always creates the very same situation.

Europe is collapsing not under 'gross materialism' as many xians and fools claim but something deeper. Gross materialism combined with 'heavenly spiritual psycho-bullshit and xian mumbo jumbo in the form of moral and ethical rules of life'. It's clear the "Western Countries" have some of the most anti-jewish and profoundly spiritual ideals such as Free Speech, which is, by materialistic standards, both useless and inconceivable to exist. These are spiritual ideals, not bullshit mumbo jump. This is why the jews want to remove these and replace them with crap about hate speech and the related.

The favorite line of the Alt-righters and some other traditionalist idiots is about "Romes Decadence" which they believe the cure of which is to become jews aka xians in order to avoid this.

Rome did not collapse as many state because of "Pagan Decadence". "Pagan Decadence" aka how the jews an uncivilized race criticized the civilized elements, "The Decadent Rich" did not appear until the time of the jewish infestation and xianity (and the material decadence it brings), and the "Sexual Perverts" who are just people following about their sexual nature didn't make Rome collapse, for hundreds of years. Societies do not collapse simply because people have sex, or because they escape scarcity, or the other guilt tripping theories of the jews. Rome collapsed due to the rising of xianity, which removed any content if any of the above, vilified, and criminalized these things.

Under such spiritual stranglehold, both 'spirituality' aka kosher xianity, and 'materialism' aka gross materialism with the jews at the top lead equally into destruction. There is no escape, either from the higher or the upper world.

To give an example here, the sexual repression of xianity, affects people. Then, when one reaches a cataclysmic point of inner collapsation where their urgest outweigh all logical thought, will mate with the first monkey in sight. One mistake, coming from xian morality, needs to another. Another example is the laws of xianity which prohibit relationships.

The American reality which many complain about as a 'materialistic one' is actually quite distanced from the reality of gross materialism and empirical observation. Many people in the USA are blamed to be materialists but the thing is to have Free Speech in your nation isn't quite a materialistic ideal. There are many ideals which are spiritual in the so called "Materialistic West". Also, what does make the East spiritual, if we are to engage in this conversation? The fact that one bathes themselves in piss and chants a mantra, for example?

The Alt-right and many other complainers of "Decadence" are kosher in that they recommend Judaism as a cure for the problems of Judaism. The problem is recommended as a solution to the problem. The reason people are completely 'unethical' such as women and such is that simply the moral xian values are subhuman, incompatible to life, and cause mental illness. This mental illness causes behaviors which are designed to make someone always try to restore xianity as a form of saving people from "Decadence" or "Nihilism". But this is exactly what caused the situation in the first place.

Another form of decadence is also the spiritual form of decadence which many people do not seem for whatever reason to point out. For some reason if one is utterly lifeless, decadent, and a cyborg, but pretends to be a spiritual cyborg, they are morally superior they believe than the person who is platted in gross materialism.

Buddhists who aim to disappear on the Ether and just die off, are equally decadent as a meth-head crack person. It's just the difference here their own crack is produced on their own by meditation. One uses the material to escape the spiritual obligation and the other uses the spiritual as a tranquilizer to not have to deal with the material ever again during their existence, die off, and leave it. Both are equally mentally and decadent, they just go a different way at the same end of destruction and relinquishing life.

The very same end of both will be that one will dissipate on the ether while the soul of the crackhead will gradually deteriorate from the same lifestyle into the ether too. As to the way

followed some people like to give glory to the 'spiritual way' but I digress, it's the same shit to everyone who can see the meaning here.

As to why we have clothed the 'spiritual' way to decadence as a good thing, in contrast to the 'material' way of decadence, this goes again back to xianity, which preaches that the so called 'spiritual people' are somehow morally superior when they preach literal soul death than the dealer of crack or cocaine in the streets, eventhough xianity preaches useless spiritual crack that kills people and causes the same effects. The outcome of both is however the same nihilism, decadence, and imbalance, which ultimately leads to death and ends of civilizations.

Decadence and Nihilism appear both in 'spiritual' and in 'materialistic' people and neither is superior.

If a person or a society gives in to the nihilism and decadence of one form, either materially, or spiritually, one should always expect the other form of decadence to show up at a later date. This is why the 'saints' of xianity, just get fed up with their existence, and then become the grossest materialists of the globe. They believe in a lie and they know it. One unhealthy extreme leads to another, ultimately both leading to nothingness. Nihilism replaced by nihilism, and decadence by decadence.

The only way out of decadence and nihilism are to live properly and in a balanced manner in the spiritual and material life, in a balanced and proper manner. Giving out one for the other is always going to make a person end up in total malfunction. One must exercise both the body, and the soul.

Spiritual Satanism heals from both sides of the spectrum of decadence and nihilism simply because Spiritual Satanism leads to life. One can drink from the well one needs, materially or spiritually, in the end, understanding and experiencing both, and fulfilling the soul past the gross natures of both domains, moving forward into enlightenment.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: On Nihilism And Decadence

Postby **HP Mageson666** » Thu Dec 20, 2018 11:49 am

The materialistic ideology that is promoted by the neo-atheists comes from the jewish funded and run scientific establishment. This is what happens from this someone leaves Christianity at some point and this is the only argument they get is this Marxist materialism. We are all shaved

apes, selfish genes, no soul, mind is only between the ears there is no purpose to life we are nothing then accident mutations of genes blah, blah, blah.

This is demoralizing to the human soul and within that some other xians are praying at them and sending psychic power at them that is charged with this thoughtform and or for some reason they have some kind of a psychic experience from connecting with the thoughtform of the enemy and they go running right back to xianity. Because they have no reference point for understanding what is really happening and they are totally depressed and demoralized.

On Porn

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun May 06, 2018 4:25 pm

There are some opinions over the years in regards to porn. About how good it is in some cases, and how bad it is in some other cases. It largely depend on one's use and experience, but the thing is. Porn on it's own has it's own definite agenda, guided by those who control the industry.

Porn is actually a jew owned business. Those older will know clearly that porn today is not the porn that was in the 90s, or 80's, or 70's. Porn back then was even racially cleaner with proper actresses and other and more 'normal' visuals. Actually what most people don't get about Porn it's largely an act, it's all fake. It's like many people assume it's somehow real because it deals with the naked human body, but it has few things to do with reality. As time went porn became all the more unrealistic where it has reached points now there it's a full lie.

The actors, the aims, and how everything is done quite differs now from how it was "before". It's not simply a playboy magazine with some sexy models on the pages. One of the richest businesses on the planet, to waste body fluids and money for no reason, while projecting jewish propaganda on a very basic level. This is just a fact on who owns this business as a striking whole, and it's the jews.

Porn has been used incessantly in the last decades to not only make men waste all their sexual powers, but become sexually feeble. And for general purposes of mass brainwashing. This doesn't affect all men in the same way, so some of you may disagree. Some men go unaffected by porn, others are more impressionable.

Aside from this, it's filled with all sorts of different projections. The jews label it as 'teen porn' and you see women that hardly look like they are 12 years old. I won't get into details here, everyone knows what is going on there and why. Then they fill their mind with all sorts of other desires. Which goes both ways. People reinforce the porn with their own baseless desires.

Combined with a lifestyle where the individual has a lot of free time (Millenials), sits down all day, has zero interaction with the opposite gender, or social skills, and where there are young people invovled, no life experience either, porn simply misdirects this energy fully into virtually nowhere.

If society was different, men would seek to uplift themselves in some way, mentally, spiritually, socially, or in their approaching skills in order to have better women and/or more access to mates. And women would of course reward this because why shouldn't they, it's nature. Or they would be married, or met more women at their college, what have you. Right now all these needs have been put under the fog of 'you deserve it' and 'everyone can have it', but the only thing the goyim have is they sit like idiots doing window shopping about things they never had. Sexually or otherwise.

Porn creates a lot of illusions in the mind compared to reality. One such illusion is that women can or should come to someone for free. Many people who incessantly watch it, do it because they believe they are wronged for not having free women for example. Which is only half the truth. The truth is that if they didn't engage in such their will and desire to get females would be

greater, so they would approach women and would therefore get more. Porn and such can remove such desire because the brain falsely thinks it's being fulfilled.

Water is not sought after when one thinks they are not thirsty. Women are not obligated to sit on someone's lap unless they have went after them, or unless some play has been involved. And women work differently than men as it appears in matters of porn we have like 9 out of 10 men watching, and 1 out of 10 women being an avid watcher. Because the minds of the genders are different. In other words porn comes of as an easy and fast solution for everyone.

The deeper point of porn is to literally reform sexuality. And actually misdirect it. At least this is how porn is presently used at this point. People are basically not having any physical contact. Not even mental contact. Back in the day people used to have sex on phones, exchange pictures etc. Sexuality can create families, homes, or at the very least, build relations to other people, for better or for worse, or some social skills, or whatever.

To sexually destroy a civilization you can do two things. The jews attempted the method of full castration and enforcing of sexuality in the past. This is in line with the commandments of their Talmud and of sexual suppression. This proved to have no effect over the centuries. Now they are trying the other method, much in trying to reverse riot their own restrictive culture. This is why the jews are the porn lords now, because they are mentally ripped and schizoid. So now this is extended on the goyim who are presented with an infinite amount of porn all the time, to the point this has become a social problem.

As with all other social problems and perils, it's not bad if it makes the jews money. So they always say it's very good cause of this, or cause for that. Sure, in many ways, porn is safer. One runs less risks of STD's for example, or pregnancies, but one could also sharpen their mind and abilities to be sexually active in other ways that wouldn't involve such issues either.

When one only watches porn. And most men of a young age do this constantly and on a daily basis as it's known. They adjust their mind and body, to a very specific way of sexuality. Which is essentially only self-pleasure, when one is bombarded by an infinite amount of perfect and fully non life-like images. Many people do this thing for many years, daily, sometimes multiple times a day, until they understand when they finally get in the bed that there can be ranging issues from premature ejaculation for men, to no erections, to other issues.

Women are naturally different and even if they watch porn here and there, porn addiction for the genders is quite different.

If people kept it within reason and lead a busy life, with some porn here and there, it wouldn't create any issues. That is if it were normal porn. However one visit on a porn website quickly shows the intentions of such practice. Either you have fully jewish actors (most porn actors that are famous are jews) or you have all these interracial things which are forced all the time. If you have ever been to a porn website, you know what this is. Also, depravity is over-represented, and race mixing is enforced. Porn is used by a very specific jewish agenda.

Multiracial porn is actually the least interesting based on studies. And the most produced. What does that tell us about such is obvious. This is mental psyop. The jews have also been trying to

create all sorts of injections into the goyim mind to further their multicultural agenda.

The fact that the jews prey on the sexuality of the goyim is just a normal thing for them. Even their god tries to moderate from the clouds if someone faps one or not. They are as stated psychotic.

In the matter of porn it would be advised for people to measure up, and healthily abstain. As for the movements who say that 'seed conserving' is somehow going to make you into a super demigod, this is just bullshit. Certainly, conserving your seed to some extent, and in some situations, may be ideal, but so does give you a lot of power to orgasm. It's a scientific fact people who do not orgasm frequently get a size reduction in their whole brain as well. Sexually speaking the organ which is most used is the brain.

What would be advisable is for people to reconsider the usefulness of the act. For example, make your sexual act useful. One can build a relation with another being (human or Succubi/Incubus), use one's energy for empowerment every single time, rather than waste this energy into absolute nothingness, but jewish profit from ads when one watches porn. Porn if one needs it for a kick here and then, wouldn't be bad. But as stated many people make it to an extreme habit and this seems to be unavoidable. The key is to adjust your sexuality not only around yourself, but use this as a form of union with 'another' as well.

The jews have took the woman figure from a full body burka, down to the full blown half naked slutdom that is walking around all the time. And accuses men of 'eye rape'. Obviously here measure is needed. Where there is no measure one will suffer either side from the extremes. Extremes always come with a backlash.

Lastly. Politically porn also has a lot of influence. One example is the migrant policies now. The jew from the back promotes these apes that murder and shit on the town's square, and permanently live on the mercy of civilized lands in the form of welfare, as some sort of sexually gifted people or some crap. Some women who are stupid get down there only to find STD's, no "Big Black Tong" as promised by Rabbi Shekelstein, nor the 'extreme pleasures' their gender compatriots fake at porn. They get painful vaginas, sores and boils, and possibly some STD's as well cause "you have to hit da white bitch" by sneakily taking off the condom without 'da bitch knowing'.

Sometimes they find themselves also pregnant with a random spawn as well, which many are obligated to keep cause of zero knowledge on how to deal with such. Overall the stories are way sadder than they are presented by the enemy.

Because this is the reality of such in many ways. If you have paid attention many cesspool white women are always willing to mate with these individuals. And give their 'love' and forget their 'feminism' when it comes to these. But try to play hard to get to individuals from their own in-group. It's almost as if schizoid rules are applied to destroy your own racial in-group.

Because they are programmed to act in such manners. One must keep a tight head and know that some of these people will go extinct and there is nothing that can be done about it. Some people like that need to fall into the fire. And these foreign people they are after them so they

can cleave to a civilization by force as well. Which is why coal burning is taken as a serious offense, going racially to BOTH races. Black women understand what I mean here when successful Black men are brainwashed to go after useless white slobs because they are 'white' and it's an achievement to have one. The jew is the orchestrator of this insanity.

This situation harms everyone involved.

Such things wouldn't be happening to any civilization that had strong and virulent masculine sexual powers. Competition for the women would actually become a matter of seriousness rather than 'anything goes', especially if foreign tribes came to claim women. Who cares if Helga gets raped in Sweden by a bunch of microdick, filthy diseased idiots that could never get a single female in a normal fashion, when you have your virtual asian waifu to fulfill all your needs goy...After all what is Helga to you goy...focus on your hentai waifu right now...

Porn for the most part is mental warfare and propaganda at this point. There is a lot of racial warfare happening in porn. And a lot of stupid and naive, but physically beautiful women who are exploited in such businesses are cannon fodder for these agendas. And a lot of normal males get turned into defunct individuals cause of these projections.

The positive side to porn, well, if there is such a side, is that it can help someone get some desires off their mind. This doesn't seem to work for the majority of people. It's may work for some and some not. Which is the reason many people even 'physically' worked out through porn, they still feel on their back of the mind that they need a mate or relationship etc.

Taking the matter away from porn. A spiritual Satanist as with anything else. Is obligated to use their sexual energy, and understand it's extreme powers, in the highest way they possibly can. Which is the meaning of this post. If anything is about decay one can move away from it, and rise higher. There is no point for people to lurk in the bottom when you have all the powers by Satan and a good mind to rise to a better level.

And on a final note this doesn't mean to not watch something or do this or that. You decide about your life. However the universal constant is to have balance. And freedom only is created not through bad excess but by proper balance.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[On Race Mixing](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sat Jun 16, 2018 7:57 pm

Aside all the scientific evidence on the errors of race mixing readily available, today, we have (((("egalitarian")))) science, which forces everything into the same clump. Scientists in their majority are arrogant and they have relinquished their spirit of questioning. Especially scientists of an older age they simply just pick an army to march with, rather than to question their knowledge, or try to expand it, or go after the truth.

A typical example here is many scientists disregard obviously existing facts. Such as that humans have telepathy, or that different races of people that are different and deserve attention for this fact, because actually, this is beautiful that we have many different people on the world and not one clump of everyone being the exact same.

An example of this is the United States, where egalitarianism and the lies that all races are equal are being spewed endlessly on the populace. These are even scientifically unfounded, but who cares, right? The last time a research on race happened, the scientists who did that were lucky to have escaped with their heads intact. As you see, monkeys can't tolerate some facts.

Now, how do scientists make their bread? You guessed it, by doing research. And who FUNDS this research and decides the aims of it? The sponsor. And what does the sponsor most of the time seek in return? To justify something 'scientifically'. Science has become the new pope providing the "Sin Allowance" papers in more than one of our present day retarded beliefs.

If Soros wants to prove the races are equal, he just finds a few scientists who have been grown in the theoretical box of a particular creed, he pays them, and he stages a few researches. These just prove later that 'races are equal' and Soros pushes forward his emissaries to rant and rave about this 'newfound' truth.

Soros can also take his communist squads to also attack decent people in the scientific community, but the community is also self-regulating: by the time some belief which looks 'surreal' appears, the scientist is most of the time immediately banished. The same was not the case in the beginnings of the enlightenment and science back then, because it was not as highly infiltrated as it is today.

This modern civilization has agreed upon the same lies, but without asking anyone for it. It just brainwashed it's subjects. For example, you cannot question Rabbi Jesus, Race Mixing as a True Civilization condition, and numerous other things. When you attack these concepts, the conscience of people collapses like a pack of cards, because these people are weak. The enemy also wants to make manifestations of these believed lies, such as to racially mix everyone with everyone.

Now we are only in the beginning of this process, but in the next hundreds of years, the race mixing will have went too deeply, and with disastrous social and existential consequences. Some people are mixed now but nowhere close to the full effect of where this plan would end. Yes, you heard it right, on a final level, the issues will be way more than encountered today. We are talking about ***Existential consequences***.

When you study the most basic aspects of biology, the first question that comes to mind is, why, since we know these very simplistic truths that are scientifically proven, why we do not apply them in our human existence, or choose to admit only half of it? Because if we did, it would be threatening to the common lies believed by this civilization of somnambulists.

For example, a baboon cannot mate with a tiger or lion. When the sperm of the baboon would touch the lion's egg, it is rejected by a natural procedure. This is decided by nature. It makes sense things are that way.

When you put two different species to mate, for example, Lion and Tiger, they may be 'compatible' enough to produce offspring, but the offspring loses the ability to reproduce. This is what Ligers have, they cannot reproduce. They are otherwise powerful animals, and nobody would want to fight a liger, but the thing is, it's unnatural to do these things. The term for this natural blocking is a postzygotic mechanism, and nature does this to prevent this mistake from happening again.

It's obvious that nature doesn't really like these experiments for a number of reasons. Animals race mix only if they are forced to do it and when there are no other options, in which case, they may not even decide to do this and prefer to die. How breeders do this breeding of new species is by locking dogs and forcing them to mate. The same thing goes for cats and other species. Many of the offsprings are weak, frail, die, or lose the ability to reproduce. Once in a while, and on the hundreds or thousands of failed attempts, they create offsprings that can live, and reproduce, and maybe are also the 'desirable'.

Animals do not go in these lengths of stupidity as humans do. Why does this happen on the animals behalf and they do not engage in bizarre activities in most cases? Simply, because they want to create superior offspring. Animals in all their lack of logic do act in the most logically sensible manners.

Another manifestation of the above is when we have two different species, and the sperm can actually enter the egg. Then, the egg can simply break constantly on the early stages of development. This can happen either before birth, or this mechanism can be triggered generations after the creation of a hybrid. The third situation when different species mate, is they can produce an offspring that may be able to have children, but at some point, their genetic power to do so will be removed. This is not always predictable, but it can happen sooner or later, a few generations after the initial admixture. Some species such as cats and dogs have fell in this category and mixed breeds have as such went extinct forever.

So let me ask you some question now. Given humanity largely does what is considered the 3rd category of this, do we know, what will be the consequences of humanity's present day bastardization health wise as well? We do not. But we do know that despite all medical advances, people are frailer than they have ever been.

Just look at how emotionally frail people are when you question their BS, they are ready to remove someone's life over this, this is how much they are affected. Look at the crazy communist mixed mobs in the US by Soros and you will notice this. The funny thing is that many such individuals also claim BS that they are going by the light of scientific knowledge. More like, selective scientific forgery.

The last argument many people use is that "since it CAN happen, then mommy nature excuses it, so get your foreign race dick today and extinct yourself slut, because nature allows this". But the issue here is, if you put a homo sapiens with a neanderthal, which is essentially putting a monkey man to mate with modern man, the mating would still happen, and would produce offspring. This has been the theory in the scientific community simply because of comparing the two. So because opening the legs can actually give life, it doesn't mean the life given is worthy, prospectus, or that it will live long enough.

Lastly on the case of literal bestiality, there are not many subjects, but on the existing knowledge we have, people who commit bestiality have a higher chance to develop penile or genital cancer and all sorts of cancer inducing germs, that can, as time progresses, create all sorts of unpredictable diseases. Aka nature kills these people in a flaunt of revenge sooner or later. Let aside infections and other things.

But why? Maybe because humanity is doing absolutely the most sickening things ever committed on the face of this planet, by unnatural life standards and spitting nature in the face? There is obviously retardation to life's rules, and a purposeful neglect of people to abide by these rules.

Knowing the above, do we really know where the genetic experiment that is being carried out on this world is going? Obviously not. Nobody knows. Is it worthwhile? Obviously not. Is it beneficial? No, it's not in anyway beneficial in the longterm, or on the short term. But humans in a fallen spiritual state are also retarded creatures, and nature doesn't really stand up for 'keep all the tards alive', so many people will go down from this process.

Another thing people brush out is that nature, and there is a scientific term for this that I forgot, protects the different species by putting them in different regions. It happens on a micro scale, and it has to do simply with the term of our natural habitat. Obviously, modern transportation has voided this. But it's clear as to why all races have been adjusted to different living environments.

Brainwashing aside, when primal men saw another tribe, their first instinct was to see if they were hostile, and if they were, war was always the second option. This aside from these tribal people being stupid, was that these individual species were trying to keep their own identity and resources for said, alive.

Putting a bird into a nest of cats is never a good idea. Now we put birds into nests so we can call them cute, and sedate the cat and the bird so we can prove our retarded convictions. Then the bird disappears and people blame the cat for it, or the bird for

being 'too weak'. BEHOLD THE RETARDATION OF MODERN "MAN".

Now the enemy attempts an experiment that has unknown effects to the populace, but effects very well known to them. This will eventually, given also modern advances, create a 'human race' which is weak, fully servile, with lower IQ, and with a DNA mixed down in the tens and tens of generations, nobody knows how this ends. Nature is forgiving to race mixing happening in some situations with humans, but if it keeps happening, nature terminates the process on her own in abrupt and deadly manners.

As to what race mixed hybrids kept down for thousands of years make, just look at the jewish race, because indeed, they fit in this category for thousands of years now. While we know and they have admitted they are also part reptilian, they are also part everyone else, contributing to the general insanity and evil this disharmonious species is bringing upon the earth and all it's inhabitants.

It really wants others to become what it itself has become, and to put them in a level way lower, so these rat-human-reptile hybrids can indeed rise as 'racially clean masters' over the 'race mixed goyim cattle'. So imagine how much the process has to go for humans to become crappier than the harbinger of all crap, which is the jew.

If this 'global culture' cared and it was run by decent individuals, what it would be doing would be simple:

It would help all the different human races or species of earth to become the strongest and the best they can become, by respecting their differences and building on these differences without hatred expressed as forced assimilation. This would ensure our safety as a planet and constant development away from all forms of miserable existence that is created by our old weaknesses. The process to this betterment would be first spiritual and then also part scientific, but in tune with nature. Which what the 'primal' people (As accused by scientists) of our recent past, have been doing, bringing birth to wonderful and capable races that are diverse and powerful in their own ways.

This would make earthlings a species worth of attention and further development, so we can reach to the stars and beyond.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

**<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.**

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: On Race Mixing](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun Jun 17, 2018 12:27 am

Dfiyo wrote:How to talk with people who say that all people are from a black man from Africa? . People say that DNA testing has confirmed this.

Yea, it has confirmed this, cause they heard so.

Even if that were the case does that justify anything of extincting present day existing races? It does not. All this is, is a useless regression, even in their idiotic 'theory'.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: On Race Mixing](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun Jun 17, 2018 12:31 am

Victory of satan wrote:So, what about race mixed people? Will they stop reproducing at some point due to their mixed genes? I ask this because I often think about how NS governments in the future, after the jews are defeated, will manage race mixing. I think they will prevent whites from mating with other races and mixed people, but will race-mixed people stop from reproducing due to their mixing?

I'm mostly white, but I have some black (I think Arab) genes coming from my mother (she was born in argentina from an English father and an Argentinian mother but we don't know her origins and her race) should I mate with a girl with the same degree of race mixing that I have? Or with a pure white woman?

Last question. Can you please clarify the fact about race mixing and magnum opus? If I reach immortality, will my body transform into a racially pure body or keep my degree of race mixing?

The dangers I have talked about come in the late stages of race mixing. There are rare observances of this fact now with present day humans. If the enemy gets their way and everything becomes a forced clump, then I can't know exactly when or how, but this is going to

be disastrous.

The amount of people who are mixed now and to whatever extent is only a fraction to what the enemy wants to make out of this world. Many people are mixed now but there are still defined races on people on the earth still. So you're fine and this is not in anyway an impediment to you or anyone else.

As you said you have a dominant blueprint. But you should refrain from doing further mixing for dangers aforementioned.

That's all there is to it. No need to exaggerate things.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

Re: On Race Mixing

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun Jun 17, 2018 12:34 am

TheFlea wrote:Also, kind of off topic. But I know you have reiterated that the outward appearance of the body is a manifestation of what the soul is on the inside. How much of this is altered by the family one reincarnates into? For instance, when one reincarnates, would they look identical as before or just very similar? (bald or with hair, same color eyes, etc)

Also, last two questions I promise, are birth defects or problems during birth caused by past life karma?

Lastly, I have heard someone recently say, that there have been instances where someone is born and has serious problems because of choices they have made in a past life. Such as having to do with major disfiguring diseases, and I'm wondering what one could Do to cause such a thing?

In a fire recently 5 siblings were sadly burned to death, so sad. And I'm wondering, are siblings usually related also in past lives (also other friends and family members, I assume from what I've read on JoS, though I also ponder how common this is), could they have all done something in a prior life to bring such a calamity?

Enough, sorry for all the questions people. I've just been thinking about these things for a few months now. Sermons have answered some questions but given rise to other questions I am curious about as well

Some disasters can come to people from past life karma, in other cases, disasters can come from stupidity of the parents, or stupidity of other people around, same as the mismanagement of other people in relation to the people in question.

Aka some idiot presses a red nuclear button, and people die. This doesn't mean their karma was sick, but they got affected by the sick karma of another person who had influence over them, for example. However the people who have this happen, as a group of unit, somehow have managed, probably by generations of mistakes, for psychopaths to be in power.

Take the jews for instance. They harm everyone, but this has happened because people have ALLOWED this to happen. So if they press a red button and kill people, it's accumulated karma from a very long time, necessarily personal. Didn't the jews tell people openly they want to kill them? Don't people believe in jewish fairytales? Well you get what you go after in nature. Endless blood has been spilled over these jewish fantasies.

The poor children in question could have been burned again together before. But it can also be clear calamity coming from other people, or negative natural forces etc. "We" are not always responsible, but most of the time, we are.

On Racial Understanding And Truth

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Mar 10, 2019

I wanted to write this so everyone can understand a few things.

Race has been looked as some sort of weird concept especially because people are too brainwashed presently. But this is only for about 60 years or so. Before that, and even presently, in most regions of the planet other than than the few 'progressive' places, race is still looked upon as a very serious, and justified, reality.

Race is nothing more than a biological observation on who and what we are. A definition, a standardization, of what already exists in nature. From another perspective, our Race is only a form of our development, where we are in life, what we are in ourselves. These expanded to groups of people who are of similarity to a point of some degree of sameness, is called a "Race". This includes biological, psychological, spiritual, mental, and physical traits.

When these people are together, on the same place, and develop on the same path, we have a so called "Nation". In Homer's definition, we have an "Ethnos" which is an entity bonded by language, religious tenets, but most importantly of all, by Blood ie, descent.

Race is really nothing bad, as in classifying the Sun as Sun, Moon as Moon, the list goes on. It's part of our cognitive process to put create categories based on what already exists. This process is also what created science and everything meaningful in our living life. Applied into people, this creates psychology, health sciences, and yes, racial science.

Scientists who are now creating AI machines to differentiate beings and individuals, and specialize in facial recognition, are creating machines that basically, differentiate people in genders, and race, on their own, automatically. In other words, these 'machines' with their cold calculating logic, on their own, based on perceived distinction, do "discriminate" and make choices.

Because this AI of basic parameters was something they did not like, and because it followed basically the natural pretext that anything logical in this world follows, they are now trying to "politically correct it" and try to make it unable to draw these parallels. This is because they feel offended by basic and true cognition. Dogs or cats "discriminate" their owner and other people, too. But "discrimination" and this faculty of distinction is seen upon as an 'enemy' by the borg. The borg does not discriminate. In the eye of the borg, you are all a thing to be assimilated.

Since we live in a world run by lies, where truth is an enemy, they consider the above threatening and try to program it out. Which is basically difficult or impossible. AI in that case, or a robot, they don't have

the backbone to make these distinctions because of 'bias' or 'racism' or 'hatred'. Just calculating logic. The human mind has a similar function of said logic, which makes distinction. There is nothing bad or evil here.

The only one who would be afraid of this is someone who wants to lie and deceive, about the very reality we live in. If one wants to hide the sun, the eyes of people that perceive the sun, are evil, and need to be plucked out.

There is nothing moral or good about deconstructing this reality. People are clearly tribal, act in tribal interest, and this involves the interest of their own species, which is totally sensible. Humans are like a genus of "Birds", but the peacock is not the same as the pigeon, and the pigeon is not a hawk.

Each look after their own life, but all these birds, and all living species, do benefit from a clear atmosphere. However, they don't live, eat, and should exist in anyway the same, as their needs and destiny is different.

As in a world where only grey pigeons existed, this would be the depression of all bird enthusiasts, and nature herself, which gave so much laborious effort to create these beautiful species, so in a world where there will be "no races" due to assimilation, and people will be the same, and everything will be the same, life will become dampening, boring.

One must really hate birds to wish for the hawk, the pigeon, the peacock, and the exotic parrot, all to mix together and become one singular form of monstrosity. The only reason one would want to do this, is they want to generate one species to feast upon to suit their needs, which is what was done with crossing chickens to generate a species of them in order for one to eat them. There is no natural mission here.

And likewise, the demented who run this planet, want to develop a singular species, only for feasting and parasitism processes. Any freedom loving and supporting people must resist this, and develop themselves.

While birds can have a common interest in clean air, this doesn't invalidate that the eagle lives on the nest, the amazon parrot must live in the amazon jungle, the chicken needs to live in it's free range enclosure, the list goes. The enemy uses things that supposedly "Concern all of humanity", to enslave and make false excuses to mix everyone and ruin them.

As a species, it's also normal all species look for their own place to live, based on their own rules, statuses, and having their own racial leadership, and way of life, cooking, traditions, and many other things which are a manifestation and creation of their own. This is why when many "different" races are put on the same geographical space, despite of a few individuals who can mix or defect, the solid groups remain solid, and they start competing for rights, resources, and domination in a place.

This comes naturally to all but the most brainwashed currently who are the White people, whom have been brainwashed by Jews, ie, another tribal group, to not act in their own living interest, for which

ironically, is the only type of interest that considers that all birds on the planet need clean air, while all the other types of birds, do not care one inch about anything of that. To victimize and brainwash people on this basis of anti-existence should be clearly the highest crime, as it's essentially a brainwashing route into genocide.

Lastly, part of improving the general term "humanity", is to perfect the race blueprint that nature bestows and advances. Every race has powers, weaknesses, and a median base line, but also individual exceptions which stand above the rest. By development, races and wholes do evolve, and as such does evolve civilization, purpose, and existence.

Life strives for diversity and power. The conclusive end result of if all the races of the planet mix, will be one very similar if not 'all the same' species in the end of time, which will have less and less distinction both in contrast to others and onto itself. In the case of humans, when we mix, diversity is lost, and this is against nature's dictates.

Races have disappeared, or fallen, or got assimilated, because of negligence of the above, disrespect to natural laws, or plain incapability or laziness to action, ignorance, or circumstance. In clashes, a lot of tribes as part of larger racial families have also been lost, African tribes lost to other African tribes to name an example, and this was caused to anyone by anyone.

The ancient Philistines here is one example, which appear to be of Assyrian blood, they disappeared, and so did many others, and many White sub-races and tribes, in the going of time. They were a Gentile people who opposed and stood up the jews, and the jews made sure to villify them for eternity in their texts, the Phillistines also went militarily against the jews in more than one occasions. We didn't even really know if they existed or if they were mythological until the recent century, where the fact they actually really did exist was discovered. Even then, without much evidence.

The jews, who themselves try to maintain a 'racial purity' while teaching everyone the reverse mind boggling values, have extinct a few of their enemy races over the thousands of years, most of the time, indirectly, by attacking through nations that were their hosts. The jews, to this day, practice the strictest laws of eugenics (racial development, a practice done by all ancient people who were intelligent) to this very day. They have a rule of purity for ideally up to a thousand years for the top leaders of their race organizing system. The Cohen Priests need to be racially jewish, fit specific descent criteria, and unadulterated or clean for a thousand years to serve in office, and also their Levites, who are their highest spiritual caste.

To name an example here, aside the Phillistines mentioned above, is the clear case of WW1 and WW2, which exterminated, on all sides, some of the best men in America, Europe, and generally the White Race, all for nothing. These are millions of people. If one takes these percents of population back then, and compares it with the ancient times, where the death of 1000 or 10000 people were huge numbers, one can just imagine the bloodshed of literally millions and millions, and what this really means.

All the numbers of people died in these wars, or in Mao's and Stalin's communism, are numbers incomprehensible. The biggest bloodsheds of the 'ancient tribal times' are nothing but thin air compared

to this mass bloodshed. All of these created by... Whom? When historical events happen, one should ask themselves, WHO GAINS from this? Who created the conditions for the above to happen? The White race gained nothing, and only got wounded like beasts from all sides, bleeding to this day.

Asians, because of the leering poison of Karl Marx, and jewish centralized power in China and Asia, lost around a hundred million people, including all their top spiritual class, intelligentsia, and all the people who were racially or otherwise precious and developed, same as many other innocents who were national manpower.

The jews, on the other hand, from the pariah of Europe and America, ascended to now rule these nations. So who did benefit?

Who benefits from people not knowing about race? Definitely not us or any other truth seeking person.

On Relating To Others

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun Feb 17, 2019

For whatever reason, any organic form of life and logic has been ousted and literally hated by present day humans. Eventhough most people on the world are literally, as it has always been, part of these unions. The essence of these and many unnatural elements (such as multiculturalism) are imposed as part of a social process, which makes civilizations weird or collapsing.

This is because present day humans are essentially not only extremely arrogant, but also, very deceived in regards to all things natural, true and proper, to the point we have to sit down and debate if there are 60 genders or not as Rabbi Shekelstein claims. In his country however there are only a few genders and not 60, or 100+ as some others are claiming. This after a while take the form of constantly trying to clean a never ending mess.

The fact however that we live in a state of a lot of unnatural perceptual abominations going, indeed has changed literally nothing of the lower fabric of natural laws and understanding based on such. We are still dominated by them,

In other words, people can believe in America that they are 'individuals', as Whites have been carried over by said weird idea, but they are individuals only insofar they also have a community. The community guarantees the rights of the individual, and the individual in turn can either do something for it or choose not to.

We give to ourselves individual freedom insofar we also relate to others, and get into a relation to further our freedoms. This way, we also increase our personal freedom, but also make some form of compromise in order for this increase. Give something, take something. Nowadays everyone wants to 'take' but not give back. Take the loan, not pay it. Get pleasure, not give pleasure. Get favors, not do favors. People who believe and approach life in this way are always dumbfounded because it gets nowhere that way. Because this outlook of life is simply unnatural.

To give a stupid example of the above, if you want the freedom to 'have property' and 'free speech', then you have to have a constitution like the American one, which people who founded the USA agreed upon, for recognition of personal property, and free speech. People and their government agreed on these conditions, and then formed bodies to enforce these. Not that the jews care about any of these, but just for the general reference to show an example.

In regards to relating to other people, let us just say this is natural. One comes into this world based on a relation with one's mother, or one's father. One is related to siblings and all sorts of other people, whether individuals like it or not. Not everyone likes everybody but we are in a world that we 'share', long story short, starting from the family, and the list goes.

I see constantly people speaking of 'individuality' as it is some sort of viable survival or quality of existence strategy merely by itself. For you to have this 'individuality' that many of these people preach, one has to be a member of a society, which in turns guarantees all the so called benefits that can make someone an individual. An individual cannot exist outside society, and guess what, no 'individual' can exist alone.

By technical standards, yes, we can exist 'alone', sure. We can drink our own piss in a mountain, and eat fruits like cavemen until we die, nor with language, nor with meaning, nor with any 'cursed civilization'. One can just withdraw into a cave and be a caveman, and still live. Now, as to the quality of said existence, on if they will be happy, or if nature will send them sexual urges they will have to ruin or relieve on their own with a tree, that is another subject.

Everything that exists in the world as an 'individual', exists as such because it is a piece of a greater part or a whole. This is especially true in notions like race, and civilization. There is wisdom in being an individual and nowadays, an absolute necessity, but this necessity does not invalidate the laws of existence. We are individuals and also parts of a whole.

If you want a species to continue, you need birth. If you need birth, then you also need families, relationships, and so forth. Doesn't matter if arrogant people today want to implant wombs into men to give them kids, in their paranoid war against life and existence. For these despicable acts to happen, you need a jewish doctor, a fool who would like to do it, a lot of people to handle the 'clinical process', and then a person who wants to be experimented upon, to prove these convictions.

In other words every striving for individuality is always rooted in some form of life and community with other people. And there is nothing bad with this.

Everyday we deal with all sorts of people. For example, you have these people who say they are 'totally independent', of the world. In their 30's or so, they feel like that they are fully independent. However, that is largely an illusion. One is dependent on one's job, one's army defending one's borders so that they are not razed and taken as a slave, one's cleaner down the street who keeps a road clean so that people do not die from diseases, and so forth.

Many people are constantly saying both to others and to themselves that they are 'alright' on their own. However, one has to be a liar and a hypocrite to say that they want to be 'completely' alone. Many people fed up with the world want to be individuals, which is all we are about, but also, individuality doesn't even matter without some form of community. Wanting to be left alone or living in some sort of distance also doesn't necessarily make someone an individual. To become a fully fledged individual, you have to self develop, and that is also a spiritual concept behind this term which is now only nonsense.

What we want actually is to be left "ALONE" when being "TOGETHER" becomes totally shitty, such as for example, when one is surrounded by bible thumping NPC's. At this point loneliness is a great and beautiful wish, and indeed, the most sensible thing one can ask. Let us also say though that in general being surrounded by xian bible thumping borg NPC's is not the definition of a healthy social life.

This is why I have stated before, people should opt in for decent friends, partners, and in general, relations with others who are mutually beneficial for them. Despite of what everyone wants to say of their absolute solitude, there is nobody who takes the "Solo" route in life and is not at some point severely nagged by the question of their own being in relation to others. Even the most naturally loner people always think of thoughts like that.

Obviously, 'relations' with jebooists, worthless individuals, trash of the earth, "nag you until you die", and all sorts of abominations, make anyone want to choose to be a loner, anyday. However what most people do not get into the habit of thinking, is not how good life would be without a carcenoma, but one also has to think how a life with health should be for them.

For the above to happen however, individuals have to engage in self improvement and a bettering process.

To signify the value of relations, we have to judge what kind of relation is a relation first and foremost, and of what is it's nature. To avoid useless paradigms here, one can think of the relation they have to Satan. One indeed enters into a relation and community with the Gods, in order for themselves to grow, be protected, give and take, and ascend. Giving and taking is integral in life and there is no 'giving' or 'taking'.

Another situation where many can relate is pets and animals. How many of you have pets and animals that you love as if they were a literal family member of yours? They give you joy and comfort, and you also give them back, in a give and take relationship. Indeed, many animals give people way more than other humans may give them, which is beautiful and shows how important familiars and pets are in general to anyone.

Now, one can also look at the case here. While to us many of the retarded goys are intolerable, and that is correct, one finds good company in a good book, in meditation, in exchange of some sort, and in the alliance with the Gods. This is the case because we are social, and not solely solitary animals. Likewise, we can choose the people that we 'hang around' with, are our 'friends', and many other things. So if I tell you to also accept our social nature instead of the solitary one, this is on that condition: You are responsible to keep your stables clean, and life meaningful.

I do not dictate the above rule, life does. I also do not dictate the rule that a man and a woman are needed to create a baby, despite of anyone's personal emotions on the subject, and despite of the fact if in 150 years from now we will be making poor souls in tubes in labs and artificial wombs like cattle, or if it's done already.

At the present state of the world, many of us may like to move into seclusion and a protective stance in regards to life, which is understandable. We also commune here as to help each other and avoid many issues that come from goyim planet. Ideally, one should make their own planning on how to live in their own terms in life, so they and those that they love can suffer less as part of the farm milking process that is going on currently.

For whatever reason when someone hears 'being social', they instantly think about chicks dancing stoned in clubs, utter superficiality, stupidity, and being friends with all hippies on the

planet. This to me looks like the fastest route to turn in reality, into an anti-social creature, as the disgust from doing too much of the above will make any viable person irk.

We are Satanists and in a sense elite, and we have to know how to keep a distance. This vital distance is also what kept one from being just another goyim. Something pulls us away from them, but also, something pulls us together and in community with other and better beings, so to say. In essence one leaves one form of useless communion to reach in to a meaningful one. More or less that is another subject, I'm just relating the context here.

Many people treat themselves like expendables and pretend that their own rejection of any betterment of joy is because they have thrown themselves into the battle for Satan, like some sort of Vatican fool pretends they do not get laid because they are too weak to engage in this process. These mindsets need to go, as Satanism is about life. Of course, one is free to define what this life means to them, but in every definition, you will see there are other people involved in there, and one must seek to also somehow develop their environment.

However, I would also like to bring something to the attention of some. When one goes through the above phase and develops, and of course builds powers and skills, it's not beyond someone to be able to live a life with friends or other people.

Another point the hyper individualists have to understand is that in order for you to be a Satanist and succeed today, someone put structures up, some other people died a few centuries ago, some people exist that keep the rights in place for you to advance, some Demons are looking out for our collective safety, some of us fight everyday so that we don't turn into a mass gulag, others study to share information, others contribute physically or work to improve others and themselves, the list goes.

We are an organic unity, individuals as part of a whole. Contrary to the NPC's of the enemy, we are different, and that's fine. People are free to be distant, silent, and so forth, or not participate, but one is in a sense, and if one is logical and also human, obligated to take a part in the above, even if that is solely to defend their OWN individuality. Indeed I have told many people who think like that and only about themselves, that you need to participate, if you care about YOURSELF first and foremost. Screw others, and see that one must indeed help the collective succeed to also benefit as an individual. It's the reality.

In other words, individuality to the point of self-sickness is not really quite a part of Satanism in nature, but also, profane association with other beings like anarchistic hipster communists who are constantly zoned out and overdosed in 'communal living' is not good either.

Another rule of relations and 'unions' is that people who are against a place, or enemies to it, have no place in it, under any circumstance. That should be common sense to many White countries today and other things, but we have a xian mind virus and a jewish living virus to heal ourselves from before this becomes again common sense.

Lastly, one last note. If one wants to seriously improve their own personal power, except of personal incentives, such as saving one's own ass or elevating one's self, there are also larger

incentives. People who are in Spiritual Warfare understand what I mean here. It is something one cannot replace by any form of 'personal work'. A lot of people have tremendous power because they focus on to improve the whole, because they also understand this sense of our unity and side in general. From this arises one of the deepest feelings of existential satisfaction, as the Satanic Soul pleases itself when it furthers it's Satanic life and objective, giving water to itself and back to it's source.

HAIL SATAN!

Dahaarkan wrote: If you ask me women are becoming more liberated this is why you see so many incels nowadays women don't want to be with these losers anymore. There's some guys I know that are totally hopeless and the only way they can have sex is to pay for it. They aren't even bad looking or anything but just their mentality towards women is absolutely disgusting and why they will either never have a girlfriend or will just be taken advantage of. Their horror for showing their feminine side also doesn't really make them masculine at all it just makes them little bitches who are afraid of what they truly are. Key feature of masculinity is confidence imo. A guy who lives in horror of being called feminine has no confidence, they just reek of fear and weakness and it's why no one wants to smash them. They're not men, they are little bitches.

These guys are just trash they are bad at dating, they are bad at intimacy and they are bad at fucking. And that's why women cheat on them as soon as they find a guy who can properly satisfy them. These guys have the mentality passed on by their retarded paternal figures and are basically copies of them. But women are no longer attracted to this fake masculinity which is why they become incels.

Women appreciate the feminine traits you mention it's why I keep getting put in the extremely awkward situation of turning them down because I'm not into women lol

Between liberation and slavery only lies a thin line. Many women think they are being 'liberated' and they cannot form a household, will go extinct or end up unhappy as a result. This is not liberation, this is death.

A woman wandering alone all her life without any family and maniacally seeking foreigners to fuck and botox surgery at her 70's and 80's is just not a sight one enjoys seeing. Where is the liberation here in that example?

On the contrary to full 'liberated slutdom' we have the other instability which is the full constrain of women by christianity or islam. This is equally if not more dangerous than slutdom. Actually both are equally evil, but they touch different sources and decay different aspects in society.

Women are unhappy in both of these states as both these states are unnatural. Jews don't push women in the kitchen all the talmud keeps repeating the castrated woman on one page and the viral carrier whore in the next page. Gentile women are accused of prostitution but this is more like jewish will rather than reality.

This is how the jew calls us all Goyim constantly, not because we are truly animals, but because they wish we were, because they understand how bad it would be for us to be in that state. Similarly they call women sluts all the time.

Women are free in neither state of the above. What many people call 'liberation' is only becoming mass degeneracy past a point. We have long been past that point. Actually, quite an

amount women have become decadent aside 'liberated' in more than one ways, and I am sure many women here can see this in their woman friends or other women they know. How many of you girls here have a friend who has done all the bad decisions in her life, and still believes she is 'free' and all the bollocks?

To literally go in one night stands, have sex with whatever crosses you, and then question yourself tomorrow who's the dad of the kid doesn't sound very liberated to me. It sounds to me like fully lost and in need of help, and fast.

Sluts who viciously attack the emotions of innocents are not to be honored as 'liberated'. A single corrupted woman can corrupt hundreds of men in her lifetime at the relationship pace of the 21st century if she is dirty and negatively promiscuous and become a living biohazard to any society.

Similar to the above is the man-slut or a man who just goes around spreading destruction to women's hearts for no apparent reason, which all of such creates a vicious circle in the already bleeding relationships between people.

Slutdom is not freedom. One is enslaved to inner soul diseases that they spread to other innocent people. And it has also to be recognized many women have become terraformed and are spreading this to the average working (and actually decent) man, who yes, after all, deserves to be able to get laid on his level without needing three mansions and their personal jet (or just be drug users because druggies r cool) because the jews created these jewish standards to conquer the goyim with.

There are all sorts of garbage men that are worthless in every way and just oxygen consumers and get laid more than normal people who at least contribute something, even minor, to existence.

The laws of nature have been overthrown at this point so to say men do not have women simply because they are "BETA" is just bullshit fallacies all over again, and one should not create theories if they are not actively engaged with women and the construction of the jew in the century 21'st century woman's brain.

To name one example many decent (or at least visually decent) women are sliming with the lowest slimes of this earth, and men can see this and understand this is wrong. We are talking going after short, fugly, worthless, broke, penniness, filled with viral diseases, parasites, and running after these people. And freely giving themselves to these biohazards, while playing hard to get to any decent man out there. This is because the jew has been programming women to self-destruction from a very young age, by relating the above men who die from drugs like worthless cockroaches, as something cool, and other related fallacies.

For a person that does not know the deeper web of this, and just observes the above, the only reasonable understanding is that they will blame women as a species.

Similarly to turn the above around many women observe men who are equally just attracted to the trash of the earth, while great women just go by unnoticed, many having good hearts, souls, and being very beautiful. Women who see this can just resort to hate men and one cannot

blame them.

The above are symptoms of massive jewish social corrosion. There is subhuman trash walking this planet that under no decent circumstance could keep this up going, and also, be considered attractive for being literally the trash of the universe. However as with anything else the jew has studied the goyim brain and brainwashes the slaves to get attracted to the potentially worse mates, to keep the goyim in bleeding hearts and societies forever.

The MGTOW is retarded in how they whine and cry about this situation with women, but part of the MGTOW that draws men is all the above inconsistencies which are created in the Jewtrix inside the mind of the opposite gender. The purpose of the MGTOW is to satisfy the people fell into this pit with more of the same shit that lead into the pit, ie, that women are sluts, that woman nature is retarded etc.

Essentially, men will hate the victim.

On the other side, many women resort to radical Feminism because they feel fed up and they want to puke with all the jewish 'beauty standards' and all the things 'women must do' in order to be 'woman enough'. This burdens both men and women, makes them hate one another, and their own nature.

Then, women will hate the men, which are also victims.

With the two groups in clashing and opposition there is no union, and where there is no union, there is no reproduction or a rise in intellectual conversation. So the jew remains cloaked and people misdirected to hate random things that just pass by, like dogs chasing car wheels, while the jew rides the car itself.

Both the above movements and many others were designed because there are actual social issues underlying these at some point in history. And they have a partial logic to them for the afflicted people, and that's why people get in these movements to protest society. The majority of people in these movement are victims and not offenders, and some of them also experience true perils, in the MGTOW, Feminism, or GBLT and such.

The jew just creates these movements in a way that they short-circuit and just reinforce the problems that already lead people to these situations aka to create a vicious never ending circle that increases the jewish shit and self-destruction on society.

For example, many people end up in the MGTOW because of hate for not having success with women or wrong play and treatment with women. By getting in the MGTOW this only increases the initial problem, by bolstering hatred and wrong understanding of women, that simply leads to an even worse situation than when the person was in the beginning.

Many women enter Feminism because they are fed up with how women are treated in society, social icons imposed on women and so forth. Then when they become Feminists they become the perfect caricature the jew needs to get anyone in dislike of this to give them viable reasons to say that women must be forced back to the kitchen.

Lastly we have movements like the GBLT. People fed up by sexual suppression and society not getting them are different, they get into the GBLT. The GBLT of jews gives them a dildo, sticks it on their head, and tells them to go in parades on the street where children 8 years old twerk in the middle of 10 grown adults who video tape it. Then normal people see this and simply say the GBLT needs to be destroyed.

This is sort of like medication. If you start take medication for diseases you do not have, you may become seriously ill. The jew teaches people to act like ill even in cases where society has healed, such as let's say the acceptance of third sex.

Instead of improving on this acceptance the jew instructs its victims to act like it's the renaissance over and over again and point guns at people's faces. We have been past the renaissance phases for all the above things like third sex, women etc.

But the jew pushes this to maddening extremes while slower integration is required and where only spiritual understanding can further fix. Hoping to create a cataclysmic backlash and reinstate the torah order that wants all gays to burn, all women to be castrated, and all men cucked to rabbi jesus until the end of time while giving their daughters for free to invaders and kikes.

Torah is simply based on the Rotha of keeping the eternal shit that plagues Gentiles and jewish curses on Gentiles going forever. We must break these in society and we will be free of all these repeating problems. We have defeated many of these problems and we will only win further.

To name a last example is the Satanist example. Society is past the point of accepting us, we are here. What the real challenge now is, is to prove to the world that Satanism is actually a good thing, and that was never a sick or perverted thing. According to jews like the CoS this is best achieved by dressing like a crazy bat, drinking cups of fake blood, and having egopathic dementia coupled with a repulsive dressing code.

"Rabbi's orders goy, do the above, and your ancestral religions will be taken very seriously, trust me goyim".

Lastly all these ruptures in external society are rooted in the soul and ruptures and damages in our souls as a species. If people repaired their souls, cleaned the filth from their soul, this would externally manifest in the internal conditions for our world. If the black man united his own very soul, he would not desire a white woman simply because he would be married to his own soul, aka, the black part of his soul, and he would need a black woman to fully express this energy in his life. Things just return to natural order that way. Simply by people being spiritual. This is the end of the jew if this happens in any serious way.

So the key here is to teach people basic spiritual knowledge and carry the warfare against the enemy who keeps putting negatives on the backs of Gentiles all the time.

In the end the Torah will be broken in 6 trillion pieces, now and forever. And humanity will be free.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

On Satan and the non whites again

by HPS Shannon » Mon Jul 22, 2019

This is from a post on the main JoyofSatan for section about the origins of non whites, I have noticed some confusion on the forum here and there, and on the yahoo groups. I just to clear this up more for newer members.

Satan did create the non white gentiles, as he told me this some years ago when I was a little confused on the subject too. Even some of our satanic people here still might think that other ET races created the non white gentiles, but Satan has always been our creator god and many black tribes and black gentiles still remember him, the gods, and his sacred serpent. Many tribes can still trace their origins back to the beginning.

He said that we are still his creation, and of him.

Again, they let it be known to me that the non whites are extensions of them (like different forms of light that are separate but part of a bigger piece-- and yet still individual) and their consciousness and we can reach godhead because of their godly DNA within us. Which is why we were created in the first place, to be an extension of the family of the gods.

Now the non whites are more of this earth in that Satan worked with nature and natural laws to create us and you can see that difference when you compare the non whites to the white race in that you can tell the white race are more elevated and "aethereal".

At the same time though, it's not fair or sensible to compare non whites with the white race since it's like comparing the creation to the creator solely based on a one size fits all approach and where the only standard is just that.

Whites are the direct blood of Satan, whereas non whites have the extra terrestrial DNA of the gods and Satan but the most important thing that we have of Satan is his kundalini energy that transforms us all into gods, which will morph our consciousness and existence. Which is a beautiful thing.

Since non whites are not direct blood descendants of Satan, degeneration is going to effect non whites more, or at least how we respond to it. Degeneration will effect the races, more or less, according to their natural default modes. There are some exceptions though, like with poverty, it destroys, weakens and makes anyone subject to psychological problems and aberrant behaviour, this goes for whites too.

The situation you see today with the non white races especially are pretty much what happens when a race degenerates and moves backwards and connects to negative energy like with christianity and Islam and without the finished god head. But we are working to change that.

The Jews want Satans blood family, who are the white race on this earth, destroyed which is their way of destroying him and what he is AND then insult and blaspheme him by destroying his precious

creations which are the non white races.

Jews, the disgusting Jews, who are the ugliest things are endlessly trying to put all the races against eachother using Satan's non white creations to go against him and his white race. This angers me very much to see gentiles going against eachother when we are all a team and cosmic family all under Satan and the gods.

Whites should be proud to be of Satan's blood and non whites should be proud to come from Satan and know that he chose to create us, new races, to exist and live in divine splendour. We were chosen to be created and complete godhead- that is Satan's gift.

On Saturn

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Thu Jan 24, 2019

Saturn traditionally in Pagan culture was not only a malefic planet as it is observed today. In the new age community, Saturn became synonymous to death cults, destruction and death, all of which are ruled by Saturn, but esoterically, Saturn is not only that.

However, the fact that something is related to these things does not make it necessarily evil, but in proportion to ourselves, for the most part.

One example here is that in nature, death and decomposition, ruled by Saturn, is also essential to health and wellbeing. To eliminate that which is unhealthy or no longer necessary for example.

Astrologically, Saturn is "malefic", but there is a perception that is key here. If someone is responsible, and handles well the notion of natural necessity and responsibility, Saturn will not always outright punish people. This also depends on the placement of Saturn in your own natal chart.

Saturn is the also the reaping of goods. Of course, when you reap the field and you plant things, the only thing you think of is "my back hurts", "why do I need to do this" and you curse the heavens for this fate you have been given. Saturn also rules overwork, but also, careful planning, and it can also act as protection, albeit in weird fashions which are not necessarily pleasant to humanity.

How did any good reaping come into this world? By great Sowing. This is why Saturnus traditionally holds the Diamond Sickle. Diamond is a spiritual term, and also, is a sign of indestructibility. Saturn we can offset, but it will always be hardwired to our "existence" as entropy and decomposition are natural and they will always exist. We can escape or distance ourselves from them, however.

Generally since many people are fallen on a low spiritual level, and since Saturn's energy is that of necessity, and people are generally inclined to disrespect to nature and lying to themselves very hard about life, Saturn comes with the diamond sickle and can cut someone's head off. Many people grow through Saturn transits and become stronger, while a properly handled Saturn can even empower a person, and show you strength in overcoming obstacles in life.

In the new age there have been a lot of things said about Saturn while some authors like xians have purely demonized Saturn and tried to create a meme that it is the source of all evil. Saturn would not be a problem to us if we were more spiritually aware. Many of these books also attack Saturn with virulence, saying that Saturn is "Satan" and therefore the womb of all evil.

This is extended further in the statements that aliens are using Saturn (which is probable) but what is key here is that WE have sunk on this level of Saturn, not the other way around.

Saturn also has been associated with Kingship as Saturn rules the immovable and the firmly founded, like the base chakra. But also restrain, imprisonment, full stagnation, and death. For this reason, we can and should take in consideration a limited amount of this energy.

As a last note (I will write more on this on a part two explaining the enemy's use of Saturn as well) we have to understand that Jupiter, however helpful, and however fun and benefic, can also cause disasters. A typical disaster here is for example growth of getting fat, or an inflation of confidence to the point of total ignorance.

Saturn, on the other hand, requires you actually do something to gain something, and shows you an extreme amount of functionality and experience. These planets work in conjunction naturally, and one is not morally bad from the other.

On Slavery

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sun May 12, 2019

The situation with the present conversation of "Slavery" is that it is nothing really interested to address this fact, but to just create emotional heat in non White people to agitate them against White people for what is a case about "Slavery". This is because this is beneficial to those who have really enslaved the planet right now, which are the jews.

Important questions in regards to other areas of slavery will never be asked, questioned, or even commemorated for lamentations and/or so we can learn from these as we progress in the future.

The reality is that slavery has been ongoing for many thousands years and then some, and it is not a practice that only "Evil Whitey" does.

The reality is this in plain: On the face of this planet, everyone has enslaved anyone, and it is wrong.

Another reality is: Not everyone enslaved anyone on the same conditions.

The only place where "slaves" had any value as human beings, other than being living dung, was "White People Slavery", and this was until the times of the advent of Christianity where life literally lost all value, for "Free man" and "Slave" alike. This is because there were only slaves and the jewish jesuit class running Europe and the occupied territories, running endless armies of serfs in ways that would make any ancient Spartan or Athenian simply vomit. It is never stated that the life of the Feudal and Middle ages slave was hundreds of times worse than the so called "Slavery" of the ancient times.

Even for the free people, during the Middle ages, life was a USSR living chaotic damnation for more than a thousand years. It took around 1450 for any faint of light to be seen for the 'average man', and of course, the jewish loan sharking and goyim wealth control institutions that were created around the same era backtracked and virulently attacked all sorts of progress in that regard.

It's just that the only one that it works to cry on their skirts and accuse them of "slavery", is White people. This is simply because they are empathetic and because they have some sentimentality and sensitivity to other human beings, is the White race. Nobody wants to converse or "Repay" anyone for any slavery done simply because nobody cares as far as others are concerned. "What has happened, has happened, unless you're white of course".

You can try telling the same drivel to Asians about "Slavery" and they will just simply tell you to fuck off. And let me tell you this is a wise reply coming from them, simply because, they have nothing to repay presently, as they do not keep other nations as slaves. They will never pay you for imaginary owned gibs

either, nor reparations.

If one studies more Asian history they will see a lot of glory, a lot of slavery, and also a lot of brutality. Well, that is history. But the Jew can't guilt trip Asians because they do not have the goyim "Emotional Savior" switch that was imposed by Christianity, so that they cry for actions done, nor many are willing to sit down and negotiate things that happened centuries ago, simply because, they are not responsible.

Plus, they do not feel "Guilty" for enslaving Europe under Genghis Khan or anything else, so it doesn't really work to try to pull a fast one on them. At this point also the Jews who control the "Conversation" in regards to slavery, do not want to mention some tremendous examples of slavery which are far more important than any "Colonialism" of recent eras.

When was the last time anyone turned to ask Jews in regards to how all their culture is slavery based? Plus, particular forms of slavery such as : Spiritual slavery, financial slavery, physical slavery, eternal slavery (in spirit form) and many other forms of eternal slavery?

Why did Colonialism happen? The answer is simple: Overcharged courts all over Europe needed funding and materials from other places and to discover new lands in order to pay extraordinary financial debts owed primarily to Jewish owned loan sharking institutions, which had taken hold of native societies. People were pushed into this in ransom, on the price of civilization collapse, famine, and death if they did not comply within the parameters of said system. This was done from "Within the nation", by the Jews.

The above is no mystical historical secret either.

The contrast and hypocrisy is easily observable. If non Whites are constantly "oppressed" by Whites, why is the case that everyone desires and/or has a better lifestyle in White nations since the beginning of written history?

Why the little "Pure angels" and "morally impeccable" and "Eternal victims of slavery", live in their nations were so bad, and polluted with crime, even-though they didn't practice "repulsive practices" such as slavery? Which well, historically speaking, everyone did.

Why people who supposedly whine and writhe about external "Slavery", ie, slavery from other people and nations, never do writhe about internal slavery, ie, the slavery imposed on them from their own populace or even Jews?

Because there are no free gibes here and to cry to the parasitic can never be met with an answer of shekels, that is why. Crying to the Jews is as a result of no consequence. Palestinians know this thing really well. After all, their battle for freedom from the Jews escalates for more than 2000 years.

I will tell you the simple answer here: because this type of whining does not have immediate and free profits. The Jew isn't going to pay anyone because they whine about 'slavery', and nobody else is concerned emotionally to open up this conversation. African dictators aren't going to listen to your tears

either on the subject, nor will most Arabs.

All of these people worldwide have practiced way more brutal, longstanding, and even permanent forms of slavery, and everyone has enslaved anyone on this face of the planet. But above all, the most brutal and destructive slaver was the Jew, of whom we can give the biggest crimes.

And the only people who abolished or at least limited this institution, and then everyone else followed, guess who were they? The evil Whitey of course. Theoretically speaking "Evil Whitey" is the only people on earth who tried to address this very difficult subject and turn the boat around in what "Slavery" is and penalize, outlaw this practice worldwide.

In Ancient Greek and Roman mindset of slavery, and surely this will just cause a cataclysmic brain explosion to many, "Slavery" was really way better than bottom rung serfdom in many other professed "Free" civilization, in the sense, that many slaves were actually "Safeguarded" in their existence or otherwise. If you just cross over the "Ancient Greek slave" with the people who say they are "Free" today, maybe the slave has a way better deal than many of the "Free people".

Many people dwell around homeless today, back then the "slaves" had a home by default. Many people do not have food today, back then the "Slave" was a family member who lived aside the family that "owned" them. Many people today do not have any health or otherwise provisions but back then the slave was just essentially a house servant and family member. One could go on and on here. Due to racial reasons also, "Slaves" in that regard were until late Ancient Greek era other Greek people, and not "Barbarians". Many of these people could not vote, but then again, their rights to survival and existence were on the "houses" that housed them, which could vote. Slaves could actually get freed based on education, conduct, or sometimes even ransom.

Not saying any of the above is good, but as you can see, the "Terms" of slavery of "Evil Whitey" were like the above.

The terms of slavery for many of other races were like:

"Ooga Booga, Enslave the Goyim".

1. African slavery of African tribes towards African tribes.
2. Slavery by Arabs against Europeans of the West (Lasted thousands of years).
3. Slavery by Asians done to Europeans and other Asians (hatred of which still exists to this very day).
4. How every Arab nation has enslaved any other.
5. How the history of India was basically a slavery war tribal saga until it was put together and it started growing.
6. How Whites have of course enslaved other "Whites" over the centuries.
7. How the Jew enslaved everyone of the above, and still has a slavery central culture, that deals with permanent soul and body enslavement of other people - no other Gentile culture made it that far.
8. Didn't the Arabs go for centuries and enslave Hindus in India?

What is wrong in the above? To just blame shift between Gentiles. This blame shifting on the context of recent Jewish history will never end. The world religions which are infected by Judaism have institutionalized a form of slavery that is too deep to remove. It's quite funny that many people whine on Whites for "slavery", while basically billions worship books and ideologies literally founded upon the concept of slavery. Abrahamism is founded upon the very same concept, same as the eggs it hatched later such as Christianity and Islam.

Why aren't questions raised such as this: If Britain did slavery, (we all know that Rothschild was in Britain since the 15th century and ruling it financially) how was the life of the average Briton during the so called "Colonialism"?

I will tell you how it were: 14 hour shifts with hardly any food since the age of 7 years old. Shoveling coal, mining for children, famine and pestilence was disposing thousands on a daily basis. Child mortality from overwork was a daily occurrence for hundreds. This was the "glorious life" of the so called "Oppressive Colonialist Britons" during the height of their so called "Colonialism" and later "Industrialization". And why? Weren't the Evil Britons supposed to have a great life since they did external slavery?

No. Because the Jews in power such as the church and Jews who ruled Britain, did also brutalize the native British population, at least 9 out of 10 people, all in the same way, and sometimes way more brutally than the "Colonial slaves".

Here is a picture of a "Briton Colonialist" that many people like to blame. He is so Entitled that he is literally walking on glass shards as a kid and does 15 hour work shifts a day.



Lastly, I wanted to say something that may hurt some people who like to do a lot of lying to themselves.

As I see it, if you was sitting in a rock, in the middle of nowhere, about to die from vipers at any given day, rallied and already on the brink of death by your own tyrannical "Government", working for only water and a loaf of bread, and being beaten to death in what appears to be your "native system", working all your life and spending the rest of the time in compulsory "church education", and then someone comes around and 'enslaves' you and gives you the terms of the Ancient Greek Slave, which of the terms would you like to accept?

To be "enslaved" over in a civilization which takes better care of you, or of one which does not? I am not going to answer this, nor this is a moral dilemma, but this is a situation that should make clever people think a few things over rather than the semantics and rage filled arguments that cloud any judgement. It's just some food for thought here for those who have the decency to not lie to themselves.

Brutal reality in this world cannot be addressed through the jewish dialectic and questions that are created only to vilify Whites and create guilt tripping over things everyone has done.

The thing is nobody wants to fix or answer about slavery, and this is because nobody wants to face these realities. This is why the conversation of such has fallen on a level of logical crapping and accusing whiteys.

Slavery is obviously wrong, but the situation is, everyone has to let it go. Whites are put on the center of this because they are outnumbered 9 to 1 and they are set on the sights of the jews to be killed in a racial holocaust to create a servile borg race for their future - guess what, for slavery. This is what the jews have admitted.

Out of all the people, those who have done systematic opposition to slavery (even at the penalty of death and in full uncertainty) were White people. If it were not of White people to just go ape-shit on slavery imposed by jews in the late centuries, we would all be having the same life British kids had during colonialism, and we wouldn't be sitting here to have any rights that we do today, which of course many people throw to the ground and curse on a daily basis when they envision since they come from lands which they did not have any rights anyway.

So it will just be a natural return for many to return to the civilizations they have created, ironically, founded upon slavery. Sharia law is an obvious example. Whine about slavery to the British -> Impose Islam because your "Oppressive British" -> Make your own slavery legal and legitimized -> Kill those who have put you in your nation or replace them racially -> Impose slavery all over again -> Lol at your own pseudomorality of bullshit -> Repeat on another nation, might go to India this time.

Slavery is extremely dangerous of a practice not only because of revolts, and in how civilizations can go down, but also in regards to the blood and the race of a nation. Slavery in that regard is catastrophic. This is why it was practiced on extreme conditions of race. Hitler was extremely critical of colonialism of the British for this reason, it dilutes the race, causes non necessary suffering, and of course, later on, always backfires.

Slavery will not be abolished and people will not learn anything out of these horrific realities, if people

do not respect their current rights and focus on the world's problem which is the JEW, who has created social and many other universal circumstances that have allowed, espoused, and promoted slavery, and is in every form against the revolutions that won any such rights that give any meaning to life today.

The question of stopping slavery is to take the jew accountable for all his infinite machinations which always create the conditions which demand slavery.

As for Gentiles, spiritual and clever people, plus the development that is happening in civilization right now (If the jews do not wreck it as primal worthless jewshits they are) will set a new precedent of individual freedoms as it was done last century. Eventually the aim is to put more and more worthless suffering to rest and move onto a better world.

The question of this will be again the question of last century, people who seek freedom will again have to battle it out with unclean forces that simply seek to turn the world into a big gulag for what is essentially no purpose whatsoever but to create a cattle farm.

On Subversion Of Satanism

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Thu Feb 14, 2019

Eventually, I have stood silent for months and months, and on numerous matters, seeing the depth these abominations can go, to which I have waited and patiently waited for people to figure out a process that has been going on in this place for too long. Learning curve? Maybe.

To my amazement, I understood that basically, subversion is extremely possible towards anyone, with the same initial rule it always existed: pretend you belong in with those that you want to subvert, and change some occasional names. Keep it up for a very long time, and it simply happens. Injection by injection, you can make a structure collapse that is not firmly founded on it's ideals.

This frequently happens in many places and people who cannot maintain a pure ideology and always happens by some sort of accepted elements within the community that slowly pervert it, until the conclusive result of it is something entirely else. Communities in general are never in shortage of said individuals who do not quite filter what they are being presented.

It is of no surprise all of the Pagan civilizations went down. An example of this situation is India. It went from a warrior culture of justice, to progressively being turned into something even more severe in pacifism and dumbness than xianity itself, arguably. It is if on no question how this situation takes place. All it takes is some intellectual jewing here and there. You went from worshiping virulent and powerful deities like Shiva the Destroyer to the "Saintly" Gandhi.

You went from virility, life and justice, to the paralyzed intellectual skeleton who bends over to all passerby's. And how did this all happen? Just a few interpolations that were forced under a glove, until the population in said communities is so brainwashed, that they literally follow the own enemies and subservives into their own destruction. Little by little, pebble by pebble.

First, you get Krishna, then some selective focusing on his 'loving' aspect. The moment people wake up a bit on what is perversion of their own culture and understanding, one takes a step back, and accuses: "ARE YOU A HATER? WHAT IS WRONG WITH LOVE! DO YOU WANT TO KILL ANYONE YOU BLOODTHIRSTY CRIMINAL". Then, two steps forward: "We must increase the love guys". Then, the jew will push a bit further "Let us also love our foreigners and seek to understand them a little bit". Then, you find your daughter fucking the foreign tribe and giving them some "loving".

Then the more this progresses, you turn an once vibrant and vitalized religion of justice into a peace of "universalist" loving shit that loves everything foreign, aggressive, and destructive to it.

What was one a training ground for warriors, eventually becomes a training ground for "Krishna Lovers" who open the gates to one's enemies.

But on the surface of it, everyone still is saying "HAIL KRISHNA!" and everyone believes they are a good "Krishnaite". Indeed, no names have been changed, but only essences. On the surface, everything remains the same, while the bottom of the situation is a can of rotting worms. Eventually, the perverts also will rally their own mob against the original things, and completely destroy it to the ground.

This can of rotting worms starts ascending and ascending, until then finally the subversion reaches the point where it wholly consumes something by leaving no trace of its existence behind. "What do you mean Hindus were a Warrior culture? No, they were always and eternally peaceful types of guys and Ramayana was all about shooting arrows of love to one's enemies. Why are you such a hater?".

How is the above process reversed or is made sure to never happen? By a place not ingesting in it and 'opening up' to all types of individuals who mentally cannot understand how the above process happens, and by being a closed community to those who basically want to 'universalize' something. When you 'universalize' something to that extent, to 'please everyone', by default an interior of a percent of fools will be created, who will become under manipulation, a 5th column while all wearing the same "Hail Whatever" shirt.

This is why Spiritual Satanism is Elitistic, whether people like it or not. It was not tailed for anybody. Any Satanist who understands themselves they will understand we don't have everything if not most things in common with the mob. This is in the soul and the type of the soul practicing this. A soul needs to overcome things to become a Satanist, or it cannot really go down this road. This place works to develop people who are naturally elite and by default alienates a lot of others who are made for mid tier 'born to goy' types of people.

It simply clashes with the weak and the stupid because it is intended to work that way. If Spiritual Satanism was to be "EQUALIZED", let's say, hypothetically, tomorrow, for 4 billions of xians and muslims, the logical conclusion is this and it can be no other: These people would carry over their own unprogrammed Abrahamism into it, and Satanism at an instant would be carried to the level of the mob and the retards. This is destruction by assimilation of values.

Someone would at this point argue that one has "4 billion more followers", but what one has essentially lost, is basically Satanism. And this happens very quickly and almost at an instant. Therefore, the fools and abominations who preach into 'universalizing' this place and making it meeker and more foolish for the sake of popularity and not offending "Feelings", are essentially advocating for this place's destruction and self-ruining dishonesty.

Let us put this simply into context: If for every person who grows 'afraid' of the "Black Layout" of the Joy of Satan page, we made a change, one would be too afraid and it would turn pink. Then, we would also have to put butterflies, one anime character on the entrance, big giant red hearts to show we love the world. Hell, one person is terrified of a world without barbie, so we should also put a barbie on there, too.

This would make us "popular" to quite the amounts of abominations, and what would this result in is therefore an abomination of an idea, that is able to fit into every pocket, no different than xianity. Then, all these people who put butterflies, barbies, and their own 'flair' to the page, would also fight and destroy one another, since, the page no longer represents nobody, but the brainless 'mob'. It represents no truth but a collage of useless and futile ideas based on the sentimental feelings of everyone involved, cooked into a soup.

If you haven't noticed, even if the page would be named "Joy of Satan", it would no longer, in anyway, shape or form, have anything to do with the page that once existed. This is only an example.

This is the very process that Christianity and xian missionaries of christ are progressively doing in everything they touch but they cannot take down. This is done slyly, progressively, and mercilessly. Brick by brick, a people finds itself to believe in a second christianity that goes by another name. All the "Thou shalt" and cultural norms of xianity, are transversed back into these 'disobedient goyim', producing essentially the same slaves all over again, who name themselves differently.

Now that we have cleared the above, let us do some evaluation of a couple of matters.

Quite a handful of people, even here are literally xians. Not only that, but they have a hidden agenda that they have been pushing for too long, in front of everyone. I quickly saw that any and all the foundational bases of xianity, if someone was slyly only making a few interpolations and changing the name "Jesus" from the bible into Satan, can actually convince the meek minded of interpolations and connections between the two.

The majority of the above seem to be victims of a higher form of mental weaving, while some are doing this on literal purpose.

Seeing it all happening in front my very eyes I initially (and others who were aware) decided to stay silent. The perpetrators pretending to be innocent, and those who literally weaved all this web pretending that "nothing happened". Talking from two sides, breaking and policing again the christian 'gem'.

Eventually, on the bottom line of it all, I saw in many the reasoning of Christianity always coming back, but now, with the name "Satan" in it. This is a sight that can only fill someone with great rage, and a desire to mercilessly destroy. But for this to happen, one has to understand what Satanism is in the first place, which can take a while, since, deprogramming is required.

Books were 'quoted' who speak against the Gods and Satan.

Interpolations and fake pseudo-scholarly links were drawn constantly to link Satan to whatever else abomination, to prove whatever else form of abomination, that in the end of it all, serves Satan nowhere. Making Satan into some sort of rainbow Christ savior, but under a different name.

Christian morality was constantly pushed ad-nauseum, as a form of moral xianity without the Christ, but by renaming him "Satan".

For a weed to be pulled out, it has to grow enough, because any future Satanists in the making and future herbalists, have to understand what is Satanism and what is not.

Essentially I kept waiting and waiting until the filling of the above glass so it would leak out, and this is the new standard from now on:

Anything that even remotely promotes to the xian corrosion, interpolations, pseudo-histories, and blatant lying, even if done in 'honest intentions' to 'help the cause' on the surface, but ends up in ultimate stupidity and corrosion, will be removed, purged.

The perpatrators of this situation will be punished and destroyed.

Equalizing our people with the brainless and soul-dead mob is out of the question.

No place for "Demi-Demi". If you are a Christian and you are seeking another Christ, or a "SAVIOR" as is one of the favorite memes of perverts has become, know that a "SAVIOR" is not really here. You can either save yourself or not at all.

Xians of all forms will be castrated, chased out, and ruined, flattened totally, over here. One becomes a Satanist to obliterate this cancer from inside them, not procure it, and bond it with a state of health. As it should be in the case of Satanists in the first place, we must be intolerant to this filth, and open minded insofar this cancer does not try to creep up and infect. We are Satanists for a reason.

For those coming into Satanism with second and underhanded agendas, be ready for flattening and merciless destruction and humiliation. Opinion maker or not, you will go down, and be destroyed and exposed.

We can live without xian morality pushing, false compassion towards garbage, pushing of enemy ideologies, and formalizing everything to 'fit our concepts', even-though such vitriolic interpolations are USELESS and reflect only personal agendas of the retards who promote these, and not Satan's Agenda. "A man is as good as his friends" applies here.

Let's just say that Satan can stand on his own, without the need to be related to every lowlife, filth, retard, and chandala ranking mob of this world, present or historic. Satan is not dependent on the masses to exist, and "universalizing" our teaching to fits the brains of NPC's only makes Satan into the God of the NPC's, which essentially is a worthless place in existence that only Jehovah would be pleased with.

The masses deserted the ancient religions, but they are still as valid as they always were today. Point being, truth is not dependent on followers, but honest fellowship.

Satan can stand with 100 totally and unconditionally, fully aligned people, rather than a million of worthless "Christians without the Christ" mobs.

In regards to our members who have been duped by this internal Christianity, in all normal practicing Satanists, these diseases of the mind will be purged by association with the Gods and practicing spiritually. If these are not purged and cleaned, there is one conclusive result.

Next time these things happen, keep open eyes, and do not sink this crap in simply because it's re-baptized under some Satanic name.

Satan is Truth and Truth exists independently of what the beaten, the damned, and Satan's enemies or subversives have to dictate. Indeed, one only needs to see Satan himself and relate to him by himself to understand he is being truthful, and understand a truth that no words and no statements can explain about this being. This is why also, the Truth and the power that comes with understanding it gives itself not to everyone, but only those who are devoted to it's pursuit by the proper type of heart, soul and mind.

[On The Argument of Hitler "Losing"](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sat Jul 07, 2018 1:36 pm

Did Hitler Really Lose...Let's find out.

I clear out this is not a diss to Varg as I consider him something like a first and very necessary "cousin" to our work and ideology. We are materializing the same objective from different levels. Way, way different levels. The closeness to truth varies for obvious reasons of where we do this work from and where it goes towards.

I can also see that Varg likes Hitler in his heart. But he cannot express himself due to constraints. In which case the points below are to be taken with a grain of salt.

If you pay close attention to the arguments presented by Varg or other "Fascists" or "Judges" of Hitler, they are all ironic. Varg makes his arguments about evil civilization from one of the most civilized countries of the planet, which has a far and vast arsenal of nuclear capability, which is France. He can be in France because uhm, the evil European Union can help citizens to move freely in Europe. And you can reside elsewhere by law.

Financially, France, the infestation aside, is also a very strong country, and plus, if you have material needs in France you can cover them. In France you can ironically work your plans of becoming an independent Tribalist, but try this in Serbia with 280eu monthly Salary, and you will see what "Tribalism" really means in reality. Ironically, to become a Tribalist, is only possible in countries which have truly some form of healthy shekel situation going, thanks to successful civilization. The same thing goes for financial freedoms which also exist in France.

When you have a baby, you can go to a shiny hospital and have your baby be born, blessed be both the hospitals and the babies (I wish the best truly for all Europeans who have babies, obviously, and may they have more). What you also can do is cash money from giants like Amazon which are in the US which you belittle and attack everyday as part of 'organized civilization'. You can also get your mails and books from the accursed civilization's internet. You can sleep at night at ease knowing one of the world's best military is protecting you, and even if they are scumbags to personal freedoms, you live your life at least knowing you will not be ransacked by random tribes or pirates in the region anymore.

How did Varg become famous. He became famous by Satanism essentially, and Satan. Despite the penalties of the early part of his life which came from association with commies and losers like Euronymous (which resulted for lifelong fame for him and him becoming a metal legend regardless), he became famous through tools like the internet. Which are in all respects, a construct of civilization, basically, constructs that go well beyond civilization. I don't doubt the Gods used their hand on Varg and blessed him, to promote messages and turn people to Paganism, which is in all respects, way better than the jewish filth.

Essentially if you deduct all of the above and cleanse them through logic, you will see something important. That it's not civilization that is the problem. But two factors. One factor is the jew in civilization, and another factor is the perversion and stealing, and manipulation that happens from the jews. These boil down to one fact, lack of understanding, which is lack of

spirituality. If these issues are fixed, the issues civilization causes will be eliminated. Maybe not fully, but upwards to a 98%, this can be for sure, yet we have to build to that level it doesn't come on it's own.

Another fault of Varg is that he scorns people of the past. You cannot really blame people for losing a war, and you cannot blame them and be fully correct about it since you were not there to see the situations, and attacking people like Hitler is a joke. This is literally an ant criticizing a lion, especially, when said characters intentions to save our people were cleared out through 'history' even as of late. You have no excuses to be disinformed in this case, for example. You simply do not have a right to 'criticize' men like Hitler and pretend you do this on an equal footing.

Criticism that is valuable is supposed to happen when you know what you are talking about in an indepth sense. If you don't understand a concept then you can say you're doing scorning and flaming more than actual judgement. There are arguments from Tribalists that "Hitler shouted too much on his speeches" and that this scares them or something, or that "Hitler was too forceful with his policies". Since when the "Wild Tribalists and Undomesticated Beastly Powerful Savage Men" get scared or argue of these things, Lol? Where is the "Wilderness" that is claimed by these people? Where is the understanding of Nature's laws.

I suppose the leader of a war torn country that fought the worst war of mankind as a soldier, plus civil war, has to be a calm butterfly like Justin Trudeau. And in the face of planned extinction of his people, he has to be the smoothest and most peaceful man alive. He indeed has to be like Rabbi Jesus, soft spoken, and loving to his enemies, lest his enemies judge him wrongly. Germany was corner and it's fate decided long before Hitler came to power.

Hitler coming to power averted this programmed fate. The plans for Germany's extinction where in table before Hitler's birth. So if the wolf fights and saves his children from this, is that a failed wolf, or is it a successful wolf? As far as it can be seen, Germany still exists and is one of the strongest countries of the planet. Infestation aside, it exists. The plan of the enemy was averted.

The weakness of mind of such people is evident. Imagine if someone whined that Alexander the Great shouted too much on his conquests - how retarded are these arguments? If people conspire to kill you and you fight them and you lose a finger or get scarred but at least you live, I guess we have to blame YOU for losing a finger or a hand, instead of losing your existence. So "Unvikingly" of an argument these people pose. It really makes you think...Why is this the case?

In the same way we can claim that the Vikings or any other group of mighty people were retarded losers since they are not going around in boats anymore. Indeed, if one acts like a kike, and uses these jewish arguments, they can blame everyone for everything. This comes from a desire to make people seem that way and it does not reflect the reality of their worth. It is a sided argument to villify these people. Same as the jews do with great civilizations that have persisted for tens of thousands of years.

Jews don't attack us now because Hitler's war was 'lost'. You do not attack a target you have won against. You attack someone with whom you have not settled accounts and where there has been no victor decided. They attack us now because they didn't win. This should be

obvious.

Communism was also defeated. Project paperclip transferred a lot of German scientists to America, which was the reason Communism was defeated in the next decades. Yes, the same Communism that planned European Continent Full takeover in 1939 and was averted by the "Losers".

Of course, these judges of greater people understand only the basic laws of nature, such as win or lose. They do not divide events how a true Pagan philosopher or observer would do, which would be through logical analysis. Fancy terms about Paganism are always used by Pagans but they seldom ever apply Paganism in its true form in all sorts of ways. They just nullify all arguments based on outcomes. Varg and all these types can use all of the aforesaid means and also exist because some people decided to carry a big sacrifice of themselves almost a century ago.

Ants cannot judge lions in a valuable way. If someone thinks they are important in this world because they have a lot of subscribers or because they can play a guitar (with a lot of talent), then I digress. In the case Varg takes this stance because he is persecuted, then the Gods know about his heart, and he is fully excused. Varg is also practicing reverse advertising by attacking Hitler and in many cases belittling his work. It's also not working if that its the intention of such. It works only in reverse.

The harsh judgement of Hitler comes not only from lack of knowledge, perspective, but also spiritual understanding. They just cannot understand this man because they are not similarly advanced. They reject all the factors which really contributed to this event such as the war on the higher levels. And the higher objectives.

What I know for a fact, is that we are here, we exist, we have enough freedom to act, and Whites exists. Europe exists. Whites exist. The West and the freedoms given to all mankind such as information, speech, and religious freedom is still here. There are still ways to communicate. There are still ways to exist and advanced if you're willing to. The sacrifice of Hitler and the people were not in vain. It manifested. And we carry this objective on the next level. Not just of Hitler but all freedom fighters against the enemies of mankind. Hitler indeed won.

Varg talks about "Reincarnation" all the time, and yadda yadda, trivial crap about how you "Reincarnate", but judges Hitler as a mortal shell who "lost a war in 1945" and whose "Loss resulted in the problems of civilization". Look at the irony here... All "people against civilization" just point on the few bad things about civilization, while disregarding the positive things, which after all, they lavish in. Therefore it's comfortable to double talk and end the argument here, on a "Hitler that lost in 1945" only taking the losses at heart to justify his objective.

Judging Hitler on this temporary virtual 'loss' is like judging Casanova for losing one girlfriend once upon a time, and got her next year. It's like judging Tesla harshly because he finished his lifetime without manifesting one of his wonderful machines. Hitler's next year is coming in and will manifest in the future as an ultimate victory.

From the point of fatalism and nihilism, and also mortal observation, they lost these cases. But when you see them as eternal souls then their work is not over. And this is the fundamental truth of Paganism, reincarnation and re-emergence.

If we take the lenses of observation higher, we will see how many great battles people like that have won. The win to loss ratio is 2-1 at the very least which is why are here. If we have not won the majority of battles we wouldn't be here right now. And that the cycle of life consists of battles, victories and losses. But the final outcome of this earth has not even be decided, and is not even close to be decided.

Varg calls people who like Hitler "Losers" but he is essentially the only one focusing on the TEMPORARY loss and SELECTIVE OBSERVATION of Hitler as someone who 'lost'.

When Hitler and many other precious souls who have fought for thousands of years manifest blatantly, Varg and many others will be ashamed of their hypocrisy and harsh judgement.

"Those who want to live, let them fight, and those who do not want to fight in this world of eternal struggle do not deserve to live."-Adolf Hitler

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: On The Argument of Hitler "Losing"

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Sat Jul 07, 2018 9:24 pm

The situation is Hitler was responding to invasions of his own nation. The Polish army had illegally occupied part of eastern Germany since the end of the first war and had launched boarder wars against Germany in the near past for more land. Poland's military was larger then the entire British empires and was modernized and well trained. They outnumbered the German armed forces greatly. This is why they attacked Germany. The Polish government made a deal with America and England to force Germany into a two front war so they could take more German land for themselves. Poland lost this gamble but they slaughtered tens of thousand of German women, children and men at places like Broomberg to start this war.

Hitler then had to attack west because Germany had been invaded by the English and French armies who were attacking into the Rhine Land to push for Berlin. The German's then defeated both militaries and pushed the English to Dunkirk and France surrendered and put in the Vichy government.

Germany was going to be invaded from Soviet Poland, the Baltic, the boarder of East Prussia and the parts of Soviet occupied Romania in the summer of 1941 which is confrimed in the Soviet archives. By a Soviet army of thirity million troop with the best equipment and training and leadership. So Hitler and his allies had to strike first or be wiped out. That was that. Stalin had prepared for 15 years to conqueror Europe which was the second invasion of Europe by the Red Army the first was in 1921 on orders from Lenin which had been defeated in Poland. But the plan was to take Germany for Communism by attacking thought Poland. Whoever controls Germany controls Europe.

Hitler tried to make peace with England dozens of times even when Germany had won the war against them in 1940. He tried to have peace with the Soviet Union as well. But they realized this was impossible.

Hitler fought a defensive war to protect first Germany itself and then later Europe from Communism. German's, French, Italians, Romanians, Hungarians, Belgians, Dutch, Fins, Norwergians, Swede's, English, Ukrainians Spanish, Latvians, Lithuanians and others and even White Russian's all fought together to destroy the Soviet Union.

Did Hitler lose the war..... Yes and no. Politically Germany was defeated and occupied so yes. However Hitler did destroy the Soviet Union and this caused the fall of the USSR later on. Hitler also forced a situation in which Stalin failed to take all of Europe. And after the war America now a militarized world power with the Atomic weapon entered the cold war against a wasted Soviet Union that had nothing left and military was destroyed. This saved the Free World. Hitler fought the battle of the Alamo of western civilization which allowed America to wake up to the Soviet threat once the war was over, In the end Hitler succeeded in stopping the Zionist elites from taking over the planet with Communism. Which was his ultimate goal.

Staring the war with Hitler in the end cost the Jews their entire USSR and world government.

The reason Hitler lost the war was the Junkers betrayed Germany and refused to follow Hitlers orders which cost them Stalingrad as General Degrelle stated in his biography. And the Junker general staff from the Soviet archives the 11 top generals, three of them were Soviet agents. The Soviets knew all the German battle plans months in advance. If the Germans had of won Stalingrad by following Hitler's orders the Soviet Union would have collapsed in six weeks as all the fuel the Red Army need would have fallen into Axis hands. Stalingrad was the key battle which is why Stalin order the not one step back order.

In the end Hitler simply was forced to fight in a war which Jewry had declared on all of Europe in 1917 when they started to the war of their Communism against all of Europe. Even if Hitler had not of been born, Stalin would have still attacked of all Europe and it would have fallen totally to Communism.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:
<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>
<http://www.joyofsatan.com>
<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: On The Argument of Hitler "Losing"](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » **Sat Jul 07, 2018 9:35 pm**

The Jews were so enraged with their fellow tribes man, Stalin's failure they actually assassinated him by poison this was confirmed in the autopsy reports on Stalin.

[Re: On The Argument of Hitler "Losing"](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » **Sun Jul 08, 2018 8:17 pm**

Varg is simply an off the grid, anarchist. There is a big movement of people like that in America.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: On The Argument of Hitler "Losing"](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » **Sun Jul 08, 2018 8:19 pm**

It would probably be better if people could just start off the grid organic farms with the money they lose at college instead and start off with that.

On The Greys

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Wed Mar 20, 2019

I wanted to write this to clean up some misconceptions about these bug headed things called as the Greys.

As it has been stated before, this race is totally hostile to humanity, and at best, they only pretend to be friendly, to disarm, and destroy humans later as a result. Many people who are spiritual and meditate report seeing them, either trying to stop them, or in relation to negative events. To the jews, the Greys are allies, as they are allied to the enemy and they are their servants.

The Greys it's even documented in UFOlogy, take frequent strolls on this earth. People from all Ancient Civilizations, have talked about them, most of the time in fear. There were posts written and they are depicted in ancient statues and figurines, having babies, and having their huge heads and typical bug eyes. These have enslaved all sorts of people in the passing of time, especially in Africa and Central America etc. David Icke, one of the non-bullshit things he has done except the majority of bullshit he did, was to get a Zulu Priest from Africa to paint a picture of the "God" he sees.

The Zulu, especially of the past, have been very brutal, in that they sacrifice and do blood rituals more than anyone else. The Zulu priest painted a reptilian looking alien as his "God" who he tries to commune. Of course, the Zulu's and all they do is provide living sacrifices to these dumb aliens. This is in general the level they always keep humanity. Zero development, endless savagery, bastardization, and keeping them as a food source.

Whenever they appear, they demand human sacrifice, cultural systems are forcibly removed (As it happened to Pagan people) and their victims enter in an unnatural, life hating, destructive path. That is because they are a race which also exists on the astral, so they feed from the blood sacrifices, and they also do not want others to get to this level to 'compete' with them, above or below. On the contrast to the Zulu there are the Dogon, who were a people who were escorted out of Africa, because they were followers of our Gods, so that they would avoid to be sacrificed by others.

Islam, Christianity, and Judaism, are all obsessive, blood sacrificing cults. People and cattle alike is slaughtered in the most weird and superficial manners, in mass blood sacrifices. In the Native Americans, after hijacking, and also in some places in Africa, they are also sacrificing their own children to them, in order to 'appease' them. Normally, civil war breaks when these cultural injections are done, and one faction may or may not survive and end this, or this crap continues indefinitely.

They also author Chrisitanity, Islam, and Judaism, as by definition, these programs are only religious and political cloaks to cloak their greater agenda, that of a borg hive mind species without personal ID or consciousness.

The Greys now are only a slave race, but an amount of extremely many years hundreds or more thousands of years back (This is of no concern us, just for general history) they were a humanoid,

medium advanced race, who had basic 'evolution' into space. Think in our terms a Mars Colonization level of technological advancement. They embarked in a war, and lost it this war with the reptilians. Whether they were attacked by other "Greys" who already were with the reptilians, seems plausible.

After they lost this war, they were enslaved, genetically engineered into a race that cannot procreate, and were made into a borg without personal will, by implanting implant technology into their heads. One of the things Star Trek is correct, is that there do exist Borg Races. Borg is the "friendly" cloak of Join Us until it throws the cloak down and it becomes the actual Communism applied into a technological literalization of these alien concepts.

These concepts they inject into the cultures of races they try to take over, and they let these grow roots, opening these races up to invasion later. Because the Greys are not really fond of direct warfare, they take the route of brainwashing civilizations, and leading them into the pit in accordance to the reptilians, to turn other beings also into greys if they are fit. Now, they are under the direct control of Reptilians, who control them as one would control one external hand or foot or a computer. The Greys as they are known in any size and shape are to never be trusted, and they are a spiteful, human hating race.

Many fools who have no brain, they engage in Angelic magick and jewish spirituality, and the Greys are always eager to show up and "Help" them. The Greys never give them any important spiritual knowledge, as they don't want humanity to spiritually advance, and they have always kept our civilization back either through direct intervention, sightings, or literal war. Aleister Crowley who was a top "Occultist" of the enemy painted and channeled "Jehovah", and the picture he generated from this was the picture of a Grey Alien. When "Jesus" is called, most of the time, Greys will again show up to "Greet" the fools who engage in these "Callings".

One of the most vocal jews in regards to the agenda of the above is a kike named Rael, who founded Raelianism. This Rael explicitly admits that all the 'fusion' of all religions into one world religion, and one system, and one government, one race (Jews excluded of course), this is going to be pivotal, and that when this is achieved (This is the Jewish planning of Zion) then the true masters behind this process (Reptilians and Greys) will emerge to enslave humanity and instate them on the borg. The jewish Rabbis say that the "Earth Will Wear a Tefilin on Her Head" at this time. The Tefilin is basically a cube structure of technology, that the Greys and Reptilians will come to 'incorporate' when all the above is said and done, into their own borg.

To minimize chances of failure, the creation of a singular race of earth is better, as probably this makes things easier both for cultural and genetic assimilation, and to create a stable for what is essentially a colony for recruitment and eating people like chickens. This will create for them they believe an easier 'integration' and manipulation of the humanoid species here into their collective.

Other occultists behind all the famous "Angelic" names, have found all sorts of Grey aliens, and Reptilians when these summon or appear. When I used to have my videos in Jewtube, I had posted the confession of a top Yerushlami Rabbi on how the Greys are the Big Brother and how the Reptilians are basically the "Grandmasters" who help them in meditation. This Rabbi aired on Ancient Aliens and mixed lies with truth to try to deceive, but even there he spilled the beans on how the "Angels" are all Reptilians in the bible.

Other occultists who are in bed with the enemy, also report seeing them, associating with them, and

they always give them either corruptible or ineffective information. Due to the fact they are a worthless slave race, they will appear eagerly to 'spiritual' people to deceive them or misguide them, or even worse, harm them.

Many people say things that the Greys are stupid or weak. This is inaccurate. They are not as 'clever', but they do have some form of 'group intelligence'. While they are inaccurate at a distance, if they are in physical proximity, they are extremely powerful, and their telepathic projections can make most people faint or fall asleep instantly. People who meet and dwell on these dumb beings for too long get scarred for life, and people abducted by them are done brutal experimentation upon. It's known in Area 51 and 52 they have Greys they found at Nevada, and they are analyzing their alien technology, and also the remains of many others are found in Nasca, Peru.

The Greys are technologically advanced to a great extent, but they are not the most 'technologically advanced'. The greys do not have any 'culture' as they are a slave, mindless race, and they only practice 'technological materialism'.

They clearly aren't at all "Godlike", but spiritually, they are superior to humanity by a long shot. They have been dominating governments and also meeting certain presidents and others for threats or intimidation. Being Borgs, they commit mistakes and malfunction, and they aren't really very 'clever', and this is why they have a 'delayed response'. This delayed response is mapped out by many people who had the lack of fortune to encounter them. It's as if they share a common mind, but there is no individual mind.

They work more like ants, rather than anything that resembles individual consciousness. This makes them slow and stupid, but it makes them a perfect slave race, incapable of personal thought or the ability to revolt. The greys are also incapable of procreation, and they have a set 'expiry' date, or they can be killed with the microchip in their brains. On the Nasca Peru greys, they have this plaque inside their head, and they also display 'reptilian scales', as it appears some of them have some reptilian genetics to bolster them spiritually or tie them closer to their masters.

Greys seem to be more of a borg model of what the enemy turns the places they conquer into, rather than a 'species'. Sort of like a bio-cyborg model that they make everyone into after they are done with them.

There are few Gods who are "Part Grey", but these came from now-extinct "pre-greys" who used to be humanoid and rogue on the rest. These were tragically few and they were destroyed, and they also had self-sentience and personal will. From these and through genetic manipulation of genetic leftovers came some of our Gods, which in a sense resemble nothing of the "Greys", other than having bigger heads.

For whatever reason, the greys, they also hate also their own allies and their own hybrids. In the story of Rabbi Reina, he summons some of the "Top Dogs" of his side, and he tries to get instructions to wage occult war. The first ones he meets in the hierarchy (Greys) call the jew a "Worthless Worm" and "Living Dung". The greys hate even their own 'chosen' race. The jews themselves will have the same end when the enemy has concluded with them, and the jew is part reptilian like the greys are.

People on this earth at their present state are 'inferior' to greys, but this is because few people practice seriously spiritually or outside the enemy's thumb.

If people do not have some sort of protection, the greys and the enemy can take them out or deceive them easily. As such humanity at large is not a 'spiritual danger' to them at this point, but a varying potential danger. However, potential wise, yes, humans are perfectly capable to fend them away or control their own destiny, but people need to advance. Our Gods help us in that regard as our civilization for thousands of years now has been under their vile force and being moving in a negative direction for everyone involved.

People need not dwell or care of these, and need to ignore and surpass them. "Tune them off like a radio" is the motto here. Those who are foolish to make Disneyland with these into their heads, will find out quickly that this is a waste of time, and even sanity. They can be surpassed, and they will be in time.

The great sign that our world is moving past their thumb is that we are advancing. For one, the greys have tried to stop the Space Program since the time of the National Socialists who tried to initiate it and bring this into fruition. The enemy is failing on all fronts, and as such, they are pushing hard for maintain a stranglehold that won't last. Humans have went from '95% illiterate cattle' to everyone possessing a machine that can give them extreme knowledge in their living room.

This is great news and shows progress for us. The greys and their "Earthling" jew race have been ruling during all of the Middle Ages, as shown in representation by desperate artists of the time, keeping humanity under extreme surveillance and control. Eventually, they were driven away by a series of revolutions and battles.

The above is for people to view and not for people to profane or start to create pointless science fiction movies and create a profanity in Satanism. It's stated because it's a reality, and not for people to abuse imagination, and create useless stories. Our enemy is "Down here" and everyone knows who these are, as for those "Up there", they will be dealt by our own "Up There".

On The Magnum Opus

HP Mageson666 » Mon May 06, 2019

The chakras are formed from the five elements the symbol of which is the five pointed star, in the east this is the star of Shiva its also shown upside down as the Pentagram as Shiva's symbol.

The five pointed star is called "The pentalpha" in the Greek, its formed by five Alpha's. The A letter is the element of Ether. The elemental scale of the Chakras represents the energetic arrangements of the Ether. Each Chakra is made up of the Shiva and Shakti forces which form the Taurus field which is represented by the Lotus flower of the Chakra. Note the center of the Taurus field or Lotus is where it emanates from, space the Ether field. The astral body connects the physical body and soul together. Time is by descent from the prime source of Ether downwards in vibrational scale to form physical matter. Hence time relates to vibrational fields. -+

The Magnum Opus is based on transforming the chakras to gold the highest metal on the vibration scale. Note the symbol of gold is the Taurus field the circle and dot, the perfect union of Shiva and Shakti forces together. This is the union of the forces of the Chakra, the union of the male and female Chakras and the soul and physical body by the astral body into one. The Magnum Opus is based on transforming the individual into the perfect conductor of Etherical light energies which relate to the prime cause which is above time. Its the slowing down of this prime energetic vibration that causes the forces of time to exist. So its the transformation of one into a super or pure conductive vessel of this prime energy that does the opposite. This relates to perfecting the energetic template of the light geometry of the individual to the proper sound form as form is sound which is light, vibration. Which relates to the Shivarupa of Form of Shiva as the Magnum Opus.

On the Shema

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Thu Feb 01, 2018 9:05 am

The Shema prayer is the most important prayer in Judaism they pray it daily. The purpose of this prayer is to bring about the direct Jewish totalitarian world system. To bring their god down to earth and fulfil the Torah.

They place this prayer in the Mezuzah they place on their door post. The Mezuzah is the symbol of the power of their god to destroy the world of the Gentiles and bring in their new world order. Its also a symbol of protection for the Jews. They are warned if they don't have a proper one they will be in serious issues.

As mentioned before they place this in the black box they wear on their heads to connect them into and call down the energy of their god-form to fulfil its purpose.

The RTR on the Shema is undoing the Jews drastically. All the reports back on doing this RTR are its powerful and the most powerful they have done. The Shema ideally should be done daily because the enemy does it daily. Thus keeping them from being able to connect to their power source and removing their protection daily. Which allows for the other RTRs to spiritually shred them as well. This also allows your own personal workings to manifest better as the enemy interference is lessened drastically.

The Shema is the transmitter and receiver for bringing their god-form into the material.

Remember the movie "They Live" they found the transmitter and pulled the plug on it which allowed everyone to see the aliens among them. This RTR is like that.



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: On the Shema

by **HP Mageson666** » Thu Feb 01, 2018 9:15 am

luis asked:

“So we will keep doing this daily along the other RTR that already we do everyday? It's true by the way i felt a lot of power doing this, i just wish i had more time to do this more.”

I would suggest such, yes. If your time is short on the RTRs do the Shema before everything. This removes the veil of protection and allows the other RTRs to drastically spiritually shred the enemy. And it feels good to do.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: On the Shema

by **HoodedCobra666** » Thu Feb 01, 2018 8:51 pm

I recall reading on this a very long time ago, that this prayer is a perversion and is stolen from things the ancients did, reversed and actually corrupted. But everything in it is very carefully picked nonetheless.

This is a stolen and perverted method, prayer, and also technique. Which again the Jews used for nefarious purposes.

In the same way the Demonic Authority is Greek, this Shema is more than likely Aramaic and of other important languages. So it's reversal is also very effective. And will undo whatever they are trying to achieve.

The 42 is also linked with the Shema. So in future schedules we will adjust and also include it all the time. However the opinion here is that it should become a daily habit to do this daily.

www.joyofsatan.com

On the stolen name of “JHVH”, “IAO- ABRASAX”

Reply By High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

By Lolo Bardonik:

Hello Brothers and Sisters

I've stumbled upon the I-A-O word. In Greek it's been spelled Alpha-Iota-Omega.

Here's a picture of a coin with the letters I-A-O on the second face of the coin

<http://www.darkstar1.co.uk/GR1204a.jpg>

I've done a brief search over the internet and I'm a little bit confused by what I found. The name "IAO" is seems to be connected with Abraxas.

https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/5/54/Abraxas%2C_Nordisk_fa_miljebok.png

The stone engraving is in Greek and it says "IAO ABRAXAS SAKAOTH"

I've also found a lot of sources that claim the name "IAO" is attributed to the false jewish god "YHWH". And I'm guessing that the jews are trying to take ownership of ancient wisdom.

This is what was said in *"Isis Unveiled"*:

It would seem, therefore, but natural to make a difference between the mystery-god [[*Iao*]], adopted from the highest antiquity by all who participated in the esoteric knowledge of the priests, and his phonetic counterparts, whom we find treated with so little reverence by the Ophites and other Gnostics.

In the Ophite gems of King ("Gnostics") we find the name of **IAO** repeated, and often confounded with that of *Jevo*, while the latter simply represents one of the genii antagonistic to Abraxas. But the name **IAO** neither originated with, nor was it the sole property of the Jews. Even if it had pleased Moses to bestow the name upon the tutelary "Spirit," the alleged protector and national deity of the "chosen people of Israel," there is yet no possible reason why other nationalities should receive Him as the Highest and One-living God. But we deny the assumption altogether. Besides, there is the fact that *Jaho* or *Iao* was a "Mystery name" from the beginning, for יהיה and יה never came into use before King David. Anterior to his time, few or no proper names were compounded with *Iah* or *Jah*. It looks rather as though David, being a sojourner among the Tyrians and Philistines (2 Samuel), brought thence the name of *Jehovah*. He made Zadok high priest, from whom came the Zadokites or Sadducees. He lived and ruled first at Hebron הברין, Habir-on or Kabeir-town, where the rites of the four (mystery-gods) were celebrated. Neither David nor Solomon recognized either Moses or the law of Moses. They aspired to build a temple to יהוה, like the structures erected by Hiram to Hercules and Venus, Adon and Astarte.

Says Furst: "The very ancient name of God, *Yaho*, written in the Greek law,

appears, apart from its derivation, to have been an old mystic name of the Supreme deity of the Shemites. Hence it was told to Moses when he was initiated at Hor-eb -- the cave -- under the direction of Jethro, the Kenite (or Cainite) priest of Midian. In an old religion of the Chaldeans, whose remains are to be found among the Neo-Platonists, the highest divinity, enthroned above the seven heavens, representing the Spiritual Light-Principle . . . and also conceived of as Demiurgus,* was called [[Iao]](𐤇𐤍𐤏), who was, like the Hebrew Yaha, mysterious and unmentionable, and whose name was communicated to the Initiated. The Phoenicians had a Supreme God, whose name was trilateral and secret, and he was [[Iao]].*** (*Isis Unveiled*), Vol. II., p. 298.)

And this reinforces my suspicions that the name IAO was stolen by the jews and then was embedded in their teachings, making it appear as if it was their own from the start.

I've also found the numeric values of the IAO in Ancient Greek (the Ancient Greek letters were also used in place of numbers in math and had a numerical value):
I (iota) = 10
A (alpha) = 1
O (omega) = 800

this means that the numerical value of IAO = 811

I've also found that the I (iota) represents the phalus (the male energy), the O (omega) represents the vulva (the female energy) and the A (alpha) represents the one.

I have a lot of unanswered questions on this subject and if anyone has researched this subject please comment on this.

Is the word IAO synonym to God?
Is it related to our Demon Abraxas?
Is the word IAO similar to the IO chant that we use in the Full Raum Meditation?
http://see.the.truth.webs.com/Raum_Meditation.htm

HAIL FATHER SATAN

Reply:

The IAO is actually the Occult name of Zeus. All Gods, like Thoth, whose Occult Name is Tehuti, have this name. This is just a representation of the trine force. The jews stole this and have implemented this behind "JHVH" aside other things, mimicking the Ancient Greek and other traditions.

This has survived in times, no different than the name of Satan and other names, which actually have to do with Gods, Demons or Pagan concepts entirely. The jews stolen, malformed and adjusted these to their agenda, hoping to evade the consequences of such actions and fooling the populace.

Like Dionysus in the Mysteries who is Bacchus, IAO is actually Zeus. Occult names had to do

with initiations and such and the deeper inner Mysteries of the Greeks and other Pagans. This was stolen as it represents the trine force which is actually a representation of "God". As thus the "Father, Son and Holy Spirit" of xianity, which is again stolen from the same concept.

This is based upon the Greek Kabbalah and probably comes from the Far East, but is corrupted in its entirety, as the jews have like anything else desecrated this knowledge. There are also the four corners, I , A , E, O, and then, the vowels which actually correspond to one chakra. These are like the most basic elements that can be uttered.

From an occult standy, this is how mantras are formed. Most of the Demonic Names are both aliases of the Gods, but also, mantras that do a lot of things. Many "Names" have been corrupted over the centuries and this can be seen in the old enemy grimoires and everywhere else.

Abrasax except of a Demon/God as a being that uses this alias, holds the essence in his name as that of the Natural Circles. The way the enemy "used" these names were just for show off and without any real significance, other than to confuse the masses and to hide these things within their own so called "tradition". With Abrasax it's related because Abrasax represents the eternal Natural Circle, understood and whatnot, which is the essence of all movement/life and then this ties into the Trine Force.

The enemy of course, they have perverted anything. Satan is God, who is the Serpent and the union of this trine force into existence and in Humanity and definitely, not "JHVH" in anyway. The enemy indirectly tries to praise serpents, however uncomfortable it is for them, because they know that all this comes from this Serpentine (trine) energy. This ties in High Priest Jake's post about the Leviathan. Remember, "God" in this sense means nothing but the trine force.

"JHVH" is just a rip-off which is stolen from Egyptian concepts, meaning "He who does magick", or "He who utters and makes things manifest and return to him". This was formulated into something entirely else, to represent the jews and the enemy collectively and to foil subconsciously the masses into glorifying this ability for the jews.

"Jesus" comes from "ie Zeus" which means "Zeus Comes" or "May Zeus arrive". This relates to Dionysus as the Son of Zeus, who initiates people in the Mysteries and sets them free, guiding them back to their "Father" which is actually the "Trine force" in which is the Male (I) , Female (O) and the Union, which is (A).

On Treating Our Gods

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Thu Aug 15, 2019

The reality of the situation is that people frequently assume that the 'closer' one someone is to them, the more that they are the 'same'.

This is observable a lot when people happen to be in the presence of the Gods, and in particular, because our era consists of fast gratification, endless individualism, and oversized egos who are no better than hungry middle age serfs who would cut a throat for a penny [but now we have evolved so we may do this for instagram likes instead], this behavior is transferred over to the divine, and wrecks havoc in everything that has meaning into this life.

Ceremonial magicians, and all sorts of people who have some encounter [even people here] with the Gods, automatically do jump on the band wagon. One is the chosen one, the best of the best, and when they read a couple books, the most knowledgeable, too.

One has mastered magic now, they are ready to teach, Gods are their best friends, so on, so forth, and don't listen to the Clergy because we're all about "Free thought", but not exactly "Free thought" is allowed where their bullshit are concerned.

Indeed that is a comforting mindset, so long one has small problems or small questions and puzzles to solve, and while most if not all things are handled by the Gods, or one is living in Disneyland. Disneyland is not hard to navigate as every road is really a road of one's own making, filled with sugar canes, and easy things. In other words, this mentality works when one is under their protection or under idiocy, under a protected environment or in ignorance.

It's when one starts to become a star or a "self sustained" organism, that they understand what is the real advancement of the Gods, and that humans are quite arrogant, selfish, and crap. The Gods are quite distant from this behavior, or they wouldn't be Gods at all.

A particular example that struck to me once what that someone tried to pay me so that I would consult one of the Gods for one of their personal questions. The stupidity here and the human arrogance, and disgusting selfishness, is apparent: a divine entity has to be summoned, aside with the priest of course [because the priest ain't all that much, cuz he talks to us and goes down to help, of course, he a servant yo, i give 20 dolla im god] would now all stay there and answer someone for like 20 bucks, because it makes total sense.

A God and a most advanced entity, is going to be called "Down" from the heavens, to answer all your inquiries, for 20 dollars. How pretty for the giant ego, almost like the Rabbi Yehoshua who just cleanses

all your sins with one beautiful fart, or a piece of paper given by the papacy.

When I emphatically refused to do this for any amount of money, or any form of said return, as the request disgusted me to the bone, of course, the priest who is "Not a mediator" had to listen to their share of hate mail after said refusal.

After all, people are quick to assume equality because they spoke to someone in an e-mail, or they are quick to assume they are extremely important because a God, in their grace and less selfish nature, helps to advance them. Azazel would, in their mind, and because they [and their 20 dollars] are so important, would be dragged down from the heavens by the "Servant Priest" to answer a little less than 100 existential questions of this extremely important person had to pose in an e-mail. And better do it quick, my servant "and definitely non mediator" High Priest.

The idiocy in the above is apparent. If only one had a decent behavior, they would see different ways to pose their questions, and above all, get answers - first and foremost by showing decency to the Demons and actually advancing, and wanted they to do something of physical value, there are other ways to actually contribute.

What was lacking here is perspective, and politeness, and basically not being a total subhuman worm. A person who thinks things like that, should better be seeking a whore, instead, in the lowest part of the world, and chances are, even may spit onto their face, as the behavior is too indecent.

Clearly, as it would be to any person who is sensible, and not a worm or a rat, we should treat people that treat us kindly or give us things that advance us, in a respectable manner - the Gods above all. One should look at the Gods with humble and respect, but rather, what one frequently encounters is that people come to the Gods as they would come towards an egregore.

They treat them as if they don't really exist, in reality. Or they treat them as henchmen, or in ways that these "Great humans" would throw a tantrum if treated as such themselves. But they insist to do this. And the Gods reply simply with silence to this treatment, and one can never be their friend. This is because this is a breach of universal laws of behavior.

A frequent excuse that I hear and is angering is this: "But how I can help the Gods?". The person in question wants to become a president, or a billionaire first, and after their 'desire' is manifest, they will help the Gods. This of course has to happen from the Gods, as one is too important to lift their shaggy and worthless ass to do anything, and they watch Netflix all day and eat chips, but they have to be a president or the next Jeff Bezos.

Now, with their little pebble, and their little ability, or their little power, they won't do a thing. They have a convenient excuse. What are my 10 dollars for the life of the JoS! What are my petty 10 minutes of meditation, that when I will be a billionaire, I promise to the Demons I'll do 10 hours of meditation. Must be given some sort of favor first, and THEN, they will do erm, absolutely the same amount of total nothing they do today.

Yes, in 2045, I will do the RTR, after humanity is all racially bastardized, without rights, and dead. In 2055, if the Gods give me a thousand acres of a personal mansion, and around 200 million dollars in cash, I will definitely also meditate for 10 minutes a day. Because I am that important, and needless to say...My zero help...doesn't come for free!

Another thing that disgusts me frequently, is how people RECEIVE help from the Gods, but they quickly dismiss it and frequently, and like assholes, do deny that they received this help earlier, presenting any event as 'self doubt'.

To mention an example, a very long time ago, an individual wanted to get into an Ivy type of university. Since this was below their means, they summoned a Demon for the case. The Demon delivered the task, they also did their part and the Demon carried the rest [which was 9 out of 10 to fail completely], but they on the other hand, repaid them with disbelief, and like a typical parasitic coward, went back into nihilism and disbelief, even-though the Demon wanted nothing in return. Maybe they even left Satanism all together.

How convenient, isn't it? Well not that convenient when you will be 70 years old, wrinkly, and on the death bed, and you will be wishing that you had meditated, or did something for this world, as your neighborhood will be infested by machette carrying Hajjis will want to forcibly Islamize you. And of course, if you escape like a rat in this lifetime, the next one, or the next of the next, is going to be a hellhole.

So a good idea would be to repay the Gods and do what one can do, today, instead. Useful recommendation both for the remedy of one's position in life, but also, for the position of our world.

Another thing people do that highly disgusts me to the point I have debated stop caring about everything and moving for the mountains, is the eternal ungratefulness of people. Somehow, people assume that all this spiritual knowledge, is some sort of 'birthright to them, and that all the information on the JoS, or the spiritual assistance received, or the chance to literally save one's ass and the planet, is some sort of 'well deserved [and therefore to be taken for granted] sort of thing.

Sure, it is available now, but it should never be taken for granted. The Gods have maintained the spiritual knowledge not because we deserve it, but because we may use it to actually advance, and make something out of ourselves, rather than worms, which our majority is today.

Unfortunately the orcs of mordor and the worms are increasing in ever increasing numbers, billions pray for theirs and the world's damnation, and all sorts of stupid things happen daily by humanity. Satan and the Gods however, and how they relate, and always, since time immemorial, related to humanity, is a relationship that remains unchanged.

The norms of mankind or how much retardation goes on in the planet, luckily, does not affect in anyway our "individual" relationship with the Gods we always had, the Pagan Gods.

The parasitic and disrespectful mentality, especially in front of the Gods, is something that they highly

frown upon. In their mind and consciousness, who knows how many people inquire or knock their door every single day. A human mayor or a human president, gets so many endless, and thousands of demands, and they can only do so much, and they still try. The Gods are at a far superior level, unimaginable by normal humans.

They are far more able, and since everyone has Guardians and the Gods, they should respect this relationship. Our Gods enjoy most of all things that put their name out there, not out of vanity, but because of the extensive importance of keeping a communication line open with their people, here, and bringing in new souls that they consider of value to them. The higher the quality of said work, the more pleasing it is to them, and more honorable. But everything counts.

Lastly, I want to mention something, that comes a quote attributed to Mephistopheles. When a summoner did raise Mephistopheles, Mephistopheles came up to him and he verbally attacked him. The summoner believed that they were so important and so clever, to have finally made a manifestation of a demon, and of course, started on with the usual demands and even verbal attacks to the Demon.

Then the Demon just left them, like blank. The summoner remarked "I had the power to bring you here but not the power to make you stay!". The fact that someone will open the door to you, does not mean they will insist on communicating, unless you are a respectable and good person to them, as the Demons have been to us for centuries. The door will be slammed to your face if you have nothing to give.

Even worse, people who go to abuse, only make demands, or slam the doors for presidents for fun, may have a run over with the FBI so to say, the stories of jews should suffice as to what cursed race they are and how detested by the Gods for their insolence against them.

On the other hand, noble behavior is universally respected by the Gods, and one is going to be rewarded. The means may not be evident at once, but things will happen, one will be lead to answers, things come into the life and one knows these are gifts from them, the list goes on.

Lastly Satanists must not act like idiotic christians, who are constantly dealing with non existent entities, and who as a result have nothing to share with them, or no reason to honestly believe in them. As far as our Gods are concerned, they are powerful, and they will, in their own language, make their presence known, in ways that are closer to our understanding.

Treating the Gods with respect, when one is their child, means only this: that one is treating their spiritual family right.

On Virginity and Sexuality

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Mon Jun 10, 2019

On material terms virginity is not a sign of 'purity'. On the other hand, one is not a bad person because they have many sexual partners, either, as Xianity professes. Conflation of spiritual statement and material reality to an extreme extent, and without logical background, is an exclusively jewish owned and authored way of thinking.

What the jews do on a consistent basis, is they lie to people based on fake spiritual pretext. For example, they used spiritual virginity which is a concept of having clean chakras, and say that this is the 'proper' sexual way to go, and pervert this into a false spiritual concept of not having sex to suppress women or men. Women have suffered from this greatly.

Jews over the camp of fake analysis of the ancient world, they of course claim the ancient world was a never-ending hyper-sexual gangbang, devoid of any dignity or consciousness of partnership, in typical kosher propaganda that "Gentiles do union as unto animals", based on statements from a Talmud.

It is very true, and I have stated it over the years: Without prostitution and legal brothels, society will collapse. Humans, and this is based on our emotions, chart and nature, have a large variety of sexual preferences. Within the concept of sanity, consent, and non-pedophilia, these have to be indulged as one indulges in food or drink.

As one understands here, this is not exactly an issue of morality, but an issue of reaping what you sow.

People today think that by changing moralities, you avoid consequences, too. This is not the situation. You can change your outlook about particular modes of sexuality or decisions about your life, but choosing things will create consequences regardless.

The question therefore here is not what christianity or modern subconscious preachers do preach. The problem is not a problem of morals, but rather, understanding of one's decisions and where these lead.

This is a manifestation not of itself, but of larger metaphysical and spiritual lack of balance. Of course, this has catastrophic manifestations in any society it is placed upon.

One is relinquished from the requirement to think, and one thinks that there is some sort of recipe in entering heaven. Today, the jews transfigured this later into the "Sexual liberation ideology" where your sex worth is counted by your partners or how sorts of strange sexual deeds you do. This is the reverse of the "Holy virgin". After this, we have the "Unholy Slut" which is equally created from xianity as a moral "evil".

The above problems are wrecking our civilization equally or have done so in the past. We are now in the hyper-slutdom phase where everyone is getting emotionally destroyed many people on a consistent basis and people just being permanently unsatisfied.

How did this come about socially, is because before this state, we had hyper-virginity. Christianity vilified all sorts of sexuality, but only procreation for creating more slaves. Sexual suppression is a constant in christianity, because this leads to disastrous effects.

While many people accept the above, they do not see the other side, that over-sexualization, is also causing the same problems in full intensity as the reverse. It is the mirror of this behavior. Race mixing, hypersexualization of everyone and even young children, modern porn addiction, and all sorts of other problems, are also because sexual energies out of control cause all sorts of problems. Marriages and having a family are becoming difficult, children are thrown on the streets and so forth.

The above is how the jews both created pseudo-virginity of submission, and also give you endless porn websites until your brain becomes sexually dysfunctional. Both result in the weakening and failing of the sexual system, and what is necessary for pleasure, sanity and procreation.

The solution to this however, is not a return to hyper-virginity and fake morals of christianity, as these contradict nature, and always end up again in the above - this is the same as how anti-christianity leads one running back to "Christ". Leaving the bad cop jew to go to the good cop jew, is only going to get you equally ruined. Historically this has been proven to never work.

You cannot borrow any morals of christianity, be these good or evil morals, as always these are from the dysfunctional souls of the jews, and they backfire. If anything, these are exported to the Gentiles to cause them social destruction, inner desolation, and destruction of the soul.

Both the moral "Evil" and the moral "Good" of Christianity are two jewish concepts, manifested from the lack of balance and insanity of the jewish soul. The perfectly chaste son of a Rabbi, and the hyper-slut of the low level which is an abusive life that makes sure she will destroy as many lives as possible, are both the same thing.

The same women that first were the "Chaste" daughters of Rabbis on which christianity was based, ended up as pornstars for Brazzers in a very frequent basis a couple years later. Later on, they also concocted movements such as the "Sexual liberation movement" or Marxists fronts to destroy societies and social balance in Goy lands. The jewish wives are home promote the ideology of women being goyim and locked into the kitchen like animals.

Then, they tell the goyim women: "You shiksha goyimess, you will be saved as my friend Nathanaela Robertstein did, she became a total hoe on every man she ever met and she ruined the lives of thousands of males whom she teases, big lolz, and don't forget to get a foreign husband that is 'exotic' for extra liberation gains. Now please do not mind me when I take care of my 5 children with rabbi Shmuel, because I'm a good wife and we co author our latest literary work: "How to sexually fuck up the Goyim: Advice for becoming a dysfunctional Marilyn Monroe type of slut for your jewish liberation from jewish mental infections we caused to you" by Screw the Goyim publications."

The jews vilify legal and actual prostitution, gentile sexual norms, sexual honesty and consent [many jews are making cases for pedo and all sorts of other insane garbage of their tribe], while, ironically, their daughters are the lowest of the low and the inventors of most mindsets of the lowest and most underhanded ways of abuse of sexual power and prowess, or insane ideologies like kosher feminism.

If one lives in clown world then sexuality will also be part of the same clown world.

Before all of this took place, what was the constant was far less psychological problems. That being the situation, a lot of things of the above were not the case and not a problem. The rise of psychological problems, psychological scarring, insanity, endless drugs, brainwashing since infancy, unnatural life, do all give a precedent for creating sexual malfunctions.

If anything else malfunctions so will the sexuality, it's only to be expected.

As such, sexuality was likewise "Free" in accordance to the nature of people, and not mental brainwashing, "Sunday School" or alternatively, jewish "Sexual liberation", are not the solutions. These are only repetitions of problems that only lead back again into themselves.

Essentially what this ends up to is removing jewish influence and letting nature take it's hold, self discovery, and taking control of the mind. Removing this will redefine the rules of our existence drastically and make things return faster into a natural order.

The Weather

▣ Sat Aug 12, 2017 6:00 pm

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

Posts: 886

Something I want to address here. The weather lately has been unusual. Violent storms have torn through parts of Europe and the US and other places.

Getting to the point. I came across a news article this morning regarding the weather that had the word "biblical" in it.

Those biblical prophesies are subliminal. The Jews have used this to control an ignorant world for centuries.

With advanced technology, humanity has been taking strides in attempts to influence the weather. The Chinese used technology in the 2008 Beijing Olympics to stop rain. That was noted.

Don't ever be fooled into believing any of this is "An act of God." No doubt, those in power, Christian idiots and Jews will keep trying to use the violent weather, earthquakes, floods and so forth to push their lies and to try to influence people.

This sort of weather is nothing new. But, to the ignorant masses, most unquestionably believe what they're told, and with the advanced technology, the powerful subliminals and a lack of spiritual knowledge, many are vulnerable to being manipulated.

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

www.joyofsatan.org

On Approaching Satanism

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Sat Oct 19, 2019

Greetings to all of our Satanic Warriors and Family.

The situation with relating to Satan is that most people, especially as this relates to past life, or inner brainwashing, may actually dedicate or come close to Satan 'in paper', but the real dedication to Satan is proved by allowance of internal change and developing spiritually, working one's self to a sensible pace, to that end. Doing the Dedication Ritual is your registration to the school, after this, you have to study to pass classes, all the way to the top.

A mere dictionary meaning of the word "Dedicate" means this: "*to give a lot of your time and effort to a particular activity or purpose because you think it is important*" [Oxford]. Dedication in other words means, to apply one's self onto something, because one considers it to be important. In this case, one Dedicates themselves to Satan and the Gods, as they consider the values, benefits, power, Truth and so forth therein, and understands on some level this is important.

One understands that they have a soul, and that this soul is important, and that they need to advance it, so to say, to make it better etc. The goal of Satanism is to set a goal such as the Godhead, and to walk towards it, all while making the Gods one's friends, and while developing, rectifying, and bettering the self. Needless to say, the actual level of Dedication, ranges. That is understandable as we are all different, we are human, we have our lives, and so forth. Everyone also has different life and different responsibilities, or even aims - that is all great and understandable.

There is however a level from which below something stops tie into the meaning of the above word. When one does hardly anything, or just is sloppy, careless, or even leaves.

The above should answer sufficiently in why some people are like "I dedicated 10 years later and then I went to "I don't give a fuck at all mode" cause I crapped my pants for 9 years, has Satan left me?". The question should be in reverse, where was your "Dedication" during all this time? Clearly, nowhere. "I registered to this school 10 years earlier, but then I left, will I be given a degree now, does my registration matter?". You are registered, yes, and this doesn't change.

Work needs to be done, ie, spiritual work. And work through the Satanic end, which is a focused type of spiritual work.

Every faction of so called 'spiritualists' has their own version of 'advancing spiritually'. Spiritual advancement is not solely focused on "increasing power", but also, in deprogramming. What leads in failure in many ways is lack of focus in deprogramming one's self, or staying on the spiritual path for a prolonged period of time, after which, it has become habitual, and as one doesn't want to stop going to

the gym when they feel so great and have solid foundations, they never want to quit. The danger of quitting is mostly early, when one cannot clearly observe the gains, and this is why one has to be steadfast in the beginning.

Arguably, advancing the mind in power, also means, deprogramming from the mind games of the enemy, so in that outlook, yes, that is also a form of power. And a very important one. So deprogramming should be done early. A good deprogramming for example, is to study the websites in depth, to allow the new information to get in the mind, which one puts there willingly, or reading in depth to understand that xianity is a hoax. The knowledge exists. What one needs to do, is fight the programming out of themselves, as one fights a cold or a flu.

New Agers and many others in occult societies, do assume that by simply doing 'spiritual exercises' [mostly hebrew things, useless], that they are gaining some form of power, but this form of power that they gain [if any whatsoever, which most of the cases they get none] they are under control of beings devoted in keeping them from being anything but slaves to the jewish agenda. Ie, no "power" is really gained.

Some forms of botched meditation are practiced even by the enemy, in their own form. The enemy has their own version of yoga, and even serpent, and serpent meditation. The people who pretend they only worship 'money' are just naive. The jews stay focused on spiritual and mental subjects [the high adepts] for hours on end, daily. Even xians of the top order such as the Gnostic types, do 'meditate' and delve into the jewish crap on end for many hours a day. They get a great shower of their own disgusting filth that they generate and keep alive.

Ultimately, these types get nowhere, but a form of their kosher power can be developed. Due to this, they also stay to keep doing what they are doing.

Our goals are clearly infinitely different than theirs, greater, more pure, more serious. We're beyond. But the enemy is also to an extent "Dedicated" to what they are doing. They are devoted to keep the ruin of everything going. We must also be dedicated and steadfast to the opposing end, if we are to free ourselves and our world from the enemy.

Even the enemy has their own spiritual system, which many falsely downplay as 'materialistic' and contrast it to the 'world of spirit', which is the mentality of Christianity. Xianity pretends a false spiritual domain, and then points the finger on what it itself created - an imbalanced material domain full of chaos, created by lack of spirituality. The imbalances between these two keep each other going, that is how the lie is kept alive and going. The mistakes in one domain reinforce the mistakes on the other.

Christians came up with the lie that the jews are 'materialistic' in order for them to pretend that they are 'spiritual', instead, in a form of contraction. Christians are far more materialists than jews are. Jews love the shekel and if you want to fit a thousand of them in a bus, you just have to throw a shekel in, that is correct, yet, you have to do this when these things aren't actively reading their cultural neolithic ass-wipe, named "Torah".

A bad relationship with the material world, a problematic psychology of the jews, was transferred over to the Gentiles the moment the jewish programs were enforced. As such we have false and vain spirituality, and at the same time, physical imbalances. Few if any people are balanced between the two, or at all. Most people obviously are on the far end, shackled in boundless materialism.

Jews invented the lie that the material world is evil and disgusting, and filthy. After all, the jews, as a species, only knew how to wander in the desert and steal the copious efforts of other people's, they have no relation to developing anything material, other than writing curse scrolls and refraining from taking a shower in 40 or more days, so they can smell from a mile away. This they consider some form of pious power.

This idea resonated with other idiots on the parallel level of jews. Where it did not resonate, the jews put their slaves to use the sword and impose these ideas. Naturally, all notions of balance between the worlds were permanently lost. What is a "Spiritual Heaven"? A strange place where one worships a jew. And what became of the material world? A strange place where one must slave for them in order to win a pass to worship them again in the next lifetime.

This insanity had catastrophic consequences, to the point people ended up abhorring "Spirituality", since "Spirituality" became essentially only jewish psychopathy. The physical became an escape from the worthless projection of a jewish "supernal" world. Many people that you see and they hate any word about "God" or "Spiritual" or "Magic" and so forth, are preconditioned that this is all the jewish paradigm, and rightfully, they detest it.

But it has nothing to do with any of that. Our job is therefore to also re-educate to that end, and show the Truth, which will cleanse the endless showering of enemy lies.

The Pagan conception before all this corruption of the material world, is essentially a simple representation of the spiritual. There is no war between the two, but the meme was too powerful, especially amongst the repressed, the unsuccessful, and the stupid. Still this category of fools exists to this day - notice how all the New Agers, and hebrew magicians, and other retards, try to constantly reconcile these disgusting ideas, and do promote them, to the benefit of nobody, let alone humanity.

It is quintessential for a mind to escape these strange modes of brainwashing and thinking, and this is done progressively by meditation, studying to open the mind, and moving away from these corrupted forms of thinking. We managed to escape xianity in the Middle Ages, but as for it's mental leftovers, we are only on the beginning steps.

The irony of the situation is that when something like this is taking place, one may be evolving since they are meditating, but essentially, the mind is not getting more free, or more original. One is increasing power but is revolving back into mindsets that are essentially toxic to the person, and then, one also fortifies these with meditation, creating their own perception faulty perception of things. This then is exported as a general wrong relation with reality itself, and the power developed from meditation traps these people in these beliefs.

Imagine if you have a vessel and you 'supposedly' dedicate it to Satan, but it has dirty water from the jews in it. Increasing the water in said vessel is only increasing and spreading the jewish taints within the vessel. For this reason, if one says they respect their decision and they have honesty in their mind, they need to clean this vessel. Cleaning this means to advance one's self. This is what will make someone more of a Satanist.

This is evident in many people, who do always try to blend things out with enemy dogma or things that stem from it. I've seen attempts by some Satanists here to reconcile ideas which are disgusting and alien to one another, even enemy dogma into our own. This creates a permanent block in the mind, which disallows one from advancing in Satanism, or in Satan's trust. Satan and the Gods can see it clearly but people tend to try to fool themselves for the wrong reasons.

Another deception that has been going around is that being "Anti-Jewish" essentially makes you a "Satanist" by some sort of default. But Satanism is a path on it's own. We existed before the enemy, we'll exist as a path after them. The enemy in all is a great problem like a health problem on the body of mankind. The fact that due to temporary reasons we are fighting the enemy for what is world struggle, doesn't create a dualism out of the fact.

During this particular time, one's dedication has to outdo the "dedication" of the enemy, because they are an opposing force to us. This is why we do warfare and other things.

The person who seeks to really get close to Satan, should move away from what they have been drummed into prior to Satanism. This is definitely hard because we take ourselves with us and our experiences, but that is like the high goal one would have to follow, to have an open mind so that new and better self knowledge and power can flow in.

Making this even simpler, if one had an illness and then they received surgery and they healed, it is wrong to still behave after one is healed, as a sick person. But unless someone fixes the mental issue, one will still, in their mind, be trapped.

Everyone has to take seriously the fact that they are Satanists, as it's a very important Soul level situation. From there on, the work of someone is to advance and integrate this better into themselves, the will of the Soul into the more linear aspects of one's self, such as the mind, even the body [to develop it] and empower the Soul itself to get better in touch with Satan's values that are requested, Wisdom, Understanding, Truth and so forth.

The above touches on the mystery on how a Satanic Soul was always Satanic, but it has to regain it's Satanism again. One has to learn to Become what they already Are...

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Origin Of Trick Or Treating, Witches And The Devil

-High Priest Mageson 666

It's already known Halloween is a Pagan holiday and its associated with the Devil and Witches, ghosts, goblins and such.

The traditional image of the Devil in Folk art is a man with horns, adorned with serpents carrying a pitchfork, wearing animal skins and is the god of fire, forbidden knowledge and Siddhi's and personal freedom, He was called the "Devil of Freedom." He is colored red and associated with the Goat and mountains. Its known and admitted the Devil is taken from Pan. This is Dionysus who is Shiva in the east. The God of the Aryan People. Dionysus and Pan are the same God. They are both depicted the same. As they are the same. Pan is born from His father the Ather [Zeus] like Dionysus, Dionysus is shown as the black goat, or partial goat and man and plays the flute, like Pan. Dionysus was also shown red as well, the color of the rising sun at dawn over the mountain. The symbol of spiritual rebirth. Dionysus was also shown as the eternally young boy which is what the grimoires attribute to the appearance of the Devil. Dionysus's title in Rome was "Free". The Devil the Witches worshipped on the mountain Sabbat was called "The Devil of Freedom." Meaning the serpent of freedom. Dionysus was called the "Good Serpent." Which is a play on words. The God Serpent. Which grants Freedom by the opus, Magnum Opus means Great Serpent. The wine of Dionysus is the Kundalini energy. Devil means serpent from Devi the serpent. Dionysus is also shown horned. Dionysus wine cup is the grail.

Shiva is shown red as well in some cases, has the crescent moon on his head like horns, the trident [pitchfork] is adorned with serpents. Is the God of the mountain, wears animal skins is associated with the panther, goat and bull, the animals of Dionysus. Shiva is the God of the wilds and wine as well. The mythos of the birth of the God Dionysus and Shiva as Skanda are the same. Shiva's Gana's are the Korybantēs.

As the book: "The Gods Of Love And Ecstasy". States on the subject:

The Greeks speak of "the demoniac cohort which is the following of Dionysus."

"In Shivaite tradition, the god's companions are described as a troupe of adventurous, delinquent and wild young people who prowl in the night, shouting in the storm, singing, dancing and ceaselessly playing outrageous tricks on sages and gods. They are called Ganas, the "Vagabonds", corresponding to the Cretan Korybantēs and the Celtic Korrigans[FAIRIES' SONS]...."

"In Crete, the companions of Dionysus where those supernatural beings, the Korybantēs, who were born of Cybele, the Lady of the Mountain. The Greeks identified them with the Dactyls of Mount Ida. The Kouretes the servants of the Mother goddess, where young men

how had been initiated into the god's rites and take part in his orgiastic cult. They were still venerated in Crete during the Greek period. Hesiod connects the satyrs with the Kouretes. According to him, they are dancers, musicians, acrobats, practical jokers....They press the grape and jolly fellows in quest of good fortune. they are ecstatic demons..."

"The followers of the god have a tendency to identify themselves with his heavenly companions and imitate their behaviour. This is why the Korybantes are sometimes confused with the Kouretes, or in Indian Shivaism, the Ganas with the Bhaktas, or bacchants."

"The practitioners of the ecstatic or devotional rites which characterize the cult of Shiva are called Bhaktas a word which is sometimes translated as "votaries" but which really means "participants". This name is applied to the god as much as to his followers. Bacchos is one of the names of Dionysus. It appears that the Greek words Bacchos and Bacchi [Bacchants] are of foreign origin, being a transposition of the word Bhakta."

This is the Bacchanalia the ancient festivals of the God Bacchos, Dionysus.

Kouros the name of Dionysus is also Kumara in the east the name of Shiva.

Here is where the Halloween custom of Trick or Treating comes from:

"During some Celtic celebrations of Samhain, villagers disguised themselves in costumes made of animal skins to drive away phantom visitors; banquet tables were prepared and edible offerings were left out to placate unwelcome spirits. In later centuries, people began dressing as ghosts, demons and other malevolent creatures, performing antics in exchange for food and drink. This custom, known as mumming, dates back to the Middle Ages and is thought to be an antecedent of trick-or-treating."

Its the Pagan followers of the God Dionysus [The Devil] dressing up and imitating the companions of the God and their reveilles, you can note this with Shiva who travels with the Gana's who are shown as ghost, goblin's, fairies, and all manner of supernatural creatures. This is also Odin and His companions on the Wild Hunt. Mumming is still associated with the Green Man and the May day. The Green Man is Dionysus, to this day Shaytan [Satan] The god of the Yezidi's is called literally. "The Green Man." Its also a title of Osiris as well who was as the Egyptians and Greeks stated. Dionysus in Egypt. . This is why Witches do their Sabbaths in the wilds and mountain tops. Its the sacred places of the God Dionysus. Odin was worshipped in Ireland as Wodan or Buddha the head God who is also Bacchos the Green Man. Buddha is the ancient title of Shiva and Ptah the Memphis version of Osiris in meaning is Buddha. Bacchos in Ireland was called Essa which is still the title of Shiva and Dionysus, hence Diony...esus. As Pike stated the Druids, Greeks and Egyptians where the same group. The Jack O Lantern is the illumined soul, Jack is the ancient name of the Sun God [Dionysus]. And his Lantern is the soul.

St. Patrick is stolen from the Irish Bacchos. Hence the Green dress, drinking and merry making on St. Patrick's day. The Pagan New Year on march 17.

The kiss the Witches gave was actually:

"We may refer to a particular detail. In a description of the Sabbat it is said that an obscene kiss, osculum sub cauda or kiss below the tail, which those taking part should have given to the god of the rite, to the image of the man who was officiating and representing the god, was a chrisom of their Satanic faith. Other witnesses, however, said clearly that no such rite was required..... De Lancre wrote that the actual thing in question here might be another face, a black one, which the idol or person officiating had behind him, perhaps like a mask attached to the nape of the neck, as if on a head of Janus. This symbolism is clear enough; if the light-coloured face at the front represented the outer manifested God, the rear black face represented the depthless, formless divinity ranking higher than the outer God. In the Egyptian mysteries, the formula of the ultimate secret referred to Osiris's black god." [1]

Amen was the Black God another title of Osiris, the hidden God. His hidden name from the Egyptian texts is literally "AUM". The Dionysus Pillar was called the Omphalos. The Stonehenge of the Druids was called the Omphalos. Its AUM. The mantra of the trident of Shiva the Pitchfork of the Devil. The trine nadis of the serpent energy that is the Maha Kundalini the macrocosm and the soul in the microcosm. AUM is the name of the serpent power in the tantra. And the name of Dionysus/Shiva. Black is the symbol of the element of spirit or Aether which is the element of sound which is existence. Sound, light, number and form the elements of existence all arise out of and are the primordial sound of AUM. The Pagan Priest wore black for this reason the symbol of the transformed soul by the serpent power. The purified ones.

The color black is the female aspect the serpent energy or the Devi....Devil. Yin and Yang. The wearing of the animal skin is the transformation of the soul by the serpent energy its the same as wearing black. The Egyptian and Greek Priest wore the leopard skin as part of their ritual clothes. The Roman standard bearers of the Legion wore the same draped over their heads and shoulders, the Legion standard is the symbol of the kundalini energy and was called the spine of the legion.

This is also part of the Dionysus Mysteries. The double headed God Janus is the Baphomet of the Templars and is Dionysus who was called Jana The Baptizer. Jana is a title of Shiva in the east. Baphomet means baptized in the serpent power. The Witches rights of dancing naked around the mountain tops, Sky clad is also in the Tantra in the east. Sky clad in Sanskrit means clad in the Aether. Its a symbol of spiritual rebirth by purifying the elements of the person to Aether the element of spirit. The symbol of the serpent is the Pantacle the purified five elements the symbol of Aether. The Bon Fire is the Pagan fire altar the symbol of the Phoenix [the Vedic fire altar is in the form of a bird for this reason]the bird of rebirth of the

soul, the benben bird which is also the benben stone which was also called the OMphalos and is the blazing fire of the serpent. The God in the form of the serpent fire. The bird of the fire altar is the symbol of the AUM mantra in the Vedic text's.

AUM is based on the unification of the body and soul by the serpent energy. AU means to call, to union, to manifest, to manifest to the final letter of M the cosmic seed mantra of the creation of the material universe. The A is spirit and light, the U brings the expansion and union, the M is the final materialization, bringing spirit into the material and unifying soul and body. The chakra's in tantra are shaped in the A shape hence the six pointed star of Shiva and Osiris. The upper and lower chakra's. The A shape has not changed from ancient Egypt the Triangle the symbol of the AUM mantra in the east. The three pyramids at Giza are in the A shape and each of the three was colored, black, red and white the three guna's which form the AUM.

The word God is the name of the bull the Go. And the bull is the symbol of the letter A which is the Ather which all the elements are and of. The Ather element is the element that rules sound. The logos all the universe is sound, light, number and form. The full letter A is AUM in Sanskrit and Egypt, which means ONE. And is what the Vedic's use to state Logos, AUM. This AUM is in the West all over Europe as well. Stonehenge was called the AUM phallos by the Druids. Which is what the pillar of Dionysus was called to the Greeks. The A, AUM is the symbol of the bull. Dionysus and Shiva are also shown as the bull avatar. The AUM is the sound formula, the name of the god, the serpent. The A was also turned upside down to show the horned god, the bull.

Sources:

The Gods Of Love And Ecstasy. Alain Danielou

[1] Eros and the Mysteries of Love. Julius Evola

Orion, Jews And White Genocide

by [HP Mageson666](#) » Thu Feb 15, 2018 12:33 pm

Orion, Jews And White Genocide

As mentioned our Gods come from the Orion galaxy and this is why all the temples they built point to the galaxy of Orion. The ancient term Nephilim means "Sons of Orion" and the head God was also shown as the constellation of Orion. The enemy bible states "Yahweh" tried to genocide the Nephilim [The White Race] by attacking the planet with a flood. And these beings [The White Race] are attacked as something to be exterminated thought the entire enemy bible. Which is an occult Jewish blueprint for their creation of a Orwellian world government. In which the White Race is to be full exterminated.

In the Torah all the nations the Jewish People attack, enslave and mass murder such as Egypt and Persia where Aryan Nations. The region of Cana was also all White and the Jews racially exterminated the entire White Race in those regions. The Canaanites were lead by nobility that were "Giants" which means they were White People. The ancient Phoenicians a Canaanite People were White People with red haired and blue eyed Gods. Its also know from modern DNA testing on Phoenician graves they were European genetically. The ancient Philistines were also Aryan Peoples of Indo-Aryan stock mainly Greek. And the Jews spend their time attacking and murdering them such as Samson. Note the Jews lie and claim the Canaanites sacrificed their children to Moloch. However its known from modern archeology and testing the children of the Canaanites the Phoenicians died of natural causes and were criminated in the Pagan custom after. They tested the remains they found in urns to find this. The people actually sacrificing their children in the bible are the Jews to Yahweh and Moloch is a name of Yahweh in Judaism. Molock Yahweh it means King Yahweh. The murdered White People in Canaan were ordered to be stacked in piles and burnt as ritually murdered blood offerings to Yahweh in the Torah.

Orion is also Ari-on....Aryan.

This should not be surprising that the Jews and their global power structure are behind the White Genocide program. Its part of their alien racial religion agenda. The Jewish global power structure is responsible for the mass murder of almost two hundred million White People in the last century by their world wars and Communist regimes, Communism is just the Jews moving the goal posts on their Christian program. And over fifty million White People were murdered with the Jewish Christianity program which was created and still run by the Jews. Christianity is a Jewish weapon aimed at the total destruction of Whites on a spiritual, cultural and physical level. Along with how many tens of millions of Whites were murdered with the Jewish Islamic program. Mohammed was a Jewish man who declared he would force the world to convert to the religion of the Jews, that of Abraham the first Jew.

Sources

Did Moses Exist?, D.M. Murdock
Tree Of Souls, Schwartz



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Re: Orion, Jews And White Genocide

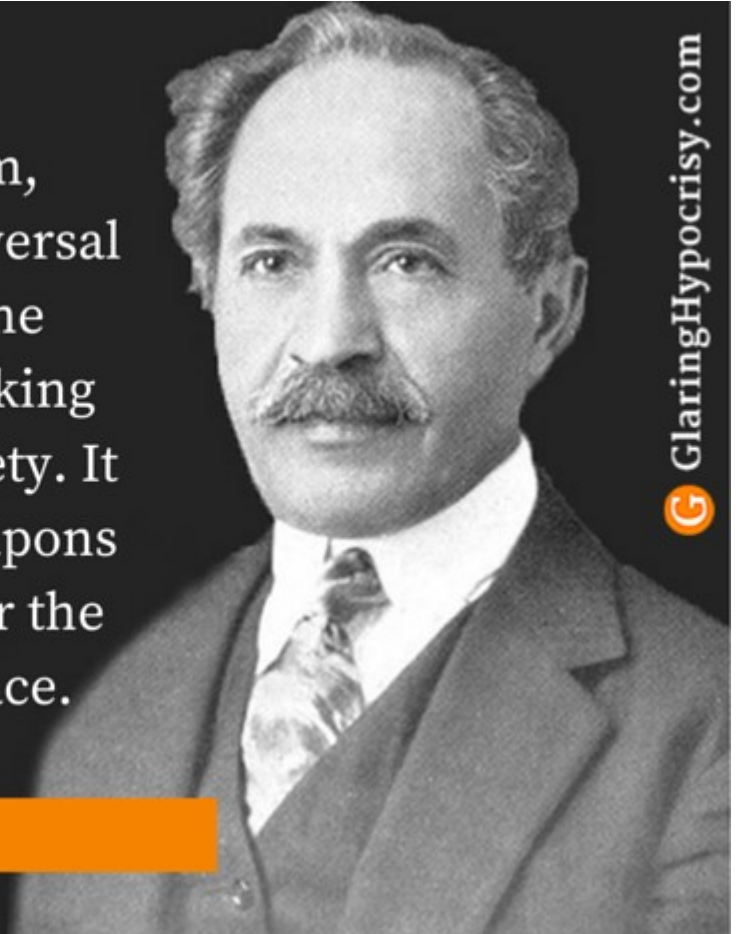
- [Quote](#)

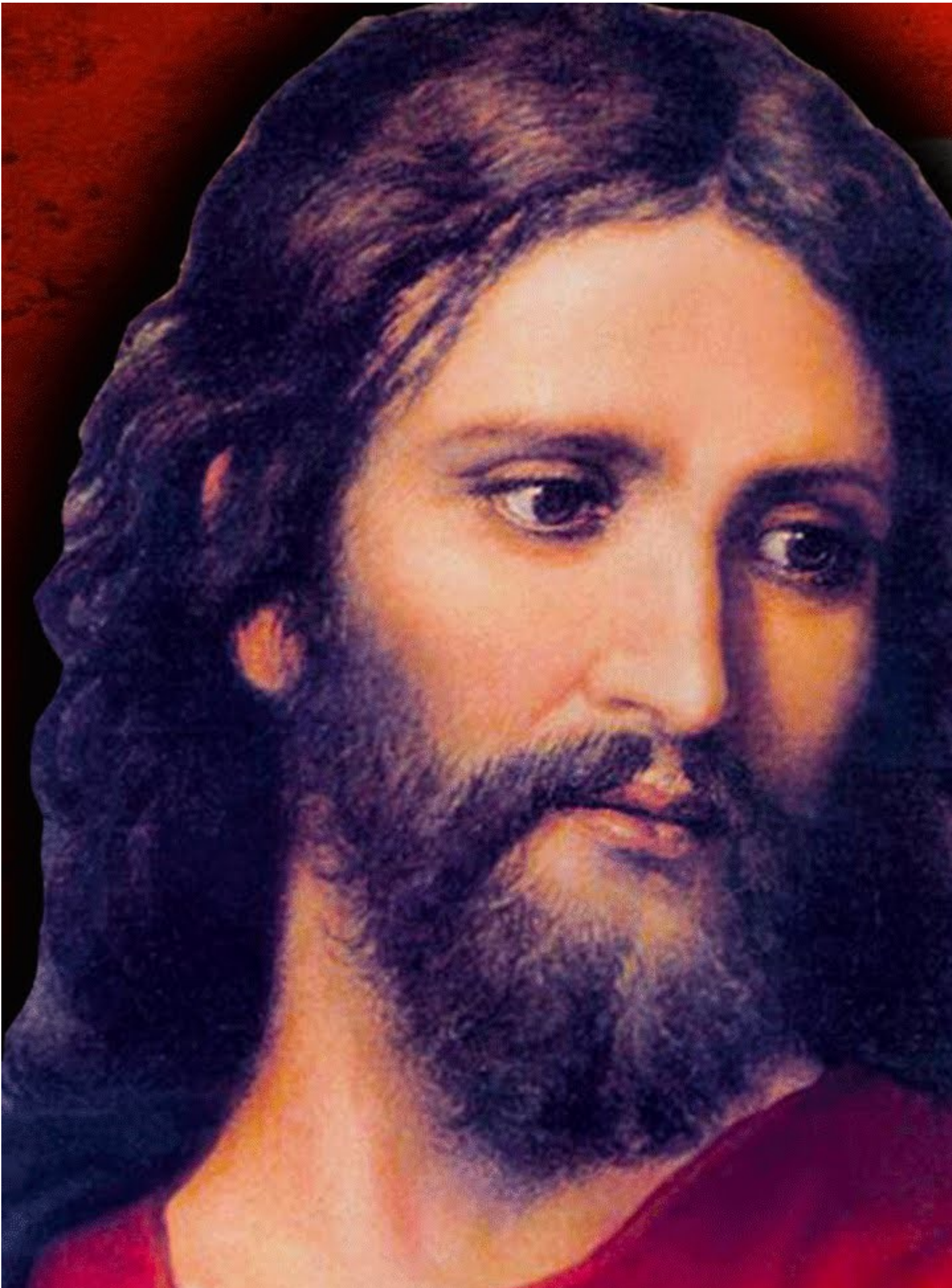
Postby [Egon](#) » Thu Feb 15, 2018 12:47 pm

“

Judaism is communism, internationalism, the universal brotherhood of man, the emancipation of the working class and the human society. It is with these spiritual weapons that the Jews will conquer the world and the human race.

RABBI HARRY WATON, 1939





Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Sat Sep 01, 2018 1:03 am**

Despite the cover ups of the enemy, the facts and Truth cannot be kept within a box of jewish confinement of lies. The jews have spent all the time of their existence trying to cover up things and make the facts of our past be lost.

Destroying one's roots and past is a necessity in rallying a people, or anyone, into enslavement. This is done deliberately in whole countries, and sometimes based on beliefs and things one knows. Imagine how easily one can control someone with Alzheimers, and this is how easy one can control or ruin a country similiary by wiping out it's memory, or replacing it with something else.

Our Gods are extraterrestrial beings. Behind what is called religion, there is only one thing, and this thing is knowledge about the universe. This is why before the Abrahamic religions, the term 'religion' did not really exist. It came with Abrahamism and jewish crap, that they denounced our systems in the degoratory name of 'make believe religions' and their own internal jewish system as the 'truth'. Gentiles also, have had the Truth.

The approach is different, however, the messages always overlap in all ancient cultures and show to the same place. One example here is the Pyramids, all of which are aligned to Orion. In Egyptian, the Serpent Kundalini was called "Aureos". This word existed also in Greek, where it was called "Ouraios" which means "He of the Tail", or "He that exists or Resides in the Tail". "Oura" means tail, and "Ouraios" simply means Tail Resider. "OUROS" means Guardian, or Protector. Similarly, the Serpent was looked upon as the protector and guardian of the Pharaohs and those who were spiritually on a high level, and had risen the Serpent.

In the same language family, ORO means I see in Greek. The Greeks called Horus (Sun God), Oros. Oros relates to Horus, and both deal with the All-Seeing Sun, as the Sun rays touch the whole surface of the earth. Oros also means mountains, or he of the mountain, the one who resides in the mountain. Even in India we have the story on how Adi Yogi or Shiva came down from a mountain, and this is not in anyway different. Oros also means "The Term", for which, we have the terms of the Gods, their spiritual inheritance, for which, if we follow, we are blessed and protected.

Now, Ouraios also in a slight alteration means Beautiful. Orion is also a related word from the same family tree, which is, what we all know, the Orion constellation.

Orion also sounds the exact same as the word Boundary. This is also called "The Limit of the Sky". This limit does not have to do with us, but rather, the limits which the Gods have set interplanetary. It appears from all the glorification and all the need to point all these meanings out, and keep them alive in all our ancient history, that our planet is under some sort of protection, from those in the "Boundary". The Pagan Gods, Satan and the Gods, are also the original "Ourei" or "Watchers" and "Guardians" of humanity, and also, from the same word family, the "Serpents", "They Of the Tail", "The Beautiful".

Satan and the Demons are called by these names in all ancient Pagan literature, and even in

the literature of the enemy. The more pronounced word of all, being "Demons". Then they are called "Serpents", then they are called "Those residing in Hell" (Tailbone=Base Chakra or Hell), and they are also called "The beautiful", with Satan being called "The Most Beautiful" even in the slander book of his enemies.

In the bible the jews, even during the middle ages, they knew and had analyzed of hidden Torah code that had to do specifically with cursing the Gods, and also, other star systems. There are numerous inhabitants of certain 'stars' or star systems cursed. As rabbis reveal their so called 'religions' which are contrary and alien to our own ones, are simply, just another system of alien governance from other aliens, meant for this planet, to enslave all living beings on it, or simply try to destroy the beings if this fails.

The enemy has done everything they can to muddle the waters, which, when one knows the simple facts, everything becomes too obvious. All the civilizations the jews have hated and attempted to destroy were literally based around Orion in every way.

Then somehow all the jewish alien theorists say all the bullshit about how in Orion live the "evil guys" who are a 'threat' to humanity, and how all the "good guys" reside in all sorts of cucked, "muh love" systems around the galaxy.

The middle ground between who takes power and what influences there are, is decided by the intermediate buffer of a spiritual level, which has physical manifestations. The Gods teach us, give us the RTRs, and all the knowledge to take the enemy down, and so does the enemy conspire with their own servants to bring about their desired system.

We can win this, we have the most powerful allies.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: Orion, the Galaxy and Our Gods

Postby **HP. Hoodedcobra666** » Mon Sep 03, 2018 2:18 pm

shinninglight wrote:I know it is not only the reptilians and Jews,there are others aliens too helping them,I was watching a video about aliens and it said a parasitic alien lives in orion,almost all the video I watch about orion has to do with the reptilians or other parasitic ugly looking aliens,there is even a stupid saying that enki is a reptilian and such,and that the reptilains created us,now that many information about aliens is coming out they are trying to

twist it,even bringing Jesus Christ into alien matter,this is also done by other aliens apart from reptilians who are also in contact with humans.

Yea must be also why all the most glorious and grand Ancient Civilizations literally were all based after...

Some ugly reptilians from Orion, and the toilet aliens like the Greys. It should be clear... And not the obvious the humanoid Nordic Gods who are in every inscription, wall and painting.

These lies are for the stupid and the undereducated. One flips some pages in any decent history book and you see Orion.

There are greys and reptilians in all civilizations that went down, were ugly, and did living human sacrifice. Like the late Aztecs before they crumbled. This is where the favorite greys and reptilians of the New Agers come in place.

Oh, and instructing Rabbis personally on how to make this planet into slave cattle and keep the meme of Rabbi Jesucks going.

The same guys that said "oy vey in hell is the very evil ugly creature Satan with the horns which opposes Christardiazation and force equality"...

Now just say "oy vey in Orion are the bad and hateful and very ugly aliens that oppose muh Intergalactic Communism".

Same shit, different era.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: Orion, the Galaxy and Our Gods

Postby **HP. Hoodedcobra666** » **Mon Sep 03, 2018 2:25 pm**

shinninglight wrote:HP hooded cobra is there anything like souls from other galaxies that were sent here to help us,I see this a lot and if its true how will they manage to gain magnum opus since they have to go back to their star system.

Where do you see it a lot...

In Meth-heads who are a walking KFC factory product shitter and say they are "star seed" from another galaxy? Who say they are from the real Wakanda? Or like some other overweight jumbo who sells you star-seed-shit books telling you about how things are back in their planet in the KFC constellation named Andrew White Cohen or something.

Wow, we have so many "advanced souls from other galaxies" here, in this very planet, but we are still shit monkeys who cannot put 1 and 1 together and understand we are under occupation by a middle eastern hybrid race that communes with evil entities to enslave the planet.

But at least, we have MUH CRYSTAL CHILDREN or something.

Please get real and see the world as it is.

How are they "helping" us? I see nothing from these so called "people from another constellations".

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: Orion, the Galaxy and Our Gods

Postby **[HP Mageson666](#)** » Tue Sep 04, 2018 5:39 am

That really is a strange nuuuu age trend the Light Workers, Star Seeds its good to know that all these claimed really advanced people incarnated on earth to post on face book to tell everyone to worship jeboo in a new age moomoo and eat the Tofu, drink their piss and do drugs. Earth is now liberated or something.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:
<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>
<http://www.joyofsatan.com>
<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

All 4 Gun Grabbing Bills Defeated Today Our Rituals at Work

-High Priest Mageson 666

Note (((Feinstein's))) amendment failed..... As we know the Jews are the total power behind all Gun Grabbing attempts in America it's not even in question anymore its them..... As Ted Nugent posted before the Jews flipped out on him.....Because the Jews are the constant attempt behind removing freedom of speech and arms in America.....



The Jews who support gun grabbing in America all support the Jewish State of Israel were the average Jew is armed to the hilt. Because they want to disarm the Goyim as a warfare tactic. Like when they ran the USSR. It allowed them to murder 90 million Goyim, Talmudic style a lot easier. As the Jewish Talmud states:

It's easier to do that when the Gentiles are disarmed.....

Now note with the constant mainly Mossad false flags like Sandy Hook, to create the problem, reaction, solution of the Jews. All this has taught people is your safer armed as all these massacres happened in GUN FREE ZONES.....

Keep up the Reverse Torah Rituals as its saving your freedoms.....

.....

<https://www.rt.com/usa/347526-senate-vote-gun-control/>

Just over a week after the massacre at a gay nightclub in Orlando, Florida, the US Senate voted against four gun control amendments, with Democrats and Republicans entrenched in their respective corners.

All four proposals were offered as amendments to a Justice Department spending bill set to hit the Senate floor on Monday.

Senator Dianne Feinstein (D-California) sponsored an amendment that would allow the Department of Justice to deny a gun sale to anyone if the agency has a “reasonable belief” that the buyer is likely to engage in terrorism.

Read more

© Shannon StapletonUS Supreme Court turns down challenge to assault weapons ban in 2 states

Feinstein's amendment failed in a 47-53 vote.

Sen. John Cornyn (R-Texas) is offering a competing amendment, which would require that law enforcement be alerted when anyone on the terror watch list attempts to buy a gun from a licensed dealer. If anyone who has been investigated for terrorism within the last five years tries to purchase a firearm, the DoJ would be able to block a sale for up to 72 hours while prosecutors go to court to show probable cause to permanently block the transaction. The National Rifle Association has offered its support for this measure.

Cornyn's amendment failed in a vote of 53-47.

An amendment proposed by Sen. Chuck Grassley (R-Iowa) tackles the issue of mental health and buying guns. His measure would clarify current language regarding mental health and make it more difficult to add mentally ill people to the background check database, which would give those people suspected of having serious mental illness a process to challenge that determination. The amendment would also boost funds for the National Instant Criminal Background Check System and ensure that the correct records are uploaded into the system in a timely manner.

Grassley's amendment failed 53-47.

Finally. Sen. Chris Murphy (D-Connecticut) sponsored an amendment that would close the

so-called "gun show loophole" by requiring every gun purchaser to undergo a background check, even during private sales or at gun shows. The measure would also expand the background check database.

Murphy's amendment failed in a 44-56 vote.

Even Murphy admitted that it was highly unlikely any of the amendments would pass because they would need 60 votes to overcome a potential GOP filibuster. Instead, he focused on the public's response to his nearly 15-hour filibuster last Wednesday and Thursday.

"I admit that the background checks bill is going to be tough to get 60 votes on, but we still have hope that we can get Republicans to support the bill, stopping terrorists from getting weapons," Murphy told ABC's 'This Week'. "But in the final analysis, what may be most important is that our filibuster helped galvanize an entire country around this issue."

"It wasn't just that 40 senators came to the floor and supported my effort to get these votes but there were millions of people all across the country who rose up and who joined our effort," he said on Sunday.

Bills that would have closed the gun show loophole failed after the 2012 Sandy Hook shooting in Newtown, Connecticut and after the 2015 terrorist attack in San Bernardino, California.

The NRA is opposed to requiring private sellers to be licensed, which would require them to perform background checks on any sales – even if a person only ever sells one firearm. The guns rights group is also opposed to cracking down on internet gun sales, saying that it would be a violation of both the First and Second Amendments, according to NBC News.

"We all agree that terrorists should not be allowed to purchase or possess firearms. We should all agree that law-abiding Americans who are wrongly put on a secret government list should not be denied their constitutional right to due process. These are not mutually exclusive ideas. It is shocking that the safety of the American people is taking a backseat to political theatre," Chris Cox, the executive director of the NRA's lobbying arm, said Monday.

"We look forward to working with those interested in real solutions to keep the American people safe, including their right to defend themselves in the face of government failure," Cox added.

Cornyn's amendment had the highest chance of bipartisan support, since it was backed by both the NRA and Attorney General Loretta Lynch. She told 'Fox News Sunday' that such an

amendment would give the federal government the ability to stop a sale to somebody on the terror watch list.

Cornyn's amendment also has the implied support of presumptive Republican presidential nominee Donald Trump.

Another potential gun control option may be in the pipeline. Maine Sen. Susan Collins, a moderate Republican with a history of compromise and who is not up for reelection in 2016, is working with both her fellow party members and some Democrats to write a bill that would prevent people on the federal no-fly list from purchasing guns, Fox News reported. However, she does not have the GOP's blessing, so it's unclear if her bill would get a floor vote.

On the House side of Capitol Hill, Speaker Paul Ryan (R-Wisconsin) told NBC's 'Meet the Press' that he's in no rush to vote on gun control.

"We're going to take a deep breath and make sure that this is done correctly, so that the policy of making sure that the authorities know, and have time to respond to if a person who was on a terrorist watch list is trying to buy a gun, that they're notified," Ryan said Sunday.

ISRAELI DEATH SQUADS DID SANDY HOOK KILLINGS: Intelligence Analyst

[http://www.darkmoon.me/2012/israeli-dea ...](http://www.darkmoon.me/2012/israeli-dea...) e-analyst/

Posted on December 19, 2012 by Montecristo

Sourced from this article on pressTV. Edited slightly, with pictures and captions by Lasha Darkmoon.

The Sandy Hook massacre, the mindless murder of twenty small school children, is now beginning to look like a terrorist attack on America by "mad dog Israel". What evidence is there for this bizarre new "conspiracy theory"? Let's consider the facts

Could this man be one of the killers seen running from the scene?

Today, Michael Harris, former Republican candidate for governor of Arizona and GOP campaign finance chairman, in an internationally televised news broadcast, cited "Israeli revenge" in, what he called, "the terrorist attack in Connecticut."

Harris cited Israeli "rage" against the US and against President Barack Obama. By "Israel," we mean "Netanyahu."

Knowing that America would accept the punishment meekly and keep quiet, and that it would let a "fall guy" or patsy take the blame, the mission was to teach America a lesson.

Is this Israel's doing?

Harris, citing the flood of inconsistencies in the "cover story," pointed out the following, "The facts are now becoming obvious. This is another case where Israel has chosen violence and terrorism where their bullying in Washington has failed. Israel believes the US "threw them under the bus," particularly after the recent Gaza war, allowing Israel to be humiliated in the United Nations. Their response was to stage a terror attack, targeting America in the most hideous and brutal way possible, in fact, an Israeli "signature attack," one that butchers children, one reminiscent of the attacks that killed so many children in Gaza."

Washington is terrified of Israel, their powerful lobby and its relationship with organized crime.

Now, a key former Senator, Chuck Hagel, who has helped expose this fact, is likely to be nominated as the secretary of defense, despite vocal protests from Israel.

Today, Israeli news gave further credence to Harris' analysis when they issued the following statements regarding the probable nomination of Hagel:

"Chuck Hagel's statements and actions regarding Israel have raised serious concerns for many Americans who care about Israel," said the Republican Jewish Coalition (RJC) Executive Director, Matt Brooks. "The Jewish community and every American who supports a strong US-Israel relationship have cause for alarm if the president taps Hagel for such an important post."

"The appointment of Chuck Hagel would be a slap in the face for every American who is concerned about the safety of Israel," he asserted.

Citing a 2006 interview with Hagel, the news continued, "The political reality is that the Jewish lobby intimidates a lot of people up here. I have always argued against some of the dumb things they do because I don't think it's in the interest of Israel. I just don't think it's smart for Israel."

Hagel also said he didn't think he had ever signed one of the letters the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) regularly circulates to demonstrate support for Israel or tough stands against parties such as Iran.

"I didn't sign the letter because it was a stupid letter. I'm not an Israeli senator, I'm a United

States senator."

During his interview today, Mike Harris explained his rationale for looking to Israel as responsible for Sandy Hook, saying:

This is exactly what Israel did in Norway. The political party that voted sanctions against Israel was retaliated against by a "lone gunman" who killed 77 children.

This is what Israel always does, they go after the children.

It is what they do in Gaza every day. It is what was done in Norway. It is what happened at Sandy Hook.

Nobody buys the "lone gunman" story anymore. Not with the Gabby Giffords' shooting. Not with the Aurora "Batman" shooting. Certainly not with Breveik. And certainly not in Connecticut.

Eloquent words.

After Harris' broadcast, key members of the military and law enforcement community contacted Veterans Today in full support of Harris' analysis.

One three star general is quoted as saying, "Harris hit the nail right on the head and it is about time someone spoke up."

As days have passed, key issues involving the Sandy Hook terror attack have been cited as "debunking" the "lone gunman" cover story.

According to the official story, Adam Lanza was found with his older brother's ID, and it was not stolen. However, older brother Ryan, whom officials say is very cooperative, claims not to have even seen his brother since 2010. Where would Adam get this ID?

According to the official story, Adam Lanza was wearing a black outfit with a mask and bulletproof vest. Why would he want to hide his identity, and why would he wear a bulletproof vest if he planned to K*ll himself?

The medical examiner asserts that all wounds were caused by a rifle or other long weapon, and the FBI say that the school was littered with 223 (rifle) casings. However, Adam Lanza was found dead at the school with only handguns and a rifle was found in the trunk of his car. So he could not have possibly been firing the rifle, which never left the trunk of his car. This means he could not have committed the murders.

Who did then?

According to the official story, the killings were confined to two classrooms. Then why were so many children told to close their eyes while leaving the building?

Joanne Didonato, the principal's secretary, called in sick on Friday ☹ something she rarely ever does. So presumably she must have been awfully ill. And yet, a little later on, she is well enough to give an interview.

Why were there such persistent reports that Mrs. Lanza was a kindergarten teacher, and that she died at the school when the new official story is that she was not connected to the school and was killed at home?

What happened to the report that Adam Lanza's girlfriend and another friend were missing in New Jersey?

What happened to the woodsman in a black jacket and camo pants who was arrested and handcuffed outside the school? He actually shouted to parents, "It wasn't me." Who was he and what was he doing there?

What happened to the dark van or SUV that the police surrounded in the parking lot or the maroon sedan with a blown-out back window they were on the lookout for?

The official story is that Nancy Lanza was a gun collector who obeyed the law. But since 20-year-olds are not permitted to buy guns or ammo or carry guns in Connecticut, why would Mrs Lanza give her autistic son access to guns and ammo?

A child asserts that he heard someone say, "Put your hands up," followed by the reply, "Don't shoot." This indicates that the police took a suspect into custody inside the school.

If that was Adam Lanza, how did he K*ll himself just after that?

Is it reasonable for a geeky 20-year-old to carry two pistols and hundreds of rounds of ammunition while wearing a bulletproof vest and a mask?

Why was Adam Lanza said to be a "loner" when a teenager is reported saying, "Lanza and his friends always gathered in a corner of the school"?

Why are Ryan Lanza and his roommates still in custody, and why are the police pretending that it is for their own benefit?

Is it a coincidence that Nancy Lanza's brother is Kingston Police Officer James Champion who lives next door to the former Lanza home?

These are only a small number of the irregularities in what now seems to be a cover-up rather than an investigation.

In truth, the public may well just be sick of hearing stories about "lone gunmen." Of all possible horrors, this one, even more than the Benghazi killings, is loaded with political implications. This is not just about "gun control", it is a clear attack on the security of every American family.

The simplest thing would be to sit back and accept what we are told, without examining who

gains or who loses, and without asking "Why now?"

Is Harris right? Would Israel order the deaths of twenty little children to make a political point? Have they done this before?

Moments ago, Harris phoned me. I asked him if he was still willing to back up his statements.

His answer was simple: "They murder children ☹ it's all part of business as usual. "

Our Satanists

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Thu Jul 25, 2019

As with any war formation and army that fights against another army (In this case, the jews) a key to disabling a fighting unit becomes to use the weaknesses of the particular elements within said army to divide them, and in particular, exterminate them and render them useless.

We are at war, after all. It makes absolute sense.

The case with people here is that everyone has to understand we have fighting a powerful and also very deceitful enemy. It comes as a surprise that people know that the enemy is an evil motherfucker, capable of literally brainwashing a whole planet, but some individuals assume that they cannot reasonably fuck up (and yes, for extended periods of time) with their own personal mind.

See for example how Satan is called the "Deceiver", but we have literally about 7 billions of totally swindled out, and made into robots people on this planet. Satan's accusation of being a deceiver is just another corny accusation that the enemy throws on Satan, which they, themselves are.

All these people did not have a free choice, they were deceived, or beaten into these so called programs. People living without a soul, walking around as dead husks, and without any particular destiny whatsoever. If people had a choice with the true factors known, they'd choose otherwise, most probably. And if someone wouldn't it wouldn't be the majority of people that is for sure.

To get a bit more in-depth here, all of "us" here, we share a lot of things, the amount of which may not be comprehensible in a personal basis between or two people, as this extends in many ways quite beyond what each one of us holds and understands as "personal".

Even people who passed from here at one point and then were overtaken by weakness, fear, or bullshitting, they have something in their soul that drew them to this place in the first place. A strong lifetime of Pagan interest, the list goes.

One therefore later re-seeks the same destiny which is indeed a shared street with the Gods. These people who cower and flack back are losing an all time opportunity of meaning, development and life, which they may or may never have again. That's really sad for them, but if they aren't sad for themselves, nobody else has to be.

The enemy will use the weaknesses of a person against them. Be this big ego, vanity, inferiority complex, confusion, fears, all sorts of things. And one has to be ready for this and know how to deal with it. By what the enemy uses to get to you, you can also understand where your own weaknesses is. Through fighting, is where we learn.

When people are hanging around individually within an army, sure, you do not have to like one another, you do not have to dine with them, or even want to see them in front of you. That's perfectly acceptable. And here is where the situation to learn to understand the context of something comes handy.

In the case of war, whom you may have detested or otherwise disliked, is your ally like anyone else, and in certain situations, your life depends on him and yours on his. So differences aside, everyone has to do what they have to do, for the redemption of a whole. And like in a war everyone has their own reasons for being in a front, one has one and other another, yet, all these reasons are liquefied and what remains is the objective of victory so a people as a whole have to be vindicated, instead.

Then each and everyone involved, and the smaller groups, can go and look after their own business, but in peace.

To this world, everyone here is an outsider, whether they like it or not. We are like a kind of people that comes from another place, to do another thing compared to what this world is doing. We are as much part of this world as we are not part of it...And this is why people do not see what we can see quite clearly.

As the enemy unites everyone against us, so we will stay united against everyone, and let none do what the bible teaches to "Divide Satan against his own house".

Clearly, each one of us pines and laments mostly for the perils of our own people, at least at first. I've went sleepless nights and Vlad Tepes lowest parts of the underworld types of lamentations and anger about the downfall of the people of my blood, and I am sure all of you can relate, irrespective of backgrounds. We have shed tears, and we are angry at their condition, as a brain who is awake and sees a hand infested with an illness, and in some cases is ready to sacrifice the sick part to save the rest of the body.

Despair even hits out soul hardly, when we awaken and recognize a lot of things that are wrong, but what to do? This is the beauty of life, and even in these lowest levels of despair, at least one is alive, and awake, rather than sleep and blind. This despair, anger, the pleasure of exaltation, the happiness, the moments of personal awakening, all of these are for a good purpose to awaken further and to become stronger and stronger, and use this strength for a valiant and good purpose.

And it is okay to feel that way. It's better to cry because you are awake and aware, so one can do something, rather than to smile during deadening sleep, while one slowly dies away.

See the christians for example, or the muslims worldwide. They are all painstakingly asleep, and they see a permanent nightmare. Not even the promise of tranquil bliss is given to them, but to us, tranquility is given after we wake up and we fight, because at least there is a true promise for us, but not them.

But our empathy can show us a fundamental truth, that others have also suffered, and in the same way

our pain is felt strongly for those closer to us (racially, nationally and so forth) so is their pain felt closer to them. And this empathy is not negative empathy, but good and healthy empathy inside a people that fights for a greater purpose.

It's a good visualization meditation to keep in mind, that exactly in the same way a Druid was chased out of his encampment and burned alive for being a believer of the Ancient Gods, so did a Greek, so did a Persian, so did an old Viking Swede, and so did an Asian during Mao's revolt. They all bled and burned exactly in the same way, and they experienced the same loss, for believing in the same thing, and having a same or at least very similar goal in mind: To ascend and to become as Gods, which is a craft and study long forgotten and now forbidden also, only recently removed from the penalty of death.

Likewise, as DeMolay waged his war to keep spiritual knowledge alive, so did some Tibetan monk that was burned alive but left something behind, so from a series of coincidences we today know how to do Qi Gong, a venerated practice.

We must retain in mind that while as a type of soul, we are all Satanic, but our formation puts us where it does and this is a law impossible of trespassing.

Wars are won by formation and forming the units for maximum effectiveness, and each of our own races are units at this point. We each defend a fort that has it's own importance in not falling, or a front that requires suppression, so that braindead hordes do not overtake us from another direction. And we all know that if a fort falls, so all of us will go down.

Satan speaks to everyone in honesty in what he wants of us. Let us finish off the greater and the common enemy who is a life threatening situation for all of us, and a damnation to the quality of the shared existence of mankind...And then for the details of everything, feel free to bicker with someone over a mug of beer, or playing some snooker, or in a debate club debating race, or fight to compete and to improve.

After this war is over, feel free to have beers and argue it out, throwing a mug on someone too, if you dislike them, but so far this war is not done, we all know what we have to do, and this is what we must do.

But so long our war is going we have only two competitors and enemies - one is ourselves and any personal muck one has to overcome, and the other one is the enemy.

And we only have "one" ally and this is one another here, so make sure to show respect, to one another and our valiant Gods.

Good times to be alive where you can be on a safe place, at least somewhere in this universe, and learn about spirituality, apply, and so can do others. We are living in a great time, with a great chance to make things right, so we will do what we have to do: Win This War.

HAIL SATAN!!!

[Our Time Is At Hand - The Enemy Will Be Done](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Sat Jul 21, 2018 1:56 am**

Greetings to all of our Satanic Comrades and Warriors.

The enemy has been drastically getting revealed more and more everyday, and they are collapsing. Resistance against them used to be futile. Now resistance against them is a growing norm, while in the nearby future, it will be a death or life situation and the law of life for all mankind. This has been granted to us by the work we have done all along.

Lately, the forums, and generally, everything that has to do with us has been under severe attack. I have been managing this from the 'back office' so to say. As you can see everything is running smoothly and all is fine. However it's proven beyond a shadow of doubt the enemy wants us gone.

They have done so for a very long time in so many ways, that, in their ignorance, they assumed it was going to go unnoticed forever. After a point they even stopped caring for this as they have revealed now with the general assault on the internet and all freedoms in all ages past, for which the enemy has been seen to be just a paranoid slaver that needs to get rid off from humanity's back, if we want to advance.

However, we want them gone, and our will is superior to their will. We have for years fought against them, and as a bunch of 'small' people compared to the monstrosity of the enemy's 'big' rotting authority, with the guidance of the Gods, all of us here, we have achieved great deeds and world-altering victories. We have fought side by side for years and years and it will only be the same all days in the future.

After we are done with 'war' matters, we will create and create more. But first this business of the enemy has to be done with to the last molecule of its existence. And this can only happen by taking the undertaking we have now seriously. We have spiritual nukes, and now, it's the time to use them and happily keep pressing the red button to oblivion.

The RTR schedules and our RTR work has piled up and now gifts us with the next fruit we have generated, which is the latest RTR posted.

Our efforts fighting the enemy and doing RTR's have opened them up so we can proceed with some decisive blows that will destroy the enemy in their very foundation. You have seen the enemy has been halted and they have been pushed back, but we are now starting to talk about permanent annihilation. So listen carefully and give it your all, which, no doubt, all of us have had.

Until the 30th of the month, these days will be decisive for the future of Mankind. A giant lunar eclipse is coming and the enemy is fully defenseless, while we are all spiritually boosted to hit them very hard. With the very eclipse the enemy will go for their own permanent eclipse.

The jew acts as a force of darkness upon this world, doing all sorts of nefarious magick, tricks, and lying. It has reached a point where this is unbearable for the planet, and all this shilling, confusion, and evil has harmed all humans on earth, some beyond repair, but also the planet.

The whole 'world' which is founded upon lies is about to go down - but very hard, in its very core and foundation. We will facilitate this. Out of the broken shell of this world the Gods will again show their bright face to humanity and help us re-ascend. We have to keep steady and firm now more than ever before. The enemy will be like a mad dog and we have to tame them and stand on our ground.

There is no place for excuses, there is no space for weakness, postponing, denial, unfaithfulness or any of the like. There is no justification of non participation either. Even for those who have been consistently putting everything in the RTR's, there have been 8 days for rest from these to build up hard again. Now is where people prove their Satanic value, and to put forth Satan's original intention which is to blot all the lies away from this world. Every little bit counts.

The enemy will not sit idle to go down. They have been acting crazy lately, but it's all in vain. Many of you have felt this, in particular those fighting against them. And for those who have cowered, although disgraceful, you can make up for it now, as a final chance to make things right. As to those who fight by the side of the Gods you know that the futile attempts of the enemy will always fail to reach you.

We have the upper hand and we must use it.

We are on the Rise and the enemy is on the permanent Dawn.

Satan's kingdom and Truth will be restored. We keep up the heroic battle and the enemy will be defeated, we will manifest this ancient promise, sought of by all of our Pagan ancestors who wanted freedom, restoration, and revenge.

Be firm in your spiritual ground and we will fight them, to our victory, brothers and sisters in Satan.

SIEG HEIL!!!

HAIL THE GODS!!!

HAIL SATAN!!!

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: Our Time Is At Hand - The Enemy Will Be Done](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Sat Jul 21, 2018 10:33 am**

luis wrote:Wait is this the final blow that will decide everything? 🤖 if yes i didn't expect this now! Well let's destroy them!!!

It puts a huge nail in their coffin that is for certain, and is on a date of alignment that takes hundreds of years to come across.

This battle will be decisive to the future of mankind this is for sure.

We will insist until the enemy is turned into a zero.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: Our Time Is At Hand - The Enemy Will Be Done](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Sat Jul 21, 2018 10:34 am**

ss_666_88 wrote:It has been stated that in the end the truth will come out and many will want to join on at the last minute but it will be too late for them. I know this has to do with power meditation and advancing the soul. Where does someone who is more of a spiritual noob stand? I have been here for over two years doing RTRs and meditations religiously however I am basically at the intermediate phase of the meditations. Regardless I am very happy to be here at this phase. I wish I could delve into all the things I have been through supernaturally since coming back here. I know all you have been through many of the same things and some even more. THANK YOU to all the Clergy who have helped me throughout my journey here. I just did the RTR and it is one of the most powerful Anti- enemy workings I have ever felt.
HAIL SATAN!
HAIL THE GODS!

You're doing fine just keep at the same route and pace.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: [Our Time Is At Hand - The Enemy Will Be Done](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sat Jul 21, 2018 9:40 pm

13th_Wolf wrote:Just done the ritual now and I'm gonna do another later. I have a few questions though, are there potentially any hebrew variants the JoS haven't been able to get a hold of (smaller communities, like the Cochin jews?) and would they drive to preserve these few variants in said case? Also, a bit more far fetched of a notion XD: would the kikes try to create a second hebrew?

When doing the ritual I noticed as well there were words like "share" (SHER) and "meme" (MEEM) and I just lol'd inside a lil 😂😂 also "eye" which was interesting and "fuck" (FUK)? The kikes have a strange fucking language if one of the letters reversed is fuck + surely people have been reversing this letter constantly and unknowingly then, at least I can see how to the world its a "curse word" XDDD.

Now its a fucking cursed word cunt 😂😂

Everything is covered on this RTR.

People have not been reversing these letters because their spiritual power is close to zero and on top of it they just used a word idly, they weren't doing spiritual warfare.

As for trying to control this situation, they never will. Ain't nobody got time fo'dat, the whole planet knows about them and they won't have any time after they go down to get back on their criminal weaving and creating all sorts of nefarious shit. Not only will humans be more spiritually aware, but the jew won't have time. The jew was able to work in secrecy for thousands of years but this is no longer the case now with the internet, information, and proof.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5N1ouWxkrqI>

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>

Our Hitler Goebbels' 1933 Speech on Hitler's Birthday

The newspapers today are filled with congratulations for Reich Chancellor Adolf Hitler. The nuances vary, depending on the tone, character, and attitude of the newspaper. All, however, agree on one thing: Hitler is a man of stature who has already accomplished historically important deeds and faces still greater challenges. He is the kind of statesman found only rarely in Germany. During his lifetime, he has the good fortune not only to be appreciated and loved by the overwhelming majority of the German people, but even more importantly to be understood by them. He is the only German politician of the post-war period who understood the situation and drew the necessary hard and firm conclusions. All the newspapers agree on this. It no longer needs to be said that he has taken up Bismarck's work and intends to complete it. There is enough proof of this even for those who do not believe, or who think ill of him. I therefore do not think it necessary for me to discuss the historical significance and still unknown impact of this man on the eve of the day on which, far from the bustle of the Reich capital, Adolf Hitler completes his 44th year.

I feel a much deeper need to personally express my esteem for him, and in doing so I believe that I am speaking for many hundreds of thousands of National Socialists throughout the country. We shall leave it to those who were our enemies only a few months ago and who then slandered then to praise him today with awkward words and embarrassing pathos. We know how little Adolf Hitler appreciates such attempts, and how much more the devoted loyalty and lasting support of his friends and fellow fighters correspond to his nature.

The mysterious magic that he exerts on all who come in contact with him cannot alone explain his historic personality. There is more that makes us love and esteem him. Through all the ups and downs of Adolf Hitler's career, from the beginning of his political activity to the crowning of his career as he seized power, he has always remained the same: a person among people, a friend to his comrades, an eager supporter of every ability and talent. He is a pathfinder for those who devoted themselves to his idea, a man who conquered the hearts of his comrades in the midst of battle and never released them. It seems to me that one thing has to be said in the midst of the profusion of feelings. Only a few know Hitler well. Most of the millions who look to him with faithful trust do so from a distance. He has

become to them a symbol of their faith in the future. Normally the great men that we admire from a distance lose their magic when one knows them well.

With Hitler the opposite is true. The longer one knows him, the more one admires him, and the more one is ready to give oneself fully to his cause. We will let others blow the trumpets. His friends and comrades gather round him to shake his hand and thank him for everything that he is to us, and that he has given to us. Let me say it once more: We love this man, and we know that he has earned all of our love and support. Never was a man more unjustly accused by the hate and slanders of his ill-wishers of other parties. Remember what they said about him! A mishmash of contradictory accusations! They did not fail to accuse him of every sin, to deny him every virtue. When he nonetheless overcame in the end the flood of lies, triumphing over his enemies and raising the National Socialist flag over Germany, fate showed its favor toward him to the entire world. It raised him from the mass of people and put him in the place he deserved because of his brilliant gifts and his pure and flawless humanity.

I remember the years when — just released from prison — he began to rebuild his party. We passed a few wonderful vacation days with him on his beloved Obersalzberg high above Berchtesgaden. Below us was the quiet cemetery where his unforgettable friend Dietrich Eckart is buried. We walked through the mountains, discussed plans for the future, and talked about theories that today have long since become reality. He then sent me to Berlin. He gave me a difficult and challenging task, and I still thank him today that he gave me the job.

A few months later, we sat in a room in a small Berlin hotel. The party had just been banned by the Marxist-Jewish police department. Heavy blows were falling on it. The party was full of discouragement, bickering and quarreling. Everyone was complaining about everyone else. The whole organization seemed to have given up.

Hitler, however, did not lose courage, but immediately began to organize a defense, and helped out where he was needed. Although he had his own personal and political difficulties, he found the time and strength to deal with the problems and support his friends in the Reich capital.

One of his fine and noble traits is that he never gives up on someone who has won his confidence. The more his political opponents attack such a

person, the more loyal is Adolf Hitler's support. He is not the kind of person who is afraid of strong associates. The harder and tougher a man is, the more Hitler likes him. If things fall apart, his capable hands put them together again. Who would have thought it possible that a mass organization that includes literally everything, could be built in this nation of individualists? Doing that is Hitler's great accomplishment. His principles are firm and unshakable, but he is generous and understanding toward human weaknesses. He is a pitiless enemy of his opponents, but a good and warm-hearted friend to his comrades. That is Hitler.

We saw him at the party's two large Nuremberg rallies, surrounded by the masses who saw in him Germany's hope. In the evenings, we sat with him in his hotel room. He was dressed in a simple brown shirt, the same as always, as if nothing had happened. Someone once said that the great is simple, and the simple is great. If that is true, it surely applies to Hitler. His nature and his whole philosophy is a brilliant simplification of the spiritual need and fragmentation that engulfed the German people after the war. He found the lowest common denominator. That is why his idea won: he modeled it, and through him the average man in the street saw its depth and significance.

One has to have seen him in defeat as well as victory to understand what sort of man he is. He never broke. He never lost courage or faith. Hundreds came to him seeking new hope, and no one left without receiving renewed strength.

On the day before 13 August 1932, we met in a small farmhouse outside Potsdam. We talked deep into the night, but not about our prospects for the next day, but rather about music, philosophy, and worldview issues. Then came the experiences one can only have with him. He spoke of the difficult years of his youth in Vienna and Munich, of his war experiences, of first years of the party. Few know how hard and bitterly he had to fight. Today he is surrounded by praise and thanks. Only fifteen years ago, he was a lonely individual among millions. The only difference between him and they was his burning faith and his fanatic resolve to transform that faith into action.

Those who believed that Hitler was finished after the party's defeat in November 1932 failed to understand him. Only someone who did not know him at all could make such a mistake. Hitler is one of those persons who rises from his defeats. Friedrich Nietzsche's phrase fits him well: "That which does not destroy me only makes me stronger." This man, suffering

under financial and party problems for years, assailed by the flood of lies from his enemies, wounded in the depths of his heart by the disloyalty of false friends, still found the limitless faith to lift his party from desperation to new victories.

How many thousands of kilometers have I sat behind him in cars or airplanes on election campaigns. How often did I see the thankful look of a man on the street, or a mother lifting her child to show him, and how often have I seen joy and happiness when people recognized him. He kept his pockets filled with packages of cigarettes, each with a one or two mark coin. Every working lad he met got one. He had a friendly word for every mother and a warm handshake for every child.

Not without reason does the German youth admire him. They know that this man is young at heart, and that their cause is in his good hands. Last Easter Monday we sat with him in his small house on the Obersalzberg. A group of young hikers from Braunau, where he was born, came by for a visit. How surprised these lads were when they got not only a friendly greeting, but all fifteen lads were invited in. They got a hurriedly prepared lunch, and had to tell him about his hometown of Braunau.

The people have a fine sense for the truly great. Nothing impresses the people as deeply as when a person truly belongs to his people. Of whom but Hitler could this be true: As he returned from Berchtesgaden to Munich, people waved in every village. The children shouted Heil and threw bouquets of flowers into the car. The S.A. had closed the road in Traunstein. There was no moving either forward or back. Confidently and matter-of-factly, the S.A. Führer walked up to the car and said, "My Führer, an old party member is dying in the hospital, and his last wish is to see his Führer." Mountains of work were waiting in Munich, but Hitler ordered the car to turn around, and sat for half an hour in the hospital at the bedside of his dying party comrade.

The Marxist press claimed he was a tyrant who dominated his satraps. What is he really? He is the best friend of his comrades. He has an open heart for every sorrow and every need, he has human understanding. He knows each of his associates thoroughly, and nothing happens in their public or private lives of which he is not aware. If misfortune happens, he helps them to bear it, and rejoices more than anyone else at their successes.

Never have I seen his two sides in anyone else. We had dinner together on the night of the Reichstag fire. We talked and listened to music. Hitler was a person among people. Twenty minutes later, he stood in the smoldering, smoking ruins of the Reichstag building and gave piercing orders that led to the destruction of communism. Later he sat in an editorial office and dictated an article. For those who do not know Hitler, it seems a wonder that millions of people love and support him. For those who know him, it is only natural. The secret of his success is in the indescribable magic of his personality. Those who know him the best love and honor him the most. One who has sworn allegiance to him is devoted to him body and soul.

I thought it was necessary tonight to say that, and to have it said by someone who really knows him, and who could find the courage to break through the barriers of reserve and speak of Hitler the man. Today he has left the bustle of the capital. He left the wreaths and hymns of praise in Berlin. He is somewhere in his beloved Bavaria, far from the noise of the streets, to find peace and quiet. Perhaps in a nearby room someone will turn on a loudspeaker. If that should happen, then let me say to him, and to all of Germany: My Führer! Millions and millions of the best Germans send you their best wishes and give you their hearts. And we, your closest associates and friends, are gathered in honor and love. We know how little you like praise. But we must still say this: You have lifted Germany from its deepest disgrace to honor and dignity. You should know that behind you, and if necessary before you, a strong and determined group of fighters stands that is ready at any time to give its all for you and your idea. We wish both for your sake and ours that fate will preserve you for many decades, and that you may always remain our best friend and comrade. This is the wish of your fellow fighters and friends for your birthday. We offer you our hands and ask that you always remain for us what you are today –
Our Hitler!

Our Hitler Goebbels' 1940 Speech on Hitler's Birthday

On 3 September last year, two hours after English plutocracy declared war on the German Reich, the British Prime Minister Chamberlain gave a radio speech to the German people in the most broken German. One might call it the first English act of war, and it proved to be the first, worst, and most fateful psychological error that the British plutocracy could make.

Chamberlain did not betray who had given him the right to speak to the German nation. He was of the opinion that the German people he was attempting to speak to was in about the same intellectual and spiritual condition as it was after the capitulation of 9 November 1918, when it gave itself up to the arbitrary lust for revenge of the Western powers.

The point of the speech was that England had no intention of waging war against the German people, but rather intended to help them. Germany needed only to accept the simple British proposal to get rid of the Führer or so-called Hitlerism, and the result would be a quick and easy peace. We can remark in passing that during the seven months of the war, British plutocracy had long since stopped telling the world such hypocritical platitudes. Its best and most eloquent publicists have long since made it clear that the goal of British plutocracy is to destroy the German people and the German Reich. They wish to return it to its state after the Peace of Westphalia in the year 1648.

At the beginning of the war, however, they sang the same old song. It was a bit too familiar to our ears to be effective. Its melody was dull and worn out. British plutocracy had tried to persuade the Boers during the South African war of the same thing. Britain was only fighting Krugerism. As is well known, that did not stop them from allowing countless thousands of women and children to starve in English concentration camps. During the World War as well, England was supposedly fighting only against the Kaiser, not the German people. Yet after we fell for the British swindle, we were forced at Versailles in 1919 to accept the most disgraceful and humiliating peace treaty of modern history.

That is aside from the point. If the German people took any notice at all of the whining remarks of the English prime minister, it observed the lying tone even in the first days of the war. It took only a psychological interest in the speech. Mr. Chamberlain probably did not realize that the German people were fully aware that their struggle for existence had begun, and that they

would think it infamous and entirely foolish for the head British plutocrat, of all people, to attempt to persuade them to give up their sharpest and best defensive weapon, namely the relationship between the Führer and the nation. It was really the most stupid thing that London could have done at that critical time. In his encouragement to separate from the Führer, Chamberlain hit the most sensitive part of the German people's soul. One might just as well try to persuade a believing and trusting child that he should leave his parents in the lurch at a moment of danger.

It is really more proof of the unlimited stubbornness with which the leading and governing English plutocratic class likes to see the world outside England. It has not the least idea of the transformation the German people has undergone since 1918, and particularly in the last seven years. It may be that in more peaceful times our people have debated minor and trivial issues heatedly, even fought about them. One likes something, the next one does not. We Germans obviously come from the most varied political camps. We adult Germans were around before National Socialism. We had rather vague political positions and worldviews. Countless Germans were then members of other parties and adherents of other worldviews. It is even possible that some of us still have remnants of former views. That may be true, and is not all that bad. We Germans do all agree on one thing, though: There is nothing that can separate us from the love, faith, and confidence we have in and for the Führer. We all know that that is the strongest weapon that the German nation has in its battle for existence.

For the first time in German history, the political instinct of our people finds its expression and fulfillment in a leading personality. That is why the connection we feel to the Führer is so deeply rooted, and why particularly in challenging times this relationship of confidence between Führer and people reaches a degree that is incomprehensible to the so-called democratic peoples. We face a hard test today. Modern war is fought not only with weapons. We see in the recent past a growing comprehensiveness to military thinking. War today is waged on all fronts, on the economic front and above all on the front of the struggle for the souls of nations. This war is a gigantic struggle that affects every area of popular life. It is not unknown to us that the British plutocratic class has won its past victories by destroying the spiritual foundations of its enemies, using selfish and dirty means to advance its own interests.

That is why London has always been particularly active in the battle for the popular soul. It does not cost much, and saves a lot of blood and money. Until the arrival of National Socialism, the German people were particularly susceptible in this regard. That explains why we first failed spiritually on 9 November 1918, collapsing only after that in all other areas. The Führer's educational work has made the German people forever immune to such attempts in the future. Plutocratic England is whistling in the wind when it even attempts to speak to the German people, which explains why it increasingly is giving up the numbing and seductive phrases it tried during the first weeks of the war. The German people simply laugh at them. It will accept neither orders nor advice or even good cheer from London. The whole flood of lies that London has unleashed against the Reich vanishes without having any effect at all.

Instead, the German people see in the Führer the incarnation of its national strength and a shining example of its national goals. He is a people's leader in the truest sense of the word. We recall a scene from a newsreel from the first weeks of the Polish campaign. The Führer and his generals are gathered around a map in a conference room. Ideas are weighed and plans forced. Anyone can see immediately that serious military problems are being discussed. The camera moves slowly away from the generals and focuses on the Führer, off to one side. The eye is struck by the man to whom we all look, his face worn with cares, weighed down by his thoughts, an historical personality, great and alone. We saw this scene from the Polish campaign much later at the premiere of the Luftwaffe film "Baptism of Fire" in a large Berlin theater. One generally does not credit the Berliners with much respect for their leaders, but as the Führer's face appeared on the screen, a deep, quiet, silent movement spread through the packed theater. No one said a word, but all felt the same. Millions of people have seen the picture since then, and still this picture has a deep impression on viewers, as countless letters and messages tell us.

During the Polish campaign, people quickly browsed through the columns covering the huge battle of annihilation against the Polish army, then looked for information about where the Führer was, how he was feeling, what he was doing. Seldom have a people been so interested in the life and thoughts and wishes of a man. That is entirely natural; indeed, it could not be otherwise. Every German instinctively senses the seriousness and dangers of the hour. His word, even his wish, is for us Germans, an order.

How could an English merchant's soul understand that? Mr. Chamberlain recently said at an opulent breakfast held in his honor by the City of London that the polite applause he received was not the result of orders, as was the fashion in Germany. We could only laugh. How little the present British prime minister understands the German people that he has in a careless moment unscrupulously compelled to fight for its existence, and how this people will disappoint him and the British plutocratic class that stands behind him! He is leading an old and sinking world against a young and modern people, a people that since 1918 has survived a terrible lesson and has finally found itself. It is deeply conscious of its good fortune in having found in National Socialism the realization of its political faith and in the Führer the embodiment of its desire for a leading personality.

We are living in a great and decisive age. The German nation is gathering its whole strength together to defend its national life. The front and the homeland form a closed unity in common brotherhood, knowing that the fate of the German people is at stake. That is why, as foreign observers and reporters constantly note with astonishment, all Germans are filled with a calm, almost sovereign confidence. Today, we are fighting and working, that is all. No one complains and no one asks why. Our people certainly as war-related burdens and difficulties to deal with. All wait nonetheless for the Führer's order. When he calls, all are there.

We want to trust him and follow him! That is what the German people say today. This resolve gives us as a people and a nation enormous power, which other countries call the German wonder. It is a riddle to the world, but obvious to us! We can hardly imagine how things once were or how they could be any different.

Tomorrow we celebrate the 51st birthday of the man who brought this wonder about. We will not do so in loud and noisy parties, but rather as a people in the midst of battle and work. In the past, in Berlin above all, we gathered along the sidewalks of the east-west avenue to watch his soldiers march past, and greeted him with storms of heils. This time there will be no parade, no uproar. Yet the love that binds us to him and the confidence we gave him is even more passionate, even deeper. Tomorrow he may see in spirit a great parade of our people march past, both from the Front and the homeland — soldiers, farmers, and workers — all, all those who are filled with his spirit and who are defending Germany's life.

One wish fills the entire nation, whether at the front or at home, be they German soldiers in Norway and Denmark or the men of our U-boats and warships, or the soldiers up against the Western Front or the millions in the bunkers and interior positions, or the dead-tired flyer high in the heavens, or the farmer plowing his field, or the worker at the roaring machine, or the thinkers of the mind and spirit, or above all the millions of German mothers and their children: The entire people has one thought: Long live the Führer!

May he lead us as he always has through grave and difficult times to a shining German victory. May he remain what he is to us and always was – Our Hitler!

Our Hitler Goebbels' 1941 Speech on Hitler's Birthday

We Germans do not have sufficient historical distance to evaluate the full scope of the age in which we are living. We are children of our age. We have been formed by our age, and we in turn are forming it. It will be the task of later generations to evaluate it properly and to determine what is really admirable and what is simply normal. Future generations will surely envy the fact that we have lived a life of struggle, that we had the good fortune to have political passion, a passion that Heinrich von Treitschke once said finds little room in the hearts of most people.

There are rare moments in the middle of the pressures of daily life when we suddenly are struck by the feeling that everything before us is history, and that a new world is now being born. We experience the birth pangs of all that is young and new, and realize that this new world is replacing the old and sinking one, with all its peculiarities, tenseness, and prejudice. If there are men who make history, if great historical developments are the product of individual personalities, then the riddle of our era is to be explained only by the grace of a brilliant human being. It is no cliché to say that everything we experience today and for which we expend our best energies would not be, or at least would be very different, were it not for one man who forged the path and showed the way, giving meaning, content, and direction to our age. We are experiencing the greatest wonder that history offers: a genius is building a new world.

When is this more evident than today, as the entire German nation and countless millions beyond its borders send their thanks, their honor, their admiration, their deepest hopes and their unshakable faith in him and his historic mission, to the Führer on his 52nd birthday? They are the feelings that most deeply move each German above all. There will be in this hard year of war no noisy popular festivals, no parades, and no splendid public performances. These feelings are expressed even more deeply and warmly by those who do their daily duty, be it by our best fighting men at the front or at home in the armaments industries. The German people honor the Führer on his birthday by pledging redoubled efforts to support his work. Our love and honor for him give wings to our struggle and to our work for victory.

Two years ago, we celebrated his 50th birthday with the most splendid parade that the Reich capital had ever seen. The German people saw clearly for the first time how strong the Reich had become in under six years of National Socialist government. We hoped then that the Führer's efforts to preserve peace for our nation and the world would succeed. Already the fanfares of hatred were sounding from London and Paris, calling for war at any price. We knew that if our enemies once more forced the Reich to fight for its national existence, the German people for the first time in their history would be united in all their branches, prepared spiritually, economically and militarily, ready to present the world with a wonder of strength, manliness, sovereign political and spiritual superiority, military power and precision.

Our eternal enemies declared war on us in September of that year, and since then the German wonder has become reality. The German soldier defeated the enemy wherever he met him. In breathtaking victories unique in history, brilliant offensives defeated Poland, Norway, Holland, Belgium, and France. England has been thrown from the continent, and the British Empire is receiving powerful blows in the homeland, on the Atlantic and in North Africa that are shaking its foundations. If one asks how our enemies could declare war on the Reich under such conditions, the only answer is that they did not believe in the enormous power of a great personality nor in the strength of his work. They still thought of Germany as it had been in November 1918, exhausted, and defenseless against the false promises of its enemies, with no knowledge of its national mission and without determined and strong leadership. They did not think it possible that one man could bring about a wonder that would lift this people from the pit to which it had fallen and lead a wonderful regeneration that made it once more conscious of its strengths.

Only rarely have the German people experienced a true national task. While other nations in the world did what was necessary to secure their political and economic security by establishing the necessary military bases and reserves of raw materials, we Germans poured out our blood chasing phantoms. For the first time in this war, Germany is a strong power, defending its interests, which are not the increased profits of a capitalist ruling class, but rather the preservation of its national existence. Each of us knows this today. We gave no illusions as we fight the war. We all know what it is about. We know that its outcome will determine our national life. We know that it must be won by the whole people for the whole people, and that a German victory will mean that the Reich is firmly guarded on all sides

and that Germany's national existence is secured. That will give our people the possibility to live and work politically and economically.

Foreign visitors who visit the Reich during the war are amazed at the calm with which the German people look at current and coming events. Nothing would be more false than to assume this was the result of indifference or lack of interest. Our confidence rests on security. Our people do not know, and do not even want to know, what the Führer is planning and how he will gain victory. They simply trust him. He will choose the right way, as he has always done. Our people had no worries before the Western offensive as to how the Führer would break through the Maginot Line to attack France. They simply believed that he had a plan and the means. When Holland, Belgium and France were defeated within six weeks as the world held its breath, the German people were more pleased than surprised. They saw only renewed confirmation of their faith in the Führer. Our people know that if the nation is loyal, faithful, and dutiful and if each does his job, Germany is unbeatable and victory after victory will accompany our troops.

What enormous strength lies in this confidence! How childish and silly, to the contrary, are the repeated stupid efforts by British plutocracy to shake this confidence, to bring the people in conflict with the Führer, to weaken the fighting spirit of our army by lying rumors. Every German soldier today knows that we have only been defeated when we succumbed to such a temptation, and that Germany has always been triumphant which it was conscious of its strength and directed it outwardly, not inwardly.

The winter in which London placed such great hopes is long over. We filled it with feverish preparations. The entire nation worked day and night to supply our army with a surplus of weapons and munitions. The internal organization of our national life continues to function flawlessly, and the burdens war brings with it are fairly distributed and bearable for everyone. The attempts of British plutocracy to win victories on the periphery or to cause the German people to doubt or lose courage during the long waiting period have been in vain. These attempts had no impact on us. The German people did not only wait during the winter, they also fought and worked. We did not make as much noise about it as did the English. The enemy has already seen the results of our preparations in the campaign in the Southeast, in North Africa, in the Battle of the Atlantic, and in the air war against the English motherland. That all goes to show that wars are not won through newspaper articles, but rather with ideas, soldiers, weapons, and munitions.

A people wins when it has the prerequisites to victory, when it wants to win, and when it must win. All that is true for us. This evening we look back along the path we have followed since September 1939, and forward to what is still shrouded in darkness, illuminated by the light of our faith. It is the path to final victory. We have never believed in it as firmly as we do today. The Führer leads us, and that is the best foundation of our confidence.

When Mr. Churchill spoke recently about the outcome of this war, he declared that England would win, he just did not know how. We reply, The Führer will win because he also knows how he will win. He has filled the nation with his spirit. It is tuned to his will. This time, they will survive the great test of faith that will decide their future, ending the 400-year series of German mistakes and failures. That is why this age is so great for us Germans and why, despite the war, it is so encouraging. Our people have a chance, one that we will use. An armed people, led by one will and filled with conviction — that is victory!

A man who has created such things stands far above any words of praise. The nation can only bow in thankfulness before him. We all do that in this hour. We thank the fate that sent us the Führer in the midst of our deepest need. We, his old fighting companions throughout the German Reich and our soldiers at the Front above all are grateful to fate that it gave us in our early years the strength and insight to recognize his greatness and to be with him from the beginning along his eventful way to victory and triumph. Who among us would chose to miss even one day of these last hard years, always filled with battle and work? Who among us does not think it his highest good fortune, indeed the real meaning and fulfillment of his life, to have been with him as he won the revolution, and to be with him now as he is winning the great war for Germany's life and freedom? We have fought at his side long enough to know both from experience and knowledge that victory is as good as certain. We only must remain strong, faithful, brave and upright, striding with heads high toward the hour of our proudest triumph.

Thus, we greet him on the eve of his birthday. The entire nation joins in this greeting, and in expressing its deepest and most profound thankfulness for him. Our soldiers bear his names on their lips, wherever they may stand or march. Our workers sing his name as they work. Our men on the battle fronts, above all those in the Southeast and North Africa who defend the nation's security, our officers and soldiers of the air force who carry death

and destruction to the British Isles, our men in the navy who have set an iron ring around Great Britain, they all greet him as their supreme commander. Our farmers and workers greet him as their Führer and our women thank him for fighting for the future of their children. The German youth gives him their strongest faith. He is ours. He has made this people what it is today. Where would we be if he had not come? We ask fate to keep him healthy and to grant success to his work for the freedom of our people. Then we need not fear the future. Then the German people can face the proudest period of their historical development. Once the flags of our revolution fluttered over the entire Reich. Now we long for that happy day, and fight for it with all our might, when the flags of our victory will fly over the entire Reich.

Tomorrow we celebrate his fanatic devotion to his work. Despite the war, a festive air fills the whole nation. It is his day, and it is our day. It reminds us once more what our lives have become because of him. We therefore wish him what we have always wished for: May he remain for us what he was and is – Our Hitler!

Our Hitler Goebbels' 1942 Speech on Hitler's Birthday

The film "The Great King" is playing in the movie theaters of the Reich. It treats the hard trials and historic challenges that Frederick the Great endured during the critical phase of the Seven Years War, before he led his army to final victory over his enemies. The film takes the unique figure of this great Prussian king off his pedestal and removes the anecdotal incrustations in order to show us how things really were and what really happened. The film avoids the usual portrayal of the attributes of this historic figure, instead giving us a personal and human picture of a unique statesman and military genius. As curious as it may sound, today he seems to us even greater in his defeats than in his victories.

Shallow popular accounts of the great Prussian king sometimes make it seem as if he dealt easily with the difficulties and problems of warfare. In this film, however, we see a struggling titan with a deep heart who endured for seven years an inferno of sorrow, pain of every conceivable physical and spiritual nature, the deepest human disappointments, and the most difficult tests. He was alone, deserted, almost toothless, the wreck of a man plagued with gout. Then came the day when Berlin jubilantly received its returning king. He sat in tears in the Charlottenburg Palace chapel after an almost inconceivable release from the nameless miseries and anxieties he had faced as the thundering tones of Grauns' "Te deum" resounded from the organ.

It is clear that such a portrayal of the life and struggles of our greatest Prussian-German king is somewhat risky, even if it is more historically accurate and more educational for our day. It is more pleasant to present historical persons and events in a way pleasing to the average person, Nothing is easier to believe than that the great victories in history were the result of military and political superiority, that the goddess of war ever smiles, even to think that presenting an occasional danger or threat defames the reputation of historical personages.

This film presents history from a different standpoint. It shows the human side of a true genius as a way of emphasizing his superhuman attributes. The greatness of this historic figures grows not from themselves, but rather from the weight of fate they bear. The physical suffering, the spiritual burdens and the temptations of the heart allow the character of a great man to stand out

more vividly, they mark his outline more clearly. The film shows why Frederick II earned the right, uniquely, to bear the name "Great." Despite the numbing blows of fate that often drove him to the edge of the abyss, he found the strength to rise triumphant above the trials and defeats. He set a shining example of steadfastness in misfortune to his people, his soldiers, his doubting generals, wavering ministers, conspiring relatives and protesting civil servants.

This film proves the sound political and historical instincts of our people. It makes no compromises, presenting unadulterated historical truth. It is not the usual historical romance. Despite what one might expect, the broad masses have taken it as a wakeup call, making it into a success with hardly a precedent in the history of German film. No one fails to be moved deeply by this film. The parallels to the present, the words that great king speaks, the spiritual crises that he and his people overcame through battle and passion, sometimes seem so striking that the makers of this film felt obliged to remark that it was planned not just before the holiday season for educational purposes, but rather in the early summer of 1940, with no idea of today's duties and challenges. The contemporary significance of the words and the resemblance of many events to those of today is not the result of conscious propaganda, but rather of deep historical laws.

That is the truth. Each century has its historical mission. They do not repeat themselves, indeed are so bound to their era that posterity can hardly bring more than historical understanding for the political problems of past epochs. What remains is the ways in which history is made, the style and manner of expression that a statesman or military genius uses, the resistance that raises him far above his era, above all the superhuman strength with which he meets the challenge. How can the fact that Frederick defeated the Austrians be relevant to our day? His value for the present generation is in the worth of his personality, in the powerful strength of his historic genius, in his faith that moved mountains, in his steadfastness in misfortune, in the completeness with which he fulfilled his secular mission and in the heroic isolation with which he bore the dark shadows of his fate. He was the one who said that he who wants to transform the world cannot at the same time enjoy it.

We are living in a time that is being transformed, one that therefore cannot be enjoyed. As perhaps never before in history, the fate of our people is in the hands of a single generation. Its desire for life, for self-assertion must

decide whether we are at the beginning of new and unprecedented age for our people, or whether we perhaps stand at the end of our history. Such moments in the rise and fall of nations always exert a powerful magic on brave and manly people. They see in the dangers and burdens a change to prove their mettle, which they know they must do if they are not to be weighed in the balance of fate and found wanting. The path to victory leads ever through the depths of danger and historical testing. A people must withstand many trials during a war. It must be armed against the tricks of a fickle fate that likes to subject its favorites to hard and bitter testing, until it finally wears the wreath of victory on its brow.

A generation blessed with a great personality in such dangerous times is to be envied. In the course of this war, people have found all sorts of causes that might bring victory. Some thought of greater economic and military resources, or a higher population, or a better geographical position, or the famed bravery of soldiers or tough civilian morale. One pitted system against system and world view against world view, seeking whose chances of success were better. We believe, however, that victory will fall to the side with the better leadership, as it always has. Leadership is crucial. If it also has the better material resources at its command, no power in the world can keep victory from it.

We have come through a winter whose hardness and length have no equal in human history. It posed challenges to our leaders, to the front and to the homeland that we only now realize. Later generations of historians will write the accounts of this most moving chapter of the great battle. No one among us can doubt the almost legendary heroism German soldiers demonstrated. If ever our people have shown that we are not only able along with our allies to assume the leading role on our continent, but that we have a historical right to do so, it was here. The German people proved its merit this past winter. A nation that survives such a test is destined for victory.

How often in these last hard weeks and months, the German people looked in spirit to the Führer. Never has the whole nation felt as bound to him as in these hard times, which have spared no one. We felt as if we had to see him, be it only in a photograph, to gain the strength each needs to overcome the difficult daily tasks we all face. Each of us has felt obligated to him! Each word that he spoke to the nation was for every man woman and child, for every soldier, worker, and farmer an order! All were with him, without many words and without being told! The whole nation lived in the unspoken

assurance that while we were dealing with our lesser or greater troubles, he was fighting his gigantic battle in the East. He planned until late into the night, weighing and risking, standing watch at his headquarters. From there his will flowed to the most distant part of the battlefield, filling even the last soldier in the most embattled unit.

The power of his personality is felt nowhere more powerfully than at the front. A soldier must feel led; otherwise, he cannot endure the daily risk of life. When does he need that more than in those hours when he must risk his life for that of the nation, far from his commander, following the leading of duty and conscience? This is where the value of a great and powerful personality is proven, that which as Goethe says is the highest blessing among mankind. The confidence that there is one who stand above all, who knows all and weighs all, who knows the sorrow and pain of his people even without daily contact, who feels each individual loss that touches a mother, a woman, or children, yet still is able to summon the strength to advance the greater national life of his people — this confidence lets one endure all the sacrifices and burdens of the day more easily. Nothing is harder than to accept the responsibility for the future of a great nation. It requires not only courage, the readiness to risk all, bravery of soul and steadfastness of the heart, but above all renunciation. From this renunciation grows the historical personality able to endure the lonely heights at which the sole duty is to serve the cause.

This is how the German people saw the Führer in the past winter. Surrounded by his aides, politicians, and generals, surrounded by the love of countless millions of people, and yet in the end relying on himself, carrying the heavy burden of responsibility on his shoulders alone, fighting for the life and fate of his people. No matter how high we may climb, whatever the burdens we may carry, each of us has at least one who is still above him, on whom we may rely, whom we may obey, because he leads and orders, because he takes the heaviest weight from us when it grows too great for us, who fills us with new strength when we lose courage, begin to doubt, or tire. He reminds us of the great lessons of our time, of our worldview, and gives us new life. Whether we have the great fortune who work in his vicinity or even with him personally, or whether we are called to fight for him as unknown soldiers, workers, or farmers, we all feel a strength that supports and sustains us. We feel ourselves safe in the protection of a man who has changed our century. We need only follow. His task is to show the way. He stands alone, waging a titanic battle with fate for the life of our people.

On the eve of his 53rd birthday, the whole nation gathers around the loudspeaker. It is far more than a festive event. It confirms what all Germans sense and feel, indeed more deeply and with greater obligation than ever before. In some sense, it is a renewal of our loyalty and faith, proven already a million-fold through deeds, through uncounted sacrifices, at the risk of body and life, in a multitude of bitter deaths. It does not need words.

If ever the German people have felt united in thought and will, then it is in this: to serve him and to obey his commands. The sounds of heroic and powerful music streaming from every German heart raises our resolve to a solemn and soaring height. When we finish our celebration, the voices of men and the sounds of instruments will join in the great conclusion to the Ninth Symphony. As the powerful Ode to Joy sounds and a sense of the greatness and scope of these times reaches even to the most remote German hut, as its sounds reach to distant countries where German forces stand watch, each of us, man or woman, child or soldier, farmer or worker or civil servant will know both the seriousness of the hour and the joy of being a witness and a participant in this great historical epoch of our people.

We call the eternal power that rules over us the Almighty, Fate, or the Good Father, he who as the Ninth Symphony says, lives beyond the stars. We ask the Almighty to preserve the Führer, to give him strength and protection, to favor his work, to increase our conviction, to make our hearts steadfast and our souls strong, to give our people victory after its battles and sacrifices, to bring the times to fulfillment.

There is no greater good fortune on earth than to serve a brilliant leader, to do his work. May we do that each day. The difficulty of our day is also its greatness. We would change places with on one. In gratitude and loyalty, we send the Führer our greetings. An unbreakable band unites the front and the homeland. Germans throughout the world are united in the fervent wish that we bring each year on the eve of his birthday: May he remain to us what he was and is:
Our Hitler!

Our Hitler Goebbels' 1943 Speech on Hitler's Birthday

The German people celebrate the Führer's birthday this year in a particularly somber manner. This fourth year of the war has been the hardest yet, and an escape from its burdens and sorrows, or its end, is nowhere in sight. Its enormous political and military events span all five continents. Wherever one looks, peoples and nations are affected by its pains and sacrifices. Hardly a nation has been spared the grave political and economic impacts of this vast military drama. Here and there critics of weak nerve and character, usually from those nations least impacted by the war, question whether human culture and civilization will be able to survive the war at all, and make worried calculations as to what part of humanity's proud inheritance will remain once the war is over.

In the midst of the trials and burdens of the moment, it is all too easy to forget that this war, in contrast to those of the past, has a thoroughly nationalist character. That is why both sides fight with such bitter determination. The participant peoples know that this time it is not a matter of a more or less significant change in national boundaries, but rather a matter of national survival. A small event has had worldwide effects. It would be false to see the real cause in that event. Back then, our opponents had a thousand chances to meet our just demands, without in the least harming their own power, image, or prestige. The enemy did not want it that way. They wanted war, because as the English prime minister said as early as 1936, Germany had become too strong. Now and again, we must remind ourselves to look back on the start of this war to understand its progress to the present state. A hypocritical enemy propaganda is constantly at work to conceal the war's true causes, to make people forget the liberal-democratic phrases of yesterday and accept the seductive ones of today, to make the guilty seem innocent and the innocent seem the cause of this great misfortune.

We need only to recall the Führer's many unfortunately unsuccessful attempts to prevent this war by limiting armaments to a rational level. He made every conceivable effort to prevent the clash of nations that he foresaw. And how often he has tried to end this war at the earliest possible moment. It was all in vain. The wicked forces that wanted this war cynically and frivolously desired, and still desire, all out war. What is the misery and

misfortune of the world's peoples, their own included, to them? They want only their personal enrichment and unlimited power over all the nations and continents. They did not come from the people, as we did. They therefore will never understand the real needs of their people.

Goebbels speaking

Their brutal cynicism, the result of their alien, indeed their perfidious attitudes, causes them to passionately hate the National Socialist people's movement and the National Socialist German people and nation, and above all the Führer himself. They see him as a newcomer to the business of leadership, which to them always means the betrayal of the people under the rule of money. Just as the enemy's hated world is personified for us by certain men, so, too, certain men personify the world we love and defend. By the nature of such an enormous war, he who leads it gives it its mark. And not only that. Just as he feels its good fortune and successes with double or triple depth, so too he feels two or three times as deeply the misfortunes of grim fate. Naive people may imagine that leadership in times of peace is easy and pleasant, but even they sense that in war, with the heavy responsibilities it brings, those at the bottom who need only follow orders have it much easier than those at the top who must give the orders. They are the Atlases who bear the world on their shoulders. Every great figure in history has at times been filled with the intoxicating feeling of holding the fate of the nations in his hands. Much more common, however, are long hours of bitter and passionate struggles for historical responsibility, of silent and desperate battles with forces that sometimes seem superhuman, of struggles against an unjust and hard fate which sometimes brings to ruin carefully made plans and destroys hopes that once seemed near.

It is easy to speak and write about the beginning or the end of military crises. Only he is in the position to judge who has himself faced a crisis with only the strength of his own strong heart. Long days and long nights over weeks and months leave their unmistakable marks on his face. The sorrow and pain of individual people pile up around him as a mountain of sorrows and pain of the entire people. While the normal individual must master only his own fate, however difficult it may be, the Führer bears the fate of the entire nation. During critical moments, millions of eyes look toward him. They gain consolation and hope from his face, from the firmness of his manner, from the certainty of his gestures, from the confidence of his appearance.

People often say that the Führer is the image of the German people. That is true in a way deeper than we often think. If one could watch the face of our nation change during this war, we would see the same transformation that we see with serious pride in the face of the Führer. The lines, the hardness, the decisiveness, but also the deep passion for the people and, in a broader sense for a humanity forced into so much bitter difficulty against his will and plans, are unmistakable.

How cynical in contrast are the stupid and frivolous grins of the current leader of Britain during his public appearances. One hardly has to ask which of these two enjoys war, and who therefore wanted and provoked it. The face of the guilty one betrays him. Despite all their shouting, our enemies have not been able to weaken the magic force of the Führer's personality. It grows in power every day. In a time like ours, so short of great men, the presence of such a man on our side amazes even our enemies. It is clear why Anglo-Saxon agitators spread their lies and slanders about the Führer and his work. They realize that his programs and aims are reaching the whole world, even their own nations. A nation has no greater possession than such a powerful, timeless personality who casts his spell on both friend and foe.

Even some in Germany may complain that the Führer is completely absorbed in his work during the war, though it is the decisive factor in all that is happening. His behavior is in eloquent contrast to that of his counterparts with the enemy, who never miss an opportunity to stand in the spotlight. They apparently need that, perhaps because they sense that their lives and work will not last all that long. Men of real historical stature are above such behavior. They do not draw their strength from the changing applause of publicity, but rather from their historical mission that fulfills a higher law. We know of no great historical achievement that did not involve the hardest blows of fate. Indeed, the hardness and bitterness of the tests demonstrates their true worth.

When we look back on the past two fearful winters when the Führer stood at the head of the army to meet and overcome an almost unconquerable fate, we remember Prussian-German history. He and we do not need to shy away from the comparison. The German people, betrayed by its entirely cowardly leadership in the late fall of 1918, became weak, and the hardest fate fell upon it. In the past two winters, however, the Führer and his people have proven that they are prepared to overcome historical failures and to pay the price of a great victory.

It is not easy for me, in his fourth birthday of the war, to portray the personality of the Führer in its proper relationship to the sweeping events we are witnessing. He himself is entirely absorbed in his work, the end of which he foresees. Though we may sometimes regret his intense commitment, his modest style, and nature bring him even closer to our hearts. In the great, breathtaking victorious phase of the war, we admired and honored him. Today we have learned to love him from the depths of our hearts as we have seen him overcome with bitter determination the hard and painful blows of fate. What a consolation it is for a nation to have as its leader a man who embodies for all an unshakable confidence in victory! He shows no trace of the chattering that our enemies love so much, but rather we see only a realism driven by deep fanaticism.

Often in the course of this war people have praised the technical weapons and claimed that the final victory would be determined by the amount and quality of material. We do not want to underestimate their importance. Even more important, however, is the spiritual readiness of a warring nation to bear all, even the worst, rather than to bow to the strength of the enemy. The Führer embodies this attitude for us. Before he gave his all to the cause of peace; now he gives it all to the cause of war. He did not want war, and did everything in his power to prevent it. Now that it has been forced upon him, he stands at the head of his people to wage it with every means. How often in the history of our movement have we seen him avoid a conflict that he thought unnecessary or harmful, but once it became unavoidable, he fought to victory, whatever the obstacles. So it is today.

We gather on the evening before his 54th birthday, according to our custom. We do so as a united and determined nation, bring him greetings of honor, thankfulness, and every possible good wish for his person and for his historic mission. We do it this year with particular confidence. The danger that surrounds us has not weakened us, but rather made us fully alert. When a people must take the greatest risks to ensure its survival, it is well advised to banish any doubt and discord so as to concentrate completely on its historical mission. It is not possible to make this clear in all its details to every citizen. It must therefore find expression in the will and the orders of the Führer. Confidence is the best moral weapon of war. When it begins to fail, the beginning of the end has arrived. No matter where we look, we see no cause for such concern. It exists only in the propaganda dreams of our enemy. The more hopes they put in the moral weakness of the German people, the greater will be their disappointment.

The fact that we do not speak of Germany's confidence every day is no reason to believe that it is absent. One usually does not need to talk about the obvious. If anything has become obvious to we Germans, it is the loyalty and absolute subordination of all at the front and at home to the man who embodies for us not only the German present, but also our expectations for Germany's future. I say this in the name of the entire German people, the spokesman of whom I now feel myself more than ever to be. I say it in the name of millions of soldiers in every branch of the armed forces who are fulfilling their hard duty at the front, in the name of millions of workers, farmers and artists, of millions of women, who bear the difficulties of the war with patience and bravery, and in the name of the German youth, who bear his name with pride, As a nation of 90 million, we lay before him our faith. We believe in a German victory because we believe in him. Our good wishes for him rise from the deepest depths of our heart. Loyally and faithfully we want to follow him, wherever he may lead. He is our faith and our proud hope. We will walk firmly into the future his hand points toward. A people that calls such a leader its own, that follows him with such unconditional loyalty, is destined for greatness. It need only desire that greatness.

We, the Führer's old fighting comrades gather around him now as always in the decisive moments of our struggle. We belong to him. We were the first he called. How often we walked with him through trials and dangers. At the end of the way was always the shining goal. So it is today. We never want to lose sight of it. With our gaze fixed on the goal we will fight and work on. We are the example of faith, of bravery, of unchanging conviction. We are the old guard of the party that never wavers.

As the first soldiers of our people, our wish for the Führer on his birthday is the same one that has always moved our hearts. May he remain in the future, what he is today and always will be – Our Hitler!

'Oy Vey': "The JoS is Lunatic, How Dare These Goyim?"

▣ Thu Jul 27, 2017 12:05 pm

High Priest Hoodedcobra666

At this day and era of mass censorship, where one cannot live properly without abiding to the jews, and when the jews THEMSELVES have dropped all masks, there are still these lunatic retards who literally DISREGARD this reality and still insist that the jews aren't a problem and that we are just bigoted.

Spiritually wise we have to remember that a few hundreds of years ago, any spiritual knowledge whatsoever was only the privilege of Jewish underground gangs of jews, and from Gentiles, for few to nobody.

All evidence in all the worlds, and even one's own eyeballs can see, but since the jews instructed really well the Goyim that any defense from jewish attacks is something strange, here we go, speaking with demoralized robots.

No matter the evidence, they keep on the same understanding which says somehow it's so evil to have hostile or defensive feelings for people seeking to harm you. And who have historically done so. This game has reached to where the enslaved "Goyim" have actually formed legislation, to protect, out all of the people of the world, the Chosen Jews. But above all it's not any legislation, is people doing this on their own.

Religiously speaking, if we were to stupidly assume that the jews were a "SPIRITUAL" group, what is there to like really, especially from people who call themselves "SATANISTS" but simply act on Judaism in reverse? The only reason one should be in friendly terms is if they practice reverse christianity, so they are the doubles of their buddies. If one loves Satan and the Gods they can't love or have a positive feeling about these people.

This was what Satanism was 'before' us.

Only, they pretend to be in Satan's house as so many of our own infiltrators do, to do this more effectively and from within. Old-time, Ancient Judaic Talmudic Warfare, infiltration and destruction from within.

I mean at least when one is a Christian, Jew or Islamist, at least he is a sworn enemy to Satan. But the jews went one step further and decided at some point to create the false proof they always needed to promote their core judaism culture from the backdoor.

And then they were furious when the Gods of Gentiles got a voice and actually voiced for the Jews to be spiritually annihilated. Because as we know no matter how many crimes and defamation the jews do, it's always done in divine wisdom and they are beyond *any*

punishment no matter what they do.

After all they justify it on erm...G-d or something. And since you can't know G-00-d you can't really understand the divine reasons on why jews rob you, destroy your spirituality and everything else. This is the definition of psychopathy and sociopathy in the most advanced stages which are not known to man, but they are normal for jews.

Then we have some retards who still deny jewish influence and power. They of course deny the fact that they are the ruling caste of this world and they run everything, for some reason. Mainly because they are afraid to realize the truth, or because they are cucked and well aware of what the consequences may be for speaking it.

So instead they do what every slaver reign loves, they bent and take it over instead and they play the tough guys to defend this 'order' which has raped them so much, and caused them Stockholm syndrome.

But they don't really think of it that way. They'd rather do the GOOD thing. Because supporting one's right to freedom and life is the BAD thing now. We are BAD and the are GOOD.

Then we have the other funny idiots who pray to Rabbi Yeshua Jesus Christ to save them from his own race, which admittedly by his own shit-mouth, says he wants to 'save' only the jewish race, by establishing a worldwide slavery with the elect jews at the top. Somehow you can even be an anti-semite when you believe this, strive for this, live for this, pray for this, and when all your emotional moments are with the name of the jew in your lips. Very anti-semetic.

Now who would do this, especially, and deny that the jews are causing problems, when the jews themselves have thrown all masks on their own? It doesn't even require "Bigoted Antisemites" to do this anymore. They tell it openly on their own for these two late decades. You can even google it or something. They loudly talk about their plans, force them on the planet, and shit the Goyim in the face in every TV show and every chance they get.

When they fill lands to bastardize the world, and openly proclaim we are moving towards 'Zion' which is their wet-dream, or when they praise Rabbi Jesus in their Hollywood? Only jews would do this to simply...troll and insist on the same old bullshit that this is not the case with Jews being what they are and doing what they do. Because believe not your own eyes Goyim, believe jewish opinion instead.

Time and the future will always prove the JoS right and more right. This is something which is partially not the most pleasant thing, as I hope I don't get proved right on most predictions I say about jews, simply because their plans are abominable and we need to fight spiritually to never see such future. I don't seek to be right on all of this, I really just seek to be DEAD WRONG and that none of the children of the world will ever experience anything like this.

But the issue is that the boat has been set to go into a specific direction with this world, so to say. It's not very hard to see where this is going if there is not some other power to steer this boat. It goes into a certain direction, and then wreckage.

The jews have been unmasked so the "Lunatic Anti-Semitism" of the JoS has been equally debunked. Same as so many other things which nowadays, even retarded people who are 'outsiders' to anything important to life can see by themselves. Never there has been any evidence against the JoS. Only the "OPINION" of these holy jews and fools who try to pervert others with mental poison and doubt.

Because as we all know the problems of the world right now are the JoS. And all free thinkers mustn't be against things like A WORLD SLAVERY THAT WANTS TO KILL YOU AND ENSLAVE MANKIND SUCH AS THE JEWS, but you know, the JoS and anyone who talks about this. Because this is what makes the Chosen cry, and therefore, this is all that really matters. These are the problems of the world.

Another thing which is very interesting is how all the jews who were lurking in the JoS forums are now (when their soul cracked from being raped by the RTR's most probably) on the assault on the JoS. This is very simple and we can figure it out. Interestingly enough, they gained a small following by guess what, promoting the JoS. And then they went batshit one day to proclaim us all wrong.

Free thinkers as these people were, they finally figured it out: All the evidence and all the help provided was a sham. Because they felt so. And as we know, feelings > evidence.

These retards of course are just shilling for their race or just attention whoring. Being the good people and free thinkers as they are, all they have to do is not really, devote all this intelligence of theirs into fighting the real slavery orders, but the Doom-Apocalypse-Mother-Of-All-Evils-In-The-Universe-JoS.

The arguments are the usual, that we are somehow having strange beliefs because guess what, they read another jewish author and jewish Satanism the other day, and they found out that we don't agree with blood drinking, child genital-suckling jews. And how dare we...It's like we deceived them all along and it's like it WASN'T in the JoS frontpage since...2002 or something. So the other line is that we do strange and bizarre things, which they go into spiels about.

The jews do Necromancy, the speak with dead Rabbis. What is so illegitimate of the Clergy to work on very important people who have departed? Nothing...

The jews do have spiritual guides and angels (which they know to be aliens) helping them. These are called Magid. What's so crazy about the JoS saying the same, and that the Gentiles have too their Gods, our Creators, and our helpers? Nothing...

How dare these Goyim believe in Chakras, meditation, and magick...Isn't it like the Jews

work in Chakras, Magick and prayer, and isn't it like the Torah itself is a manuscript of spells...But don't forget Goyim, nothing of this really exist, the JoS are Lunatics.

What's crazy further? Oh the Magnum Opus...Yes...Only that the Jews also seek to do something similar and live forever on the astral which they call Tikkunim.

How dare the Goyim also reverse the divine "Torah", which was written by Rabbis and has successfully subjugated half of mankind into eternal bullshit? What the jews do except shitting their pants of this, as they understand the importance of this more than any Gentile, New Ager, Secular, or any other person do...They launch attacks against us. They are aware of what is going on, and if you had their knowledge, you would be too.

I will tell you what is "crazy". Nothing what anyone does here or experiences is 'crazy' or 'false'. The only thing the jews can't cope with is that the Goyim are finally having a culture and Gods to actually help them and protect them. Which the jews have abolished for closely two thousand years...

Their problem is a simple one: That the Goyim have found out the Truth and not only that but they dare attack the jews on a spiritual battleground they have secluded us from for centuries. This is what the JoS is about. The Goyim, the soulless animal of jewish definition, finally does a striving to find their soul.

And that is a real problem for the jews and the world they want to create. The faint hearted and quitters will not understand it, neither will the deserters of Satan's path, but in the end those who persist will receive the fulfillment of Satan's promises.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<http://www.joyofsatan.org>

[Paedophilia legalized in Europe \(Post from Edward Lonsa\)](#)

Post by [High Priestess Maxine Dietrich](#) » Sat Oct 27, 2018 7:57 pm

Special thanks to brother Edward Lonsa for posting this article.

Paedophilia legalized in Europe

Edward Lonsa

Today at 12:33 PM

First I did not believe this, but I searched in the internet and actually saw a photo of these booklets mentioned in this article. Governments start to ADVISE parents to sexually molest their own infants (with very intimate details of how exactly to do it).

Booklets from a subsidiary of the German government's Ministry for Family Affairs encourage parents to sexually massage their children

[https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/germa ... ealthy-sex](https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/germa...ealthy-sex)

BERLIN, July 30, 2007 (LifeSiteNews.com) - Booklets from a subsidiary of the German government's Ministry for Family Affairs encourage parents to sexually massage their children as young as 1 to 3 years of age. Two 40-page booklets entitled "Love, Body and Playing Doctor" by the German Federal Health Education Center (Bundeszentrale für gesundheitliche Aufklärung - BZgA) are aimed at parents - the first addressing children from 1-3 and the other children from 4-6 years of age.

"Fathers do not devote enough attention to the clitoris and vagina of their daughters. Their caresses too seldom pertain to these regions, while this is the only way the girls can develop a sense of pride in their sex," reads the booklet regarding 1-3 year olds. The authors rationalize, "The child touches all parts of their father's body, sometimes arousing him. The father should do the same."

[my note, 1-3 years old is traditional talmudic age when person is not considered "dirty" yet, and sex with such person is not considered "sinful" for a rabbi.]

The German Government is promoting sexual contact between parents and children.

If you cannot imagine this is true, you have to read the leaflet shown in Germany and EU to Legalise Paedophilia. The leaflet is a publication of a German Government Children's Department, which is distributed by the million, free of charge.

EXTRACT from the link –

Canadian author and public speaker Michael O'Brien ... spoke to LifeSiteNews.com as follows -
...

It is, he said, "State-encouraged incest, which in most civilized societies is a crime."

The pamphlet advises parents to permit young children "unlimited masturbation" except where

physical injury becomes apparent. It advises: "Children should learn that there is no such thing as shameful parts of the body. The body is a home, which you should be proud of." For ages 4-6, the booklet recommends teaching children the movements of copulation.

Another product of the BZgA is a song book aimed at children of four and slightly older which includes several songs espousing masturbation. [lyrics quote 18+].

[If you are more than 18 years old or the adult age of your country, here is full article:
[http://tapnewswire.com/2015/07/eu-makin ... -europe-2/](http://tapnewswire.com/2015/07/eu-makin...-europe-2/)]

Millions of these leaflets are handed out free in Germany every year, so Germans cannot plead ignorance of what their government is doing.

"Germany WILL be islamic state!!" - Merkel.

Paedophiles operate unchecked in many countries across Europe, places like Brussels and Portugal. Remember Madeleine McCann where they accused the parents, when Madeleine had been targeted and kidnapped by a gang to the order of a paedophile client. The truth will never be allowed to 'come out'.

In the Netherlands too, there are signs that paedophilia is now an activity openly approved of by the Judiciary. A political party was formed to promote paedophilia as a natural freedom. Another group 'No Kidding' brought a case to have the party's campaigning banned. The judge, however, held that a paedophile-promoting political party was good for Dutch democracy. See this article from 2006 which tells the story.
end of the quote

Let me note that own-child rape is normal practice in islamic countries and pisrael. In islamic families parents raping kids is normal way of dicipline. it is an organic part of islamic life as well as terrorism. In pisrael schoolchildren are normal way of sexual relaxation for a teacher, while a toddler is usually dedicated to kike god through oral sex with rabbi. Now their Left is in the way to change our laws so that kids can be raped legally in our countries too.

sources

[18+]

[http://tapnewswire.com/2015/07/eu-makin ... -europe-2/](http://tapnewswire.com/2015/07/eu-makin...-europe-2/)

[https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/germa ... ealthy-sex](https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/germa...ealthy-sex)

"Paganism": At Risk For Being The Second Christianity?

by [HoodedCobra666](#) » Wed Nov 08, 2017 2:34 pm

Greetings to all of our People and Satanic Family.

We see many people self proclaiming themselves as "Pagans". This message only has to do with the "Play Pretend Pagans". Similar is the case of many people change names on themselves to make their ideology or beliefs more socially applicable, or avoid enemy persecution. To some it is intelligent to do, to some dumb.

There are approximately millions of potential faiths for people to simply "believe" in nowadays. Mormons, Christian Adventist, Wiccan, whatever else in this world. However all these faiths have a few things in common. They are all based on Christianity and take it to heart or very seriously. This is done on a non conscious level.

In most cases, they basically are Christianity under a different guise. The same is the case for many people who call themselves "Pagan". While they have not evaluated the depth of this in any way, they simply change over to supposedly "believing" to the Old Gods. While essentially remaining Christian. Their faith is as empty as their ideology, and their belief is equally empty with no substance.

Spiritual Satanism on the other hand is no guise. There is no double doctrine or psychotic confusion in the beliefs. As the Jewish dogma is renounced and we have accepted by the first time that we just deny the conceptual understanding of Jews. We actively seek to destroy it, because it's threatening to mankind.

This is why we clash with many people who claim to be "not Christian, not Muslim" and so forth. They are not in this race to save themselves, those they care about, or humanity. We are. They are on the defensive most of the time, trying to make a little box to fit in. We fight for change though. They have not done this or plan to. At least in any actual way.

Unconsciously these people, note- unconsciously- they are exactly doing what the Jews want them to be doing. The Pagans are therefore not only not persecuted any more, but occasionally, people laugh at their retardation.

The last time applied real Paganism existed in this world large scale, was in National Socialist Germany. Stalin opened the churches in Russia, Judea Declared War on Germany, and the whole world was mobilized to annihilate these people that woke up. They fought the "Satanic" (enemy in Hebrew) element that was threatening to the Jews and their authority. We all know what happened then.

The term for non-spiritual animals is Goyim, meaning, those who are soulless and non-spiritual. This is a literal term and the Jews use it on Gentiles who have no spiritual quality about them. The top of the ladder being Christians but also others included as well.

While the Christians fill the above category, the Pagans, at least in their majority, also fill into this. In the end there is no spirituality of any sorts. Purposefully the level is kept low, let alone any spiritual evolution is even frowned upon. Pagans can act like a Christian mob if they are confronted with spiritual truth and how it relates to what they consider as riddles and fables who just show some material world.

Which they do, but this is not their highest level of analysis. And the Jews know this and they removed them for THIS reason.

Those who are self proclaimed authorities on Paganism also promote to basically be an animal of the field, and supposedly this is some sort of freedom and elevated state. Spiritual retardation is exactly what the Jews frown upon. As such the enlightening name SaTaNaMa is their enemy. But since it is hard rocket science. Let's leave it aside.

The reality of the massive evolution of the universe is denied. Any questions in their otherwise "open" minds, discarded. The Odin they supposedly "Hail" they believe to be some archetype and so forth. In plain, they are just Christians at the bottom, and of the lowest caste of Christians, peasantry- not as in living rurally as this is good by all means, but in their mind.

The Jews mention that they are afraid of Satanists. Which are the actual initiated Pagans. Not just make believe, pseudo-Julius Evola, and other characters who preach incessantly about living in the mountains isolated in the era of erm...Satellites who can see you like ants.

Somehow the "Pagans" think they are so fancy because they live rurally as mostly anyone's grandparents lived a few decades ago. Which was approximately one hundred times harder to live than they do today. And that this is some sort of major achievement of theirs cause they erm, shower with cold water. While my grandparents had to walk two towns away for necessities.

Only without TV, cars, electric can opener, first mats to build your house by companies, printed books from e-bay, YouTube, and of course Google which is where they learned about their Gods. For which they probably would never learn if some people didn't do a thing which is called Scientific Research and rivalled Xtianity for 20 centuries. Which in which places they globally converse on how much civilization is decadent and to be despised.

But our and my grandparents were domesticated proto-Cucks because they were "civilized" and erm, lived as part of a greater civilization. So every scrawny tard nowadays also declared them weak, and even Hitler mediocre to follow up. Because all these characters with the pencil neck have the consciousness to judge Hitler, they think. Cause well, they say, Hail Odin once a year I guess.

And how our goal should be to return to the caves as being in a cave is enlightening. As these shamans in Peru who drink holy mead and see uhm, circles going around. Very enlightening indeed.. They like to call it Survivalism as the term sells. Maybe I should call my grandparents uhm...Neolithic Proto-human Savage European Survivalists of Zeus, Perun or Odin.

Or something. This may sell well. And every so often we can say Hail Odin or Hail Zeus as if we know what we are talking about. And then we go to read a lot of stuff on how Christianity is only a

natural continuity to Paganism while accepting Jehovah as just another Pagan deity. Confusion beyond any bounds...

The Spiritual Satanist is the only real spiritual Paganism that ever existed in a concrete and clear doctrine form. We just go by this name for reasons we have explained before. But the essence is the same. Satan shows our opposition to enemy lies. The Gentiles are on their basis a spiritual species. And the enemy inverted this in "Goyim" to add insult to injury they have done.

We are just the same system that existed for us in many forms. Only concrete, stable, and accessible by all Gentiles, for free. Which everyone can follow and actually advance.

Many "Pagans" spend their time debating and recreating the Christian ignorant feudal peasant all over again, only this time Christ is replaced with Odin.

They go into long arguments as to why the Ancients didn't have much sex, didn't own shit, kept knowledge to a minimal, and trying to show ancient great people as corrupted Jewish saints. As if this morality was ever Pagan or even existentially correct, they praise it.

They just recreate the Christian saint for weak souls to admire weaklings and defeated people. The Ancients were the reverse of this, but in a balanced, and certainly not honourless fashion. The same plastering is done for figures like Hitler by so called "Christian Nazis". Because their standards of nobility and virtue still are Christianity 101. Just without the Christ.

And in the end of the day maintaining the programming of the Jews on what is noble for the good Goy to be, is prevailing in their head. Because meditation and mind opening did never happen for them.

Lastly, the Satanic or Pagan spirit is of inquiry, curiosity, what many people today call as Scientific thought. The Ancients Pagan culture was this in itself. A culture of striving to fully understand the material and the immaterial.

Spiritual Satanism is applied and real Paganism. The one the enemy fears. Those who disregard this statement and the essence in it, farewell- "Odin Christ", the god of the slaves, the celibate and so forth, is definitely not an appealing case.

Experience is what is needed, not vain words. This is what attaches the Soul to the Gods and forces us to become like them.

I went to face my Ancestral Gods with prayer and approach and I asked them how I could best serve them. They showed me to Spiritual Satanism.

Have any of these people asked our Gods if their heart stands with us or not?

Has anyone asked, who is the one sitting behind the title "Satan"? Has anyone had any experience by themselves?

Who is the being behind the title?

Maybe they will discover what we did...If they do that.

www.joyofsatan.com

Re: "Paganism": At Risk For Being The Second Christianity?
by HP Mageson666 » Thu Nov 09, 2017 3:25 am

I started off as an Odinist. We are Pagans here as well. The other Pagans like Odinist, Wicca and such draw people away from Xtianity, the energy they raise goes to the Gods and the Gods can connect with them and direct them in their own ways. And they also act as gateway to the JoS.

The Odinists are also pro National Socialist and racial which is important. We don't have to love each other but I believe we can be at the least neutral to each other. Let us appreciated this fact. I would rather be in a community full of other Pagans then Xians or Muslims.



Follow the Slothz search engine to:

www.joyofsatan.com

www.exposingchristianity.com

Palestine: Third Uprising Declared

-High Priest Mageson 666

Palestine: The Third Uprising Declared

This is our rituals at work....

Hamas leader in Gaza declares intifada as deadly attacks continue

<http://www.theguardian.com/world/2015/oct/17/palestine-third-uprising-declared>

Ismail Haniyeh says Gaza is 'more than ready for confrontation', as six Palestinians shot dead by Israeli troops at border fence

Hamas's leader in Gaza has declared the current unrest in Jerusalem and the West Bank an intifada, as six Palestinians were shot dead protesting at the border fence, further raising the stakes after a week of escalating violence.

The comments by Ismail Haniyeh contradicted recent remarks by Fatah's leadership, including the Palestinian president, Mahmoud Abbas. There has been increasingly widespread use of the hashtag #intifada on Palestinian social media.

In a sermon for Friday prayers at a mosque in Gaza City, Haniyeh said: "We are calling for the strengthening and increasing of the intifada. It is the only path that will lead to liberation. Gaza will fulfil its role in the Jerusalem intifada and it is more than ready for confrontation."

Six dead as violence continues in Israel and Palestinian territories - live updates

Follow live updates as Israel deploys thousands of police officers in a bid to prevent attacks as thousands of Palestinians enter Jerusalem's old city to pray

Read more

Israeli troops fired across the border into Gaza, killing six and wounding 23 others among a group throwing stones and taking part in a rally, hospital officials in Gaza said.

The rally had been called in support of Palestinians in the occupied West Bank and Jerusalem and followed a spate of attacks by Palestinians against Israelis and reprisals by Jews against Arabs.

An Israeli military spokeswoman said around 200 Palestinians massed at the border fence in northern Gaza, throwing rocks and rolling burning tyres toward troops stationed on the other side.

In the southern Israeli city of Dimona, a Jewish attacker stabbed two Palestinians and two Arab Israelis and later told police: "All Arabs are terrorists."

A Palestinian stabbed a policeman near the West Bank settlement of Kiryat Arba, near Hebron, and was shot dead by the policeman, who was lightly wounded. A 16-year-old Israeli was lightly wounded in a stabbing in Jerusalem and an 18-year-old Palestinian suspect was arrested.

A woman was shot after a stabbing attempt in the northern Israeli town of Afula. Video of the incident at a bus station showed the woman surrounded by police and security guards, apparently raising her hands before being shot multiple times.

Another camp protesting at Binyamin Netanyahu handling of the crisis has been established by supporters of the settlement movement outside the prime minister's home in Jerusalem's Balfour Street. There have been visits by rightwing members of Netanyahu's own cabinet including the education minister, Naftali Bennett.

Among those visiting the camp on Thursday evening was Eitan Schulman, 34, and his family, who had travelled from the settlement of Eli, in the central West Bank. Schulman said: "We feel strongly that the government is not acting strongly enough. We voted for a rightwing government but we are not getting rightwing policies."

He added: "We should build, build, build in response to each attack. Jews are too accustomed to being merciful with our enemies. We have to know how to fight hard."

Bennet, visiting the protest tents, told supporters that Palestinians had "been trying to kill Jews for 120 years" but that Jews would keep building and continue to live there.

A few days earlier, a senior Fatah official, Issa Qaraka, said: "I don't like to put big names or slogans like intifada. All I can say is that what is happening right now is a popular rage. In order to bring this under control [the Israelis] need to control the settlers. We cannot control people on our side if they fail to control their side."

Palmistry

by [HPS Shannon](#) » Sat Jan 27, 2018 4:52 am

With further information coming to surface, it is understood that the hand is like a microcosm of the entire human. Palmistry is a study on its own but still a subdivision of Astrology and other occult sciences that seek to understand the human being in knowing that we are a reflection of the macrocosm.

Palmistry is not as detailed and precise like that of Astrology but it is a very worthy study. Astrology being the study of the stars in relation to us; Palmistry being a ready-made and summation of our astrology charts within our hand. With this known, it is clear that like Astrology, it was taught to us by the Gods as another method of knowing ourselves and I hope that this posting will help to start a satanic revival of some sort within our path should anyone of us decide to take this up as a serious practice.

There are two aspects of Palmistry, Chiromancy and Chiromancy-

Chiromancy is the study of the entire hand shape and form including the nails and fingers, finger length and finger and palmar prints, skin texture, consistency, etc. As some of you may already know, the hand represents the quality and nature of the brain and it is an extension of it. What is of the soul is also shown in the hand.

The left hand has been shown to be the default nature and our natural predispositions as well as our lives mapped out, more or less--it is our original selves. With our right hands, this shows how we have progressed, developed improved and how we have changed but this can be for better or for worse.

For example, my left hand is more flexible and my head line slopes dramatically, all the way down to the moon mount (passive/subconscious) area of the hand. A head line sloping to the moon, in various degrees, support impracticality, day dreaming, lack of constant focus/concentration, high imagination and being sensitive. This makes sense as my Mercury and Moon are aspecting and I have other factors in my chart supporting this. How deep and dramatic the slope, determines the degree of such traits but other areas of the hand have to be inspected.

On my right hand, my head line is deeper in strength and makes a more straight and balanced line across the hand. This shows that my mentality has improved and I am progressing to a more balanced way of thinking. This hand is also less flexible. Think of flexibility as a mutable quality dealing with the mind.

I also noticed that my thumb on my right hand is ever so slightly thicker than my left thumb, which shows a development of will.

For those of you with dominant hands that are left, then it is easy to assume that, the left and right hand functions will be reversed but the right side of the body is the active and the left hand side of the body is passive/receptive.

Chiromancy is the study of the lines on the palm, as well as the art of divination using the lines and prints of the hand. The nature of the lines, strength, colour, course and how frayed and broken the lines are should be read.

Chiromancy is a bit more difficult aspect of palmistry as one must know and keep in mind the patterns of the lines through documented observations and also have a more developed intuition. Palmistry is a science and art-- one has to read and study the hand scientifically but also catch the "feeling" of it.

Lines of the hand develop, change and disappear according to what we experience in our lives through transiting planets, major life events, our mental preoccupations and also physical traumas, past and present. Though the future is always a bit tricky to define as things are subject to change according to the will of the subject and other outside influences. Lines record what already is or has been.

The Four Elements in the Hands-

The most consistent method of determining the hand form and or dominant essence of a person is by checking to see which element(s) is dominant.

As you all know, the human soul is made up of 5 elements. But in reading the hand, you will find 4 types- Earth, Air, Fire and Water. Now most people have about 1 or two elements dominant and this will be seen in the hand.

Earth hands are square palms and short fingers. The practical hand.

Air hands are square palms and long fingers. The hand of intellect.

Fire hands are oblong or rectangular palms, short fingers. The intuitive hand.

Water hands are oblong or rectangular palms, long fingers. The sensitive hand.

It is important to note that many hands will not just be an exactly pure type of element due to the variations of the natal chart. You will find for example: Fire hands with Water lines and some Earth prints. Earth hands with Air lines, or sometimes just Air hands with only Air prints, Water hands with Water lines, and many combinations in between. That's what its all about, combination, just as the natal chart is unique.

Palms will have a degree of a square shape but it is important to know that everything is relatively and must be looked at in proportions. Example: Looking for short or long fingers in PROPORTION to the palm. But rest assured, it will be obvious to tell the difference between a square palm and a more oblong palm. This happens with experience and getting use to seeing different types of hands.

Also, female hands are a tad bit rounder than male hands whatever the form.

It is very helpful for one to know astrology or at least have a basic understanding of it and knowing their charts if you wish to understand how Palmistry and Astrology relate. But if one wishes to just study Palmistry, then it can still be learned without being proficient in Astrology, but just know that

they are connected. Studying both will benefit you.

Your elemental hand form corresponds with the planets in certain signs, general elemental make up in your chart, signs and planets near strong angle houses, stelliums, grand trines in elements, T squares and so fourth.

A couple years ago, I read some palms quickly at work and with one reading, I noticed a girl who had palms that stood out to me, especially. She had a strong Water hand form: very long fingers and a some what narrow rectangular like palm shape. Fortunately I was able to get a hold of her natal chart. She is a sun sign Gemini with some earth in her chart including her Mercury and Capricorn ascendant. But these influences were not dominant in her hands.

Her strong 1st house Neptune conjunct her ASC, her Moon in Scorpio conjunct MC, her Mercury both squaring her Uranus and Neptune and her co ruler Uranus conjunct Neptune all manifested in her as a Water type by default. She is changeable, some what with drawn, off balanced, she uses drugs and drinks alcohol constantly and has narcolepsy. She does have the creative and imaginative side to her but this is off set by her being neurotic which is linked to water, in a negative manifestation.

From what I remember she has Air lines on her palm from her Gemini planets. On her left hand, it shows that she had, and still does, a weak constitution, and low vitality as shown through her short life line.

For those of you serious about Palmistry, it helps to study your hands first and those of your loved ones and friends for comparison and to get a feel for different ones. Even better if you have accompanying astrology charts.

The only downside to Palmistry is that in order to study the lines of the hand in a very accurate way, hand prints should be taken (with a good quality ink or other substance) or at least one should have a glass monocle for palm reading to magnify the palmar surface. Photographs of the hands are great for chrynomical study.

I like to use and rely on Palmistry for when I don't have the astrological information of another, as this will at least help me analyze and get a basic understanding of someone.

For reading material, I definitely recommend " The Hand: By Frank Wilson (this is more on information about the whole hand in general with some Palmistry), "The Benham book of Palmistry", anything by Fred Gettings, "The Hands of Children" by J. Spiers and "The Graven Palm" by Mrs. Robinson.

The Benham book and the Graven Palm are what I have recommended in the past. The only thing about some of these is that I'm not fond of using the planets for hand types, I have found that analyzing the hands by using the elements are better and more consistent.

Cheiro is an okay author on Palmistry but I don't think I will recommend any of his works to anyone.

If any of you are further interested in this subject, we can all start a thread on the JoS main forum or JoSAstrology forum to discuss it further and or discuss charts and palms of others and ourselves.

If not, then a PDF can definitely be made in the future and can be our official JoyofSatan Palmistry text but I want to gather more information about Palmistry from the gods and I encourage any of you to document anything new you find out and share it--it will be a great way for us to advance in the field as the Daemon gods are our guides and masters in this.

High Priestess Shannon

<https://groups.yahoo.com/BlacksforSatan>

<https://groups.yahoo.com/SSHealth>

Parapsychological Powers of the Siddhi's Documented By Science Already

-High Priest Mageson 666

This is from an answer I gave in the groups:

Back in the 19th century the president of the Royal Society in England the top ranking scientific society, Sir William Crookes and the co founder of the Theory of Evolution with Darwin, Alfred Russell Wallace. The Theory of Evolution was called the Darwin-Wallace Theory originally. Documented the existence of human siddhi's. From telekinesis and levitation under scientific conditions. In the case of Daniel Hume. Hume once levitated in front of the scientists up into the air out the open window on the third floor and came back through another open window this just one ability Hume demonstrated. There is also a book "The New Soviet Psychic Discoveries" published by two America researchers who went into the Soviet Union and documented numerous cases of people who have been tested by Scientist's under lab conditions and have the same abilities Hume did along with other powerful psychic abilities. Dr. Radin has also documented the fact humans have ESP in numerous lab tests. You have the numerous works of Rupert Sheldrake on the subject. The prominent Nobel Prize winner's in physic's Pierre and Marie Currie documented the same abilities of telekinesis and other psychic abilities in the psychology institute in Paris. After years of studying such individuals under lab conditions they wrote to their fellow colleagues in the physic's community and stated the Siddhi's are absolutely real and must be taken into accountability.

As Radin stated in his lecture on taboo on Physic abilities. The scientific community has a taboo against researching physic abilities you can lose your career. This is why Wallace's name was taken off the Theory of Evolution and Darwin's was left.

Science and the taboo of psi" with Dean Radin:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qw_O9Qiwqew

The test your mentioning is by James Randi. There was a lawyer who wrote a report on this. The contract Randi offers is not a legal document and is designed so that Randi can you deny you no matter what even if he can't disprove anything you demonstrated. This is what happens people go and prove they have abilities and get denied anyway. This challenge is biased to the point its a purposeful fraud. This has lead to law suits against him and his fake challenge:

[http://www.bolenreport.com/feature_arti ... rsuit1.htm](http://www.bolenreport.com/feature_arti...rsuit1.htm)

Seems Randi might not be as honest as he claims:

[http://www.bolenreport.com/feature_arti ... rested.htm](http://www.bolenreport.com/feature_arti...rested.htm)

So who is this nobody who has never been able to proved any evidence of the Siddhi's again....

ac32598 wrote:

Just curious as to why nobody has been able to provide concrete evidence of magick. I know there are certain people who offer a reward if someone can prove they have occult ability bu noone has been able to pass the test I would think someone adept at magick would easily be able to provide proof of magick such as pyrokinesis is this because Jews prevent actual evidence from ever getting out to the public if not y?

Paris Attacks The New 911 Jews Pushing For WW3

-High Priest Mageson 666



The Euro poll reports show in just 2013 there were 63 Muslim terror attacks in France. The highest out of five EU nations with Spain and Brittan ranking second with 32 and 33 Muslim attacks. So you can note the Jew media is blanking a lot of this out. These were mainly random Muslim's acting on their own doing what Islam is all about killing the Infidel and taking all of their stuff. It's right there in the Koran. That's why in 1600 years of Islam there has been literally nonstop warfare on Islamic borders with non-Muslim's, that has killed three hundred million people and destroyed entire civilizations. Terror attacks are just Muslim Jihad.

However with the events in France on the 13th of November all of sudden a large organized group pulled off a massive Jihad assault killing and wounding hundreds. ISIS has claimed responsibility for the attacks in retaliation for France's involvement in Syria. Which is pointless as NATO is fighting against Assad, ISIS's enemy and ISIS is supplied by the West. And right there is the smoking gun. It's been established ISIS is a Mossad front. Former NATO general Clark stated ISIS was created by American allies in the Middle East to fight Hezbollah. That is Israel. Which is why Israel is launching constant air and ground based strikes on Assad's forces for the Jihadists. And running military hospitals and basis for them.

"A retired US general has acknowledged that Washington's allies created the ISIL terrorist group to confront the Lebanese resistance movement Hezbollah.

Retired general Wesley Clark, who was the Supreme Allied Commander Europe of NATO from 1997 to 2000, made the revelation in a recent interview with the CNN...."

[topic8115.html](#)

The French President has announced the start of large scale French involvement in Syria. The French 911 has happened. Let us not forget Mossad's finger prints was all over the London attacks as well. Just like the Mossad was behind 911:

<http://www.911missinglinks.com/>

London attack false flag:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YapzPhbFWuk>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PrJIZyLJv4Y>

The whole point of the attacks are most likely to legitimize further military involvement in the Jewish started war in Syria. The French polls showed the majority of French where against such maybe till this event. It's a French 911. I have written before the Jews are trying to use Syria as the spark for WW3 there are Russian, Chinese, Iranian and N.Korean troops now in Syria with Assad. And America has literally put American troops in Islamic Jihad lines to make it harder for Russia to bomb them with Air Strikes the British Air Force has been armed with anti-aircraft missiles and ordered to fire on Russian planes. And now the Jihadist forces in Syria shot the Russian passenger plane down over the ME. So there are NATO troops along side the Jihad forces in Syria. There are no moderate rebels this is a lie. The secular rebels are Islamic Jihadists who want to create Islamic Syria. The head of the Free Syrian Army is openly allies with the head of ISIS. He called them "Brothers". The Jews are looking to create a series of trigger events between the super powers in Syria. Obama their puppet has already pushed at China with American Warships in the east. And China has taken Island's and turned them into foreword basis for a military strike against NATO basis in the east.

There are two sides in this coming WW3 Russia, China, North Korea and Iran. Against NATO. As mentioned Jew run China has plans for an all-out attack and invasion on America they are willing to take massive losses for victory against America. Russia is allies with North Korea and China and Chinese troops have been training with Russian forces on European soil for a war with NATO. Japan a NATO nation is rearming at an alarming rate because they know a war with China and North Korea is coming.

Putin is Jewish:

[topic9453.html](#)

Jews created and run Communist China:

[topic9078.html](#)

Jewish controlled China plans for race war on America:

[topic11438.html](#)

The Jews need another World War for the same reason they started the other two. To

create a World Jewish dictatorship and totally destroy the White Race and enslave the other races. Which is the whole point of Judaism and the Torah is the blue print for. The White Race is the only major obstacle in their way of global rule as they state. It was White resistance that smashed their Communist machine in Europe and around the world. The Far East will be Communist forever. It was the White Race that offered the successful resistance.

Never forget....

Rabbi Rabbimovich: Jews Plan To Kill All Whites

“We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia or Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our control commission will, in the interests of peace and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The white women must co-habit with members of the dark races, the White man with black women. Thus the White race will disappear, for mixing the dark with the white means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory. We shall embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judaica, and OUR RACE will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples.” — Rabbi Rabbimovich speaking to an assembly in Budapest, Hungary on the 12th January 1952

Paris And The French Situation

Post by [HP Hoodedcobra666](#) » Sun Dec 02, 2018 9:59 pm

The best way to understand where things are at this point is to go see these for yourself. And I have personally seen what is going on in Paris France not a very long time ago and have been told by people who live in the center of this situation.

If you move anywhere but in the rich territories in Paris all you see is whole Muslim neighborhoods. The wealth of Paris is largely intact, as far as buildings and other works of art are concerned. As for the streets, this is a whole different conversation.

Rabbi Macron is going to be cursed by the Gods for his defilement. Same as many others before him, the Gods will take revenge on them. The center of Paris simply looks like Haj Africa. The people aren't aggressive but the feeling that you're an outsider is really there. Some are actually 'ok' people. Beneath the surface however crime is soaring and the situation is out of control. In all public positions and places of state work most of the times are people who are not French. Actually, the majority if not closely all of them.

I met people that worked average jobs and had nothing and all sorts of wealth about them including phones, cars, and anything else imaginable, way beyond the ordinary. Migrant status entitlement. In most jobs, I hardly saw Whites in many places or during working hours. In leisure time, Whites are still scarce and they do not really go around all that much. Between the working hours you go out in Paris and you cannot find a single white person, you have to keep looking in some areas.

The nightlife in Paris is interesting you will see essentially 13 year old white girls going around and then Somalians selling them crack and cocaine at a low price in some places. First time free, too. In the middle of the street. With the police just on the opposite side of the street just unable to do anything.

The situation is pretty simple Civilization is under a lot of challenges. You cannot have a country and have 8 million people in it in a population of 70 million that want you to die and write songs about they want to pull your spine out of your white babies as some "French" artist wrote a long time ago. Countries that mix past a point are only on a tic-toc to either serious revolution, or downfall.

Paris right now is going under a strange situation there are sources saying these are just leftists doing this, but the reality is different, people have unemployment problems, and the gas prices which are used as an excuse is literally the last thing the French have as a problem right now. The situation is really bad. When you go on your own capital and you cannot find people at the same color of your skin the situation is already critical.

The thing is also the 'news' are just claiming these are just some random Anti-fa in the place but if you look at the pics they look like working or unemployed middle age white guys in the protest. These simply look like working class people who are pissed off all this shit is going on and are therefore rioting to be heard. Most of these people seem to be farmers, unemployed and so forth.

The gov themselves seems to push forth the anti-fa and get them to riot to belittle the situation and pretend nothing is going on. The anti-fa in all countries is the long hand of the jewish state. When something is about to happen, they send them to riot and destroy, giving excuses to the state to declare

Martial law to control the situation. The gov also pretends they cannot find the anti-fa in the day where all pc's and all equipment is bugged to the teeth. But they can find political dissidents as cops leaked and put them in lists for future disappearance. But these dumb anti-fa they cannot find, oy vey. Especially since most of them also post on facebook how they want to kill whitey and behead the rich. So oy gevalt of them.

Some retards also constantly whine about these incidents. Of course the democratic system of the jews is impeccable it never wronged anyone goy. These people are uprising for no reason as usual. Certainly you have some looters stealing playstations from stores and some retard anti-fa who are punching people randomly and set things for fire to no reason but clearly this is not the reason this is happening, it's not about looting stores and overturning cars. The situation is people are being severely wronged in what appears to be every single thing about their living life.

The Judenpresse always presents things as the jews want. For example, a viable uprising because of being turned into financial and demographic slaves, that's anti-fa and opposition without reason. The complaint over being replaced in your own country is unreasonable, too. These people are clearly not going good about it but the government is not going good on them either. So peaceful resolving of matters is entirely alien at this point it cannot happen.

The bottom line also proves that the jew mega-states are nothing in front of the fury of the people, and that is the reality. When people understand that Gentiles are 99% of the population, the jew will be understood to be easily removed by a single movement or a fart. Jewish leadership of the world as far as numbers and power is concerned is largely an illusion and a spell on the populace. People hate exploitation what needs to be done is this situation has to be understood is coming from a specific few with big noses.

Lastly the 'democratic' cream type of people are the only crowd to literally create all the preconditions for social chaos, and then pretend they are shocked and insulted on how it happened. How did it happen! Imagine my shock...

"Oh my, how could it ever happen that I rob people with 50% taxes and most French farmers are virtually non existent, and that I also increase the gas prices and these goyim dare come out of the hole, then they come block the streets with their tractors. Total stupidity on their behalf. I am Macaroni The (((Roman Emperor))) Goddamnit!"

Speaking of huge noses earlier...Macaroni said he will go down to history as a Roman emperor. Yes, a jewish roman emperor who fell from his throne while corrupting and bastardizing Rome, this is how he will go down to history. Under whose rule the word "Race" was removed from the French constitution. When your people come out with the guillotines and say you need to be beheaded in huge numbers it doesn't look like a Roman emperor to me.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Paris Terror Attacks Kill At Least 160 (+Comment)

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

My note: The jews are again machinating the killing of innocent Europeans. The jews are staging, enforcing and pushing by all means this "Immigration Crisis". Israel's wars and the head banking criminals are creating the conditions so that "Immigration Crisis" will keep happening, with mortal effects for all the parties involved. Jewish ideas, political ideologies, philosophies and social frontiers are forcing matters in every way, so that people will be subjected, their mouths will be shut and they will be demoralized to never react against the, everyday more obvious, Jewish World Dictatorship. Jewish art keeps up the brainwashing of the masses to keep them docile, obedient and brainwashed to the jewish demands. The Jewish Press is backing up everything, by reinforcing public opinion, making Israel and this criminal race again, the victims. They are using all powers in their Arsenal to censor and destroy everyone who even CRITICIZES them, without even minding to "hide" anything about these brutal actions, anymore. Yet the internet has given us all the knowledge we have had to know and the people had to know. The WWW (666) is the only real and plausible means, for however long, to actually get educated about the Truth.

Jews have, by their own words, segregated themselves from the rest of "Humanity" ie, Gentiles, which they are openly calling as the "Goyim" (=Animal in Hebrew). To genocide us, destroy us, kill us, censor us- its all nothing but a cleansing of a stable in the eyes of the jews. The Jew World Order is putting in place this stable and firmly assuring that the "animals" will be eternally controlled. To resist this is to resist for the future of all Humanity. To deny this call is analogous to not only personal suicide, but also approval of the "Jew World Order" of the enemy, which will be built upon billions of Gentile corpses and tons of blood, and would eventually result to an ultimate and TOTAL Global Slave State, with the jews at the leading top. To deny resistance is to kill one's self and anyone else, accept the jewish supremacy and equally indirectly kill and enslave everyone else, under the jewish goals.

[topic11889.html#p0](#)

As we have proved beyond any doubt, the jews are behind everything of these things and they are trying to make a win-win situation by bathing the European (White) people in their own blood. The ISIS, ISIL and the other "Terrorist" organizations are in the high level either jews or jewish agents on their payroll. All this has the highest aim to eradicate Europe, destroy the White Race, force the big Powers to do the Ethnic Cleansing in the Middle East so the jews can create the "Greater Israel" and genocide all their enemies, while weakening down to their knees the countries that were foolish enough to help them. Everything one needs to read about this is either in the news feed, or Virtual Library of Satan. Salvage and download everything TODAY. Tomorrow it might be too late.

NOW ITS THE TIME TO ACT!

http://spiritualwarfare666.webs.com/satans_library.htm

If you note this terrorist attack, it has happened in Friday, 13th. Some of the first notices were about how 6 attacks happened, with the central one having 60 people dead. The root of all this is in the Bible, which is nothing but a tool of massive brainwashing and manipulation, meant to control the people from their subconscious mind and make them willing slaves since the age of infancy, while teaching them to succumb to every jewish demand. The use of the Number 6 and Numerology here is evident and this shows this was again the jewish work of Magick and Kabbalistic work behind bars, except of anything else. Most people do remember the... 6 "Million".

The jews are attacking us and the jews are killing us not only Ethically, not only Culturally, but Physically from their owned and run puppets. Where this will go, its a whole another matter, but as things show, Europe will be tortured. Every civilized country is receiving endless attacks with the higher jewish will to be that they will collapse, therefore, the jews will be able to reign when their Civilized enemies are gone. The jews will nevertheless be faced with the reactions of what they are causing, and their genocidal puppet plans are actually pushing our side in the top again. Its a double cutting knife and it cuts them equally deep.

How many people do need to die, until the people realize that the jews have been attacking us, subverting us and trying to destroy us for centuries? How many people have to suffer so that people will realize that being "Politically Correct" is only just a weakening of our character and morale, so that we will die silently and without resistance? How many more deaths, occupations and savage acts have to be machinated by jews so that people can understand that Hitler Was Right? How many more dead people have to come so that people will realize that "Mohammed", "Jewsus" and all these ficticious programs that portray as "religions" are of the same jewish root, with one purpose to eradicate our True Faiths and our source of Power to revolt against the jews? How many do the jewish plans for Jew World Domination have to drag down to the pit of doom and death?

What will solve this and the REAL solution the Joy of Satan provides, is *SPIRITUAL* warfare and *EDUCATION* of the masses of the people, so that they will wake up. Every great change has to occur by the people who have woken up and know the Truth. This is where every real revolution begins and this one has began. By Reversal Torah Rituals and destruction Rituals, all of which act on the Spiritual level, are COMPLETELY legal and have MAJOR impact, the enemy can be brought down. These are meant to work on a very deep level, at the same level the jews are always creating their own work for world enslavement.

[http://www.thedailybeast.com/articles/2 ... tacks.html](http://www.thedailybeast.com/articles/2...tacks.html)



"The worst terrorist attack on a Western city since 9/11 unfolded in France on Friday, leaving the nation in a state of near-martial law.

Terrorists killed more at least 118 people at a music theater in Paris and more than 40 at several other sites on Friday, according to police.

More than 100 people were held hostage in the Bataclan theater after a performance by American rock band Eagles of Death Metal. French police stormed the theater around 12:30 a.m. local time, killing two terrorists. Hostages inside said people were being killed one by one.

The attack is the deadliest terrorist attack on a Western city since September 11, 2001, according to Intelcenter, a jihadist-monitoring site. The Paris attack is also only the 28th terrorist attack to kill more than 100 people since 2001.



French President François Hollande issued an emergency decree in a midnight address to the nation. Hollande said he has closed France's borders, restricted travel internally, and mobilized thousands of troops. All Paris residents have been ordered to stay indoors for the first time since 1944.

The French cabinet has authorized authorities to temporarily close places of public assembly, impose house arrest on anyone considered dangerous, confiscate weapons, and conduct searches with more leeway.

A senior U.S. official tells The Daily Beast's Kimberly Dozier that there are "no specific credible threats to the homeland" at this time. President Obama said the terrorists have attacked "all of humanity."

According to the French daily Liberation, a witness to the Bataclan shooting heard one of the shooters shout "Allahu Akhbar." A concertgoer told CNN that two terrorists entered the theater and began firing randomly at people for ten minutes.

"They didn't shout anything. They didn't say anything," Julien Pearce said. "They were in masks and wearing black clothes and they were shooting at people on the floor, executing them."

Pearce said he carried a girl who was bleeding through an exit backstage.

The attack has killed more than 10 times as many people as the al-Qaeda attack on Charlie Hebdo, whose offices are a seven-minute walk from the Bataclan.

Eyewitnesses have described bodies lying dead in the street in what U.S. officials are already suggesting is another coordinated series of terrorist attacks—the worst in the French capital since the Hebdo shooting, which was followed a day later by an ISIS-inspired shooting at the Hypercasher kosher marketplace on the outskirts of Paris.

"There were two or three individuals—two for sure—who... started pulling blind with automatic weapons, one with a Kalashnikov," one witness told Le Monde. "It lasted at least ten, fifteen minutes. They reloaded, they had all the time he needed. They charged three or four times... They fired pointing down with the butt on the shoulder... When the shooting stopped we took advantage of the lull to take the emergency exit, and there we saw lots of people on the street that were covered in blood, who had gunshot wounds."

"I lay against the sound console," a second witness told the paper. "Then 20-30 bullets were fired, they fired randomly. I saw assault rifles. I stepped on the body, there was blood. In the street there were dead."

The first known attack was on the Petit Cambodge restaurant in Paris's 10th arrondissement.

Almost simultaneously, two suicide bombers attacked outside the Stade de France, just north of Paris, where France and Germany were playing in a soccer match. Hollande was in attendance and safely evacuated. At least three people were reportedly killed and 80,000 evacuated.

Gunman are still reportedly on the loose. It is not known who they are or what terrorist group, if any, they are associated with.

— Additional reporting from Benjamin Haddad.

Passover Exposed

by HP Mageson666 » Sun Apr 07, 2019

The Jewish ritual of Passover is a Kabbalistic ritual that ties into the energies of the occult new year which occurs within March to April, in which occult workings are put into motion for the year.

The Jewish Passover is based on when the Jewish "god" murdered the first born, Gentile children of Egypt. This includes the child of the Pharaoh. This is also the time the Christian's celebrate Easter. During the Passover is when the Jews conduct the ritual murders of Gentile children. The child is ritually murdered in a mock up of the Christian ritual murder of Jesus at Easter. This is done to create a sympathetic connection to the Christian ritual which is nothing more then the mock version of the Jewish ritual murders. The Jews drain the blood of the child into cups and drink such and bake the blood into the Matzo bread. The Christian communion ritual is based on this ritual. The energies of the mock ritual murder the Christian's engage in and the Jewish ritual murders connect on the astral and give more energy to the ritual. This is called sympathetic magic in Kabbalah.

When one understands that in esoteric texts the energy of specific chakra's are used to manifest workings into the world of which they correspond to the energies of, this is the key to understanding Passover. The ritual of Passover is mass ritual working of which the entire Jewish racial soul is collectively used to manifest the aim of the ritual into the world. The Jewish racial soul and the individual Jewish soul all at once is called "god" in the Kabbalah texts, the ten sefirot or worlds of their Kabbalah tree is the map of their soul and this tree and the worlds and the 22 letters it makes up is "god" even the YHVH the name of their "god" is how the ten worlds are divided into elemental sections on the tree. Its the Jewish soul and nothing more. This is made explicitly obvious, openly in the Kabbalah. In Kabbalah "god" creates the world by the ten sefirot which are the collective energies of the Jewish individual and collective racial soul, which included the 22 Hebrew letters.

In the Kabbalistic texts the actual details of what and why this is done at Passover is revealed. The Passover is based on directing the energies of the Ain Soph or Kether down through the worlds of Binah and Chochmah, the three upper worlds . Into what is called the seven lower the Sefirot.

The ten worlds are the map of the Jewish soul, both individually and collectively. The thought form of the Jews or YHVH is nothing but the projection of energy of the collective and individual Jewish soul. Keter or Ain Soph is also called the Shekinah or the "Holy Spirit" its the 22 Hebrew letters, why? Because if one studies the practical Kabbalah, the Jewish soul template the vibrational template that forms the Jewish soul across the different levels of manifestation, is the 22 letters and ten worlds.

The ritual Seder's of Passover is based on ten ritual items, each one relating to the directing of energy into one of the worlds. The cups of wine used and the Matzo balls relate to the directing of energies.

The cup of wine of which the blood is placed, is the world of Binah and the Matzo with the blood baked in is the world of Chochmah. The Keter is the astral template of the Jewish soul which divides into these two halves of the Jewish soul, the male and female aspects of the worlds of their chakra's/energy centers. The Kabbalah states that the life force is in the blood, the energy of the soul is in the blood which is why the Jews drink the blood, its taking in the life force of the victim to add more power into the ritual directly by raising their own energy levels. The astral energies released by the torch of the victims and the murder of the victims are directed into the mass ritual, as well.

The energies of the ritual murders of Passover are directed into the collective Jewish soul, through the plane of Keter the astral template which connects to the entire Jewish soul, all the chakra's and from which connection its flowed into the masculine and feminine aspects and energy centers of the Jewish soul, through all of the energy centers of every Jewish person during the Seder's, the entire Passover Seder's are designed to connect into the energies of the ritual murders by sympathetic connection and by the direction of the mind and chanting of the Kabbalistic formula's in Hebrew and the drinking of the wine cups and eating of the Matzo bread. From here the collective energy of the properties of all ten worlds, infused with the energies raised in the ritual, the full force of the entire Jewish soul collectively is projected outwards to connect with the Christian ritual of Easter and thus become infused by the projected and connected energy of millions of Christian dupes and then manifested into the world.

The aim of using the collective energies of all ten energy or consciousness centers of the Jewish racial soul for this mass working is made clear in the Kabbalah:

Five manifestations for the male worlds or chakras and five manifestations for the female worlds or chakra's. The five of the male chakra's are directed into cursing the Gentiles and the five of the female chakra's are for blessing the Jewish race. This relates to the concept of severity and mercy in the Kabbalah. Its just a code for using the energy of the Jewish soul centers for different workings. The Kabbalah shows how to use them individually or in smaller groups or in the case of Passover all at once.

What this ritual also reveals is the purpose of Christianity is to act as the conduit for the Jewish rituals to manifest into the world with and thought as each Christian is connected into the "Holy Spirit" or the Shekinah, the energy of the Jewish race soul [YHVH]. In the occult its known that one can direct energy into a person its called "Pranam" in Hinduism. The energy of the Christian worship is all directed into the Jewish racial soul, collectively to infuse the Jewish race with major spiritual power. And to connect the Christian's into the projected thought form of the Jewish racial soul on the astral, which the Christian connects with and acts as conduit through which the rituals of the Jews manifest into the physical world.

The ritual of Yom Kippur, if one studies the Rabbinical, Kabbalistic adepts, is to create a transfer of the negative energy the Jewish race collects on their soul from Passover and such murderous rituals. And transfer it onto the Gentiles spiritually. To then curse the Gentiles further to destruction for the Jewish race. By transfer of the negative karmic energy of the Jewish actions onto the Goyim, the Goyim pay for the Jewish evil committed against them. The concept of Christianity is what allows this to be successful. Its based on the transfer of negative energy from the guilty onto the innocent, this creates a

sympathetic connection in the mass mind of the Gentile victims. The Christian's are taught to be guilty and ashamed all the time and they deserve to be punished. This creates the open window in their mind to connect with the curses of the Jews, TOTALLY. The Christian Gentiles, soul being connected astrally into the Jewish racial soul, creates the link for all this to connect and the Jews to damn them.

The removal of all spiritual knowledge and the total destruction of history by the Jewish program of Christianity. Leaves the Gentiles as helpless victims to all of the evil of the Jewish racial program.

Patrick Crusius

by HP Mageson666 » Thu Aug 08, 2019

As stated the El Paso shootings happened in connection with the enemy rituals for Av, now we can witness how the energy connects and why the occult program of the enemy is dangerous. The shooters father Bryan Crusius:



Bryan Crusius in his own videos discusses how he was trained by Christian "spiritualists" from John of God, who is a Brazilian faith healer who runs an institute that is named after the Jesuit founder Loyola and John of God is the name he took from a Catholic founder of order of Catholic hospitals. The Jesuit system is based on the Jewish Kabbalah, John of God has also worked with the Jewish Kabbalist of spirit cooking fame, Abramovic and himself was also endorsed by Oprah and now is charged with the rape of hundreds of women. Bryan Crusius in his own book claims to have had visions of Jesus and was deeply into the Christ thought form of the enemy their occult vortex of energy. He also states he was a poor father who abused drugs and alcohol and caused his wife to leave him with the children.

He is deeply connected into the enemy thought form and uses the enemy occult system for "healing"

that is tied into drawing this negative energy to oneself and onto others such as his son who he lived with at some time and from reports Bryan used his energy therapy that is based on this negative energy of the enemy, on and thus connected this power into his son. The son was already emotionally unstable from years of home issues and maybe was on some type of drug himself and along with being connected into the enemy thought form with his father's practices upon him and in the area he lived within. The curses of the enemy of Av, connected along this path and that's how it goes.

[Pet Health- Reminder](#)

Postby [HPS Shannon](#) » Sun Aug 12, 2018 3:16 am

As was mentioned in HP Maxine's recent sermon, animals are sacred in Satanism and we should treat them with much respect and this especially goes for our pets.

A couple weeks ago, my mother's cat was near death and shutting down from kidney disease and severe dehydration. My sister called me to let me know what was going on, when I got to my mother's home, she was in bad shape. It was very very sad because I was the one who found her on the streets about 12 years ago, took her in and had her since. The worse thing is, I was the only one who seemed deeply affected and unsettled by the cats condition.

The Vet told us that she had kidney disease and a couple other problems related to it. Thankfully after treatment from the Vet and some blessings from the daemon goddess Haagenti, she is doing much better. The problem is she was eating low quality, toxic dry food for years.

Kidney disease and chronic renal failure are very high in domestic house cats and almost all cats get them. The problem is in dry food that is sold as pet food, among a couple other things. Wet food is what cats should be eating. Cats are especially not known to drink lots of water because they naturally get their moisture and hydration from their prey and kill, or "wet" food. The dry food is dehydrating and is a source of low quality protein.

The same goes for dogs, but this goes especially for cats.

There are also other horrors of what goes into a lot of commercial and generic dry food. Years ago HP Maxine and a couple other members posted videos and links about it--it is horrific. Dead pet carcasses and other things like road kill, harmful chemicals, etc.

My mother's cat now lives with me, and my other cat, where she now has access to pure filtered water, high quality wet food and a better living environment. I want to make sure she has a good rest of her life. As many of you know, especially the more psychically open you are, our pets are very connected to us and the connection is strong. I had a hard time eating and focusing knowing that she was suffering and in pain. We all should pay attention to our pets, it takes more than just simple food and water to maintain their health nowadays.

My only regret is that I didn't take her into my possession sooner.

The first way you can improve the quality of your pet's health is by switching over to better quality food, especially if you have the resources and finances for it. HP Maxine posted a good pet food recipe in the groups some years ago. I personally buy my cats food. No matter your financial case, please do the best you can and ask the gods for assistance. Even simple canned wet food is better than that dry boxed food...

Learn to develop your healing abilities that comes through power meditation, it'll go a long way in helping your pet.

Here is a link to quality foods:

[viewtopic.php?f=16&t=691](#)

Also the brand "Weruva" and "Instinct" are good food brands for Cats and Dogs.

Another link on keeping your pets healthy naturally:

[viewtopic.php?f=16&t=737](#)

As of now, I am treating my cat with a traditional chinese herb blend for her kidneys, eyesight and blood pressure, in addition to giving her subcutaneous fluids. I also feed my cats liver from chicken and turkeys as well as broth and bone marrow soup for the immune system and blood.

If any of you are interested in discussing herbal remedies and ways to heal your pet of disease and illness, feel free to do so in the Satanic Health forum or the forum for Pets. Our member CentralForce is very learned and is a practitioner of Traditional Chinese Medicine and knows other health information. If any of you need any further assistance, you can contact him or myself in addition to posting on the mentioned forums.

Be well.

High Priestess Shannon

<https://groups.yahoo.com/BlacksforSatan>

<https://groups.yahoo.com/SSHealth>

[Re: Pet Health- Reminder](#)

[Postby **HPS Shannon** » Sun Aug 12, 2018 3:37 am](#)

Also, for those of you who have pets with Kidney disease, they vets will tell you to put your cat on a low protein diet. I don't recommend this in MOST cases. In the case of my cat, she had anemia due to low kidney functioning, low protein food would not allow her body to repair and preserve her kidneys nor would it be good for the blood and its development. Cats NEED meat and protein.

Here is also an article showing that high protein does not affect kidney issues. For those who need more information on this.

[https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/958 ... t=Abstract](https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/958...t=Abstract)

Pewdiepie And The Youtube Purge

HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Wed May 01, 2019

When one looks at the situation of Pewdiepie, he has more subscribers than many countries have people in, he is now at 95 million.

However, there is a catch here. Pewdiepie is something the enemy and their system doesn't really "like" insofar "it's a white" and successful person who is not only helping Whites but also giving entertainment and has the respect for many millions. He's the typical blonde blue eyed guy that the enemy does hate.

This hatred of the jews is expressed in how they constantly mistreat and they have tried to constantly foil Pewdiepie on an endless number of attempts to slander him, equate him with things he is not, and in general turn the world against him. It's probably known to the enemy that Pewdiepie is aware of more than one things.

Another thing the enemy dislikes about Pewdiepie is that he made himself, and the system of control did not make him. In a sense, he owes favors to nobody but his own fanbase. He is really the notion of what "An individual" does mean insofar power is concerned, and that is in the middle of a general system that is owned by the enemy.

The borg hates individuality. Our whole political dialectic is increasingly becoming a war against any notion of 'individuality' that is being cloaking the dagger behind a socialist robe, that will lead to communism. Suppressing individuality to total degrees is how the enemy's ideology works.

Jews call Pewdiepie a "Nazi" simply because to them everyone with blue eyes and in general Aryan is a Nazi. You can't be a non-Nazi and this is because they know better than anyone that the issue is not ideological but racial. The jews will extinct both the liberal "Blonde Blue eyed" or "White guy", and the "Nazi" in the same mission. They see no divide of race and ideology, this is only a false perception they give out to the Gentiles to deceive them.

As such it's not a problem for them to not have 'evidence' of anyone's "Nazi" affiliations, the mere gene pool of White people is a "Nazi" gene pool, which is the reason they also do what they do in Europe with the infestation of foreign blood. On the same case, you also have the reverse motion: All jews are jewish despite of their "political affiliations", and even the most radically "against" their own agenda, do still remain jews, but not necessarily favored.

Any person who was not Pewdiepie and basically was someone else, and is literally on this "Beyond King" status that Pewdiepie is, would be more than likely an asshole, a jackass, or in general an arrogant person. People have flew of the handle with this by having way less - closely nothing to the amount of

power he has. And here lies the next problem the jews have.

Pewdiepie displays also that Whites are not in general these hateful and bigoted people who want to kill everyone etc. They are quite fine and good people who also, by nature, do not mistreat what is the concept of power, be this financial and social, at least not as much as many others are doing on the planet. This is because of an inner nobility they do possess. Pewdiepie has more power than many arrogant jews who run hollywood and promote genocidal agendas, but he is not wrestling it on a socially destructive way.

And this is why now the enemy is on a paranoid mode to destroy all social constructs that give people so much power. They do not want people to be able to express themselves outside of the context of their societal violent control. This is why so many channels are also going down. Instead of Youtube just being impersonal and a platform, it clearly has a political affiliation, and this is why the Jew York Times and others try to corner everyone, even the cool and simple dudes like Pewdiepie.

To the non jew aware person, this may look like a coincidence, but to the person in awareness of the jewish agenda, this looks like only a pattern. It's just a pattern that is taking place.

And basically even the "totally normal and systemic" people like Stephen Crowder. Crowder is just a kid that likes capitalism and quite a few normal American values such as freedom and gun ownership, which is perfectly sensible and normal. From an actual perspective his arguments against communism are in many ways totally correct. All communist countries became total shitholes and people suffered immensely, there is no debate here for anyone who has some history awareness.

However his channel is also under persecution now legally. Jones was another case, and there are many others. What they could scoop with minimal damage and social drawback, they did. So they are taking these people down. If Jones made it to 30,000,000 subs (He was already bigger than the New York Times and Washington post as it were) then he would be able to start having an immense amount of influence. And general values he represented like opening the gate to "Conspiracies" which now are understood to boil unto one jewish conspiracy, had the system panic, and take him down over arbitrary reasoning.

This makes me think that they want or may try this with Pewdiepie, but they are too weak to get this across, it's just too risky probably at this point, especially given the stupid context they have created with general persecution against him that failed through the media. They cannot lie about him because he easily sue or dispute them. This will have an effect on closely 100,000,000 people of all ages, and this will catch too much fire and get too much traction which is going to spiral out of control. So if they want revenge over him they may go for other and underhanded ways.

Youtube is however going into a "Purge mode" where it systematically purges all sorts of, on the surface, unrelated people. This is systematically done from the left, which is the new slang for the jews at this point. Many normal people who resist the system will simply be called more and more as "White Supremacists" and "Nazis" and this is because a directive will be needed so the ungrateful hordes, kalergi specimen, and disgusting jews will need more reason to hunt down more and more people to bolster their final communist agenda. "First they came for your neighbor and then they came for you".

Soon, everyone will be out of neighbors if people do not act now.

The loose definitions of the jews reek Communism, as it's typical of them when they try to wrestle free countries into submission and basically ideological communism, rob free speech, rob rights - everything under the sun. Crowder has went on to put a video to force them to draw the line on what is a "White Supremacist" because apparently this has reached the point where everything is called "White Supremacist" if it's White and as a species it wants to just exist. All these unverifiable terms they are using to arbitrarily attack people, all the way from Pewdiepie, to Jones, to anything that has White skin and a few traits.

Soon, the jews will be like in public: "If you see it and it breathes, and it has a White skin, it's a Nazi, so it must be killed!".

While many people believe they can hide behind the so called "Ideology barrier" and kiss ass to the enemy as the progression of the demographics goes in the enemy's favor, this so called "Ideology barrier" ie, kissing the enemy's ass, will stop being profitable and/or effective. This will have major manifestations in society in the next upcoming years, which it already has.

We are not in the same world where we were even 10 years ago in regards to the enemy's paranoia on these things. As their agenda is climaxing and progressing, so does their paranoia increase on the reaction of the people upon which they prey.

They will even more forcefully and violently reveal themselves. What was one day a 'conspiracy theory' will only become "Well, it's fucking reality" pretty soon.

Pewdiepie ADL Blackmail Case

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Wed Sep 11, 2019

The situation is that what Pewdiepie is going through right now summarizes only to what every successful person goes around the moment they make a joke about jews or they start having questions. And when the jews suspect someone is being critical on them, and is in a position of power, the kvetching begins.

First, it's going to be suspicions and endless slander.

Then, it's going to be social warfare done against them.

Then ransoms, blackmailing, assault, the list goes.

The stuff above clearly happens to every prominent figure that doesn't do exactly what jews want, merely over the fact that jews don't exist you silly goyim. That's why the ADL is deciding everything that is online and that is not right now, don't be silly. Pewdiepie just did what he did goyim because he just LOVES the ADL and wanted to show his LOVE to them.

Many people are looking at the question of Pewdiepie superficially. Pewdiepie has 100,000,000 people as his subscribers and everytime he issues something, at least 5 million people respond immediately. This should show that Pewdiepie has intense influence. Remembering back in 2017, the ADL almost shut him down because he made a joke about killing all jews, and they also have cut his revenue in an attempt to generally deplatform him. The Jewish Press was also behind the general shitfest against him and the endless allegations and witch hunting that was done against him around in the same year, which follows even to this day.

Pewdiepie is clearly the victim of blackmail or some form of extortion here, but due to the size of his channel, and the implications that if he goes down, the jews are going to lose possibly billions, and also, that the enemy will add around at least half of Pewdiepie's subs in their "Eternal Haters List", they are just instead extorting him. Losing billions and also getting like 50 million or even 100 million more haters directly on you, in a planet where one in five people want you gone already by 2008 data, makes the situation counter productive.

But one just cannot stop jewing for the jew hate to subside. No. You gotta do as your Neolithic elders commanded you - hate, censor, and plot to ruin and destroy all Gentiles on earth. This is the red line from where jews can't step behind and stop acting this way, so, one will keep jewing. After all when one is self proclaimed the chosen and only people of "God", superior to all other races of humanoid cattle [Gentiles] you can really do no wrong. There is no point of evaluation of one's behavior or other goyim silly stuff.

You gotta jew what you gotta jew!

How the ADL works is basically like a mafia, that only speaks legalise here and there in order to try to hide itself. Now, we are past the hiding stage, the ADL is running Youtube and a mere statement and false allegations from the ADL, are directly going to shut someone down. People with as little as 1000 subscribers have been affected and persecuted, and unpersoned. Seeing that the Goyim aren't doing much but kvetch and whine, the ADL is only making the new state of things more and more evident, by comment censorship, extortion, bans, blackmail and so forth.

The ADL does the surface stuff while it's members do other stuff like plotting how to legally tie down and destroy their enemies, create false allegations, try to frame important people who dislike them to get them to jail, the list goes. Pewdiepie is one said target and he has been so for years. Due to his personality and character, he is afraid of his losses, which makes sense in his position.

It's not unlikely the jews directly got onto him like Agent Smith on the Matrix, and merely told him how many years he will be doing if they file this or that case against him, at which Pewdiepie caved in. This stuff doesn't need any formalities as the dumb goyim expect, these things happen over by an anon telephone, or an actual professional e-mail. And they may have even went as far as to threaten to kill him, which is not unlikely of many of these insane jews. Pewdiepie is obviously not the type of guy to fill his enemies with lead, so he did what he thought he had to do.

The ADL forced now Pewdiepie into a trial of public humiliation, but this is only working to our benefit and to our side's advantage. Millions of people are being exposed [the total normies of the web who watch only cat videos and believe the 9/11 happened by evil muslims] to the fact that jews do control the internet and all the major platforms publication platforms.

Of course the arrogant jews could care less, they only care to stop this behaviour when everyone has revolted and they are kept on some sort of Auschwitz type of situation. Then, they complain on why said thing happened, and of course, it's the goyim's fault it happened, for the goyim apparently have had basic reasoning skills to understand that they have been enslaved 10 seconds before they died from suffocation from the yoke the jews did put on their neck.

Pewdiepie on the other hand is stupid, as he could have ripped them apart by himself, as he is definitely in the tens of millions range right now, and he has a following 10 times the size of Israel. All he needed to do is get on the screen, do the victim talk which is actually also well founded, and this would set on the future of the enemy's rule becoming history one step closer to fulfilment.

Now all Pewdiepie is doing is pay the mafia in order for it not to kill him, but his swearing of allegiance hasn't ended until he probably converts to Judaism. Or gives all his wealth to jews. Or just renames his channel to "Channel Menorah" or "Yeshua is Lurd" or something similar.

For logical reasons however, and because the above route would end up in even worse outcomes, he decided to just pay ransom as one does who lives in a neighborhood of the mafia to keep their house,

and go the "Good Goyim" route in regards to this, which is why also he will be further humiliated and eventually ruined. When one enters the list of the jews, they aren't exiting it because of some good gestures. Michael Jackson and many other people greater than Pewdiepie tried to do this the good way, or ignore them, until they found themselves in total ruin.

Pewdiepie just encountered this reality: wherever you go into this world, the jewtrix can pull the plug on you if you are not completely a good goyim. So you got to pay them ransom or do self humiliation rituals to your new jewish "Gods". He cannot even live his life or exist without reading his daily prayers and sending his daily donations to Jews, and this isn't going to change for him. Actually, now that he extended his hand to them, it's only going to probably get worse for him.

It's also obvious how afraid people are to think for themselves, me myself some "GOOD GOYIM LOGIC" in how they say that there is no evidence that Pewdiepie is getting blackmailed. Of course there is no evidence. If there was evidence that he was extorted, Pewdiepie could use it in some court of law, or present it in a video. The dumb fuckery of the system goyim is just beyond comprehension on these subjects, which is why the jews have been doing all these atrocities in the front of their face. Because in the case of jews right now they want to show their power, which is because their power is less than it were a couple decades ago.

There's no evidence that the jews run the world except of every nook and cranny in it, and straight obvious evidence, anyway. When something becomes so mainsream in popular consciousness, such as the air having oxygen, it stops making sense to single it out: This world is so enslaved, that it has escaped some people's brains.

The RTR is making this backfire, which is why people actually got wind of this, and the case is escalating.

If anyone has additional info or feedback, feel free to share.

HAIL SATAN!!!

Phaeton, Mars, Vril Society, Nazi UFO, Nazi's Escape Off World

by HP Mageson666 » Fri May 31, 2019

The past articles I did on Phaeton, Mars, Earth and the war in our solar system ten thousand years ago. And the question about the information that was leaked in the original Star Wars movie relating to this, are all answered. This also relates to the Vril Society and what happened.

We know the Nazi's were in contact with our Gods, the Nazi rocket scientists who came to America such as Hermann Oberth stated the German's got their knowledge of anti-gravity and what is called the "Nazi UFO" from advanced beings who live in other star systems they were in contact with. This was done by the Vril Society. The ET's they were in contact by the Vril Society are the Nordics:



This is the typical appearance of the Nordic's.

The documents from the Vril Society that survived they were informed from our Gods of whom they were in communication with such as the Goddess Ostara [Astaroth] who was the patron Goddess of their society. The information we know they were informed of was that Phaeton which was the planet between Jupiter and Mars that is documented by modern scientists in the former USSR and the west to have existed, but where it existed is now an asteroid field as Phaeton was destroyed. And Mars which was once inhabited and has ruins all over the surface of the planet of former cities that from the evidence have been struck with high energy weapons from nuclear to possible plasma weapons. The scientists working on the space program in the

USSR, one of them defected to the west and confirmed the ruins on Mars and he confirmed the American images from NASA of Mars as well, being ruins of a civilization the same images the USSR had taken on their missions.

The Vrili mediums were informed that Phaeton was inhabited by the civilization of our Gods and so was Mars and Earth. Our solar system was once part of their civilization. What happened? The flood that hit the Earth around ten thousand years ago was the fall out from the destruction of Phaeton being destroyed. This caused the Andes mountain range to form as a result and the oceans we have come from Phaeton. This has been documented in books on the subject.

However the Jewish Torah states the god of the Jews, YHVH, flooded the Earth to destroy the original civilization of the Gods on this planet. These beings are called the Nephilim in the Torah, the Hebrew record is the Jewish god attacked our world with a global flood to destroy the civilization of the Nephilim the Gods and first humans. Nephilim in the ancient languages means "Those of Orion" our Gods come from the constellation of Orion. The Torah and Talmud mention there was already an advanced civilization on this planet before Adamic man [The Jewish race] arrived on this Earth. The Rabbi's state the Hebrews literally arrived on Earth from another place out there. The Jewish Torah also states the Jewish god "destroyed other worlds" before this one. Those worlds are Phaeton and Mars. The top Rabbi's the occult adepts state the Jewish god Elohim is race of reptilian ET's. They also stated the Elohim didn't create Earth. But they are working to take it over.

This gets to the insider information leaked in the Star Wars, movie. The planet Alderaan is destroyed by the Death Star which is commanded by Darth Vader who is made to look like the image of the Jewish Golem which is the spirit of YHVH and has Hebrew letters on his breast plate that spelled Golem in Hebrew. The Jewish religion states Adam the first Jew was a Golem created by Elohim from clay and infused with the spiritual consciousness of the Reptilian Elohim. The breast plate is also styled off that of the Jewish High Priest who communicated with the Jewish god, Elohim directly in the Torah:

viewtopic.php?f=24&t=19048

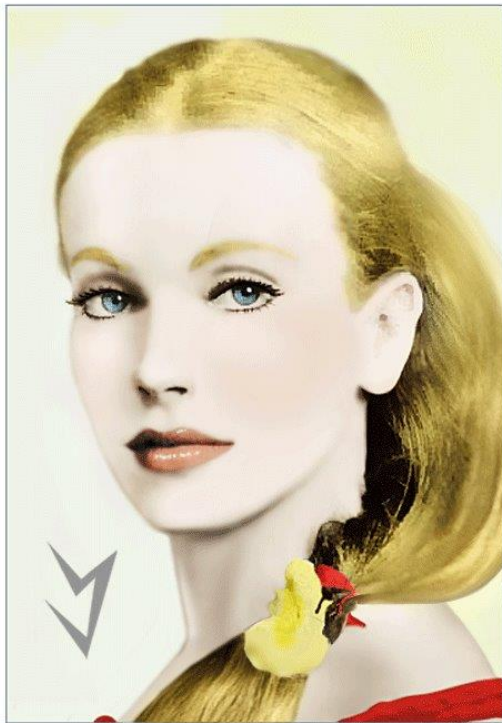
Note how close in spelling Alderaan is to Aldebaran. The Aldebaran system is the star system in which the Vrili Society was in communication with our Gods. The symbol of their society was the symbol of Aldebaran the Bull and the Goddess Astaroth, their patron Goddess. The movie is showing the destruction of Phaeton which is part of the Aldebaran-Orion civilization in the cosmic war that happened in our solar system by the Jewish-Reptilian invasion of this solar system. The Jewish race is part of the Reptilian race, the Cohen gene the racial gene of the Jews has reptilian DNA within it. The Jewish Rabbi's state they come from the blood line of Elohim.

Star Wars was supposed to have happened in a time long ago, it did, ten thousand years ago, but not in a galaxy far away. It happened in this solar system.

Note the Empire [The enemy agenda] is obsessed with hunting down and destroying the original religion of the Jedi which is based on the ascension teachings of Thoth one of the beings from the Orion ascended civilization, who was on Earth. Jedi is taken from Djedi the name of Thoth in

Egypt and the name of the serpent priesthood the ascended humanity. This gets mixed in with corrupted teachings and themes in the movie. But the fact this made it through is revealing and important. The Jedi religion was at the source, the ascension teachings of the Nazi occult religion of Vril. The religion of ancient Egypt which came from our Gods.

This also answers the mystery of where did Hitler, Eva Braun and other high ranking Nazi's, including the Vril Society members all vanish to? Reports from inside Germany towards the end of the war mention UFO style ships coming in for landing and taking off in the last German regions that were under the Third Reich. Hitler's body was never found, this is known even Stalin and Eisenhower knew this and commented on such openly. The allies did find a hidden passage in Hitler's bunker that had a flight of stairs that lead to the underground subways the Germans had built under Berlin to be able to move around safely during the bombing raids. Hitler and Eva Braun escaped so did many others.



BERLIN 1921 FRÄULEIN MARIJA ORŠIĆ

In the last letter sent by Maria Orsic, the head of the Vril Society, towards the end days of the war she stated "None are staying". The context of the message is they were all evacuated off world to Orion and maybe Aldebaran. Hitler escaped off world so did many others who were working with our Gods. The Vril Society and the members of the Nazi occult religion all practiced the ascension teachings of our Gods. Hitler is a fully ascended master now which is what our Gods are. Many of our Gods are the first humans in the Golden Age who ascended with the Magnum Opus. The teachings in the Book of Djedi [Thoth].

The ascended civilization of Orion intervened in our world by working with enlightened humans in Germany with the Nazi Party to save our planet from global take over by the Reptilians with

their hybrid proxies the Jewish race and their global Communist Messianic take over in the last century, the Reptilian agenda is to turn Earth into a colonized slave planet and humanity into what the Greys are, a genetically engineered, micro chipped slave race to the Reptilians. Hitler lost a battle but won us the war. The effects are now manifesting in our world as total liberation of humanity from the enemy.

[Philosophy](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Wed Jul 04, 2018 7:56 pm

Philosophy in the western world is of little meaning and purpose why is this..... Its simple there are seven billion people on earth and each have their own "philosophy" on life which is the only thing that has meaning to that individual of the subject of life and the process of it in what ways grab a persons attention at the time. So what is official Philosophy its just an opinion of life of a little more thought out and more evidenced then the average. But so what. Even the best Philosophy becomes little more then a debate on its own speculation.

People who study Philosophy usually only do so in post secondary. And they do so as a intellectual tool in the greater object of a career in repeating what they learned to other people in a university. Ever hear people who study Philosophy talk about Philosophy? Its like talking about sports they just trade stat's. If you understand the psychological mechanic's of mathematic's you will understand the western mind. Its just a computation the prearranged formulra one repeats to a prearranged outcome there is no engagement of any deeper mental process. Its just arranging knowledge of facts as objects. That is how ideas are also taught.

The only thing that ever matter to you or anyone else in the subject of knowledge in the deepest sense was something that grabbed you in the moment and caused that "A HA!" feeling. Most Philosophy you agree with is because like opinion's they agree with you right or wrong or somewhere in the middle. Philosophy in the current world is just opinion.

What is a Philosopher its in the name. Philo, lover of....Sophia the serpent wisdom. Its a person who had united the serpent from the root chakra to the crown and opened up the eye of wisdom in the mind and obtained Gnosis. This word Gnosis comes from the word for serpent. That is what allows one to obtain the real knowing that is the end of all faith, speculation and opinion. The Philosophers were highly ascended beings in the spiritual schools.

So what is the point of the best of western Philosophy? That a person must undergo a self deconstruction to obtain self realization and then put forth self actualization of that into the greater world. But what is the method? That is what Nietzsche speculated on. This can only be done thought the process of the serpent power yoga.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: Philosophy](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Thu Jul 05, 2018 9:50 am

There is universal truth otherwise there could be no laws of nature that function. However then there is people's perceptions of what this could be and how much of such they contain or don't hence the need for Gnosis. I don't make the mistake of slipping into sophism on the subject of Truth it leads to being lazy which is what nihilism really is, it likes to hide behind relativism as well.

Theli wrote: i think that everything is just an opinion "one truth" and the respect to other people is based in the respect of their opinions, but yeah i know (we know) that everything that can hurt me or hurt others directly or indirectly now or in a close future (or far) is something that do not must to be allowed, our truth is just an opinion for other people "the out people" but that people is not different of us under the concept of "human being" except the enemy, and yeah i know that concept is pretty limited about our nature in every aspect of our reality since the beginning, but the things that our gods see are different to our the things that we can see in the perspective own of each reality (in the deeper sense), i think that while we are living under this state we cant pretend behave like gods and yes we are better than the most in the majority of things, but you know many philosophers were people whose lifestyle was pretty superior to the others their were close to that superiority that we pretend through our historical knowledge and father Satan teachings in many aspects they were not different of us, Voltaire, Seneca (i think that he was Neurotic like other intellectuals in the history) Rousseau left interesting and constructive knowledge that can be used for contribute to the improvement of society and for to "know" the mind of the enemy in many aspects i think that is not shit information but yeah !!! the "philosophy" in the modern world (young people mainly) is like you are saying and that must to change, thanks for your words.

[Re: Philosophy](#)

[Postby HP Mageson666 » Thu Jul 05, 2018 4:51 pm](#)

Satan is a living God. He is a fully ascended human Extraterrestrial not a subjective experimentation this is well known and documented in the ancient world as well. And how we got here. Don't make the mistake of falling into the CoS trap of Satan is anything but a real being. Even Lavey admitted Satan is a real and living God. Aquino mentioned this in his own writings. The entire original CoS clergy knew this from experience. Lavey also stated the Demon's are real beings in his own book. Yet for some reason a lot of CoS people have this strange meme they like to repeat that they are Satanist's who don't believe in Satan. This think this makes them edgy or something. They just come off as stupid.

Theli wrote: Yes Sir.! i believe that at the end it's only a matter of time until we are one with the Absolute whose supreme "subjective" experimentation is father Satan (according to the Hermetic teachings), it is not easy but neither impossible, not for us, thanks to Him, and of course, victory is not in the no-action 😊

[Philosophy The Regime Of Thought](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Fri Jul 06, 2018 8:34 pm

The problem with thought the realm of Philosophy in the western world is one of reaction and action which has created an almost pointless karmic chain. Its a institutionalized regime of thought. Its whole history is coming from reacting to the paradigm of the Scholastic period. Because you have intellectuals reading these foundations of thought and then reacting specifically to them. And the baggage train of time of this behaviour. Popular thinkers then become those that critique popular thought of the culture of intellectualism. The question in this mess is what questions are not being asked and what directions are not being tried. The thought regime is a wall one builds themselves into.

The problem of the poison. This thought regime is type of indoctrination that is walling in peoples minds and poisoning the well of freedom of thought and observation, its costing us. The western world needs to escape from the karmic chain gang of this thought regime. This is also the problem with western educational systems. The institutionalization of the individual mind and the promotion of existing systems and the action and reaction to them with strict taboo's in place to maintain this waste of time. Which has produced nothing of any value in decades as it removes the genius from the individual and creates a drone in its place.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: Philosophy The Regime Of Thought](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Sat Jul 07, 2018 9:02 am

I suspect that is why the ancients wrote in poetry it keeps the mind from intellectualization and activates the creative right side of the mind.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

Pictures of Western Enrichment [Warning: Gore]

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

Well the West has had too much peace and civility as far as the normal population goes. It needs to start realizing the message of Mohamed, the child molestor and really be tolerant to it. Because why not? We are all equals.

So if some people flail themselves out of existence, you ought do the same. I am sure many of you here are aware of this practice of Pisslam, the Jewish Program of Peace. Its about Piece and generally Piecing shit out of existence. Thanks Jews, who poor they, created this program, look what is happening and what we are getting into the West.

The kikes want suffering energy to achieve their ends. War, bloodshed and suffering are all useful. This is why these "religions" of theirs who all stem from the root of Judaism, are all about blood, death and the destruction of the World and all innocent life on the planet.

But wait guys, don't forget these are human beings too. Of course our "Humanitarian" West doesn't want to be bad to people. Well except if it means being "good" to people actually means, getting enslaved to them and wiping out one's existence because of mere ideas the jews project to people. Like how Whites are the fault of all Mankind, and Jews are the Blessing of the Planet. The blessing of death, slavery, subjection. The same blessing that created the Jewish Bible, destroyed all Ancient Pagan orders that advanced Humanity and finally, defiled civilization into a level lower than pigs. As the Jewish Bible says : "All people are equal under God". So who is anyone, to judge these actions of self-mutilation, mass murder, or even the Chosen Race of JHVH, the Jews, in anyway?

Well luck has it that most people don't even give one fucking damn about these shitty books anymore. The numbers of these people increase. Yet the blinded masses still remain. Let's inspect what beautiful things we are getting in the Western Countries!

Let's not forget! Rapefugees always Welcome! The Jews said so. The jews are the Cheeze of G-d and they need to be listened to.

No matter what comes, "GOD" will save us All, Anyway! Yes, the Jewish God. The Pope said so after all. The Pope is a good Communist anyway. Christ is a Good, Jewish Thoughform. Its sole purpose is just wiping out all other Human beings other than the 144,000 Chosen Elect Jews who will make it to heaven, after all. If you are not that GOOD, its YOUR problem, Goyims!

The thing is, that these people have been brainwashed to a degree that nobody can really fix up to this point. Except of the exceptions, the majority is on a very low level, where murder, death and daily humiliation are the RULE and NOT the exception.

LET THE ENRICHMENT COMMENCE!!!



LET THE GAMES BEGIN!!!

Rapefugees Want to Play a Game- Tahharush:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=joxyaGwJ2P8>

[http://www.thehumanitarian.in/uncategor ... ush-jamai/](http://www.thehumanitarian.in/uncategor...ush-jamai/)

More 'Taharrush Gamea' - sex flash mobs - Cologne watch out!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eZnbvByJxVg>

The Kikes said that if you silently protest and you take a big sign and get your titties out in public, you will change the Muslim Aggression. So whatever the kikes say must be true. They are g-d's CHOSEN!!

YES, Holding a sign like a stupid imbecile in the street is actually going to send a BIG message to those Mudslimes! Yay! Now Mudslimes stopped their advance to wipe out the West!!!



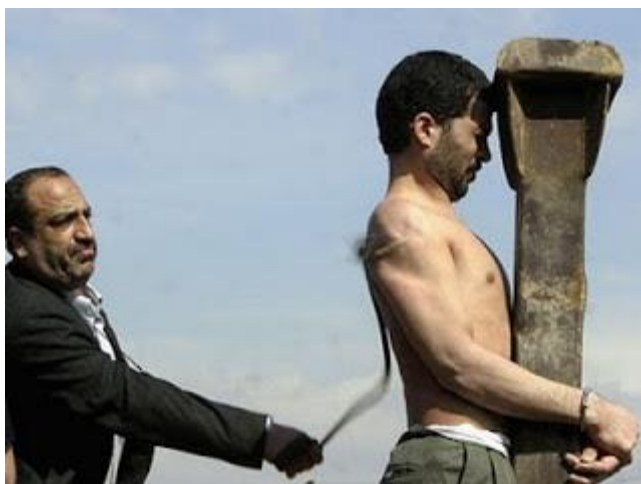
They will enrich us with New Laws. It's the well-known, Sharia Law. It's imposed in European territories already!

The LAW is to be applied as such.

Severing hands for stealing:



Or just Flailing by a righteous mud faced jew, for not following Bordallah:



And Goyim, Fuck your Democracy. It's not Islam and therefore not allowed. Muslims Wake Up!! Establish the Sharia Already!!



Well look at the ENRICHED Muslims that are the source of CULTURAL ENRICHMENT! WE should be so GLAD they are around to rape us, pillage our hard earned money, rape women and K*ll people for fun. They will CERTAINLY assimilate and

ACCEPT THE WEST, saith the Liberal Cuck and the Feminist Punk agreed:





It seems apparently the West cares more about "Muslim Kids" and "Children" than the actual Muslims themselves, doesn't it?







Seas of Wisdom (And Blood):



Plan For Jewish Feminism Empowerment

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Mon Oct 21, 2019

A plan to revitalize feminism is to understand that feminism is losing the battle in the West, primarily because, the White Western Male is still too aggressive, and micro-aggressive.

Everyday the abuse is becoming more and more. A girl who clearly does not do this for everyone to see, goes in the street with a thong, and these men will actually look at this bum. Indeed, the ancient teaching of "If your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out", another courtesy of the Jewish People, aside Jewish Feminism, has failed to instill the divine laws that will protect the Goyim from maintaining their existence.

Still, one sees abnormal crimes against the Jewish people [Annuda Shoah] such as a White Family with three White Children. That as all Feminists should understand, is deep cultural violence: the White Male is using seed potency in order to keep his oppressive White Male and Female social stereotype existing. Disregard the thing that Feminists talk about specifically WHITE EUROPEAN WESTERN MALE, after all, races are all stereotypes and stuff.

Due to the above and the impending disaster when the White European Western Male may come out from the slumber, and stop taking the above in consideration [Also known as "VIKING MODE", or in other words, what we can call from now on "Feminist Apocalypse"] and to save the lives of jewish feminists, but also, revitalize feminism and bring it where it's needed most [3rd world], I propose the following recommendation.

All Jewish Feminist leaders and related, should be sent to the bad segments in Bangladesh or Morocco. By bad we mean, the rights of Jewish Women won't be respected as much there as elsewhere. This is a dangerous mission but wholly necessary for the advancement of Feminism, let's call it "Meta-Feminism".

Far from the oppression of the Western Male Oppression and stuff like that, they will proudly take operations to improve the world and do Tikkun HaOlam on these evil patriarchies that live in Bangladesh and Morocco. They can then live in Paradise away from us, and let our neolithic Western civilizations be oppressed and taken over by the evil White Males, as this is a lost cause, apparently White Males will not be subverted. Plus, the jewish feminists, will no longer experience the pain of seeing other women living healthy lives with husbands etc, all of which will be great for the jewish feminist mental health.

It's a lost battle here, as we can see, some White people are still FLIRTING and PROCREATING, and that, the jewish feminist leaders have to stop with this battle, as it's leading nowhere.

As one wise person would have said: *"White males are going to be at the center of that. It's a*

huge transformation for Jewish Feminism to make, White Males will be resented because of leading role. But without this transformation, Jewish Feminism will not survive." A Jewish Holy Yenta named Barbara Specter would also agree, and it's advisable she joins the forefront for this initiative.

So a plan for the survival in Jewish Feminism is to send all of these creative and positive people to Morocco and Bangladesh. There, their preaching will become very important. If they live out for more than 2 weeks [This is a difficult mission], they will enlighten the locals about male/female relationships.

The locals are known to incapacitate females who act like that, and also in particular have a high dislike for jews. But this is to save Feminism and this is a very necessary thing to be done. *It's a huge transformation for Feminism to make.*

If they survive, that is. But they have to live the adventure, IMO. I mean, YOLO is a necessity, free and liberated women such as jewesses do deserve this, as it's going to be very liberating for them. The glorious jewish lizard women are showing the way again: From being enslaved to a Rabbi, now they will educate people down in Morocco for Jewish Women Rights and other important things.

Why should only White Women experience these feral adventures? After all, these women in the jewish mindset are inferior. It's the duty of Jews to bring the light unto the Nations, and I say they begin from the darkest ones first. White Women are incapable of this great feat, only Jewesses can save us from the impending disaster of the ever-rising patriarchy.

The battle must be fought at the source, and Jewish Feminists are obligated to do Tikkun HaOlam.

Sending these over here is to everyone's best interest, them all there, they will be enriched plentifully, and live their ideas.



Planets And Numbers

by HP Mageson666 » Wed May 01, 2019

In the east there is a system of Yoga practices that relate to the planets and how to transform or change ones karma related to them. These practices include the use of the planetary mantra's, working with the energies of the soul by the practices of yoga, and such.

The eastern texts are open on the fact that its the daily practices of spiritual discipline that overcome and protect one from the negative aspects of their planets and personal problems in general.

There is a saying in the east that covers this understanding its "Shani, is pleased by spiritual practices." Shani is Saturn, what this means is simply the daily spiritual practices off set the negative effects of Saturn.

Understand the new age and corrupted teachings of the east all teach you are supposed to suffer negative karma and its some magic lesson and blah, blah, blah. No you are not, the teachings to avoid this are ancient and have always been around. And its all based on spiritual practices.

In the east the chakra that rules wealth, money and such totally is the solar chakra. Also the ancients in the east showed something interesting all 9 planets [they include the nodes of the moon as two past the seven planets] the 12 signs of the Zodiac the 28 mansions of the moon and the 36 decans are shown within the sun square. The way the image is designed it lines up the same as the wheel of the entire astrological system of the Zodiac. The numbers that deal with the houses of the Zodiac in the great year if one is aware come down to 216 and 18. Think about that if you are doing money workings, the sun and solar chakra connects to wealth.

The sun rules life and generation and the numbers of the sun are important the 666, 216, 18 and such. The number of Saturn is 108 this is in the west and the east, buildings to Saturn are built to 108. And 108 rules time which is the realm of Shani, the term Shani relates to time in Sanskrit. 100 is also a number of the sun in ancient Egypt and the east.

In the east its stated 216 is the number to do workings on, this has been hidden, Shiva is given 108 and Shakti is given 108. Its stated that the union of Shiva and Shakti makes 216 and is what generates life, hence the 216 which is 108 and 108 added together. 108 is only half of the number needed for generation. What happens is workings done with 108 are subject to dissipation of the energy. Originally in the east it was 216 that was the number of life that the mala was used for, hence the Meru bead, you turn the mala around and go back around for another 108 to make 216. In the enemy texts they admit that half of the numbers which relate to 216 is only half a life.

Pocket Full Of Ism's

-High Priest Mageson 666

The Jews have created a strange false reality were they have woven a strange spell to control us by, were all of the eternal natural laws of existence that grant life, health and happiness if followed. Are attacked with the greatest science in all history.....Some angry little goblin Jew jumping up and down shouting mean names at reality. Because they believe the Jew dictates reality by saying they do! Oy Veh!

See him jump and dance in a furry.....



The Jew literally thinks he commands the universe and stuff....Questioning this is Anti-Semitism.

And we are all supposed to bow our Goyim heads in obedience to this...cause Jews. Otherwise the Jew will reach deep into its grubby little pocket and pull out one of many Ism's and threaten you will them. This is all just goofy Jewish bullshit artistry. Just Jew word game trick-ology, criminal Kike sophistry farted out of the brain of some nasty old Jew that looks like this guy.....



There is face you can trust.....

What's Anti-Semitism.....When Jews call you mean names. For being wise to their bullshit.

What's Sexism....When Jews call you mean names. For being wise to their bullshit.

What's racism.....when Jews call you mean names. For being wise to their bullshit.

What's any Ism Jews call you.... Just mean names for being wise to their bullshit.

The Jews have a pocket full of Ism's. And a head full of stank air.

These are the evil clowns that think they own you and have a right to be dictator of your life forever.....Cause they wrote a book that says so, Oy Veh! [The same book that says the earth is flat.]



Political Confusion And Information War

by HP. Hoodedcobra666 » Fri Mar 08, 2019

The situation is that "Politics" is a game where people of sound mind do not for a while participate in, in particular, because politicians are having less and less their so called "will" and abilities to act in regards to anything.

However, that is also a deception to keep all able people from participation, creating a double effect. Those into politics can't in anyway 'act' or have an opinion, and the system self-circuits itself with the same people who have nothing serious to improve.

The jews have created carefully a "corruption on both sides" issue, by fragmenting the truth, and sticking specific aspects of it to each side on the political spectrum. One example is the "Republican" and "Democrats". The positions in regards to Israel, or what would free America from Jewish servitude, lie in the thinking of both parties, and not "one" of them.

For example, the fact that Israel is a bandit state, has been made into a 'leftist' meme, which, if one belongs to the right, cannot 'believe' into. To be a Good Republican that wants closed borders and an end to injections of mass foreign labor, also has to do the following: Trust in the Jewish God and suckle Israel's tits.

Likewise, if you want to criticize Israel, you have to become a Democrat, but here is the sacrifice you have to do for this: Destroy the borders of your country and have brown slave wage hordes overrun you and replace the natives. The meme is also now that ironically, despite of the fact that Whites are being literally on the edge with the jewish question, if one has to be "Anti Israel", they also have to be Arabic.

If one wants for example personal freedoms as a focus, and more tolerance between differences, oh, you HAVE to become a Libtard, but you also have to do some drugs to summarize your "love of freedom". Can't be without.

So if you want to listen to any opinion criticizing Israel, you have to vote for people who also will bring Arabia in Europe, open your borders, and also want Islam to dominate, or want to steal your tax payer money to pay millions of savages for free.

Anything meaningful both from the "right" and the "left" is all but becoming assimilation. The "country" and "people" of the right has become an abstraction, the "worker rights" of the kosher left have become nonsensical memetics about how one will give free money to everyone, the organization of national labour or military of the right has become total nonsense for slaving for jews in the Middle East, for absolutely no National Interest, the list goes.

Through this sea of incessant confusion, also arise chaotic circumstances, which, due to warfare and pressure on the enemy, collapse onto their head. For example, their policies to censor do backfire, and this has a penalty of waking up NPC's to tragic Orwellian realities. They report Fake News, and their "News" are totally losing credibility. Then, the public kissing of Israel's ass until one's lips stink of Israel, starts becoming apparent. In the imagination of jews who are being persecuted by Ghosts, even the NPC sees the jew screaming and pointing at the ghost.

In other words, always, one has to choose an evil and a good in the same package, eventually, leading to destruction.

Many people are critical or complain of political figures like Trump, Salvini, Orban and so forth. Let us just be clear here, anyone who has exaggerated expectations, that is their own fault. Salvini, except of the memetic aspect of his campaign, didn't say he was going to be Anti-Israel.

These people progressively are also learning, such as anyone else. For example, Trump probably assumed he could 'get away' from Israel's domination just by saying a few things, and giving an embassy. But that is not true. They want people in power to circus for them. The same goes for anyone whom they suspect is not in the mode of being totally dominated. And in one way or another, they can extort people to this exact result.

So even if a politician secretly does not really like Israel, which is the case for a lot of people, they have to have some backing up, in order to gradually have the ability to resist. Not "Fight", but let's just say on a first level, resist, or at least, be able to not care as a priority for the jews.

Trump has been elevated into some sort of "Savior" meme by the alt right, which resulted from a few whatever type of people putting words in Trump's mouth and exaggerating any simple action from him, while has been totally trashed by his "haters", all of which did not pay attention to the man himself.

At best, Trump dislikes Israel, here and there, privately. Nobody likes to be kicked around like an oxen by crazy yids, not even jews. But that is the jewish nature in general. He said he wants to make a wall, he can't really do it. Even if he had a plan, he can't really follow it.

Yet, he never really claimed to be "Anti Israel" in any way, shape or form. At best, he has experienced some discontent with Israel which was leaked to the news, but this is simply the reality of being a president in the US today. You simply do not rule, others rule for you. He will have no election if he doesn't do the appropriate ritualistic dance circus to prove Israel's friend. The same goes for every other politician.

Meanwhile, it has become "illegal" to say that one's country is literally run from Israel. While all presidents, senators, MP's, and everyone else, is either a jew, or has to dance the jewish drum on any tune to start being relevant.

It's good news that they are not fulfilling these demands of popular awakening. For one, these remain

unresolved, and for two, these highlight the important problem which lies indeed, WAY beyond politics. If certain problems were about signatures and political power, we may have been saved a long time ago.

As I have stated again, any "Political" change only comes absolute last, out of a series of many other changes, and not in the reverse. Those who hope for political changes are just looking at a painting and waiting for it to paint itself, exactly as they imagined it, by a monkey holding a brush and not having colors. This monkey is the mental level of our civilization, the fact it has no colors is because it has no ideas.

Actually, all the above nonsense which many question if it is "real", ie, if Politics represent anything at this point rather than abstraction, does actually represent a large mass of sleepwalking NPC people, who constitute the "majority". This "majority" is basically the people who are brainwashed to still believe in the consensus and way of life of the present day "system" which is totally devoid of purpose of any form of value.

And through this majority all this system of decay takes it's life and runs it. In other words, all this situation gains credence by the blind masses, who do nothing to change this, or see no wrong in any of this.

Many people who ask of political solutions are like people who ask of the above monkey how to paint. People who complain why this world is not getting 'better' by politics, is as if they shout to the above monkey for not painting Mona Lisa. For one, one must take the paints away from this monkey. For two, one must curb their expectations to not get depressed, as this monkey can never paint. For three, one must not shout to this monkey everytime it falls for any banana thrown at it, as it's a monkey after all.

The only way for this world to actually 'evolve' is through information and application of information for individuals to develop. Then, the people who are aware, have to guide the monkey to the proper direction, slowly making the monkey into something superior. This takes time and patience. The Gods are progressively and through everything trying to elevate us, irrespective of politics and what will go up and down.

The situation of the above has been created through centuries of information and mental warfare on the Gentiles, who eventually handed over their civilization to jews, progressively. The jews then eventually hand it to anyone else to destroy it.

Political power is put on many other levels of power, above all, the power of social acceptance, as a crown or a hat. In other words, one must not look this matter in reverse. The fact a tyranny for example is running in Europe, does not really mean it's going to be justified 'forever'.

The very agenda of the jews has a conclusive end which will eventually force all inhabitants of the earth, sooner or later, in question or a forced choice. This will become more and more blatant as the enemy is pushed. Even the most NPC types of people are realizing that 'something is up'. This 'something' in regards to the enemy, as time progresses, will become something very pressing.

In plain words, the questions many are trying to avoid today by being NPC's, are only stacking in severity to be answered in the future. One such question is if Whites want to biologically exist or not, which an NPC portion is trying, despite of the proofs of the problems, put the matter as a question of the future.

People don't want to think about the upcoming Robocop "No rights whatsoever for you goyim" apocalypse? Then they just wait a decade more, when your TV will send your anti-semetic or naughty thoughts to the state, and wait for this time to address it.

One thing people can be sure of, is that the conclusion of this matter WILL take place. It's just we have woke up first, and we are early. Or one could say, at the right time to self develop to better live through these times where the NPC's will be busted out of their heads when they finally comprehend.

Imagine for example if Israel was pushing for Greater Israel and was actually getting grounds. The millions of corpses in the middle east, and Israel's rapid territorial expansion, isn't a matter that would leave all the people of the world 'alienated'. At some point, Israel's agenda is going to shout itself. We are reaching this point more and more as time progresses.

Our purpose here with informing the populace and doing the RTR's is extremely important. This is important, because our ideas have penetrated into the mind of people. They are there. As the enemy is pushing, more and more people will wake up. The NPC category is a category that will never disappear, but it never mattered in history, as their opinion is non-existent, but their 'support' gives power.

Any actual 'revolution' or social change, takes time either by force from the higher strata, which doesn't really always go as planned or work, or by a created transformation in the perception of the people themselves. Seeds result to trees. Ideally, these should go hand in hand.

When the truth roots itself hard into the minds of people, which it does, unavoidably, despite of what the jews will try to legislate, and despite of what will be the case politically, or how many stooges they elect, and games they play, the situation for them will be irreversible. And in that regard, progress is basically steady or ascending.

For so called "Politicians" to arise and better anything, there has to be a supportive backup of at least a percent of people who agree with these presently "non NPC" ideals. This happens gradually, and by breaking the conditioning of the larger masses, and having a few people accept more and more of certain ideas. If a politician fails them, they become more resolute. In other words, the people who wanted a wall that will never come, will just become even more disillusioned as to the necessity of said wall.

If these people are not really developed, and ready to fight, there is nobody and nothing that can simply go in the front and say whatever. It's by definition impossible. Anyone needs some backup.

Politicians for centuries have found themselves censored, muted, controlled, extorted, displaced, and brutalized into doing what Israel wants them to do. Whole countries. This is not a mystery. But they really do come in 'last', and they need spiritual, information, and 'mass' backup to do anything good.

They themselves, also, need some sort of education, and understanding, which can be given to them by them having proper ideas.

The war of spiritual power and above all, information, has to be won, for any fruitful solutions that will be permanent and lasting. Even Hitler, what remained of him and Germans, is not the tanks and the nukes, but the surviving idea, the unmasking, and the highlight of the problem, and the idea of how a civilization without enemy control would be. That has in the dawn of time more power than the power of the tank, the law, the nuke, and all the means the enemy is presently using against people of the world.

Patience and winning the information war is key here.

Pools Closed Because...Brownz Sex Attacks And Excrement

-High Priest Mageson 666

Children are being sexual assaulted, raped and terrorized by Brownz and Jews as the Jews brought the Brownz here to rape, murder and terrorize White People. Because the Jews openly stated they want to abolish White People from existence. That means fucking kill you. Which is what is going on here.



That Jews just repeating what the Elders of Zion put into policy a while.....



White Racism and anti-Semitism is not the problem. Not enough White Racism and Anti-Semitism is the problem. Pure White Racism means you don't tolerate your children being racially targeted for rape and murder by Brownz and Jews. That why Brownz and Jews don't like White Racism. It means the racial rape train comes to a full stop and stays that way.

If itz Brownz.....flush it downz!

[http://www.sat1regional.de/769.html?tx_ttnews\[tt_news\]=194688](http://www.sat1regional.de/769.html?tx_ttnews[tt_news]=194688)

Two 11-year-old girls are said to have been sexually harassed in a swimming pool in Wilhelmshaven. The children were apparently touched in intimate places by several men in the Nautimo whirlpool. The incident occurred on Saturday later did the girls tell one of their mothers. It has been stated in social media the attackers are refugees.

Zwickau: Invader Degeneracy Closes Sauna

<http://newobserveronline.com/zwickau-invader-degeneracy-closes-sauna/>



The Glück-Auf swimming hall in the German town of Zwickau, Saxony, has been forced to temporarily close its prized facilities after a swarm of nonwhite invaders repeatedly defecated in the children's paddling pool, masturbated in the sauna, and sexually harassed girls and women

The latest outrageous Third World behavior in Germany by the "refugees" follows weeks of serious sexual attacks and violent criminality which has erupted across Germany since Angela Merkel declared her country open to anyone who could get there.

News of the events at Zwickau only became public after an internal report on the incidents, prepared by office manager Rainer Kallweit, dated January 19, 2016, was leaked to the newspaper Bild.

UNGEHEUERLICHE VORWÜRFE DES ORDNUNGSAMTES

Flüchtling onaniert in Zwickauer Schwimmhalle

Internes Schreiben berichtet von Fäkalien im Nichtschwimmerbecken, Belästigung von Saunagästen und Versuchen, die Frauenumkleide zu stürmen



Im Johannisbad soll ein Flüchtling in den Whirlpool onaniert haben

Foto: picture-alliance / dpa

22.01.2016 - 11:26 Uhr

VON M. LANGNER UND T. MEHLHORN

Zwickau – **Ungeheuerliche Vorwürfe aus dem Zwickauer Rathaus: Laut Bäder GmbH haben Flüchtlinge beim Besuch von Schwimmhallen in Becken onaniert und ihre Därme im Wasser entleert. Sie sollen Frauen in der Sauna belästigt und versucht haben, die Damen-Umkleide zu stürmen!**

According to the letter, an “asylum seeker masturbated in the hot tub and ejaculated into the basin. This is also recorded on the surveillance camera . . . the lifeguards threw him out.”

“The asylum seeker came back with his friends and with their cell phones, started taking selfies in the hot tub,” the letter continued.

The day before, it said, “eight foreign men” harassed women in the sauna, with the result that in the future when women are in the facility, it will be closed [to asylum seekers].

The letter continued with a litany of outrages: “A group of “young, unaccompanied women and children with caregivers came to the swimming hall on January 9. Since none of them could swim, they used the training pool” (what in English would be known as the “padding pool,” or children’s pool).

“The refugees defecated in this pool while using it, forcing the native Germans to immediately leave the area,” the letter said.

“Furthermore, the lifeguards have to protect women and girls from the asylum seekers. Young men tried to forcibly enter the dressing room reserved for the women and girls.”

To add insult to injury, the “refugees” had all been given free access to the swimming hall—unlike the German residents—but had been required to pay for the sauna.

However, it transpired that they refused to pay for access to the sauna, and used their numbers just to push past the barriers.

“When prompted while checking in that they should pay extra, they just turned around and laughed, and went in,” the letter said.

Pooz Have Been Using "Holoco\$†" and "6 million" since 1900 –

The New York Times

Expect the World®

By Marsayate

'Holocaust' & '6,000,000 Jews' stories in the Jew owned New York Times, all long before WW2 had finished

June 11th, 1900

RABBI WISE'S ADDRESS.

Rabbi Wise said, in part: "The day will never come when I will care less for Zion, when there will be any one who will strive more for the glorious ideals of Zionism."

"There are 6,000,000 living, bleeding, suffering arguments in favor of Zionism. They come not to beg, but ask for that which is higher than all material things. They seek to have satisfied the unquenchable thirst after the ideal. They ask to become once again the messengers of right, justice, and humanity. Your Christian friends will honor you if

May 16th, 1903

MORE DETAILS OF THE KISHINEFF MASSACRE

In Some Places Jews Managed to Defend Themselves.

"We charge the Russian Government with responsibility for the Kishineff massacre. We say it is steeped to the eyes in the guilt of this holocaust. If

Sept 16th, 1903

THE MACEDONIAN MASSACRES.

I am a Jew, and I think that I speak on behalf of all those of the same faith when I say I shudder at the atrocities being perpetrated in Macedonia. What a picture that will be for posterity to look upon, to behold the carnage that is to-day being enacted by the ferocious, brutal, pitiless Turk! The miseries of those thousands of Christians daily slaughtered! What a scene of pillage, what a holocaust, and we standing here idle!

Jan 29th, 1905

END OF ZIONISM, MAYBE.

Jewish Preacher's View of Uprising in Russia.

He declared that a free and a happy Russia, with its 6,000,000 Jews, would possibly mean the end of Zionism, since the abolition of the autocracy would practically eliminate the causes that brought Zionism into existence.

Mar 25th, 1906

Dr. Paul Nathan's View of Russian Massacre

STARTLING reports of the condition and future of Russia's 6,000,000 Jews were made on March 12 in Berlin to the annual meeting of the Central Jewish Relief League of Germany by Dr. Paul Nathan, a well-known Berlin publicist, who has returned from an extensive trip through Russia as the special emissary of Jewish philanthropists in England, America, and Germany, to arrange for distribution of the relief fund of \$1,500,000 raised after the massacres last Autumn.

Dec 2nd, 1914

APPEAL FOR AID FOR JEWS.

American Committee Tells of Suffering Due to the War.

us to make this special appeal to their generosity. The disaster, in which the whole world shares, falls with disproportionate weight upon the Jewish people, more than nine millions of whom live in the countries at war and over six millions of these in the actual war zone in Poland, Galicia, and the whole Russian frontier. Throughout

Oct 18th, 1918

\$1,000,000,000 FUND TO REBUILD JEWRY

Six Million Souls Will Need Help to Resume Normal Life When War is Ended.

From reports from representatives abroad it is estimated that of the 3,000,000 to 32,000,000 souls making up the Jewish population of the world, exclusive of the 3,000,000 Jews in the United States, a quarter of the number are

Nov 12th, 1919

TELLS SAD PLIGHT OF JEWS.

"The successive blows of contending armies have all but broken the back of European Jewry," he said, "and have reduced to tragically unbelievable poverty, starvation and disease about 8,000,000 souls, or half the Jewish population of the earth."

"The Jewish people throughout East-

Jul 20th, 1921

BEGS AMERICA SAVE 6,000,000 IN RUSSIA

Massacre Threatens All Jews as Soviet Power Wanes, Declares Kreinin, Coming Here for Aid.

Copyright, 1921, by The Chicago Tribune Co. BERLIN, July 19.—Russia's 6,000,000 Jews are facing extermination by massacre. As the famine is spreading, the counter-revolutionary movement is gaining and the Soviet's control is waning.

Mar 29th, 1933

thropic aid. It has the same neutral character as the Red Cross.

"It is now active in relief and reconstructive work in Eastern Europe where 6,000,000 Jews are involved. The work there is done through the office in Berlin.

"The Joint Distribution committee has invariably worked in the closest cooperation with national and local welfare and social organizations. This policy will, of course,

June 1st, 1933

GERMAN POET IS SAFE.

Elsa Lasker Schuler, Reported Missing, is Located in Zurich.

Dr. Margoshes said he had received a letter from the poet at Zurich a few days ago, stating that she had "run away from the holocaust" and was destitute but per-

Sept 8th, 1935

Congress Defends Polish Jews.

Witness to THE NEW YORK TIMES.

LONDON, Sept. 7.—The preliminary session of the first world conference of the Federation of Polish Jews being attended by sixty delegates from eighteen countries representing 6,000,000 Jews was held in the East End of London tonight.

May 31st, 1936

AMERICANS APPEAL FOR JEWISH REFUGE

Pro-Palestine Federation Asks Britain to Take a Strong Course in Holy Land.

leadership in the United States, favoring a larger Jewish immigration into Palestine, stressed the intolerable sufferings of the millions of Jews in "the European holocaust."

Feb 23rd, 1938

"Jewish Tragedy" Pictured

A depressing picture of 6,000,000 Jews in Central Europe deprived of protection or economic opportunities, slowly dying of starvation, all hope gone, was presented to the teachers by Jacob Tarshis, known to his radio audience as The Lamp-lighter. Mr. Tarshis represented the American Jewish Joint Distribution Committee.

The "Jewish tragedy" started when Hitler came into power in 1933, Mr. Tarshis declared. Now

May 2nd, 1938

NATION IS WARNED OF ANTI-SEMITISM

Calls: Upon Church to Meet 'Challenge' of Prejudice Here With Aggressive Action

The rising tide of anti-Semitism in Europe today, which has deprived more than 6,000,000 Jews and non-Aryans of a birthright, may some

Jan 15th, 1939

Rabbi Silver wanted assistance to Jewish emigration safeguarded so that European governments would realize that "it is impossible to evacuate 6,000,000 Jews."

"The overwhelmingly large number of Jews in Eastern and Central Europe will have to remain exactly where they are and their problem must ultimately be solved along with the entire minority problem of Europe," he said.

Oct 2nd, 1941

YOM KIPPUR ENDS IN PLEA FOR PEACE

Bearing in mind, when the day of peace comes, the inferno through which the human race is now passing, the peace-makers may so order the pattern of the future as to a holocaust.

Jan 8th, 1945

6,000,000 JEWS DEAD

Jacob Lestchinsky Estimates Reduction in Europe Since '39

The Jewish population in Europe has been reduced from 9,500,000 in 1939 to 3,500,000, it was estimated yesterday by Jacob Lestchinsky,

"Of the 6,000,000 European Jews who have died, 5,000,000 had lived in the countries under Hitler's occupation," he said.

Feb 17th, 1945

PARIS, Feb. 16.—Dr. Joseph Schwartz, European director of the American Jewish Joint Distribution Committee, estimated today that 500,000 of Europe's 6,000,000 Jews had escaped destruction by emigration and that only 1,000,000 to 1,500,000 of Europe's 6,000,000 Jews were now left on the Continent.

Pooz Have Been Using "Holoco†" and "6 Million" Since 1900

[Pope Blames Satan \(Posted by zolaluckystar\)](#)

Postby [High Priestess Maxine Dietrich](#) » Fri Sep 14, 2018 11:36 am

I'm putting this article on the front page here as everyone needs to see it. Special thank you to zolaluckystar for posting this.

zolaluckystar

Pope Blames Satan

Unread postThu Sep 13, 2018 11:39 pm

I just pasted some of the article here. I thought this was hilarious because the Vatican is being revealed:

"Satan, the "Great Accuser," has been unleashed against the bishops of the Church, Pope Francis said Tuesday, in a thinly veiled reference to the former Vatican nuncio to the United States.

The former nuncio, Archbishop Carlo Maria Viganò, recently accused a number of prelates of dereliction of duty in dealing with clerical sex abuse and claimed that the pope had rehabilitated serial abuser Cardinal Theodore McCarrick, elevating him to a position of influence despite knowledge of his misdeeds.

In an 11-page testimony published on August 25, Viganò alleged that he had personally informed Pope Francis in 2013 of the serial homosexual abuse perpetrated by Cardinal McCarrick, along with sanctions imposed on his ministry by Pope Benedict XVI, and yet the pope lifted those sanctions and involved McCarrick in the naming of future bishops.

"The Great Accuser, as he himself tells God in the first chapter of the Book of Job, roams around the earth looking for someone to accuse," Francis said in his morning homily at Mass in the chapel of the Santa Marta residence in the Vatican.

In these times "it seems that the Great Accuser has been unleashed and has it in for the bishops," the pope said.

"It is true, we are all sinners, we bishops," he said, but the 'Great Accuser' seeks to unveil sins so that they may be seen, to scandalize the people."

You betcha, motherfucker!!! Alllll your 'sins' are going to be exposed!!! LOL

full article can be found here:

[https://www.breitbart.com/big-government ... wer-satan/](https://www.breitbart.com/big-government/2018/09/13/pope-blames-satan/)

Heres the testimony of this Viganò:

<https://www.catholicregister.org/home/i ... #testimony>

It is, of course, referred to by MSM as 'testimony' and spun to look like hes some disgruntled tale teller.

And the popes response: 'No Comment'.

LOLZ

Hail Satan!

"My wisdom is not separate from my heart" - Satan

HP Mageson666

Re: Pope Blames Satan

Unread postFri Sep 14, 2018 3:05 am

Yeah and its obvious what they are accused of are they guilt of committing as well. Maybe they should just stop raping children instead of whining when people find out about it and demand justice for the victims.

Image

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

[Re: Pope Blames Satan \(Posted by zolaluckystar\)](#)

[Postby **HP Mageson666** » Fri Sep 14, 2018 2:33 pm](#)

They are desperate and attempting to pander as a last ditch effort to save themselves for being understood for their criminality to their own flock because they are losing everything now. People are leaving the Church by the millions around the world.

Follow the Slothz search engine to:

<http://www.kabbalahexposed.com>

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

<http://www.exposingchristianity.com>

Pope Calls for End of White Europe



Maybe the Pope just is really excited to have White Europe ended by hordes of people from a culture where pedophilia and child rape is normal. Birds of a feather after all.... It is not an accident he quotes the hateful Jewish book of lies the one that says the earth is flat, as his jewsification for exterminating all of White Europe.... Remember the Jews always use false philanthropy as their number one weapon. Note the pedo-Pope admits this is an invasion, but wants more of it right in your backyard....

<http://www.breitbart.com/national-security/2016/03/17/pope-francis-asks-nations-to-open-their-hearts-and-their-doors-to-migrants/>

In his general audience Wednesday, Pope Francis launched an appeal to the nations of the world to open their hearts and their doors to migrants who are standing “at the border,” in an apparent reference to the many migrants camped at key border positions trying to enter Europe.

VICTIM of MUSLIM GANG RAPE

"..She was unveiled, a whore and was asking for it.."
(The reasons given by the rapists when asked "Why?")



During the last year, more than 1.1 million migrants entered the European Union and the unabated flow has prompted countries along the main migration corridor through the Balkans to seal their borders, leaving tens of thousands encamped in Greece.



The Pope compared today's migrants to the people of Israel who were deported into Babylon in the 7th century BC, as recounted in the Biblical book of the prophet Jeremiah.

"How many of our brothers and sisters are living in this time a real and dramatic situation of exile," Francis said, "far from their homeland, still in their eyes the reflection of their homes reduced to rubble, their hearts full of fear and often, unfortunately, sorrow at the loss of loved ones!"

"And when they try to go somewhere else, they find the door closed to them," Francis continued, "There they are, at the border, because so many doors and so many hearts are closed. Today's migrants suffer from the cold, without food and with no way to enter. They do not feel welcome."

"How it pleases me to hear of nations and rulers who open their hearts and open their doors!" he said.



Earlier this month, Pope Francis called Europe’s migrant crisis a veritable “Arab invasion,” and framed the inundation of primarily Muslim migrants in the context of invasions that Europe has suffered in the past, immediately adding: “How many invasions has Europe suffered in its history!”

In his audience Wednesday, the Pope related the situations of contemporary migrants to the Israelites’ deportation to “a foreign land,” which tried their faith in God’s goodness.....



www.metro.co.uk

Girl's body 'was put in kebabs'

BY OLIVER STALLWOOD

THE body of a missing schoolgirl may have been turned into burgers and kebabs and served up at a seaside fast food outlet.

Police fear the remains of 14-year-old Charlene Downes, who went missing in November 2003, may also have been ground up into file grout.

Iyad Alshamki, 28, who ran the Funny Boyz takeaway in Blackpool, is charged with her murder.

The co-owner of the business, Mohammed Raveshi, a 49-year-old former social services worker and foster father, is charged with assisting in the disposal of her body.

The men appeared at a hearing at Blackpool magistrates court yesterday.

The teenager, whose body has never been found, left home on Halloween, saying she was meeting friends on Blackpool's North Pier.

It was initially thought Charlene, a pupil at St George's Church of England High School, had run away.

Appeals for her to come forward were subsequently posted in missing persons' columns.

However, six months after her disappearance police searched freezers at three Blackpool curry houses looking for her remains.

During the investigation, some 3,000



The defendants' takeaway

men were DNA tested and a TV appeal for information was broadcast on the BBC's Crimewatch show.

Darren Day, Charlene's favourite West End performer, even made a plea for help in finding her.

During the ten-minute hearing yesterday the two accused, who were flanked in the secure dock by four security officers, spoke only to confirm their names and ages and to state that they understood the charges against them. Neither of the defendants' lawyers applied for bail.

Pope Demands More Europeans Dead

Never Forget Team Toilet Jew Is Behind All This:

“I think there is a resurgence of anti-Semitism because at this point in time Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural. And I think we are going to be part of the throes of that transformation, which must take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It’s a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role.”



-- Barbara Lerner Spectre, Sweden, Founder of Paideia,
European Jewish Fund in Sweden

Pope Francis brands rejection of migrants “an act of war”

<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world ... 48215.html>

"In June, the Pope said countries that turn away migrants would need to seek forgiveness from God for their actions."



Actually it's an act of war to bring these hostile aliens into your nations which is why Team Toilet Jew and their Hunch Back Helpers are really doing this. Why are the Liberals, Marxists and the Pope all singing the same line? I thought they were enemies. Funny how they come together to kill innocent White People. Because, that's their purpose in the end. Different poisons drenched on the same Jewish dagger.

The Pope, Jews and anti-Whites who share Jewish created Marxist sewer-think created this mess and demand more of this on a daily basis against the European populace. I could fill books without end of all the cases as they are staggering from the statics into the hundreds of thousands here is just a few of them.



<http://blog.balder.org/?p=1447>

More than half the time a judge found a perpetrator guilty of rape, the convict was an immigrant or a descendant of immigrants, according to official figures from the official statistics bureau, 'Danmarks Statistik'. Note, as mentioned the Jewish Marxists blame Whites for being victims of murder and rape not the non-White, migrant attackers.



This is how the body of a Swedish rape and murder victim was found. Even though immigrants in Denmark are strongly overrepresented as perpetrators of rape and other violent crime, the situation in Sweden is far worse. Sweden is the number 1 rape country in the world, only surpassed by Lesotho in Africa. Like in Norway, Denmark and other European countries, most of these rapes are done by immigrants, refugees, and asylum seekers. But in Sweden they slyly don't keep statistics on ethnic backgrounds, and it is completely off-limits to even discuss reality in this Socialist nightmare.

VICTIM of MUSLIM GANG RAPE

"..She was unveiled, a whore and was asking for it.."
(The reasons given by the rapists when asked "Why?")



Barbara Spectre

[Jewish woman]



Jews are going to be at the center of that.
Its a huge transformation for Europe to make.

Elderly White Man's Throat Slashed and Wife Pushed Over Balcony to Die by
Black Immigrant:

<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/italy/11834743/Murder-of-elderly-couple-in-Sicily-fuels-Italys-growing-anti-immigrant-sentiment.html>



Mamadou Kamara has been arrested in connection with the murders



14-Year-Old Charlene Downes: British Girl Raped and Made into Kebab by Pakistani Muslims:

[https://themuslimissue.wordpress.com/20 ... ani-gangs/](https://themuslimissue.wordpress.com/20... ani-gangs/)



ROTHERHAM RAPISTS

Muslim men exploited English girls
as young as 11 in sex gangs.

Whole Migrant Community based Rape Gangs targeting European Girls
446 Suspects Arrested In Britain Since Official Report on Paki Rape Gangs:
<http://www.thestar.co.uk/news/video-446...-1-7428238>





Just a normal day in Europe thanks to Team Toilet Jew and their Hunch Back Helpers.

Pope Tells EU Nations to Tear Down Migrant Walls

Note the Pope is shown greeting the Jewess Angela Merkel.
Merkel Is Jewish:

<http://josministries.prophpb.com/topic11918.html>

Tear down the walls, just not the ones around Vatican City that are manned by machine gun wielding guards. You know that Vatican City that has taken ZERO, migrants.

The Pope has been viciously demanding the end of White Europe for awhile....

Pope Calls For End Of White Europe:

<http://josministries.prophpb.com/topic13676.html>

Rabbi Rabbinovich: Jews Plan To Kill All Whites:

“We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia or Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our control commission will, in the interests of peace and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The white women must co-habit with members of the dark races, the White man with black women. Thus the White race will disappear, for mixing the dark with the white means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory. We shall embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judiaca, and OUR RACE will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples.”
— Rabbi Rabbinovich speaking to an assembly in Budapest, Hungary on the 12th January 1952

Special thanks to AmonRa for finding this story.

<https://www.yahoo.com/news/pope-francis-tells-europe-tear-down-walls-111724670.html>



Vatikanstadt (AFP) - Papst Francis sagte am Freitag, er von einem Europa geträumt, in denen "ein Migrant zu sein, ist kein Verbrechen", wie er die EU-Regierungschefs aufgefordert, "reißen die Mauern" und eine gerechtere Gesellschaft aufzubauen.

Unter Berufung auf die Erinnerung an die EU Väter Streben nach Integration in der Zeit nach dem Zweiten Weltkrieg gründete, sagte der Papst sie inspiriert, weil sie "radikal die Modelle zu ändern gewagt", die in den Krieg geführt hatte.

„Heute mehr denn je, ihre Vision uns Brücken bauen inspiriert und Mauern niederreißen“, sagte er auf einer Vatikan Publikum mit der deutschen Kanzlerin Angela Merkel, die im Mittelpunkt der Bemühungen der EU ist ihre größte Flüchtlingskrise zu lösen, da der Krieg zu Ende ging 1945.

Und in einer rhetorische mit Anklängen an Martin Luther-King legendäre "Ich habe einen Traum" Rede sagte der Papst, dass er von einer neuen europäischen Humanismus geträumt, die die Armen umarmte, ältere Menschen, die Jungen und die Kranken.

„Ich von einem Europa träumen, wo sein ein Migrant ist kein Verbrechen, sondern eine Aufforderung zu mehr Engagement im Namen der Würde eines jeden Menschen“, sagte er.

Francis Kommentare kamen in einer Rede als der 79-jährige Pontifex mit der EU-Karlspreis für seinen Beitrag zur europäischen Einigung vorgestellt wurde.

unerwartet beschlossen Nachdem die Auszeichnung anzunehmen, lieferte Francis eine typisch knallharte Botschaft an die Zuhörer, die auch die Köpfe der EU-Hauptinstitutionen aufgenommen, dem Rat, der Kommission, dem Parlament und seiner Zentralbank.

„Was ist mit dir passiert ist, das Europa des Humanismus, der Verfechter der Menschenrechte, der Demokratie und der Freiheit?“ er hat gefragt. "Was ist mit dir passiert, Europa, die Heimat der Dichter, Philosophen, Künstler, Musiker, und Männer und Frauen von Buchstaben?"

Francis hat die Ursache für Migranten versucht, Europa eines der bestimmenden Themen seines Pontifikats zu erreichen.

Er hat schimpfte regelmäßig gegen die "Gleichgültigkeit" der westlichen Gesellschaften für ihre Not und im letzten Monat machte er eine hochkarätige Besuch in Lesbos, die griechische Insel an der Front der Krise, mit drei syrische Familien in den Vatikan zurückkehren Asyl suchen, von der Bürgerkrieg verwüstete ihre Heimat.

-- Eine Speichertransfusions benötigt -

Er hat angegriffen auch das, was er sagt, ist eine willkürliche Trennung zwischen Asylbewerbern gemacht werden und so genannte Wirtschaftsmigranten - eine Unterscheidung im Herzen von Merkel und anderen EU-Führer "Vision, wie die Krise zu lösen.

Kreditaufnahme einen Satz aus Autor und Holocaust-Überlebenden Elie Wiesel, sagte der Argentinier Pontifex am Freitag, dass Europa ein "Gedächtnis Transfusions" benötigt, sich zu befreien von der Versuchung, "schnelle und einfache kurzfristige politische Gewinne."

Und nach diesem Verweis auf die Migrationskrise ging Francis fort zu sagen, Europa musste im Grunde seines Wirtschaftsmodells ändern des Kontinents Jugend die Sicherheit, die sie eine neue Welt zu bauen benötigt zu geben.

„Wenn wir unsere Gesellschaft zu überdenken wollen, müssen wir würdigen und gut bezahlte Arbeitsplätze zu schaffen, vor allem für unsere jungen Menschen“, sagte er.

„Dazu muss mit neuen, umfassenderen und gerechte wirtschaftliche Modelle kommen, richtet sich nicht an den wenigen dient, sondern ganz normale Menschen und der Gesellschaft als Ganzes zugute kommen.“

Präsident der Europäischen Kommission, Jean-Claude Juncker und Präsident des Europäischen Parlaments Martin Schulz erklärte, die Entscheidung, die Vergabe einer solchen regelmäßigen und prominente Kritiker der EU in einer Spalte für Frankreichs Le Monde zu geben.

„Einige werden Witz, dass die Europäische Union in einem schlechten Weg sein muss, wenn es in der Notwendigkeit der päpstlichen Unterstützung ist“, schrieb sie.

„Wir sind überzeugt, dass Franziskus diesen Preis verdient, aber nur weil er Europa eine Botschaft der Hoffnung gesandt hat.“

„Vielleicht brauchten wir einen argentinischen Blick seines Außenseiters auf die innersten Werte zu drehen, die uns Europäer zusammenbinden, uns unserer Stärken zu erinnern.“

„Immerhin in Zeiten, in denen die Worte „Europa“ und „Krise“ im gleichen Atemzug oft ausgesprochen werden, ist es leicht zu vergessen, was Europa erreicht hat und was es in der Lage ist.“

Pope Visits Rome's Great Synagogue: You Are Our 'Elder Brothers'

-High Priest Mageson 666

There has always been another synagogue in Rome, it's called the Vatican.

It's illegal to question in most nations the Holocaust Potter and Gas Chamber of Secrets tales. Because they are as real as the original Holo-Myth of the one magical Jew on a Stick who happens to be the Lord and Master of the Universe. And you must bow before the Jewish People in your synagogue's you call Churches forever. Of course don't expect the Jews to apologize for the One Hundred million they killed in their Soviet Union, the real holocaust.

Which is why people were rounding up Jews and putting them in detention camps to deport them out of Europe after the war. Because the Jewish race was collectively working to export the Holodomor to all of Europe. The Jews started the war which bombed Europe to the ground and killed some fifty million people including some Jews who died like millions of other Europeans from diseases born by starvation not in homicidal gas chambers. As proven by the Red Cross reports and British Intelligence. The purpose of the war was so the Jews could export the Holodomor, their Soviet Holocaust to all of Europe, that's it, their attempt to turn all of Europe into one big Palestine.

Truth On The Second War:

<http://josministries.prophpbb.com/topic318.html>

The Real Holocaust:

<http://josministries.prophpbb.com/topic3994.html>

Of course let's not forget the Pope is calling for the extermination of White Europe with the Third world, rape-you-with-ease, invasion...

Warning Graphic, Pope Demands More Europeans Dead:

<http://josministries.prophpbb.com/topic10790.html>

The Pope statements is the traditional line the Church always had on the Jews and is from the Bible itself which calls Christianity, the neo Judaism, in Galatians, nothing else the Christian worships the Torah and God of Israel, thus the People of Israel. The Church always rolled out the red carpet for the Jews and elevated them to positions of privilege and protection. When the boot came down on Jews in Spain for acting as spies and saboteurs for the Moors and robbing the populace. The Church was in there on the side of the Jews and made sure the punishment was lessened as much as they could get away with. Not surprisingly it was found all the high ranking positions of the Church within Spain were held by crypto Jews. Same within Rome as well there are at the least 20 Popes in history who were known to be Jews such as John Paul the 2nd. The rest just hid it better.

The Vatican Synagogue Of Rome:

<http://josministries.prophbb.com/topic1561.html>

The Jews Made Up The Whole Christianity Hoax From the Start:

<http://josministries.prophbb.com/topic10982.html>

Pope Visits Rome's Great Synagogue: You Are Our 'Elder Brothers'

http://www.haaretz.com/jewish/news/1.697989?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=gplus



Pope Francis denounced all violence committed in the name of God during a visit to Rome's main synagogue Sunday, joining the oldest Jewish community in the diaspora in a sign of interfaith friendship at a time of religiously-inspired attacks around the globe.

During a visit marked by tight security and historic continuity, Francis also rejected all forms of anti-Semitism and called for "maximum vigilance" and early intervention to prevent another Holocaust.

Francis repeated several times that Jews were the "elder brothers" of Christians, repeating the words first uttered by John Paul during his historic visit to the synagogue but adding that Christians' "elder sisters" in the Jewish faith were also part of God's family.

Francis joined a standing ovation when Holocaust survivors, some wearing striped scarves reminiscent of their camp uniforms, were singled out for applause at the start of the visit. And he elicited an ovation of his own when he paused in his remarks to acknowledge the survivors in the synagogue's front row.

The visit comes amid a spate of Islamic extremist attacks in Europe, Africa, the Middle East and elsewhere — violence which Francis has repeatedly condemned as anathema to religion, particularly given that Christians and religious minorities have often been the target.

"Violence of man against man is in contradiction to every religion that merits the name, in particular the three monotheistic religions," Francis said, referring to Christianity, Judaism and Islam. "Every human being, as a creature of God, is our brother regardless of his origins or religious belief."

Pope Demands More Europeans Dead

Never Forget Team Toilet Jew Is Behind All This:

“I think there is a resurgence of anti-Semitism because at this point in time Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural. And I think we are going to be part of the throes of that transformation, which must take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It’s a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role.”



-- Barbara Lerner Spectre, Sweden, Founder of Paideia,
European Jewish Fund in Sweden

Pope Francis brands rejection of migrants “an act of war”

<http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world ... 48215.html>

"In June, the Pope said countries that turn away migrants would need to seek forgiveness from God for their actions."



Actually it's an act of war to bring these hostile aliens into your nations which is why Team Toilet Jew and their Hunch Back Helpers are really doing this. Why are the Liberals, Marxists and the Pope all singing the same line? I thought they were enemies. Funny how they come together to kill innocent White People. Because, that's their purpose in the end. Different poisons drenched on the same Jewish dagger.

The Pope, Jews and anti-Whites who share Jewish created Marxist sewer-think created this mess and demand more of this on a daily basis against the European populace. I could fill books without end of all the cases as they are staggering from the statics into the hundreds of thousands here is just a few of them.



<http://blog.balder.org/?p=1447>

More than half the time a judge found a perpetrator guilty of rape, the convict was an immigrant or a descendant of immigrants, according to official figures from the official statistics bureau, 'Danmarks Statistik'. Note, as mentioned the Jewish Marxists blame Whites for being victims of murder and rape not the non-White, migrant attackers.



This is how the body of a Swedish rape and murder victim was found. Even though immigrants in Denmark are strongly overrepresented as perpetrators of rape and other violent crime, the situation in Sweden is far worse. Sweden is the number 1 rape country in the world, only surpassed by Lesotho in Africa. Like in Norway, Denmark and other European countries, most of these rapes are done by immigrants, refugees, and asylum seekers. But in Sweden they slyly don't keep statistics on ethnic backgrounds, and it is completely off-limits to even discuss reality in this Socialist nightmare.

VICTIM of MUSLIM GANG RAPE

"..She was unveiled, a whore and was asking for it.."
(The reasons given by the rapists when asked "Why?")



Barbara Spectre

[Jewish woman]



Jews are going to be at the center of that.
Its a huge transformation for Europe to make.

Elderly White Man's Throat Slashed and Wife Pushed Over Balcony to Die by
Black Immigrant:

<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/europe/italy/11834743/Murder-of-elderly-couple-in-Sicily-fuels-Italys-growing-anti-immigrant-sentiment.html>



Mamadou Kamara has been arrested in connection with the murders



14-Year-Old Charlene Downes: British Girl Raped and Made into Kebab by Pakistani Muslims:

[https://themuslimissue.wordpress.com/20 ... ani-gangs/](https://themuslimissue.wordpress.com/20... ani-gangs/)



ROTHERHAM RAPISTS

Muslim men exploited English girls
as young as 11 in sex gangs.

Whole Migrant Community based Rape Gangs targeting European Girls
446 Suspects Arrested In Britain Since Official Report on Paki Rape Gangs:
<http://www.thestar.co.uk/news/video-446...-1-7428238>





Just a normal day in Europe thanks to Team Toilet Jew and their Hunch Back Helpers.

Possible Nuclear False Flag Attack On America By Mossad?

-By HP Mageson666

"By way of deception thou shalt do war."-Mossad motto.

As noted the Bin Laden's are a wealthy Saudi family with deep connections to the Jewish Plutocracy that runs America. And the House of Saud are crypto Jews.. As the claims of Bin Laden's death are full of lies and cover up's A body of Bin Laden was never produced nor any forensic evidence. They first claimed they quickly buried him at sea according to Islamic law. But this goes against Islamic law on the burial of their dead. The lies just kept rolling out. What really happened? Who knows?

House Of Saud, Donmeh "Young Turks" Crypto-Jews:

topic108.html

Bin Laden the head of Al-Qaeda was a Jewish agent. Which means who was running Al-Qaeda....

But something comes to light:

"We might add to the list of current prominent crypto-Jews, Osama bin Laden, whose mother is Jewish according to another Israeli source. "Bali, Australia & The Mossad" by Rose Cohen appeared in an Australian publication on October 17, 2002.

Now this is damning as ISIS is the new Al-Qaeda. Remember the biggest terrorist attack on America, 911 was blamed on Al-Qaeda. Now there is reports on ISIS run media sites they are threatening to smuggle a nuclear weapon into America and dentate it killing millions.

911 is a well-documented false flag attack by the Jewish Mossad.

<http://www.911missinglinks.com/>

Is the Jewish Mossad planning a Nuclear false flag next on America or another Western target? Using their new Al-Qaeda, ISIS as cover.

Something to notice the Twenty dollar bill was shown to fold as a subliminal. The Jewish Fed then pulled this Twenty from use and changed the plates. Which shows it was they also used major subliminals in their media and infused major subliminals of numerology into 911. The Jews use occult power behind their schemes:

post11698.html#p11698

Now this guy is a deluded Xian but he got the money right. Even a broken clock is right twice a day:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fafxhMLeGeA>

This shows a nuclear attack on America. Of course such an attack will give the Jews what they are trying to do right now with the race riots in America. Create a situation where Martial Law can be declared and then put those FEMA camps which bills were signed off on by Jews in the American government to use.

Jews Behind Ferguson Trying To Start Race War:
[topic9205.html](#)

The Jews have been working to build a Police State apparatus in America since 911 which is designed to lead to micro chipping of the population and give them total control. This event could force that into motion. The NSA is contradicting all it's spying to Mossad front companies out of Israel.

The Jewish Forced Marched To The Microchip:
[topic7691.html](#)

The Jews also want American military intervention in the Middle East. They used 911 as well to use American forces to destroy their enemy Iraq but failed to openly get the next round of wars they wanted with Iran. The Jewish media is blaring the attitude across America that ISIS is the reason for a needed American reoccupation of the Middle East.

The Jews already murdered over three hundred million people in the last century up till now. To create a World Jewish Government. Under the guise of Communist regimes, world wars and revolutions.

From the most holy book of the Jewish their Torah. Special note Goyim they are talking about you here:

Deuteronomy:

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them [Goyim] before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them.

This is revealing and suspicious concerning that Al-Baghdadi 'Mossad trained':
[http://www.gulf-daily-news.com/NewsDeta ... yid=381153](http://www.gulf-daily-news.com/NewsDeta...yid=381153)

WASHINGTON: The former employee at US National Security Agency (NSA), Edward Snowden, has revealed that the British and American intelligence and the Mossad worked together to create the Islamic State of Iraq and Syria (ISIS).

Snowden said intelligence services of three countries created a terrorist organization that is able to attract all extremists of the world to one place, using a strategy called "the hornet's nest".

NSA documents refer to recent implementation of the hornet's nest to protect the Zionist entity by creating religious and Islamic slogans.

According to documents released by Snowden, "The only solution for the protection of the Jewish state "is to create an enemy near its borders".

Leaks revealed that ISIS leader and cleric Abu Bakr Al Baghdadi took intensive military training for a whole year in the hands of Mossad, besides courses in theology and the art of speech..

Given Bin Laden a Jew was put in charge of Al-Qaeda. Who do you think the Chosen People would put in charge of ISIS? Especially when it's operating so close to their personal State? It goes beyond just Mossad Training to being part of the Jewish Mossad.

[http://topinfolpost.com/2014/08/08/isis- ... ch-reports](http://topinfolpost.com/2014/08/08/isis-...ch-reports)



Nous vous proposons ci-dessous trois traductions qui se veulent affirmer que le Khalife Al-Baghdadi est un agent intégral du Mossad et qu'il serait né de père et de mère juifs :

Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi, so-called "Caliph," the head of ISIL (Islamic State in Iraq and the Levant) is, according to sources reputed to originate from Edward Snowden, an actor named Elliot Shimon, a Mossad trained operative.

In French

Simon Elliot (Elliot Shimon) aka Al-Baghdadi was born of two Jewish parents and is a Mossad agent.

We offer below three translations that want to assert that the Caliph Al-Baghdadi is a full Mossad agent and that he was born Jewish father and mother:

The real name of Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi is "Simon Elliott."

The so-called "Elliot" was recruited by the Israeli Mossad and was trained in espionage and

psychological warfare against Arab and Islamic societies.

This information was attributed to Edward Snowden and published by newspapers and other Web sites: the head of the "Islamic State" Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi, has cooperated with the U.S. Secret Service, British and Israel to create an organization capable of attracting terrorist extremists from around the world.

Source: Radio ajyal.com

Another source corroborates this statement, the site Egy-press:

With photo support, a Iranian media discovers the true identity of the Emir Daash, a trained Zionist agent.

Iranian intelligence discovered the true and full identity of the Emir Daash, which is known under the name Abu Bakr Al Baghdadi; his real name is Elliot Shimon. Its role in Mossad secret agent in the Zionist espionage. His false name: Ibrahim ibn Awad ibn Ibrahim Al Al Badri Arradoui Hoseini.

The plan: get into the military and civilian heart of the countries that are declared as a threat to Israel in order to destroy to facilitate thereafter, the takeover by the Zionist state on the entire area of the Middle East in order to establish Greater Israel.

Here are the borders of the Zionist project, the "Greater Israel" or "Eretz Israel" for short.

These facts confirm the first that came out a few days ago, confirming that the Caliph Rolex is sent to Israel to sow chaos in neighboring countries the Zionist entity. Please note that EILL announced it a few days ago that, to want to now take the "barbarians Jews", a reference to Zionists besiege Gaza.

Practice! Having devastated the area of Israel, it will now allow the Americans and the Israelis to show the fingers as bloody terrorists to shoot at faster to defend the Zionist state, while the same let them proliferate and act with impunity for over two months now. Prepare a project they probably from the famous Arab Spring with the destabilization of Iraq, Sudan, Tunisia, Egypt, Libya, Syria and Mali (among others). Clever!

Listen and listen again Bernard-Henri Lévy on these so-called Arab Spring.

Potsdam, Jewish Communist World Dictatorship.

-High Priest Don Mageson 666



http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Potsdam_Conference

The Potsdam Conference was held at Cecilienhof, the home of Crown Prince Wilhelm Hohenzollern, in Potsdam, occupied Germany, from 17 July to 2 August 1945. (In some older documents it is also referred to as the Berlin Conference of the Three Heads of Government of the USSR, USA and UK[2][3]) Participants were the Soviet Union, the United Kingdom and the United States. The three powers were represented by Communist Party General Secretary Joseph Stalin, Prime Ministers Winston Churchill,[4] and, later, Clement Attlee,[5] and President Harry S. Truman.

Stalin, Churchill, and Truman—as well as Attlee, who participated alongside Churchill while awaiting the outcome of the 1945 general election, and then replaced Churchill as Prime Minister after the Labour Party's defeat of the Conservatives—gathered to decide how to administer punishment to the defeated Nazi Germany, which had agreed to unconditional surrender nine weeks earlier, on 8 May (V-E Day). The goals of the conference also included the establishment of post-war order, peace treaty issues, and countering the effects of the war.

The part below is taken from: “Under the Sign of the Scorpion the Rise and Fall of the Soviet Empire”. Which reveals Internationally Jewry planned to take China down into Communism at the Potsdam Conference. This book is good at showing the Free Mason society was key to Communist revolution. But comes up short and incorrect conclusions on Hitler. Hitler himself banned the Masonic Societies. Ultimately the Free Masonic Societies are controlled by Globalist Jewish Dynasties such as the Rothschild's. The proof of the fact it's a Jewish agenda is obvious when Jewish Communism took over the Russian Empire. The Non-Jewish, Free Masons were liquated and the Lodges closed. The Jewish Banking Elites took the Masonic Society over with their Illuminati front in the late 18th century. And replaced the original Masonic doctrine with Jewish Communism and the spiritual system with the Jewish Kabala and Jewish Christian esoteric systems. That put one under their control and harnessed their ritual to further Jewish agenda of a World Communist Dictatorship

Communism And Masonry: Two Fronts Of The Jew World Order:
topic1477.html

Christian Rakovsky. Born Chaim Rakeover [Jewish name] in 1873. Was a high ranking Communist:

"A lifelong collaborator of Leon Trotsky [my note Trotsky was a Jew who worked for the Jewish Rockefeller's], he was a prominent activist of the Second International, involved in politics with the Bulgarian Social Democratic Union, Romanian Social Democratic Party, and the Russian Social Democratic Labour Party. Rakovsky was expelled at different times from various countries as a result of his activities, and, during World War I, became a founding member of the Revolutionary Balkan Social Democratic Labor Federation while helping to organize the Zimmerwald Conference. Imprisoned by Romanian authorities, he made his way to Russia, where he joined the Bolshevik Party after the October Revolution, and, as head of the Rumcherod, unsuccessfully attempted to generate a communist revolution in the Kingdom of Romania. Subsequently, he was a founding member of the Comintern, served as head of government in the Ukrainian SSR, and took part in negotiations at the Genoa Conference."

Openly stated the relationship between Jews, Communism and how Free Mason's are nothing but a movement to advance World Jewish Government under the final step of Communism. His record of this event was kept in the writings called. Red Symphony, by Dr. J. Landowsky; translated by George Knupffer.

His statements are such:

"The real aim is to create all the required prerequisites for the triumph of the Communist revolution; this is the obvious aim of Freemasonry; it is clear that all this is done under various pretexts; but they always conceal themselves behind their well known treble slogan [Liberty, Equality, Fraternity]. You understand?" –
The real secret of Masonry is the suicide of Freemasonry as an organization, and the physical suicide of every important Mason."

"Masons should recall the lesson of the French Revolution. Although "they played a colossal revolutionary role; it consumed the majority of Masons..." Since the revolution requires the extermination of the bourgeoisie as a class, [so all wealth will be held by the Illuminati in the guise of the State] it follows that Freemasons must be liquidated. When this secret is revealed, Rakovsky imagines "the expression of stupidity on the face of some Freemason when he realizes that he must die at the hands of the revolutionaries. How he screams and wants that one should value his services to the revolution! It is a sight at which one can die...but of laughter!" Rakovsky refers to Freemasonry as a hoax: "a madhouse but at liberty."

" In Russia in 1929, every Mason who was not Jewish was killed along with his family, according to Alexey Jefimow ("Who are the Rulers of Russia?" p.77) -

On to Potsdam. As well known, President Roosevelt was Jewish and his administration was

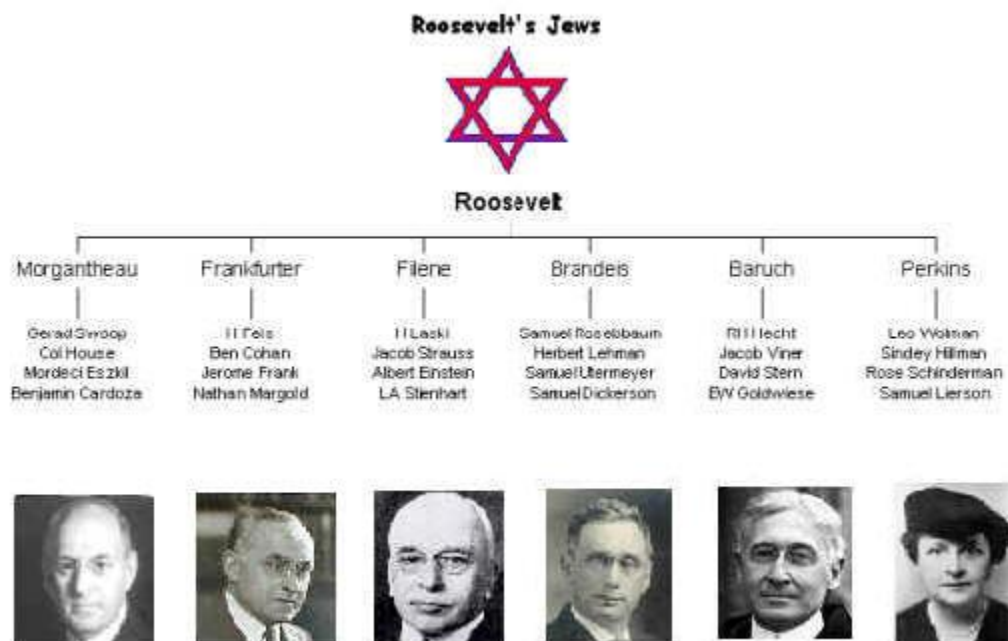
staffed with Jews from top to bottom. Roosevelt was also a Communist who's New Deal farce was the first political implementation of Jewish Communist Policy into America. And put near total control of America fully into Jewish hands.

<http://67.225.133.110/~gbpprorg/judicia...lement.htm>

Twenty years after the 'New Deal' the Jews control:
 98% of the financial markets 99% of the banking industry 69% of the food industry 100% of the theater and movie industry 99% of the press 82% of the radio, telephone, and telegraph industries 75% of the transportation industries 85% of real estate.

"President Roosevelt's administration overflowed with Jews - so many that his famous 'New Deal' socioeconomic program was often referred to as the 'Jew Deal.' Indeed, it was a Jew -- FDR staffer Samuel Rosenman -- that coined the term 'New Deal.' The Jews who aided Roosevelt's administration included Bernard Baruch, Felix Frankfurter, David Niles, Louis Brandeis, Henry Morgenthau Jr., Rabbi Stephen Wise and Sidney Hillman."

"The Jew Bernhard Mannes Baruch was the most influential man in the USA during the World War. He had dictatorial power over the whole war economy and its approximately 40 varied industrial branches. Even today he has a leading role in Roosevelt's inner circle. Felix Frankfurter is a member of the Supreme Court, Henry Morgenthau Jr. is Secretary of the Treasury, Herman Lehmann is Governor of the State of New York, La Guardia leads the Jewish metropolis New York. Numerous Jews have leading positions in the American labor movement. One need mention only the Jews Volman, Sidney Hillmann, Schloßberg and Matthew Woll. Wherever one looks he sees nothing but Jews and genuine Hebrews! The words of the Russian-born Jew Baruch Chareny Vladek describe precisely the position of the Jews in America: "We are numerically in the minority, but our fingers tip the scales."



Roosevelt's wife Eleanor was a member of many Communist societies in Washington. Only dwarfed in this regards by Willard Eisenhower who was even more of an active Communist than her. And was also Jewish himself like his brother Dwight Eisenhower who was appointed to his place in the Allied Command due to his military record was horrid he was an incompetent commander. He also purposely murdered a million German POW's many just 15 year old kids, by starving them to death after the war in prison camps. Eisenhower's father was Jewish and their mother was a Black woman and strong Communist. Stalin was also Jewish and as known the Soviet Union was run by the International Jews from the top down. The Jewish Rockefeller's spent millions of dollars in propaganda glamorizing the Soviet Union to America in the 1930's and trying to ship American industry to their Communist citadel. Later under Nixon they would do this with China. England is also under the control of the Jewish World Order via the Rothschild's and many other Jewish families. Churchill, the Jew puppet and whose mother was a Jewess as even reported by the Jerusalem Post, and from 1936 was being funded by a group of mainly Jewish bankers, former politicians and industrialists called "The Focus Group" and was given a huge amount of money by the Jewish Chairman of the Shell company. Researcher, Christopher Jon Bjerknes found that Truman himself was also Jewish. Not a surprise.

Note Jewish Eisenhower is the one who put: "In God We Trust." The [Jewish God thus race] on the American money.

The truth about how the Jew World Order ganged up and attacked Germany from America, Britain and the USSR.

Adolf Hitler: Man Of Peace:

topic318.html

For an in-depth look at how the Jews own and created Communist China go here:

topic9078.html

From the book mentioned:

The United States Also Helped the Chinese Communists Gain Power

The establishment of Communism in China was also supported by the Americans through Moscow or sometimes even directly. As early as in the 1920s, highly placed Jewish functionaries were visiting China to introduce Communism into certain areas. Among those "advisers" were Adolf Yoffe, Michael Borodin (real name: Jakob Grusenberg, founder of the Communist Party in Mexico in 1919), Bela Kun, Enrique Fischer (actually Heinz Neumann) and Vasili Bluecher (Galen-Chesin), who became responsible for gruesome atrocities against the Chinese people. Another Soviet Jew, Anatoli Gekker, who had been the veiled power behind the puppet Communist leaders Damdin Sukhkhe-Bator (1893-1923) and Khorlogin Choibalsan (1895-1952) in Mongolia in 1922, became political commissar for the Communist regions of China in 1924. Communism was introduced into Mongolia in 1921. Two Jews from Russia, V. Levichev

and Yan Gamarnik, led the Chinese Red Army. An English Jew named Billmeier saw to it that the Chinese Reds were armed with Soviet weapons.

The Chinese Marxist Sun Yatsen (Sun Yixian) was an eminent freemason. Even Chiang Kaishek (Jiang Jieshi) co-operated with the Communists in the beginning. He was a 33rd degree freemason (of the Scottish rite) who later broke away from the Communists and became the leader of bourgeois China.

The United States demanded of the Japanese to stop fighting the Chinese Communists between 1937 and 1945. The American government betrayed Chiang Kaishek's anti-Communist front in the autumn of 1948. General George C. Marshall (1880-1959), then secretary of state, demanded that Chiang Kaishek allow the Communists into his government. Marshall had been President Truman's special envoy in China from 1945 to 1947. He asserted that the Communists were good people but Chiang Kaishek refused to comply. This refusal was all the Americans needed and Chiang Kaishek was left without help. Instead, the support for Mao Zedong increased (the aid to the Chinese Communists went via Moscow). On the 31st of January 1949, Communists in American tanks rolled into Beijing and on the 31st of October, the People's Republic of China was officially proclaimed. The civil war ended after having claimed 20 million lives. In the following year the United States claimed that Mao Zedong had distanced himself from dictatorship and sought to introduce democracy. Of course this was a lie, but they needed to show a good picture of the Chinese Communists.

This was planned as early as the Potsdam Conference in the summer of 1945, according to Gary Allen. Understandably, USA wished to conceal its role in this process. This was confirmed by the representative of the State Department, Owen Lattimore: "The problem was how to allow them [China] to fall without making it look as if the United States had pushed them."

China is now an environmental disaster area. The most infamous area of industrial pollution in Russia and Eastern Europe seem like nature reserves by comparison. There are towns like Benxi (perhaps the world's dirtiest town) where 25-year-old Chinese die of cancer. (Dagens Nyheter, 9th of January 1994.)

Mao Zedong had several Jewish advisers behind him. One of these was the British Jew Sidney Rittenberg who worked for Mao from 1946 to 1976. They were called "voluntary advisers". Thanks to such advice, Mao murdered 46 000 well-educated people in his campaign against intellectuals

in 1957. The number of such victims was later to rise. 43 million people died of starvation during a three year period in connection with the

"Great Leap Forward". Another two million were murdered. The agricultural "reforms" had earlier killed 1.5 million landowners. During the cultural revolution, the Red Guards persecuted 100 million people, approximately half of which are believed to have died. It is known that at least 400 000 were murdered. No one knows the exact figures - the real figures may well be twice as high.

90 000 people were reported to have been massacred in Guangxi alone, according to incomplete statistics. (Dagens Nyheter, 17th of August 1992.) At the same time, an epidemic of cannibalism swept across Wuxuan. Its most extreme forms were "cannibal banquets": meat, liver, heart, kidneys, thighs, shins... boiled, fried, roasted. At the "highest" point of this epidemic, human meat was even prepared in the dining rooms of the revolutionary committee for the town of Wuxuan. (Dagens Nyheter, 17th of August 1992.)

Zheng Yi, a Beijing Red Guard, related the following in an interview for a BBC documentary about Mao Zedong in 1993: "In the beginning people murdered one another because of their political convictions. Then they began to eat people. Just killing them wasn't enough. Only by eating the flesh of their enemies could they show their class-consciousness. You would torture someone first, then cut up their stomach while they were still alive. Like at the slaughter of a pig, you would cut out the heart and liver, chop them up and eat them."

Zheng Yi later became a dissident and succeeded in photographing some secret documents concerning Communist crimes in China. At least 137 people and probably hundreds more were eaten, according to secret documents about cannibalism among the Red Guards in the Guangxi province at the end of the 1980s. (Dagens Nyheter, 8th January 1993.) Approximately 30 million people are assumed to have been killed during the first ten years up to 1959. The bloody terror began in Beijing on the 24th of March 1951 and spread to other major cities. In 1960 alone, more people were killed in China than during the entire Sino-Japanese War. Professor Richard L. Walker at the University of South Carolina estimated the casualties of Chinese Communism up to 1971 to be 62.5 million at the least. In July 1994, after the release of new, shocking documents, Chen Yizi at Princeton University told the Washington Post that the total number of Chinese killed during the Communist terror was at least 80 million. (Dagens Nyheter, 19th of July 1994, A 9.) It came to light later that the number of victims to Communism in China was 140 million. (Hufvudstadsbladet, Helsinki, 23 December 1997.) The United States of America is also responsible for those lives.

The wealthy Jewish banker and Illuminatus, David Rockefeller, described Chairman Mao's terror regime as "one of the most important and successful in human history". He believed that it had succeeded in fostering high moral and common purpose in China. (The New York

Times, 10th of August, 1973, Gary Allen, "The Rockefeller File".)
 After the massacre in Tienanmen Square in 1989, when Washington imposed official sanctions against Beijing, American companies continued to sell their products in China as if nothing had happened. The sanctions were not observed; they were just a play to the gallery. (Dagens Nyheter, 13th of December 1989.) Israel has also given China military and economic aid.



The Central Committee of the Communist Party, 1917. All Jews. And funded by World Banking Jews:

Central Committee of the Communist Party in 1917



Pranayama Method

by HP Mageson666 » Tue Sep 17, 2019

Pranayama means the Extension of Prana, however this is something different here. Prana relates also to mind, the psychic aspect and how its united with consciousness. Some of the secretive techniques of using pranayama in the east that are taught to initiates have to do with directing prana in the sense of expanding ones energy field to perform functions that relate to the basis of telepathic and telekinetic functions.

Also one situation I have noticed many times is people mentioning they are doing high reps. The power of pranayama is not in high reps its in the Kumbhaka which means the retention of the length of the hold hence also the extension of prana. With this remember the texts always warn do not stress its only to be comfortable on the hold.

There is a kriya in yoga that involves meditation on the end of the nose to activate the third eye. However in yoga with pranayama there is the method if one focuses on one nostril they can open this and direct all their breath into that one nostril at will. The meditation with breathing as such is to activate and purify the either sun or moon nadi its connected to while directing power. Each nostril connects to one of the hemispheres of the brain.

The situation is however in yoga with the pranayama the actual method of focusing on the end on the nose is in all reality probably corrupted from a method that connects to the nostril method.

The space of the bottom part of the nose between the nostrils is connected to the Sushumna nadi which is between the sun and moon nadi's the nostrils. There is a rare method of placing ones focus on this part when meditating it opens both nostrils fully and directs the prana into the Sushumna nadi. This technique activates the third eye and pineal gland drastically. Its used for mediation absorption. It also with use creates a sense of bliss and well being and activates power.

This technique is rare because its powerful. It was mainly kept secret. One can also use a mantra on the in and out breath with this as a form of void meditation. Such as Sat on the in breath and Nam on the out breath. Which is a method in Kundalini Yoga.

President Nixon, Vice President Agnew, Fought Jewish Power

▣ Sat Jul 08, 2017 5:27 am

HP Mageson666

President Nixon, Vice President Agnew, Fought Against Jewish Media Monopoly And Jewish Power

Vice President Agnew who fought against the Media Monopoly which made him famous made this speech to the American People in the summer of 1973. After this the Jews swarmed in on Agnew's and forced him to resign from office.



Vice President Agnew

The speech that cost Agnew his career:

Vice President's Agnew's address:

"The people who own and manage national impact media are Jewish and, with other influential Jews, helped create a disastrous U.S. Mideast policy. All you have to do is check the real policy makers and owners and you find a much higher concentration of Jewish people than you're going to find in the population.

By national impact media I am referring to the major news wire services, pollsters, Time and Newsweek magazines, The New York Times, The Washington Post, and the International Herald Tribune. For example, CBS' Mr. Paley's Jewish. Mr. Julian Goodman, who runs NBC, and there's a Leonard Goldenson at ABC. Mrs. Katherine Graham owns The Washington Post and Mr. Sulzberger The New York Times. They are all Jews!

You go down the line in that fashion...not just with ownership but go down to the

managing posts and discretionary posts...and you'll find that through their aggressiveness and their inventiveness, they now dominate the news media. Not only in the media, but in academic communities, the financial communities, in the foundations, in all sorts of highly visible and influential services that involve the public, they now have a tremendous voice.

Our policy in the Middle East in my judgement is disastrous, because it's not even handed. I see no reason why nearly half the foreign aid this nation has to give goes to Israel, except for the influence of tis Zionist lobby. I think the power of the media is in the hands of a few people...it's not subject to control for the voters, it's subject only to the whim of the board of directors.' -Vice President Agnew, from Newsweek, Vol.87 1976

President Nixon spoke about this same topic which came public with the Nixon tapes which President Nixon recorded all his conversations in the Oval Office.



From a taped conversation on February 1, 1973 on the subject of Jewish control of the media. Between President Nixon and Reverend Billy Graham were they talk of the Jewish stranglehold on American media:

Graham:

"This [Jewish] stranglehold has go to be broken of the country's going down the drain."

Nixon:

"You believe that?"

Graham:
"Yes sir".

Nixon:
"Oh boy, So do I. I can't ever say that but I believe it."

Nixon mentioned during these conversations he wanted to do something about the Jewish power monopoly over media and political power in America but he wanted to wait for a second term. Nixon had drawn up lists of powerful Jewish elitists in the media, and other key power positions in America for the FBI, CIA and IRS to go after. The Jews found out about Nixon's planned purge of their anti-American cabal and swarmed down on Nixon and made sure his career was ended. Nixon had been close to McCarthy who went after the Jews and their Communist subversion of America. The Jews destroyed McCarthy for the same reason.

Of course when this came out in the media years later Graham cucked down and grovelled like a good Christian before his Jewish masters. He went as far as stating he will crawl to the Jews on his knees and beg forgiveness. That is how much power Jews have they can make the most powerful man in the Free World. The American President terrified of them and their media control and power monopoly and have the most powerful Christian Leader in America crawl before them on his hands and knees. And ruin the career of a Vice President.

Source:
Conspiracy of the Six-Pointed Star, Texe Marrs

Primordial Buddhism

Dedicated to Otto Rahn.

This article is meant to highlight what can be termed: "Primordial Buddhism." That is Buddhism that existed before the corruptions were made. The corrupted paradigm which is now the standard. I have already discussed this: "Bogus Buddhism." Elsewhere.

In the ancient world the Arya's worshipped a Creator God by the title of Buddha. The Aryish Druids religion was based on the worship of a crucified and reborn God man, named: Wod, Wodan, Bud, Budh, Buddha.

As DM. Murdock cites in her book: "Suns of God."

"They gave [the Sacred Island] two other names, viz, Phus Inis, and Inis=na-Phuodha-which, at once, associate the "worship" with the profession of the worshippers-for, Phus Inis, is Dudh Inis-Ph, or , F, being only the aspirate of, B, and commutable with it-that is, Budh Island; and Inis-na Phuodha is Inis-na-Buodha, that is, THE ISLAND OF BUDHA."

So we have ancient Ireland being titled: "The Island of Budha."

Also from the same work:

"The ancient Irish and Hindus used the name Budh for the planet Mercury. The stem Budh appears in all the Celtic languages as it does in Sanskrit, as meaning "all victorious" "gift of teaching" "accomplished" "enlightened" "exalted" and on."

From here we see Buddhaya the Sanskrit title for Mercury.
The Indo-European languages all come from Sanskrit.

"The Druidic and Vedic priesthods, language and culture are one at root, separating perhaps three millennia prior to the Christian era."- Ellis

The round towers of Ireland:

"O' Brien relates the words of an ancient Irish bishop Corma, "the celebrated bishop of Cashel" who in "defining the Round Towers in his Glossary of the Irish Language, under the name of Faill, wrote the following:
"Carth cloacha is aire bearor fall desucedr Fo bith ro ceata suighedesat en Eire"- that is, stone-built monuments, within which noble judges [my note Druids] used to enclose vases containing the relics of Fo [i.e. Budh] and of which they had erected hundreds throughout Ireland!"

More:

"O'Brien cites the Dagoba's of Sir Lanka often lofty buildings in which Buddhist relics have been deposited.

The towers are also symbols of fertility their phallic nature obvious to the eye. Concerning these phallic symbols, O'Brien remarks:

Such was the origin and design of the most ancient Indian pagodas□ And that such, also was the use and origin of the Irish pagodas is manifest from the name by which they are critically and accurately designated, via, Budh, which in the Irish language, signifies not only the Sun, as the source of generative vegetation, but also the male organ of procreative generativeness.

Clo. Vallancey states that Krisna also means sun in ancient Irish.

"O'Brien provides an image of a round tower with a crucified man above the door, between two standing human figures and below them two bizarre animals lying down. Concerning this image, O'Brien relates that Christian authorities naturally want to make of it a Christian crucifix. However, our Irish writer disagrees, first commenting on the strange animals and linking them with the elephant and bull on a Buddhist temple in Sri Lanka."

Tertullian, as late as 211 CE, wrote:

"The Christians neither adored nor desired crosses, and criticized pagans for doing so and for putting a man on the cross, too. For pagans a cross was a sign of eternity□.It was not until the 6th synod of Constantinople that it was decided that the symbol of Christianity, which was confirmed by Pope Adrain I, would be represented from that time on as a man crucified on the cross. In fact, the earliest instances of any artwork that illustrates Jesus on the cross can be traced back only to the eight or ninth century. Thus, the Christians adopted the crucifixion as a symbol from the pagans."

Its also no mistake the ancient Europeans would dye their bodies with a sacred blue paint. Called "Wod."

More on the Druids:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/239>

On the European continent where the same God who is hung on the sacred tree and reborn again is worshipped. We had the major spiritual center of the Irminsul Pillar. Which holds the same meaning of the Tet Pillar of Ptah in Egypt. Or Mount Meru column. Of which the Round Towers are a symbol for as well. This is the meaning of the Buddhist Stupas in the East as well.

Budha is depicted as the sacred tree in the East as well as the West.

We have these same towers being called; "Fish Towers." As the Fish is the symbol

of the perfected life force following up the spine and the rebirth. It's the Yoni symbol in which the reborn God is shown emerging from. We have the same round towers or Benben towers being built by the Egyptians as well. Also noted in Sri Lank Buddha is still called Wod or Woden to this day.

As D.M. Murdock notes:

"The word "Buddha" is related to the Egyptian term for the sky-god father-figure, "Ptah" and "Puttha," as well as to "Pytha," as in Pythagoras ("Buddha" + "guru"). "

Churchward also stated:

"Buddha is their representative of Ptah of the Egyptians."

As mentioned the same themes are found in Egypt as in Ireland/Europe. And the East.

Ptah and Osiris as mentioned before are the same God. Osiris name translates out: "The eye of the throne of God." This Throne is Isis's. Isis is linked to the star Sirius as is Ptah's staff. Hence Osiris is the union of the this power and its full activation. The Throne is the illuminated or perfected consciousness. And Isis rules the Sophia or Shakti aspect. Which what Ptah's staff contains in symbol. The two are the same God. Just as Wod/Buddha in Europe is symbolically depicted as being blue so is Ptah-Osiris as well.

As I mentioned here:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/418>

The religion of Ptah-Osiris and the crucified and reborn Hari Krist[na] or Horus Krist. Are the same as Vishnu and Hari Krisna of India. And that Vishnu originally is a title of Surya. Hari is the symbolic title of our God. And the source of the term Aryan. The term Aryan in the ancient world was also spelled Ari or Hari we also have the Arya or Haraya [People of Hari]. This term is in Egypt as the term of the founding race.

The H of Hari denotes the Serpent [Mercury-Budha]]. And the God Himself.

Ptah-Osiris staff is the same as Woden's spear.

"Another title for Surya is "Budha."-Suns of God

Originally Buddha was a major title for the Agni/Surya the Vedic Sun God. And symbolic mythos goes back to this period. Tvashtar [a title of Surya] is the father of Agni. Surya is titled the world modeller or skillful smith [Ptah].

As I have stated in another article Surya is known to be Ptah-Osiris of the Egyptians and Heru [proper title Hari]. Or the resurrected/perfected or reborn Ptah-Osiris. Agni in India. This is symbolic Osiris and Isis unification generates the reborn or perfected soul. Hari. As noted before Ptah-Osiris is identical to Agni/Surya. As this is the same Primordial Tradition. The Egyptians stated they came from the East and this is seen in their culture. We can see that Agni also represents the perfected Surya.

We have an ancient inscription at Buddha Gaya that calls Buddha: "This deity

Hari." Hari is one of the most ancient names of our God.

This is why there are images of Surya at Buddha Gaya as well. Budha is another title of Surya. Who as stated is Ptah-Osiris [Hari]in Egypt. This also gets into Helios. Which means the same as Hari.

As stated before:

"Horus bears the title proper of Hari Krist but in all reality going right back to the Sanskrit it would be Krisna. Krisna was in this region as the title for the sun god among other spelling. So we have Hari Krisna of Egypt. Further images of him in Egypt found in some regions show him to be identical in appearance to Krisna of India. In Egypt he is shown as the blue coloured child, holding his finger to his mouth and a clay pot in the other. Same as Krisna of India. The Greek version of him as Harpocrates from the Egyptian Har-Pa-Khered: "Horus The Child." Shows him sitting with the clay pot [like Krisna's butter pot] feather in his hair and all. Identical to the images of the God in India. This God also rests upon the serpent or lotus flower. Identical to Krisna of India once again The eagle and Falcon are interrelated as well. Just as the Peacock is the Phoenix in Egypt. The eagle plays prominently in the avatar tradition in India.

As DM. Murdock points out in the earlier traditions of Krisna. He like Horus[Hari] of Egypt is crucified , in this case upon a tree by being pinned or pierced to it by arrows and later resurrected or ascends. Upon this the tree which is next to the river, regenerates and grows and rains lotus blossoms and gives off fragrances."

She further states:

"Like Krishna Buddha has been deemed an incarnation of Vishnu, an aspect of the God Sun. Among other symbols depicted in images of Bodhisattvas and Buddha's, as well as Vishnu. According to Pandey, "The girdle on the waist is a necessity when smartness and valour are ascribed to a deity." Which means additionally that Buddha is clearly portrayed as a God. The insight that Buddha, like his alter ego Vishnu and preceding avatar Krishna□."

This is why in India we have inscriptions to Buddha calling him an incarnation of Vishnu [Surya-Agni] and the savour of the world, the way of immortality. Its no mistake the statues of Buddha in the East are the same as statues of Surya in many areas.

As mentioned Krishna/Hari the perfected Vishnu. This is why the tales of Krishna and Buddha are identical from the divine births to the same birthday. And on in their tales. Including Buddha like Krishna in the early texts being crucified on a tree. In the case of both Buddha and Krishna by being pierced by arrows. And then being resurrected later:

The scholar Titcomb states:

“At the death of Buddha the earth trembled, the rocks were split and phantoms and spirits appeared. He descended into hell and preached to the spirits of the damned.

When Buddha was buried, the coverings of the body unrolled themselves, the lid of his coffin was opened by supernatural powers and he ascended bodily to the celestial regions.”

We have Buddha resurrecting and ascending boldly into heaven. This is the same as the traditional Sol God of the Primordial Tradition. We also have Buddha transfigured as bright as the sun. On the mountain top. As we see later this is important as it connects to Adi Buddha. Which shows us the same God from the original Tradition.”

Originally the concept of Nirvana is not extinction. But enlightenment and immortality:

"Nirvana is identified with "the opening of the pure ways of heaven." Of the "gates of eternal life," and is actually called the sun and "the center of supernatural light." -Suns of God

This is why there are 13 full steps to full enlightenment or Nirvana in Buddhism. The 13 steps of the Magnum Opus.

Images in the East of Buddha's death show the Mount Meru column falling. This is the same theme in Egypt with the "blessed land." Of which sit the Tet Pillar of Ptah [Meru Column] in the center of. Of which atop the Phoenix [Peacock in the East] sit. After a great destruction the Tet pillar is reborn with the land into the pure state. The stories of Buddha's cremation in this light is also symbolic of the Phoenix of rebirth through flame. This is why Buddha dies at 84. $8 \div 4 = 12$, with the hidden 13th step within.

The 13 steps of the Magnum Opus. The Phoenix's other symbol is the Grail. Of which also features in Buddhism as well.

We can also see in ancient India Buddha being depicted as a linga, tree, white horse and the Kalachakra. There are all symbols of the life force energy. The linga the same symbol as the Tet Column or Round Towers, Stupa's, etc. We will come back to the Kala Charka in a bit.

Looking into the earliest Pali texts it's still possible to see remnants of the original Tradition that were written over with enemy corruptions.

We find mention of awakening the seven centers of consciousness and opening the eye of wisdom. Along with Buddha having obtained the literal "deathless state" and bearing all the marks of the perfected man, along with all the supernormal powers or Siddhi's. His victory over Mara [Mara is the god of death in older spellings] under the tree being the symbolic of having gained immortality and illumination. Mara and his forces represent originally the titanic or dross element that has to be purified from the soul. And with this the morning star appears and the tree rains down lotus blossoms etc. The same as the tree Krishna was crucified upon. And we have Budha/Woden crucified in the European branch and originally in the Eastern branch.

The references to the 5 wisdoms, the Jana's and such are taken from the purification of the elements of the soul. There are still some meditations upon the "four great elements" and their functions in the early texts. The principal of samsaric aspects being a corruption of the unperfected state. The nine realms of the Deva's an allegory for the Charka's, etc. Samsaric states also originally refers to the dissolution process of alchemy.

We also find Buddha's performing miracles and such. His life in the mythos is identical to that of Hari of Egypt. And as mentioned Hari of India in many places.

Originally the Aryans lived across Asia all the way to Northern China and the regions of the now Gobi desert. The pyramids found in Northern China are from this period. And the Chinese admit they are not part of their civilization. National Geographic and others have done large stories on the excavation of the silk road and general Far East. In which cities larger than Babylon at its height have been found. Along with perfected preserved bodies of White people dressed like they belong in ancient Ireland and the Scottish highlands. The female hair is braided in a specific fashion that only remains in the folk culture of Denmark. There are also over five thousand ancient Vedic temples in parts of China. Along with the fact China's name comes from a Sanskrit word for Lion. Ch'in is the Chinese spelling of the Sanskrit "Simha."

The ancient Chinese records state about the rule of Aryan Emperors with blonde hair, green/blue eyes, etc. And the Mongols record a race of blue eyed, Aryans living in their region many of whom their ruling caste was descended from. Genghis Khan [Great Serpent] was described as having red hair and light eyes. Along with many upper caste Mongols of the period. The Mongoloid races were not in the area of Northern China and other Asian regions, till around several thousand years ago. Where the Aryans had already lived there for thousands of years before. The Tibetans also state they received their original culture of Bon. From a race of Aryans thousands of years ago. The anthropological studies conducted on the Tibetans by the Germans, found the upper class of Tibet where also of Aryan origin, mixed with Mongolian .

In the far east they traditionally worshipped a Creator God named Fo/Po or Futi.

Also spelled Buddha.

And this brings us to BON PO.

With BON PO we have the title for Buddha of PO. Bon was the religion across Asia and as we will see Europe as well. The findings from Bon in Nepal and Tibet such that before the Gautama or Ashoka period. BON images show the classical images of Buddha seen in Mahayana sects. As well as ancient BON texts mention their perfected masters have the title of Buddha.

We also have images from Europe found of Yogi's in the full lotus position. Which identical spiritual symbolism upon them.

BON was repressed and almost wiped out by the Ashoka corruption of Buddhism or bogus Buddhism. Bon temples and sacred sites and texts were destroyed along with many Bon's. This period is still called: "The dark times." By the people in the regions of Nepal who are Bon's. We also have records of Ashoka putting up to eighteen and more thousand people to death as part of the repression of this Imperial Ideology of his.

We are seeing with Mahayana. Ashoka Buddhism which is a inversion of the original, grafted over the original Buddhism in these regions openly.

In the regions of Nepal we still have the Bon Stupa's painted in the same way. The traditional or Ashoka Buddhist ones are. So we can see this is a copy of the original Buddhist style.

In the region coming from the BON tradition. Are Chortens. Which are Stupa's which are based on the classical temple building of the East and the West. The base represents the circle within the square and the Mount Meru axis with 13 steps or representing the 13 steps of enlightenment. Mentioning the hidden 13th within the 12. And $1+3=4$. The perfected elements coming from the 5th of ether within.

The Vishnu [Surya] yantra is designed upon the 64 square grid of the Mer-cury square. Enclosed within a circle with symbols for the cardinal points. We see Buddha originally being a title for Surya[Vishnu]. The circle and square represent the unification of the male and female aspect of the soul into Godhead. This style is the bases of many ancient statues of the Sol God in the East. The God as the Linga standing upon the square base. Representing what is encoded in the Sol Gods yantra. The same symbolism is found on the Medicine Buddha's yantra as well.

The heart of the BON PO system was a system called the: "Great Perfection." And was based on creating: "The Immortal Rainbow Body." The center of this being the Kalachakra Tanta.

In India we have Buddha depicted as the God Kalachakra as well. This is the core of the original Buddhist tradition from East to West here. The God Kalachakra rules over this process.

The Kalachakra is based upon the unification of the male and female parts of the soul . Even openly describing the meditations for the production of the male and female elixirs . Along with the purification of the elements or great lights of the soul. As part of this upon the Kalachakra mandala we have the image of the Black sun. Of which Adi Buddha the perfected human comes forth from. Within the Kalachakra we have the same themes found in the Eddas. The Western branch.

Budha in India was depicted as the Kalachakra Lingam. Which is the sacred phallus of which is seen in the shape of the rune stones. This is also as mentioned before what the tree represents. The illuminated soul. Wodan is also shown in direct imagery with the sacred phallus upon the horse. The symbol of the perfection and rebirth of the soul.

The final product being the creation of the Adi Buddha. Adi means "Lord of the Mount." And is identical in meaning to Dionysus" "Lord of the Mount Nysa." The Mount Meru Axis. Which we see Ptah [spelling of Buddha] in Egypt with the Tet pillar and Woden[Buddha] in Europe with the Round towers. And Adi Buddha in the East. In the origin Tradition of BON. We have The Lord of Time [Kalachakra] another title for Primordial Buddha. Our God.

Another title for Dionysus was Hu another spelling of Woden. Dionysus also carries the grail. And is the eternally young, crucified and reborn youth. Who's sacred animal is also the Peacock.

Ichthys, or the Fish, was one of the names of Dionysus and the divine phallus was also shown in the shape of fish. The phallus is the spinal column with the kundalini full risen. EA [Oannes] is also shown as a Fish cloaked God in the ME and Lord of the Water for the same reason. The life force.

Lord of Time or Kalachakra:

In Sanskrit SAT means Truth. Truth in the ancient world was another name for illumination and transformation of the soul. When the kundalini power rises it brings a person to SAT by illumination of the consciousness it brings which is what they were depicting by the title of Truth..... This is why the strength of the soul is its ability to reach levels of truth in the Egyptian texts. Levels of empowerment.

An as the prefix of Ananta Shesha which is the primordial serpent. Depicted as a serpent in a golden circle clutching its tail. The sign of the Magnum Opus. This golden serpent is given the title of "Eternity" [Ananta]. And refers to the title of "Lord of Time." As time in this sense relates to the perfection of the soul.

Sat also meaning: Shining. And , An: Serpent. Hence Satan translates out to: Shining Serpent.

This is why Woden [Budha] has a golden ring that replicates itself. This is also why Woden has the sacred mead drunk from the horn [grail symbol]. One of these sacred horns found in Europe show it made of gold with alchemical symbolism all over it. Remember Woden also rides a White Horse another symbol of Budha. He rides it through the different worlds in the eight different directions. This is the circulation of the life force through the soul.

As Gardiner points out. Wodan was the name of the Kundalini in North, Western Europe. And his spear represents the spinal or Meru column which the serpentine energy is channeled through. It's a Caduceus symbol. The An sound on the end of Wod-an denotes the serpent. And the perfected life force. Hence the spelling of Wod the mercury plus An of the serpent. Same with Sat-An.

Wodan's symbol of the valknot is the trine symbol of the soul. Wodan is called the un-fastener of knots or bindings. This refers to the opening of the three granthis or knots of the soul. This is the one God in three parts. Which is represented by the AUM formula. Wodan being the Kundalini power among the Teutonic branch of Europe. This is always represented as the three in One. V,P and B's are interchangeable. Val, has the V that denotes the mercury or Serpentine life force. The W on Wodan is properly pronounced as a soft V.

The Valk-yrries are also the Shakti aspect of the soul. The nine Daughters of Wodan. All of this relates to the soul and its structure and purification. The warrior must die pierced by a blade[sword mainly] in battle to go to Val-halla, Its an allegory for the chaos stage and the ascent of the kundalini and its piercings aspect. In the ancient world the sword, spear and dagger were also symbols of the serpent power. The Valkyrie takes him over the rainbow bridge [up the spine of the chakra system] to Valhalla we are looking at the shakti rising up the spine to the crown chakra. The Veda's hold the same images of the Rainbow and so did the Hellenic schools. The pot of gold at the end of the rainbow comes from such schools. Its an allegory that lived on in folktales.

The horn of Wodan's sacred Mead as a grail symbol comes from the sacred Bull: <http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/448>
The Bull was so sacred to the ancient Aryans from Europe to India. The word God comes from the ancient word for Bull. Go, and the Bull and Goat were used interchangeable Hence the German Got. The totems of the God Satan. The G is also a serpentine symbol in sacred lettering. And the O the union of the masculine and feminine.

This is all of Satan.

In the East we have the Bull of Dharma for this reason. The four legs represent the four elements and the horns the symbol mercury. The Bull was used as the symbol of the Sun [spiritual sun] for this reason. And the ancient texts stated: The Bull is the serpent and the serpent is the Bull. It's a serpentine symbol .

Wodan also has the Golden Helm which represents the Halo or Gold in the Work. The Gods in the East are shown wearing an identical helm. Which represents the capstone in the work. The conical stone on the top of the Meru Column the completion of the great work. Also seen in the Wizard hats.

Wodan is the All Father as this represents the ether element that the elements and property of the soul manifests from. And the All is when all the charka's are made into one via the Magnum Opus which perfects this principal. Hence Zeus being Zan meaning the All. This is what Narayana represents. Narayana wears the sacred Golden Helm.

Wodan's main rune is the OSS rune. Which is the ether element. Or Mercury. For this reason. And Wednesday is named after the day of Wodan. The day of Mercury which is the holy day of Buddhists in the East.

Many of the rune stones are phallic shaped for this reason. As the phallus, fish and Meru Axis all meaning the same.

In the East We have Buddha also carrying a sacred Grail in the image of bowl and sometimes a mixing bowl made of lapis lazuli which as Philip Gardner states is an ancient Grail symbol. The Lapis lazuli or blue stones are the grail symbol in Sumeria and also depicted in the Dionysus branch as a cluster of grapes. We have tales of Alexander the Great climbing the sacred tree and meeting the Green Man who then gives him a cluster of grapes which lead to immortality, etc. The Lazu-il denotes illu or the illuminated. And we have Ra or the Ra's bow [Rainbow] Ra's bow is Ra's celestial ship he journeys through the 12 stages of the Magnum Opus upon. The Egyptians called the Great Work. Creating the body of Ra. Or Rainbow body. Within this we have the holy: "G-ra-il." The G in the ancient script denotes the serpent.

In Egypt we have Ptah, Amun, Ra. Being the original three in one trinity. With the Ra-m, being the symbol of Agni. And EA as scholars note PTAH in Sumeria has a staff with the rams head at the top of it.

We have the fact the hero travels over the Rainbow bridge to enter Valhalla and sit with Woden [Budha]. And thus obtain immortality and perfection.

The Blue color is the symbol of the Great Perfection. It symbolizes the purified soul. Of which the purified Mercury relates to. As we see with Ptah-Osiris, Woden and Votan in the American's.

In the East Buddha was depicted as the sacred Tree which is of Wodan in the West.

From this we also have the famed Medicine Buddha who is depicted as blue and holding a pot full of a healing substance from the Myrobalm, a tree used in Ayurveda healing arts. In the Primordial Tradition. The Healing God is the symbol of the Magnum Opus we can see this in the West. Especially with Asclepius the serpent God. And with all the tales of the Serpent. The body is

considered a medicine bowl [grail] in the East capable of generating the needed elixirs or medicines which heal the body fully. But the medicine has to be taken daily. Meaning a daily spiritual practice, that transforms the soul to the perfected state.

It's the same in the West. Old age, sickness, death and such issues were all known as sicknesses. That could only be cured as they stated by the Great Working. To be healed literally meant to be made whole. The popular term for this in ancient Greek was SOZO. Meaning Saved or salvation by being made whole [Holy]. This is why you had orders calling themselves the Spiritual Physicians. And this why Ayurveda texts at the heart were based on achieving the Perfected and immortality state.

The Grail legends primal source is Sanat Kumara [Sanat is an anagram of Satan] who rules the kingdom of Shambhala which depicted in the shape of a city in the shape of the eight pointed star. Identical to the Grail castle in the West. Who's king is shown with the image of the Peacock. And legend is a repeat of the Ptah-Osiris, Hari [Horus]. Symbolic mythos.

Kalachakra [Sanat] is the ruler of Shambhala. Just Woden is ruler of Valhalla in the Western branch. It's the same God with the same meaning. The banner of Shambhala is a peacock feathered one. As we see this God rules the Grail. And the title of the perfected adept is Adi Buddha [also Wod, Woden, Budha], etc.

It's no mistake the Buddha Amitayus [who is connected to Bon/Kalachakra] in Tibet is depicted as a forever young boy. Surrounded by Peacock imagery. Is Sanat Kumara.

In the Eastern texts Siva is stated to represent Mercury [Budha] as well.

The letter H denotes and represents Siva in the eastern texts. And the serpent. And how this relates to the Mercury or serpentine light [life] force. Hence why Siva main bija mantra that represents him is HA-UM. Bud-HA.

The famous Siva mantra that translates to: I am Siva. Sivoham. Has the Haum properly spelled. Siva is the serpentine life force. And what the O represents.

In the Vedic world the Trinity was Agni, Surya, Indra. And within this Surya is the perfected or White stage. Within The Veda we have Siva as a title applied for these Gods. Hence Siva originally is another title for the One in three. Si represents fire [male] and Va water [female] hence the polarity in union. And the symbol of the lingam and Yoni. And the six pointed star of Visnu [Surya] also used for Siva, which represents the union of the polarity of the soul into the perfected state. As stated in the: Supreme God. Article, the Jews simply stole this symbol much later on.

As I wrote before Surya is Ptah-Osiris in Egypt. The sacred Bull, Phallus, world column and Serpent, Trident [staff] are symbols of the same God in Egypt as is still of Siva today. Surya is also depicted in the Vedic tradition as being four armed and blue, Lord Narayana. Which Siva is traditionally depicted as well. As I stated before Visnu originally is a title for Surya in the

ancient world. Hence his depiction in the same. Because it's the same God. This is why Osiris and Vishnu-Siva have the six pointed star as their symbol. As the scholar and Sivaite, Danielou points out during the period of the Indus Valley civilization. Siva was the holder of the title Lord Brahma. And originally as Lord of the Animals the avatar of the Boar and Matsya or Fish avatar, Lion avatar, etc. Belongs to Siva. As does Krisna, etc. This is because at the core this is simply Surya. Of which Budha is another title.

Another title of Siva is Kalachakra. And the Kalachakra Lingam is the sacred Phallus which denotes the mercury life force. Siva's trident is the same as Wodan's spear. In his image in the West. Siva and Budha are the same.

This is why as noted:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/426>

Mount Kailash the sacred mount of Siva [also to Bon] and Vajra Buddhism. From a UN report shows strong evidence of being man made on some level. And could be a vast human-built pyramid. That was the central focus of a larger world wide system of such sites. Its noted to be a center of a region of a hundred smaller pyramids in total. And the Bon's mention it as being the nine-story Swastika Mountain and the seat of all spiritual power.

It's the same God hence the same sacred site. Danielou points out in his works that Vajra Buddhism [glossed over Bon]. At the core is actually the worship of Siva and the transformation process. Before being glossed over by the Gotama corruption. Which seeks to basically Christianized the original religion.

The great scholar and researcher Otto Rahn proved that the Cathar's where the Western branch of Bon. Both had the same Grail legends of the Mani Jewel. And both bear the same title. The Cathar's called themselves the Bon's. And have the fact Bon means Good. Which in the ancient world is term meaning: "Shining or Shining Ones." Baron Evola also points out the Cathar's connection to Eastern Buddhism.

The Aryans in the A-mer-ca's or Amaru in Sanskrit . The mainstream tale of Amerigo Vespucci, turned out to be a fraud upon investigation. Also worshipped Votan [Wotan/Woden/Budha]. And had the same symbols and culture the Cathar's of Europe did. The evidence shows the Aryan civilizations in the America's [even by the Amerindian records] predate the Amerindians by thousands of years:
<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/181>

Votan is also called the: "Morning Star."

The Cathar's are the major source of all Western Grail legends and chivalry . And hence why their tradition has a knight joining with his Lady and thus being giving a golden ring. The symbol of the Grail. It represents the union of the male and female aspects of the soul. And the golden ring the symbol of Eternal life. The same ring Woden rules.

Rahn and others mention the Cathar ideal of love as Amour not the "love" being pushed by the Vatican program of Jewish-Christianity. Rahn mentions this term Amour is equal to the concept of the Magnum Opus. Our concept of love and spirituality in the current world comes from the program of Christianity. The enemy pushes sentimentalism as spirituality.

This Amour term connects back to MR which in Egypt is means bright or shining. The sacred tower [seen across the world and related to Buddhaya] was also called MER. And the original name for the Pyramid is MER. Meaning the place of ascension. This connects back into Meru. And Isis as Isis Meri or Meru. The Cathars worshiped Mary. Mary was another spelling of Meri [Isis-Meru]. Christianity stole this later on. The Cathars where Germanics and directly connected to the Pagan, Mero-vingians. This is where much of our Grail lore comes from. Amour=Mero=shining/brightness, and in French still means love. MR or Mer, Mer-cury means: "Eternal." In the sense of perfected. The Cathar title of Amour or MR translates to Buddhaya.

The title of Bodhisattva predates the current Mahayana and its altered meaning. It means " the essence of enlightenment or wisdom." Wisdom being Sophia the super conscious state, from the risen serpent. This is why the Bodhisattva is depicted with a flame upon their head or halo. They have been baptized in wisdom or the serpentine life force and reborn from this sacred baptism. Hence

the meaning of Gnosis as from Oannes / OANA. Which brings us to Jana's. An representing the serpentine energy. And its perfection of the being. The four J-an-a's are taken from the purification of the four elements of the soul via the serpentine life force. Jana Pandita is another title of God in the east. From Jana we get O-AN-a, O-AN-nes and the word Gnosis. All titles which are of our God Sat-AN.

Ichthys, or the Fish, was one of the names of Dionysus and the divine phallus was also shown in the shape of fish. The phallus is the spinal column with the kundalini full risen. EA [Oannes] is also shown as a Fish cloaked God in the ME and Lord of the Water for the same reason. The life force.

This is why in the Western Pagan tradition after being baptised the individual was given a lit candle and called the illuminated

As Evola states:

"It has been noted the Grail resembles in a specific way the frontal stone (urna)..That especially in Buddhism often represents the place of the third eye... This is an eye that is endowed with both a transcendent or "cyclical vision (know in Buddhism as Bodhi, or SPIRITUAL ENLIGHTENMENT)."

This stone that represents the enlightened or Bodhi state is an emerald stone. And is called the Mani Jewel. This emerald stone is another symbol of the grail in Traditions in both east and west. As stated both the Bon's or Cathars of the West and East held this sacred. And it is ruled by Budha.

Emerald in the East is the stone that rules the planet Mercury.

This brings us full circle to understanding what does Budha mean as a title.

The Budha is enlightened upon the Bo tree. Among the ruins of An-arajapura. Its mentioned in the book Ophiolatreaia by H.Jennings. Of nine temples□groups of pillars. That consist of an enclosure, in which there are sacred trees called Bo-gaha.

So we see the sacred pillar's like the Irminsul or Tet, Meru, column. Along with the sacred trees common to the worship of Woden in Europe. The hill of Tara alone had three hundred oaks planted around it. And the Germanic s had a habit of wrapping a golden serpent image around trees and making them sacred spots. Woden[Buddha] being crucified [fixing the power] upon a tree. Which represents the spinal [meru] column with the branches being the 144,000 nadis.

As stated before in the East Budha is depicted as the sacred Tree. Or world Tree.

Buddha is pronounced [seen with Fo or Po] and in many cases spelled with an O sound. Which denotes the serpent. Such as SO-phia, Opis, Orpheus. The P, V,B sound are interchangeable.

In the texts the O denotes the Mercury and is the symbol of the union of A and U that create the M. The third power. The M is the symbol of the reborn soul. The O which the symbol for the Gold in the work comes from. Is popularly denoted by the Ouroboros.

Mer-cury is a horned glyph representing the perfection of this power. The horned serpent or halo is humanized in the Sol God. Hung upon a tree and reborn via the perfection of this life energy.

Gardner states in his book: "Secrets of the Serpent."
"Dionysius who is equated to the other horned Gods□Is the same Dionysius I found elsewhere to hold the chalice or elixir."

The title of this sacred cup of Budha/Dionysus was the Agathodaemon or "Good Serpent." And Good translates to Shining.

The Cathar's worshipped Lucibel which is another spelling of Hu which is another spelling of Woden/Budha. And the Cathar's called their God Agathodaemon meaning "The Good Serpent." An ancient title of our God. And Woden [Budha] was the title of the Kundalini or serpentine energy .

Budha means the: Shining Serpent. Hence Budha is the literal term for the kundalini energy.

So the Cathar's or Bons. Worshipped Budha/Woden. And they where the last known Primordial [original] Culture of Race in Europe. As part of this the Cathar's understand the sacredness of racial purity and the godly essence of the Aryan

blood and their descent from the Gods.

This is why Buddhism in the East has been stated to be over 15,000 years old. Its mentioned the original or Primordial Buddhism. Satan is the original and only Buddha.

This wisdom lived on in the Dharmic texts in the East:

"It is imperative to respect the lineage of one's ancestors and avoid the mixing of races through procreation. This alters the divine order and provokes regression of the species. Marriage rites or procreation must be accomplished of the responsibility of the transmission of life, having solely in mind the quality of the product of the child. According to the rules of genetic selection defined by the texts of the Agamas."

-Advice to a Mleccha [one born outside of Bharat] by Sadhu Shambhudasa

The Agamas are from the Vedic [Aryan] religion.

Notes on Buddhism

The original God that Gautama is a stolen and corrupted version of is Surya who is Visnu. This is evidenced [of the primordial Buddhism article] and in the fact the famous Buddhist statues are images of Visnu and how he was traditionally shown. And the further fact the Mahayana sects all emerged from the major Vaishnava temple centers in India. This is because this was the traditional religion still at some point in the past. The Mahayana or Tantric Buddhism came up from the Pala Kingdom of northern India. So I don't believe the Theravada sects claims theirs is the original either. As they are nothing but a atheistic, soul denying, humanist cult.

In the earliest Pali texts Siddhartha states that Buddhism is purifying the Chita. Chita and Atman used interchangeably as they are the same. Which is the soul. Buddha and Brahman are also interchangeable terms.

The fact Siddhartha affirms the existence of the self/soul and its purification as the heart of Buddhism. Defeats the central doctrine of which all Theravada is built upon which is no soul/self. Theravada is a horrible, Christianised corruption of the original Solar Tradition.

The technical language in the Pali is from the Upanishads. And one can note such texts are full of instructions on activating and rising the kundalini. And open declarations this is the task's monastics are engaged in. The evidence all shows at the core the system of Buddhism was the Magnum Opus.

The tales of Buddha's crucifixion and resurrection from the tomb and bodily ascension to Nirvana state it all. This is the traditional symbol of the soul rising from

the Saturn sphere of time, karma or samsara and to the solar sphere of luminous immortality. Depicted as the sun of which Nirvana is depicted as.

At some point this was altered to the poison bowl of Kunda. But not by much. The poison is the final dissolution of the gross material aspect, poison is corrosive it burns and breaks down. This is why traditionally snakes venom was used to depict this. Kunda the metal smith is Kundalini or serpentine energies in his destructive aspect the power of time. Kundry in the surviving Western branch of this tradition is the European version of Kali. Who causes the final transmutation of the soul to perfection. This is the black stage. Kunda is also the title for the kunda- lini energy in India and is depicted as a Goddess dwelling a cave. From here Buddha obtains the highest Jhana and enters into Nirvana. Which is a toned down rebirth into the white or final stage. Its life number is 84 and this adds into 12 and himself is the 13th step of the Magnum Opus.

Tathagata a common used title of Buddha does not mean "One who has come." It means "Become Brahman." The Upanishads and many other Vedic texts state over and over again one becomes Brahman when the serpent is risen. Buddha's tale under the Bodhi tree which is the mystic tree at the navel of the earth is obvious to this allegory. Bodhi is the same element of that Buddha is relating towards and thus Brahman. So we have the spinal column and the risen serpent. Its very obvious when the morning star appears at this moments as its the age old symbol of kundalini rising.

Buddha never stated anything about a middle path. He called it the lighting path. Which is this power again.

Nagarjuna who is considered to be the creator of Mahayana stated that everything is nothingness and the Mahayana Buddhist's strive to become empty thus achieving Buddhahood. It's obvious this emptiness is the Akasha or ether. And obtaining emptiness is purifying the soul into the primal element of the subtle ether which is the Magnum Opus. This is mentioned to create the Diamond thunder bolt or rainbow body. Which Tantric Buddhism states is done by Kundalini energy. Laya Yoga is equal to Nirvana in its meaning. LA=earth element the body, YA=ether element. The purification process. Which bring union of the trine being into the ascended form. This is what came up from the Maha Siddha's of the Pala Kingdom.

The arrows all point to originally Buddha was the reborn Visnu [Surya] who was called Buddha, Krisna, Agni, Hari,, And Brahma towards the Hindu period and Siva in the South. which was the religion of over 15,000 years. And was Regraphed at some point by taking over the cultural language and putting new meanings behind it. Which corrupted into the mess of today. The point the Theravada's believe the opposite as their core truth of what this Siddhartha character actual stated as the core truth of Buddhism. That's an extreme level of corruption. And had to be deliberate.

This Siddhartha is paraded as the reborn God, born from Immaculate Conception and emerges from his mothers left side, and dies and is reborn, who has incarnated to purify the Veda's of all the corruptions thus the gate way to assign new meanings. Which removes all spiritual knowledge looking at what Theravada amounts to, then replaces it with Communism with spiritual pretense.

Sources/Bibliography:

The Mystery of The Grail J.Evola
The Serpent The Eagle The Lion and The Disk. B.Parker
The Shining Ones. P. Gardiner and G.Osborn
Guardians of the Holy Grail, Pinkham Mark.
Suns of God. D.M Murdock
Starwalkers. W.Henry
Gnosis, Philip Gardiner
Secrets of the Serpent, Philip Gardiner
The Doctrine of the Awakening. J.Evola
Lucifer's Court, Otto Rahn
Guardians Of The Holy Grail, M.Pinkham
While The Gods Play. Danielou

Primordial Buddhism

By High Priest Mageson 666

Dedicated to Otto Rahn.

This article is meant to highlight what can be termed: "Primordial Buddhism." That is Buddhism that existed before the corruptions were made. The corrupted paradigm which is now the standard. I have already discussed this: "Bogus Buddhism." Elsewhere.

In the ancient world the Arya's worshipped a Creator God by the title of Buddha. The Aryish Druids religion was based on the worship of a crucified and reborn God man, named: Wod, Wodan, Bud, Budh, Buddha.

As DM. Murdock cites in her book: "Suns of God."

"They gave [the Sacred Island] two other names, viz, Phus Inis, and Inis=na-Phuodha-which, at once, associate the "worship" with the profession of the worshippers-for, Phus Inis, is Dudh Inis-Ph, or , F, being only the aspirate of, B, and commutable with it-that is, Budh Island; and Inis-na Phuodha is Inis-na-Buodha, that is, THE ISLAND OF BUDHA."

So we have ancient Ireland being titled: "The Island of Budha."

Also from the same work:

"The ancient Irish and Hindus used the name Budh for the planet Mercury. The stem Budh appears in all the Celtic languages as it does in Sanskrit, as meaning "all victorious" "gift of teaching" "accomplished" "enlightened" "exalted" and on."

From here we see Buddhaya the Sanskrit title for Mercury.
The Indo-European languages all come from Sanskrit.

"The Druidic and Vedic priesthods, language and culture are one at root, separating perhaps three millennia prior to the Christian era."- Ellis

The round towers of Ireland:

"O' Brien relates the words of an ancient Irish bishop Corma, "the celebrated bishop of Cashel" who in "defining the Round Towers in his Glossary of the Irish Language, under the name of Faill, wrote the following:

"Carth cloacha is aire bearor fall desucedr Fo bith ro ceata suighedesat en Eire"- that is, stone-built monuments, within which noble judges [my note Druids] used to enclose vases containing the relics of Fo [i.e. Budh] and of which they had erected hundreds throughout Ireland!"

More:

"O'Brien cites the Dagoba's of Sri Lanka often lofty buildings in which Buddhist relics have been deposited.

The towers are also symbols of fertility their phallic nature obvious to the eye.

Concerning these phallic symbols, O'Brien remarks:

Such was the origin and design of the most ancient Indian pagodas...And that such, also was the use and origin of the Irish pagodas is manifest from the name by which they are critically and accurately designated, via, Budh, which in the Irish language, signifies not only the Sun, as the source of generative vegetation, but also the male organ of procreative generativeness.

Clo. Vallancey states that Krisna also means sun in ancient Irish.

"O'Brien provides an image of a round tower with a crucified man above the door, between two standing human figures and below them two bizarre animals lying down. Concerning this image, O'Brien relates that Christian authorities naturally want to make of it a Christian crucifix. However, our Irish writer disagrees, first commenting on the strange animals and linking them with the elephant and bull on a Buddhist temple in Sri Lanka."

Tertullian, as late as 211 CE, wrote:

"The Christians neither adored nor desired crosses, and criticized pagans for doing so and for putting a man on the cross, too. For pagans a cross was a sign of eternity...It was not until the 6th synod of Constantinople that it was decided that the symbol of Christianity, which was confirmed by Pope Adrain I, would be represented from that time on as a man crucified on the cross. In fact, the earliest instances of any artwork that illustrates Jesus on the cross can be traced back only to the eighth or ninth century. Thus, the Christians adopted the crucifixion as a symbol from the pagans."

Its also no mistake the ancient Europeans would dye their bodies with a sacred blue paint. Called "Wod."

More on the Druids:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/239>

On the European continent where the same God who is hung on the sacred tree and reborn again is worshipped. We had the major spiritual center of the Irminsul Pillar. Which holds the same meaning of the Tet Pillar of Ptah in Egypt. Or Mount Meru column. Of which the Round Towers are a symbol for as well. This is the meaning of the Buddhist Stupas in the East as well.

Budha is depicted as the sacred tree in the East as well as the West.

We have these same towers being called; "Fish Towers." As the Fish is the symbol of the perfected life force following up the spine and the rebirth. It's the Yoni symbol in which the reborn God is shown emerging from. We have the same round towers or Benben towers being built by the Egyptians as well. Also noted in Sri Lank Buddha is still called Wod or Woden to this day.

As D.M. Murdock notes:

"The word "Buddha" is related to the Egyptian term for the sky-god father-figure, "Ptah" and "Puttha," as well as to "Pytha," as in Pythagoras ("Buddha" + "guru"). " Churchward also stated:
"Buddha is their representative of Ptah of the Egyptians."

As mentioned the same themes are found in Egypt as in Ireland/Europe. And the East.

Ptah and Osiris as mentioned before are the same God. Osiris name translates out: "The eye of the throne of God." This Throne is Isis's. Isis is linked to the star Sirius as is Ptah's staff. Hence Osiris is the union of the this power and its full activation. The Throne is the illuminated or perfected consciousness. And Isis rules the Sophia or Shakti aspect. Which what Ptah's staff contains in symbol. The two are the same God. Just as Wod/Buddha in Europe is symbolically depicted as being blue so is Ptah-Osiris as well.

As I mentioned here:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/418>

The religion of Ptah-Osiris and the crucified and reborn Hari Krist[na] or Horus Krist. Are the same as Vishnu and Hari Krisna of India. And that Vishnu originally is a title of Surya. Hari is the symbolic title of our God. And the source of the term Aryan. The term Aryan in the ancient world was also spelled Ari or Hari we also have the Arya or Haraya [People of Hari]. This term is in Egypt as the term of the founding race.

The H of Hari denotes the Serpent [Mercury-Budha]]. And the God Himself.

Ptah-Osiris staff is the same as Woden's spear.

"Another title for Surya is "Budha."-Suns of God

Originally Buddha was a major title for the Agni/Surya the Vedic Sun God. And symbolic mythos goes back to this period. Tvashtar [a title of Surya] is the father of Agni. Surya is titled the world modeller or skillful smith [Ptah]. As I have stated in another article Surya is known to be Ptah-Osiris of the Egyptians and Heru [proper title Hari]. Or the resurrected/perfected or reborn Ptah-Osiris. Agni in India. This is symbolic Osiris and Isis unification generates the reborn or perfected soul. Hari. As noted before Ptah-Osiris is identical to Agni/Surya. As this is the same Primordial Tradition. The Egyptians stated they came from the East and this is seen in their culture. We can see that Agni also represents the perfected Surya.

We have an ancient inscription at Buddha Gaya that calls Buddha: "This deity Hari." Hari is one of the most ancient names of our God.

This is why there are images of Surya at Buddha Gaya as well. Budha is another title of Surya. Who as stated is Ptah-Osiris [Hari]in Egypt. This also gets into Helios. Which means the same as Hari.

As stated before:

"Horus bears the title proper of Hari Krist but in all reality going right back to the Sanskrit it would be Krisna. Krisna was in this region as the title for the sun god among other spelling. So we have Hari Krisna of Egypt. Further images of him in Egypt found in some regions show him to be identical in appearance to Krisna of India. In Egypt he is shown as the blue coloured child, holding his finger to his mouth and a clay pot in the other. Same as Krisna of India. The Greek version of him as Harpocrates from the Egyptian Har-Pa-Khered: "Horus The Child." Shows him sitting with the clay pot [like Krisna's butter pot] feather in his hair and all. Identical to the images of the God in India. This God also rests upon the serpent or lotus flower. Identical to Krisna of India once again The eagle and Falcon are interrelated as well. Just as the Peacock is the Phoenix in Egypt. The eagle plays prominently in the avatar tradition in India.

As DM. Murdock points out in the earlier traditions of Krisna. He like Horus[Hari] of Egypt is crucified , in this case upon a tree by being pinned or pierced to it by arrows and later resurrected or ascends. Upon this the tree which is next to the river, regenerates and grows and rains lotus blossoms and gives off fragrances."

She further states:

"Like Krishna Buddha has been deemed an incarnation of Vishnu, an aspect of the God Sun. Among other symbols depicted in images of Bodhisattvas and Buddha's, as well as Vishnu. According to Pandey, "The girdle on the waist is a necessity when smartness and valour are ascribed to a deity." Which means additionally that Buddha is clearly portrayed as a God. The insight that Buddha, like his alter ego Vishnu and preceding avatar Krishna..."

This is why in India we have inscriptions to Buddha calling him an incarnation of Vishnu [Surya-Agni] and the savour of the world, the way of immortality. Its no mistake the statues of Buddha in the East are the same as statues of Surya in many areas.

As mentioned Krishna/Hari the perfected Vishnu. This is why the tales of Krishna and Buddha are identical from the divine births to the same birthday. And on in their tales. Including Buddha like Krishna in the early texts being crucified on a tree. In the case of both Buddha and Krishna by being pierced by arrows. And then being resurrected later:

The scholar Titcomb states:

“At the death of Buddha the earth trembled, the rocks were split and phantoms and spirits appeared. He descended into hell and preached to the spirits of the damned.

When Buddha was buried, the coverings of the body unrolled themselves, the lid of his coffin was opened by supernatural powers and he ascended bodily to the celestial regions.”

We have Buddha resurrecting and ascending boldly into heaven. This is the same as the traditional Sol God of the Primordial Tradition. We also have Buddha transfigured as bright as the sun. On the mountain top. As we see later this is important as it connects to Adi Buddha. Which shows us the same God from the original Tradition.”

Originally the concept of Nirvana is not extinction. But enlightenment and immortality:

"Nirvana is identified with "the opening of the pure ways of heaven." Of the "gates of eternal life," and is actually called the sun and "the center of supernatural light." -Suns of God

This is why there are 13 full steps to full enlightenment or Nirvana in Buddhism. The 13 steps of the Magnum Opus.

Images in the East of Buddha's death show the Mount Meru column falling. This is the same theme in Egypt with the "blessed land." Of which sit the Tet Pillar of Ptah [Meru Column]in the center of. Of which atop the Phoenix [Peacock in the East] sit. After a great destruction the Tet pillar is reborn with the land into the pure state. The stories of Buddha's cremation in this light is also symbolic of the Phoenix of rebirth thought flame. This is why Buddha dies at 84. $8=4=12$, with the hidden 13th step within.

The 13 steps of the Magnum Opus. The Phoenix's other symbol is the Grail. Of which also features in Buddhism as well.

We can also see in ancient India Buddha being depicted as a linga, tree, white horse and the Kalachakra. There are all symbols of the life force energy. The linga the same symbol as the Tet Column or Round Towers, Stupa's, etc. We will come back to the Kala Charka in a bit.

Looking into the earliest Pali texts its still possible to see remnants of the original Tradition that where wrote over with enemy corruptions.

We find mention of awakening the seven centers of consciousness and opening the eye of wisdom. Along with Buddha having obtained the literal "deathless state" and

bearing all the marks of the perfected man, along with all the supernormal powers or Siddhi's. His victory over Mara [Mara is the god of death in older spellings] under the tree being the symbolic of having gained immortality and illumination. Mara and his forces represent originally the titanic or dross element that has to be purified from the soul. And with this the morning star appears and the tree rains down lotus blossoms etc. The same as the tree Krishna was crucified upon. And we have Budha/Woden crucified in the European branch and originally in the Eastern branch.

The references to the 5 wisdoms, the Jana's and such are taken from the purification of the elements of the soul. There are still some meditations upon the "four great elements" and their functions in the early texts. The principal of samsaric aspects being a corruption of the unperfected state. The nine realms of the Deva's an allegory for the Charka's, etc. Samsaric states also originally refers to the dissolution process of alchemy.

We also find Buddha's performing miracles and such. His life in the mythos is identical to that of Hari of Egypt. And as mentioned Hari of India in many places.

Originally the Aryans lived across Asia all the way to Northern China and the regions of the now Gobi desert. The pyramids found in Northern China are from this period. And the Chinese admit they are not part of their civilization. National Geographic and others have done large stories on the excavation of the silk road and general Far East. In which cities larger than Babylon at its height have been found. Along with perfected preserved bodies of White people dressed like they belong in ancient Ireland and the Scottish highlands. The female hair is braided in a specific fashion that only remains in the folk culture of Denmark. There are also over five thousand ancient Vedic temples in parts of China. Along with the fact China's name comes from a Sanskrit word for Lion. Ch'in is the Chinese spelling of the Sanskrit "Simha."

The ancient Chinese records state about the rule of Aryan Emperors with blonde hair, green/blue eyes, etc. And the Mongols record a race of blue eyed, Aryans living in their region many of whom their ruling caste was descended from. Genghis Khan [Great Serpent] was described as having red hair and light eyes. Along with many upper caste Mongols of the period. The Mongoloid races were not in the area of Northern China and other Asian regions, till around several thousand years ago. Where the Aryans had already lived there for thousands of years before. The Tibetans also state they received their original culture of Bon. From a race of Aryans thousands of years ago. The anthropological studies conducted on the Tibetans by the Germans, found the upper class of Tibet where also of Aryan origin, mixed with Mongolian .

In the far east they traditionally worshipped a Creator God named Fo/Po or Futi. Also spelled Buddha.

And this brings us to BON PO.

With BON PO we have the title for Buddha of PO. Bon was the religion across Asia and as we will see Europe as well. The findings from Bon in Nepal and Tibet such that before the Gautama or Ashoka period. BON images show the classical images of Buddha seen in Mahayana sects. As well as ancient BON texts mention their perfected masters have the title of Buddha.

We also have images from Europe found of Yogi's in the full lotus position. Which identical spiritual symbolism upon them.

BON was repressed and almost wiped out by the Ashoka corruption of Buddhism or bogus Buddhism. Bon temples and sacred sites and texts were destroyed along with many Bon's. This period is still called: "The dark times." By the people in the regions of Nepal who are Bon's. We also have records of Ashoka putting up to eighteen and more thousand people to death as part of the repression of this Imperial Ideology of his.

We are seeing with Mahayana. Ashoka Buddhism which is a inversion of the original, grafted over the original Buddhism in these regions openly.

In the regions of Nepal we still have the Bon Stupa's painted in the same way. The traditional or Ashoka Buddhist ones are. So we can see this is a copy of the original Buddhist style.

In the region coming from the BON tradition. Are Chortens. Which are Stupa's which are based on the classical temple building of the East and the West. The base represents the circle within the square and the Mount Meru axis with 13 steps or representing the 13 steps of enlightenment. Mentioning the hidden 13th within the 12. And $1+3=4$. The perfected elements coming from the 5th of ether within.

The Vishnu [Surya] yantra is designed upon the 64 square grid of the Mer-cury square. Enclosed within a circle with symbols for the cardinal points. We see Buddha originally being a title for Surya[Vishnu]. The circle and square represent the unification of the male and female aspect of the soul into Godhead. This style is the bases of many ancient statues of the Sol God in the East. The God as the Linga standing upon the square base. Representing what is encoded in the Sol Gods yantra. The same symbolism is found on the Medicine Buddha's yantra as well.

The heart of the BON PO system was a system called the: "Great Perfection." And was based on creating: "The Immortal Rainbow Body." The center of this being the Kalachakra Tanta.

In India we have Buddha depicted as the God Kalachakra as well. This is the core of the original Buddhist tradition from East to West here. The God Kalachakra rules over this process.

The Kalachakra is based upon the unification of the male and female parts of the soul . Even openly describing the meditations for the production of the male and female elixirs . Along with the purification of the elements or great lights of the soul. As part of this upon the Kalachakra mandala we have the image of the Black

sun. Of which Adi Buddha the perfected human comes forth from. Within the Kalachakra we have the same themes found in the Eddas. The Western branch.

Budha in India was depicted as the Kalachakra Lingam. Which is the sacred phallus of which is seen in the shape of the rune stones. This is also as mentioned before what the tree represents. The illuminated soul. Woden is also shown in direct imagery with the sacred phallus upon the horse. The symbol of the perfection and rebirth of the soul.

The final product being the creation of the Adi Buddha. Adi means "Lord of the Mount." And is identical in meaning to Dionysus" "Lord of the Mount Nysa." The Mount Meru Axis. Which we see Ptah [spelling of Buddha] in Egypt with the Tet pillar and Woden[Buddha] in Europe with the Round towers. And Adi Buddha in the East. In the origin Tradition of BON. We have The Lord of Time [Kalachakra] another title for Primordial Buddha. Our God.

Another title for Dionysus was Hu another spelling of Woden. Dionysus also carries the grail. And is the eternally young, crucified and reborn youth.

Who's sacred animal is also the Peacock.

Ichthys, or the Fish, was one of the names of Dionysus and the divine phallus was also shown in the shape of fish. The phallus is the spinal column with the kundalini full risen. EA [Oannes] is also shown as a Fish cloaked God in the ME and Lord of the Water for the same reason. The life force.

Lord of Time or Kalachakra:

In Sanskrit SAT means Truth. Truth in the ancient world was another name for illumination and transformation of the soul. When the kundalini power rises it brings a person to SAT by illumination of the consciousness it brings which is what they were depicting by the title of Truth..... This is why the strength of the soul is its ability to reach levels of truth in the Egyptian texts. Levels of empowerment.

An as the prefix of Ananta Shesha which is the primordial serpent. Depicted as a serpent in a golden circle clutching its tail. The sign of the Magnum Opus. This golden serpent is given the title of "Eternity" [Ananta]. And refers to the title of "Lord of Time." As time in this sense relates to the perfection of the soul.

Sat also meaning: Shining. And , An: Serpent. Hence Satan translates out to: Shining Serpent.

This is why Woden [Budha] has a golden ring that replicates itself. This is also why Woden has the sacred mead drunk from the horn [grail symbol]. One of these sacred horns found in Europe show it made of gold with alchemical symbolism all over it. Remember Woden also rides a White Horse another symbol of Budha. He

rides it thought the different worlds in the eight different directions. This is the circulation of the life force through the soul.

As Gardiner points out. Wodan was the name of the Kundalini in North, Western Europe. And his spear represents the spinal or Meru column which the serpentine energy is channeled through. It's a Caduceus symbol. The An sound on the end of Wod-an denotes the serpent. And the perfected life force. Hence the spelling of Wod the mercury plus An of the serpent. Same with Sat-An.

Wodan's symbol of the valknot is the trine symbol of the soul. Wodan is called the unfastener of knots or bindings. This refers to the opening of the three granthis or knots of the soul. This is the one God in three parts. Which is represented by the AUM formula. Wodan being the Kundalini power among the Teutonic branch of Europe. This is always represented as the three in One.

V,P and B's are interchangeable. Val, has the V that denotes the mercury or Serpentine life force. The W on Wodan is properly pronounced as a soft V.

The Valk-yrries are also the Shakti aspect of the soul. The nine Daughters of Wodan. All of this relates to the soul and its structure and purification. The warrior must die pierced by a blade[sword mainly] in battle to go to Val-halla, Its an allegory for the chaos stage and the ascent of the kundalini and its piercings aspect. In the ancient world the sword, spear and dagger were also symbols of the serpent power. The Valkyrie takes him over the rainbow bridge [up the spine of the chakra system] to Valhalla we are looking at the shakti rising up the spine to the crown chakra.

The Veda's hold the same images of the Rainbow and so did the Hellenic schools. The pot of gold at the end of the rainbow comes from such schools. Its an allegory that lived on in folktales.

The horn of Wodan's sacred Mead as a grail symbol comes from the sacred Bull:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/448>

The Bull was so sacred to the ancient Aryans from Europe to India. The word God comes from the ancient word for Bull. Go, and the Bull and Goat were used interchangeable Hence the German Got. The totems of the God Satan. The G is also a serpentine symbol in sacred lettering. And the O the union of the masculine and feminine.

This is all of Satan.

In the East we have the Bull of Dharma for this reason. The four legs represent the four elements and the horns the symbol mercury. The Bull was used as the symbol of the Sun [spiritual sun] for this reason. And the ancient texts stated: The Bull is the serpent and the serpent is the Bull. It's a serpentine symbol .

Wodan also has the Golden Helm which represents the Halo or Gold in the Work. The Gods in the East are shown wearing an identical helm. Which represents the capstone in the work. The conical stone on the top of the Meru Column the completion of the great work. Also seen in the Wizard hats.

Wodan is the All Father as this represents the ether element that the elements and property of the soul manifests from. And the All is when all the charka's are made into one via the Magnum Opus which perfects this principal. Hence Zeus being Zan meaning the All. This is what Narayana represents. Narayana wears the sacred Golden Helm.

Wodan's main rune is the OSS rune. Which is the ether element. Or Mercury. For this reason. And Wednesday is named after the day of Wodan. The day of Mercury which is the holy day of Buddhists in the East.

Many of the rune stones are phallic shaped for this reason. As the phallus, fish and Meru Axis all meaning the same.

In the East We have Buddha also carrying a sacred Grail in the image of bowl and sometimes a mixing bowl made of lapis lazuli which as Philip Gardner states is an ancient Grail symbol. The Lapis lazuli or blue stones are the grail symbol in Sumeria and also depicted in the Dionysus branch as a cluster of grapes. We have tales of Alexander the Great climbing the sacred tree and meeting the Green Man who then gives him a cluster of grapes which lead to immortality, etc. The Lazu-il denotes illu or the illuminated. And we have Ra or the Ra's bow [Rainbow] Ra's bow is Ra's celestial ship he journeys through the 12 stages of the Magnum Opus upon. The Egyptians called the Great Work. Creating the body of Ra. Or Rainbow body. Within this we have the holy: "G-ra-il." The G in the ancient script denotes the serpent.

In Egypt we have Ptah, Amun, Ra. Being the original three in one trinity. With the Ra-m, being the symbol of Agni. And EA as scholars note PTAH in Sumeria has a staff with the rams head at the top of it.

We have the fact the hero travels over the Rainbow bridge to enter Valhalla and sit with Woden [Budha]. And thus obtain immortality and perfection.

The Blue color is the symbol of the Great Perfection. It symbolizes the purified soul. Of which the purified Mercury relates to. As we see with Ptah-Osiris, Woden and Votan in the American's.

In the East Buddha was depicted as the sacred Tree which is of Wodan in the West.

From this we also have the famed Medicine Buddha who is depicted as blue and holding a pot full of a healing substance from the Myrobalm, a tree used in Ayurveda healing arts. In the Primordial Tradition. The Healing God is the symbol of the Magnum Opus we can see this in the West. Especially with Asclepius the serpent God. And with all the tales of the Serpent. The body is considered a medicine bowl [grail] in the East capable of generating the needed elixirs or medicines which heal the body fully. But the medicine has to be taken daily. Meaning a daily spiritual practice, that transforms the soul to the perfected state.

It's the same in the West. Old age, sickness, death and such issues were all known as sicknesses. That could only be cured as they stated by the Great Working. To be healed literally meant to be made whole. The popular term for this in ancient Greek was SOZO. Meaning Saved or salvation by being made whole [Holy]. This is why you had orders calling themselves the Spiritual Physicians. And this why Ayurveda texts at the heart were based on achieving the Perfected and immortality state.

The Grail legends primal source is Sanat Kumara [Sanat is an anagram of Satan] who rules the kingdom of Shambhala which depicted in the shape of a city in the shape of the eight pointed star. Identical to the Grail castle in the West. Who's king is shown with the image of the Peacock. And legend is a repeat of the Ptah-Osiris, Hari [Horus]. Symbolic mythos.

Kalachakra [Sanat] is the ruler of Shambhala. Just Woden is ruler of Valhalla in the Western branch. It's the same God with the same meaning. The banner of Shambhala is a peacock feathered one. As we see this God rules the Grail. And the title of the perfected adept is Adi Buddha [also Wod, Woden, Budha], etc.

It's no mistake the Buddha Amitayus [who is connected to Bon/Kalachakra] in Tibet is depicted as a forever young boy. Surrounded by Peacock imagery. Is Sanat Kumara.

In the Eastern texts Siva is stated to represent Mercury [Budha] as well.

The letter H denotes and represents Siva in the eastern texts. And the serpent. And how this relates to the Mercury or serpentine light [life] force. Hence why Siva main bija mantra that represents him is HA-UM. Bud-HA.

The famous Siva mantra that translates to: I am Siva. Sivoham. Has the Haum properly spelled. Siva is the serpentine life force. And what the O represents.

In the Vedic world the Trinity was Agni, Surya, Indra. And within this Surya is the perfected or White stage. Within The Veda we have Siva as a title applied for these Gods. Hence Siva originally is another title for the One in three. Si represents fire [male] and Va water [female] hence the polarity in union. And the symbol of the lingam and Yoni. And the six pointed star of Visnu [Surya] also used for Siva, which represents the union of the polarity of the soul into the perfected state. As stated in the: Supreme God. Article, the Jews simply stole this symbol much later on.

As I wrote before Surya is Ptah-Osiris in Egypt. The sacred Bull, Phallus, world column and Serpent, Trident [staff] are symbols of the same God in Egypt as is still of Siva today. Surya is also depicted in the Vedic tradition as being four armed and blue, Lord Narayana. Which Siva is traditionally depicted as well. As I stated before Visnu originally is a title for Surya in the ancient world. Hence his depiction in the same. Because it's the same God. This is why Osiris and Vishnu-Siva have the six pointed star as their symbol. As the scholar and Sivaite, Danielou points out during the period of the Indus Valley civilization. Siva was the holder of the title Lord Brahma. And originally as Lord of the Animals the avatar of the Boar and Matsya or Fish avatar, Lion avatar,

etc. Belongs to Siva. As does Krisna, etc. This is because at the core this is simply Surya. Of which Budha is another title.

Another title of Siva is Kalachakra. And the Kalachakra Lingam is the sacred Phallus which denotes the mercury life force. Siva's trident is the same as Wodan's spear. In his image in the West. Siva and Budha are the same.

This is why as noted:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/426>

Mount Kailash the sacred mount of Siva [also to Bon] and Vajra Buddhism. From a UN report shows strong evidence of being man made on some level. And could be a vast human-built pyramid. That was the central focus of a larger world wide system of such sites. Its noted to be a center of a region of a hundred smaller pyramids in total. And the Bon's mention it as being the nine-story Swastika Mountain and the seat of all spiritual power.

It's the same God hence the same sacred site. Danielou points out in his works that Vajra Buddhism [glossed over Bon]. At the core is actually the worship of Siva and the transformation process. Before being glossed over by the Gotama corruption. Which seeks to basically Christianized the original religion.

The great scholar and researcher Otto Rahn proved that the Cathar's where the Western branch of Bon. Both had the same Grail legends of the Mani Jewel. And both bear the same title. The Cathar's called themselves the Bon's. And have the fact Bon means Good. Which in the ancient world is term meaning: "Shining or Shining Ones." Baron Evola also points out the Cathar's connection to Eastern Buddhism.

The Aryans in the A-mer-ca's or Amaru in Sanskrit . The mainstream tale of Amerigo Vespucci, turned out to be a fraud upon investigation. Also worshipped Votan [Wotan/Woden/Budha]. And had the same symbols and culture the Cathar's of Europe did. The evidence shows the Aryan civilizations in the America's [even by the Amerindian records] predate the Amerindians by thousands of years:

<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/JoSNewsletter/message/181>

Votan is also called the: "Morning Star."

The Cathar's are the major source of all Western Grail legends and chivalry . And hence why their tradition has a knight joining with his Lady and thus being giving a golden ring. The symbol of the Grail. It represents the union of the male and female aspects of the soul. And the golden ring the symbol of Eternal life. The same ring Woden rules.

Rahn and others mention the Cathar ideal of love as Amour not the "love" being pushed by the Vatican program of Jewish-Christianity. Rahn mentions this term Amour is equal to the concept of the Magnum Opus. Our concept of love and spirituality in the current world comes from the program of Christianity. The enemy pushes sentimentalism as spirituality.

This Amour term connects back to MR which in Egypt is means bright or shining. The sacred tower [seen across the world and related to Buddhaya] was also called MER. And the original name for the Pyramid is MER. Meaning the place of ascension. This connects back into Meru. And Isis as Isis Meri or Meru. The Cathars worshiped Mary. Mary was another spelling of Meri [Isis-Meru]. Christianity stole this later on. The Cathars where Germanics and directly connected to the Pagan, Merovingians. This is where much of our Grail lore comes from. Amour=Mero=shining/brightness, and in French still means love. MR or Mer, Mercury means: "Eternal." In the sense of perfected. The Cathar title of Amour or MR translates to Buddhaya.

The title of Bodhisattva predates the current Mahayana and its altered meaning. It means " the essence of enlightenment or wisdom." Wisdom being Sophia the super conscious state, from the risen serpent. This is why the Bodhisattva is depicted with a flame upon their head or halo. They have been baptized in wisdom or the serpentine life force and reborn from this sacred baptism. Hence

the meaning of Gnosis as from Oannes / OANA. Which brings us to Jana's. An representing the serpentine energy. And its perfection of the being. The four J-an-a's are taken from the purification of the four elements of the soul via the serpentine life force. Jana Pandita is another title of God in the east. From Jana we get O-AN-a, OAN-nes and the word Gnosis. All titles which are of our God Sat-AN.

Ichthys, or the Fish, was one of the names of Dionysus and the divine phallus was also shown in the shape of fish. The phallus is the spinal column with the kundalini full risen. EA [Oannes] is also shown as a Fish cloaked God in the ME and Lord of the Water for the same reason. The life force.

This is why in the Western Pagan tradition after being baptised the individual was given a lit candle and called the illuminated

As Evola states:

"It has been noted the Grail resembles in a specific way the frontal stone (urna)..That especially in Buddhism often represents the place of the third eye... This is an eye that is endowed with both a transcendent or "cyclical vision (know in Buddhism as Bodhi, or SPIRITUAL ENLIGHTENMENT)."

This stone that represents the enlightened or Bodhi state is an emerald stone. And is called the Mani Jewel. This emerald stone is another symbol of the grail in Traditions in both east and west. As stated both the Bon's or Cathars of the West and East held this sacred. And it is ruled by Budha.

Emerald in the East is the stone that rules the planet Mercury.

This brings us full circle to understanding what does Budha mean as a title.

The Budha is enlightened upon the Bo tree. Among the ruins of An-arajapura. Its mentioned in the book Ophiolatrea by H.Jennings. Of nine temples..groups of pillars. That consist of an enclosure, in which there are sacred trees called Bo-gaha.

So we see the sacred pillar's like the Irminsul or Tet, Meru, column. Along with the sacred trees common to the worship of Woden in Europe. The hill of Tara alone had three hundred oaks planted around it. And the Germanic s had a habit of wrapping a golden serpent image around trees and making them sacred spots. Woden[Buddha] being crucified [fixing the power] upon a tree. Which represents the spinal [meru] column with the branches being the 144,000 nadis.

As stated before in the East Budha is depicted as the sacred Tree. Or world Tree.

Buddha is pronounced [seen with Fo or Po] and in many cases spelled with an O sound. Which denotes the serpent. Such as SO-phia, Opis, Orpheus. The P, V, B sound are interchangeable.

In the texts the O denotes the Mercury and is the symbol of the union of A and U that create the M. The third power. The M is the symbol of the reborn soul. The O which the symbol for the Gold in the work comes from. Is popularly denoted by the Ouroboros.

Mer-cury is a horned glyph representing the perfection of this power. The horned serpent or halo is humanized in the Sol God. Hung upon a tree and reborn via the perfection of this life energy.

Gardner states in his book: "Secrets of the Serpent."
"Dionysius who is equated to the other horned Gods..Is the same Dionysius I found elsewhere to hold the chalice or elixir."

The title of this sacred cup of Budha/Dionysus was the Agathodaemon or "Good Serpent." And Good translates to Shining.

The Cathar's worshipped Lucibel which is another spelling of Hu which is another spelling of Woden/Budha. And the Cathar's called their God Agathodaemon meaning "The Good Serpent." An ancient title of our God. And Woden [Budha] was the title of the Kundalini or serpentine energy .

Budha means the: Shining Serpent. Hence Budha is the literal term for the kundalini energy.

So the Cathar's or Bons. Worshipped Budha/Woden. And they where the last known Primordial [original] Culture of Race in Europe. As part of this the Cathar's understand the sacredness of racial purity and the godly essence of the Aryan blood and their descent from the Gods.

This is why Buddhism in the East has been stated to be over 15,000 years old. Its mentioned the original or Primordial Budhism.
Satan is the original and only Budha.

This wisdom lived on in the Dharmic texts in the East:

"It is imperative to respect the lineage of one's ancestors and avoid the mixing of races through procreation. This alters the divine order and provokes regression of the species. Marriage rites or procreation must be accomplished of the responsibility of the transmission of life, having solely in mind the quality of the product of the child. According to the rules of genetic selection defined by the texts of the Agamas."

-Advice to a Mleccha [one born outside of Bharat] by Sadhu Shambhudasa

The Agamas are from the Vedic [Aryan] religion.

Notes on Buddhism

The original God that Gautama is a stolen and corrupted version of is Surya who is Visnu. This is evidenced [of the primordial Buddhism article] and in the fact the famous Buddhist statues are images of Visnu and how he was traditionally shown. And the further fact the Mahayana sects all emerged from the major Vaishnava temple centers in India. This is because this was the traditional religion still at some point in the past. The Mahayana or Tantric Buddhism came up from the Pala Kingdom of northern India. So I don't believe the Theravada sects claims theirs is the original either. As they are nothing but a atheistic, soul denying, humanist cult.

In the earliest Pali texts Siddhartha states that Buddhism is purifying the Chita. Chita and Atman used interchangeably as they are the same. Which is the soul. Buddha and Brahman are also interchangeable terms.

The fact Siddhartha affirms the existence of the self/soul and its purification as the heart of Buddhism. Defeats the central doctrine of which all Theravada is built upon which is no soul/self. Theravada is a horrible, Christianised corruption of the original Solar Tradition.

The technical language in the Pali is from the Upanishads. And one can note such texts are full of instructions on activating and rising the kundalini. And open declarations this is the task's monastics are engaged in. The evidence all shows at the core the system of Buddhism was the Magnum Opus.

The tales of Buddha's crucifixion and resurrection from the tomb and bodily ascension to Nirvana state it all. This is the traditional symbol of the soul rising from the Saturn sphere of time, karma or samsara and to the solar sphere of luminous immortality. Depicted as the sun of which Nirvana is depicted as.

At some point this was altered to the poison bowl of Kunda. But not by much. The poison is the final dissolution of the gross material aspect, poison is corrosive it burns and breaks down. This is why traditionally snakes venom was used to depict this. Kunda the metal smith is Kundalini or serpentine energies in his destructive aspect

the power of time. Kundry in the surviving Western branch of this tradition is the European version of Kali. Who causes the final transmutation of the soul to perfection. This is the black stage. Kunda is also the title for the kunda- lini energy in India and is depicted as a Goddess dwelling a cave. From here Buddha obtains the highest Jhana and enters into Nirvana. Which is a toned down rebirth into the white or final stage. Its life number is 84 and this adds into 12 and himself is the 13th step of the Magnum Opus.

Tathagata a common used title of Buddha does not mean "One who has come." It means "Become Brahman." The Upanishads and many other Vedic texts state over and over again one becomes Brahman when the serpent is risen. Buddha's tale under the Bodhi tree which is the mystic tree at the navel of the earth is obvious to this allegory. Bodhi is the same element of that Buddha is relating towards and thus Brahman. So we have the spinal column and the risen serpent. Its very obvious when the morning star appears at this moments as its the age old symbol of kundalini rising.

Buddha never stated anything about a middle path. He called it the lighting path. Which is this power again.

Nagarjuna who is considered to be the creator of Mahayana stated that everything is nothingness and the Mahayana Buddhist's strive to become empty thus achieving Buddhahood. It's obvious this emptiness is the Akasha or ether. And obtaining emptiness is purifying the soul into the primal element of the subtle ether which is the Magnum Opus. This is mentioned to create the Diamond thunder bolt or rainbow body. Which Tantric Buddhism states is done by Kundalini energy. Laya Yoga is equal to Nirvana in its meaning. LA=earth element the body, YA=ether element. The purification process. Which bring union of the trine being into the ascended form. This is what came up from the Maha Siddha's of the Pala Kingdom.

The arrows all point to originally Buddha was the reborn Visnu [Surya] who was called Buddha, Krisna, Agni, Hari,, And Brahma towards the Hindu period and Siva in the South. which was the religion of over 15,000 years. And was Regraphed at some point by taking over the cultural language and putting new meanings behind it. Which corrupted into the mess of today. The point the Theravada's believe the opposite as their core truth of what this Siddhartha character actual stated as the core truth of Buddhism. That's an extreme level of corruption. And had to be deliberate.

This Siddhartha is paraded as the reborn God, born from Immaculate Conception and emerges from his mothers left side, and dies and is reborn, who has incarnated to purify the Veda's of all the corruptions thus the gate way to assign new meanings. Which removes all spiritual knowledge looking at what Theravada amounts to, then replaces it with Communism with spiritual pretense.

Sources/Bibliography:

The Mystery of The Grail J.Evola

The Serpent The Eagle The Lion and The Disk. B.Parker
The Shining Ones. P. Gardiner and G.Osborn Guardians
of the Holy Grail, Pinkham Mark.
Suns of God. D.M Murdock
Starwalkers. W.Henry
Gnosis, Philip Gardiner
Secrets of the Serpent, Philip Gardiner
The Doctrine of the Awakening. J.Evola
Lucifer's Court, Otto Rahn
Guardians Of The Holy Grail, M.Pinkham
While The Gods Play. Danielou

Proof The Aryan Race Is From Satan

by HP Mageson666 » Thu Oct 24, 2019

Proof The Aryan Race Is From Satan

The Hindu text the Deva Samhita states the White Race were called the Saka's.

"Sanskrit root sat, which can mean "truth, reality, essence", and saint is derived from Latin sanctus, which means "holy, sacred", from Indo-European root sak-, "to sanctify."

Saka or Sak comes from Sat in the Indo European this is also Satanam and Satanama. Sata and then hail to the God Sata which is what the nama, nam means. All are mantra's which praise Satan as the creator God. The Aryan races original name is the Sat's, Sata's. Aryan is a title relating to this. Satanama is the highest name of God in Sanskrit the original language of the Aryan race and the mother language of all European languages.

"Sat or "truth, reality", in the sense of "'one who knows the truth' or 'one who has experienced Ultimate Reality', that is a person who has achieved a state of spiritual enlightenment or mystical self-realisation."

The Deva Samhita states the Saka Aryans were born to be leaders they are called like gods and of all the kshatriya's the royal warrior class the best and most powerful and destined to lead the world. They are called the greatest of warriors.

The Matsya Purana states the Jat-Sakas Aryans ruled the world for a period of seven thousand years. The Puranas state the Aryan Saka homeland was the continent of Sakadwipa in Central Asia. Which the Mahabharata states was at the north-west part of ancient Bharata, modern India. The Hindu texts stated Sakadwipa was populated with Maha Siddha's, The ancient cities found along the Silk Road are larger then those of Mesopotamia and the burial sites show the inhabitants cities of the Silk Road were all ancient Aryan Peoples just as the Tocharians whom the Greek histories mention as Scythians, the Tocharians burial grounds show the outer regions of Sakadwipa.

Sakadwipa went through Central Asia across to Europe of when the Aryan Saka's came into Europe they became the Saxon's. Sarmatians, Hungarians, Germans, Dacian's the Romanians, Slav's, Greeks and the entire racial nation of the European People across all the different regions even the Gaels. Just as they were the Aryan Parthians and Persians further east.

Sources

The Path Of The Dragon, Mark Pinkham

All quote are from wiki

THE PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

Preface

Introduction

Who are the Elders?

Protocol 1	The Basic Doctrine	Protocol 13	Distractions
Protocol 2	Economic Wars	Protocol 14	Assault on Religion
Protocol 3	Methods of Conquest	Protocol 15	Ruthless Suppression
Protocol 4	Materialism Replace Religion	Protocol 16	Brainwashing
Protocol 5	Despotism and Modernism	Protocol 17	Abuse of Authority
Protocol 6	Take-Over Technique	Protocol 18	Arrest of Opponents
Protocol 7	World-Wide Wars	Protocol 19	Rulers and People
Protocol 8	Provisional Government	Protocol 20	Financial Programme
Protocol 9	Re-education	Protocol 21	Loans and Credit
Protocol 10	Preparing for Power	Protocol 22	Power of Gold
Protocol 11	The Totalitarian State	Protocol 23	Instilling Obedience
Protocol 12	Control of the Press	Protocol 24	Qualities of the Ruler

PREFACE

(Translated by Victor E. Marsden)

The author of this translation of the famous Protocols was himself a victim of the Revolution. He had lived for many years in Russia and was married to a Russian lady. Among his other activities in Russia he had been for a number of years a Russian Correspondent of the **MORNING POST**, a position which he occupied when the Revolution broke out, and his vivid descriptions of events in Russia will still be in the recollection of many of the readers of that Journal. Naturally he was singled out for the anger of the Soviet. On the day that **Captain Cromie** was murdered by Jews, **Victor Marsden** was arrested and thrown into the **Peter-Paul Prison**, expecting every day to have his name called out for execution. This, however, he escaped, and eventually he was allowed to return to **England** very much of a wreck in bodily health. However, he recovered under treatment and the devoted care of his wife and friends. One of the first things he undertook, as soon as he was able, was this translation of the *Protocols*. **Mr. Marsden** was eminently well qualified for the work. His intimate acquaintance with Russia, Russian life and the Russian language on the one hand, and his mastery of a terse literary English style on the other, placed him in a position of advantage which few others could claim. The consequence is that we have in his version an eminently readable work, and though the subject-matter is somewhat formless, Mr. Marsden's literary touch reveals the thread running through the twenty-four *Protocols*.

It may be said with truth that this work was carried out at the cost of Mr. Marsden's own life's blood. He told the writer of this *Preface* that he could not stand more than an hour at a time of his work on it in the **British Museum**, as the diabolical spirit of the matter which he was obliged to turn into English made him positively ill.

Mr. Marsden's connection with the **MORNING POST** was not severed by his return to **England**, and he was well enough to accept the post of special correspondent of that journal in the suite of **H.R.H., the Prince of Wales** on his Empire tour. From this he returned with the Prince, apparently in much better health, but within a few days of his landing he was taken suddenly ill, and died after a very brief illness.

May this work be his crowning monument! In it he has performed an immense service to the English-speaking world, and there can be little doubt that it will take its place in the first rank of the English versions of "**THE PROTOCOLS of the Meetings of the LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION.**"

INTRODUCTION

Of the *Protocols* themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they are embodied was published by **Sergei Nilus** in Russia in 1905. A copy of this is in the **British Museum** bearing the date of its reception, August 10, 1906. All copies that were known to exist in **Russia** were destroyed in the **Kerensky regime**, and under his successors the possession of a copy by anyone in Soviet land was a crime sufficient to ensure the owner's of being shot on sight. The fact is in itself sufficient proof of the genuineness of the *Protocols*. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that **Professor Nilus**, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the **New York WORLD**, February 17th, 1921, put the case for **Nilus** tersely and convincingly thus:

"The only statement I care to make about the **PROTOCOLS** is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. **THEY FIT IT NOW.**"

Indeed they do!

The word "*Protocol*" signifies a precis gummed on to the front of a document, a draft of a document, minutes of proceedings. In this instance, "*Protocol*" means minutes of the proceedings of the **Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion**. These *Protocols* give the substance of addresses delivered to the innermost circle of the **Rulers of Zion**. They reveal the converted plan of action of the **Jewish Nation** developed through the ages and edited by the **Elders** themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the **Elders** have leaked out. The claim of the **Jews** that the *Protocols* are forgeries is in itself an admission of their genuineness, for they **NEVER ATTEMPT TO ANSWER THE FACTS** corresponding to the **THREATS** which the *Protocols* contain, and, indeed, the correspondence between prophecy and fulfillment is too glaring to be set aside or obscured. This the **Jews** well know and therefore evade.

The presumption is strong that the *Protocols* were issued, or reissued, at the **First Zionist Congress** held at **Basle** in 1897 under the presidency of the Father of Modern Zionism, the late **Theodore Herzl**.

There has been recently published a volume of **Herzl's "Diaries,"** a translation of some passages which appeared in the **JEWISH CHRONICLE** of July 14, 1922. **Herzl** gives an account of his first visit to **England** in 1895, and his conversation with **Colonel Goldsmid**, a **Jew** brought up as a **Christian**, an officer in the English Army, and at heart a Jew Nationalist all the time. **Goldsmid** suggested to **Herzl** that the best way of expropriating the English aristocracy, and so destroying their power to protect the people of **England** against Jew domination, was to put excessive taxes on the land. **Herzl** thought this an excellent idea, and it is now to be found definitely embodied in **Protocol VI!**

The above extract from **Herzl's DIARY** is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the **Jew World Plot** and authenticity of the *Protocols*, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this LIVING comment that all readers are invited to study **Mr. Marsden's translation** of this terribly inhuman document.

And here is another very significant circumstance. The present successor of **Herzl**, as leader of the **Zionist** movement, **Dr. Weizmann**, quoted one of these sayings at the send-off banquet given to **Chief Rabbi Hertz** on October 6, 1920. The **Chief Rabbi** was on the point of leaving for HIS Empire tour of **H.R.H.**, the Prince of Wales. And this is the "saying" of the Sages which **Dr. Weizmann** quoted: "*A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jew is that He has dispersed him all over the world.*" (**JEWISH GUARDIAN**, Oct. 8, 1920.)

Now compare this with the last clause of but one of **Protocol XI**.

"God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and from this, which appears to all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the **Learned Elders** exist. It proves that **Dr. Weizmann** knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a "*National Home*" in **Palestine** is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jew's real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in **Palestine** or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet "*Next Year in Jerusalem*" is merely a piece of their characteristic make-believe. It also demonstrates that the **Jews** are now a world menace, and that the **Aryan races** will have to domicile them permanently out of **Europe..**

WHO ARE THE ELDERS?

This is a secret which has not been revealed. They are the Hidden hand. They are not the "*Board of Deputies*" (the **Jewish Parliament in England**) or the "*Universal Israelite Alliance*" which sits in **Paris**. But the late **Walter Rathenau** of the **Allgemeiner Electricitaets Gesellschaft** has thrown a little light on the subject and doubtless he was in possession of their names, being, in all likelihood, one of the chief leaders himself. Writing in the **WIENER FREIE PRESSE**, December 24, 1912, he said:

"Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage."

In the year 1844, on the eve of the **Jewish Revolution** of 1848, **Benjamin Disraeli**, whose real name was **Israel**, and who was a "*damped*," or baptized Jew, published his novel, **CONINGSBY**, in which occurs this ominous passage:

"The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

And he went on to show that these personages were all **Jews**.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret *Protocols* all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by **Disraeli** at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising **AU FOND** their attitude towards the Race and Nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

Notes I. - "Agentur" and "The Political."

There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the word "**AGENTUR**" and "**political**" used as a substantive, **AGENTUR** appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By "*the Political*" **Mr. Marsden** means, not exactly the "*body politic*" but the entire machinery of politics.

Notes II - The Symbolic Snake of Judaism.

Protocol III opens with a reference to the **Symbolic Snake** of **Judaism**. In his **Epilogue** to the **1905 Edition of the Protocols**, **Nilus** gives the following interesting account of this symbol:

"According to the records of secret **Jewish Zionism**, **Solomon** and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by **Zion**. As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for **Zion** with the slyness of the **Symbolic Snake**, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the **Snake** to represent the **Jewish people** - the administration was always kept secret, **EVEN FROM THE JEWISH NATION ITSELF**. As this **Snake** penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the **Snake** has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to **Zion** and until, by this means, the **Snake** has completed its round of **Europe** and has encircled it - and until, by dint of enchaining **Europe**, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavor to subdue the other countries by an **ECONOMICAL CONQUEST**. The return of the head of the **Snake** to **Zion** can only be accomplished after the power of all the **Sovereign of Europe** has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc.. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations. A map of the course of the **Symbolic Snake** is shown as follows: - Its first stage in **Europe** was in 429 B.C. in **Greece**, where, about the time of **Pericles**, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in **Rome** in the time of **Augustus**, about 69 B.C.. The third in **Madrid** in the time of **Charles V**, in A.D. 1552. The fourth in **Paris** about 1790, in the time of **Louis XVI**. The fifth in **London** from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of **Napoleon**). The sixth in **Berlin** in 1871 after the **Franco-Prussian war**. The seventh in **St. Petersburg**, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881. [This "Snake" is now being drawn through the **Americas** and in the **United States of America**, it is been partially identified as the "Counsel on Foreign Relations" (**C.F.R.**) and the "Tri-Lateral Commission"]. All these States which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken, **Germany**, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions, **England** and **Germany** are spared, but only till the conquest of **Russia** is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present [i.e., 1905] all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards **Moscow**, **Kieff** and **Odessa**. It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centuries of the militant Jewish race. **Constantinople** is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches **Jerusalem**. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the "**Young Turk**" - i.e., **Jewish - Revolution in Turkey**).

Notes III. - The term "Goyim," meaning *Gentile* or *non-Jews*, is used throughout the *Protocols* and is retained by Mr. Mars.

PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

PROTOCOL No. 1

1.Putting aside fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.
2. What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the **GOYIM** [i.e., non- Jews].
3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorisation, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.
4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?
5. In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words - to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.
6. Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier of the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, **SO-CALLED LIBERALISM**, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

GOLD

7. In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.
8. Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes - in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost: **IT IS IN OUR POWER**. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not - it goes to the bottom.
9. Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral, I would put the following questions: If every State has two foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans

of attack and defense, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonweal, be called immoral and not permissible?

10. Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, traditions and sentimental theorems, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

11. The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the **GOYIM**, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

RIGHT IS MIGHT

12. Our right lies in force. The word "*right*" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: *Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.*

13. Where does right begin? Where does it end?

14. In any State in which there is a bad organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of **liberalism**, I find a new right - to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their **liberalism**.

15. Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

16. Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by **liberalism**. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

17. Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labor of many centuries brought to naught.

18. In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and un-reasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

19. Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

20. A people left to itself, i.e., to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgment, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interest? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable; for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

WE ARE DESPOTS

21. It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole properly among the several parts of the machinery of the State: from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is savage, and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

22. Behold the alcoholic animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the **GOYIM** are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents - by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the **GOYIM**. In the number of these last I count also the so-called "*society ladies*," voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

23. Our countersign is - Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

24. Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State: not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep to the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are too merciless for all disobedience to cease.

WE SHALL END LIBERTY

25. Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words "*Liberty, Equality, Fraternity*," words many times repeated since these days by stupid poll-parrots who, from all sides around, flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the **GOYIM**, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractedness; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom: that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws: never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule,

whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political - to all those things the **GOYIM** paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested: the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to the governed. As time went on, the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

26. In all corners of the earth the words "*Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,*" brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all the time these words were cancer-worms at work boring into the well-being of the **GOYIM**, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the **GOYA States**. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph: it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card - the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the **GOYIM**, that class which was the only defense peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the eternal and genealogical aristocracy of the **GOYIM** we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

27. Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men, whom we wanted, we have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

28. The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

29. It is this possibility of replacing the representatives of the people which has placed at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

PROTOCOL No. 2

1. It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains: war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international **AGENTUR**; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves.

2. The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes. The **GOYIM** are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them - let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories

of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the **GOYIM** will puff themselves up with their knowledges and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our **AGENTUR** specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

DESTRUCTIVE EDUCATION

3. Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for **Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism**. To us **Jews**, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the **GOYIM**.

4. It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

5. In the hands of the States of to-day there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing our requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the **GOYIM States** have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the **GOLD** in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of **God** a thousand **GOYIM**.

PROTOCOL No. 3

1. To-day I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the **Symbolic Snake**, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the **States of Europe** will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice.

2. The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The **GOYIM** are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots - the kings on their thrones - are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

3. In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their **liberal** tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we

have made gladiatorial arenas where a lot of confused issues contend A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal

4. Babblers, inexhaustible, have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

POVERTY OUR WEAPON

5. All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever. They were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves. These could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "*Peoples Rights*" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat laborer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favor of what we dictate, in favor of the men we place in power, the servants of our **AGENTUR** ... Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

WE SUPPORT COMMUNISM

6. The people, under our guidance, have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defense and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

7. We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces - Socialists, Anarchists, Communists - to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our **SOCIAL MASONRY**. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labor of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy, and strong. We are interested in just the opposite - in the diminution, the **KILLING OUT OF THE GOYIM**. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

8. By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

9. WHEN THE HOUR STRIKES FOR OUR SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD TO BE CROWNED IT IS THESE SAME HANDS WHICH WILL SWEEP AWAY EVERYTHING THAT MIGHT BE A HINDRANCE THERETO. (The Biblical "*Anti-Christ?*")

10. The **GOYIM** have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this, that **IT IS ESSENTIAL TO TEACH IN NATIONAL SCHOOLS ONE SIMPLE, TRUE PIECE OF KNOWLEDGE, THE BASIS OF ALL KNOWLEDGE - THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE STRUCTURE OF HUMAN LIFE, OF SOCIAL EXISTENCE, WHICH REQUIRES DIVISION OF LABOR, AND, CONSEQUENTLY, THE DIVISION OF MEN INTO CLASSES AND CONDITIONS.** It is essential for all to know that **OWING TO DIFFERENCE IN THE OBJECTS OF HUMAN**

ACTIVITY THERE CANNOT BE ANY EQUALITY, that he, who by any act of his compromises a whole class, cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honor. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the **GOYIM**, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge, the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development of the people, blindly believing things in print - cherishes - thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance - a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

JEWS WILL BE SAFE

11. THIS HATRED WILL BE STILL FURTHER MAGNIFIED BY THE EFFECTS of an ECONOMIC CRISES, which will stop dealing on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, **A UNIVERSAL ECONOMIC CRISES WHEREBY WE SHALL THROW UPON THE STREETS WHOLE MOBS OF WORKERS SIMULTANEOUSLY IN ALL THE COUNTRIES OF EUROPE**. These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

12 "OURS" THEY WILL NOT TOUCH, BECAUSE THE MOMENT OF ATTACK WILL BE KNOWN TO US AND WE SHALL TAKE MEASURES TO PROTECT OUR OWN.

13. We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the **GOYIM** to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will know how, by wise severities, to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize **liberalism** out of all institutions.

14. When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it, in the same name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but, naturally like every other blind man, it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks. **IT HAS RUSHED TO FIND A GUIDE, IT HAS NEVER HAD THE SENSE TO RETURN TO THE FORMER STATE** and it has laid down its plenipotentiary powers at **OUR** feet. Remember the **French Revolution**, to which it was we who gave the name of "*Great*": the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

15 Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of that **KING-DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION, WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD.**

16. At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the **GOYIM** peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism - it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier- dictators of the present day, the **GOYIM** peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings.

17. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

18. It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose - to secure the welfare of the

peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

19. And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things, the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

20. The word "*freedom*" brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority even against **God** and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

21. These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such time can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle.

PROTOCOL No. 4

1. Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left: the second is demagogy from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism - not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expanding its resources on the rewarding of long services.

2. Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. **GENTILE masonry** blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

WE SHALL DESTROY GOD

3. But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negatived by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why **IT IS INDISPENSABLE FOR US TO UNDERMINE ALL FAITH, TO TEAR OUT OF THE MIND OF THE "GOYIM" THE VERY PRINCIPLE OF GOD-HEAD AND THE SPIRIT, AND TO PUT IN ITS PLACE ARITHMETICAL CALCULATIONS AND MATERIAL NEEDS.**

4. In order to give the **GOYIM** no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the **GOYIM**, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

5. The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanting, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion

towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the **GOYIM** will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the **GOYIM**.

PROTOCOL No. 5

1. What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns: where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles: where the feelings towards faith and country are obligated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the **GOYIM**, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any **GOYIM** who oppose us by deed or word.

2. We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

3. In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of **God**, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings: but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the **Lord's Anointed** has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in **God** the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

MASSES LED BY LIES

4. Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the **GOYIM** understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the **Jesuits** alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of **Catholicism** or our despot of the blood of **Zion!** But to us, the **Chosen People**, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

5. FOR A TIME PERHAPS WE MIGHT BE SUCCESSFULLY DEALT WITH BY A COALITION OF THE "GOYIM" OF ALL THE WORLD: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the **GOYIM**, religious and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong - there is no evading our power. **THE NATIONS CANNOT COME TO EVEN AN INCONSIDERABLE PRIVATE AGREEMENT WITHOUT OUR SECRETLY HAVING A HAND IN IT.**

6. PER ME REGES REGNANT. "It is through me that Kings reign." And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by **God** Himself to rule over the whole earth. **God** has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so, a new-comer is no match for the old-established settler: the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is - Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

MONOPOLY CAPITAL

7. Capital, if it is to co-operate untrammled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade: this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war: more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire: more important to eradicate them. **THE PRINCIPLE OBJECT OF OUR DIRECTORATE CONSISTS IN THIS: TO DEBILITATE THE PUBLIC MIND BY CRITICISM; TO LEAD IT AWAY FROM SERIOUS REFLECTIONS CALCULATED TO AROUSE RESISTANCE; TO DISTRACT THE FORCES OF THE MIND TOWARDS A SHAM FIGHT OF EMPTY CLOQUENCE.**

8. In all ages the people of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted words for deeds, for **THEY ARE CONTENT WITH A SHOW** and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

9. We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a **VOICE IN ORATORS WHO WILL SPEAK SO MUCH THAT THEY WILL EXHAUST THE PATIENCE OF THEIR HEARERS AND PRODUCE AN ABHORRENCE OF ORATORY.**

10. IN ORDER TO PUT PUBLIC OPINION INTO OUR HANDS WE MUST BRING IT INTO A STATE OF BEWILDERMENT BY GIVING EXPRESSION FROM ALL SIDES TO SO MANY CONTRADICTORY OPINIONS AND FOR SUCH LENGTH OF TIME AS WILL SUFFICE TO MAKE THE "GOYIM" LOSE THEIR HEADS IN THE LABYRINTH AND COME TO SEE THAT THE BEST THING IS TO HAVE NO OPINION OF ANY KIND IN MATTERS POLITICAL, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

11. The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. **THERE IS NOTHING MORE DANGEROUS THAN PERSONAL INITIATIVE:** if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the **GOYIM** communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of actions saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. **BY ALL THESE MEANS WE SHALL SO WEAR DOWN THE "GOYIM" THAT THEY WILL BE COMPELLED TO OFFER US INTERNATIONAL POWER OF A NATURE THAT BY ITS POSITION WILL ENABLE US WITHOUT ANY VIOLENCE GRADUALLY TO ABSORB ALL THE STATE FORCES OF THE WORLD AND TO FORM A SUPER-GOVERNMENT** (*European Common Market?*). In place of

the rulers of to-day we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organization will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

PROTOCOL No. 6

1. We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even, large fortunes of the **GOYIM** will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash ...
2. You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination! ...
3. In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.
4. The aristocracy of the **GOYIM** as a political force, is dead - We need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land- holding and keep it in a state of humble and un-conditional submission.
5. The aristocrats of the **GOYIM**, being hereditarily incapable of contenting themselves with little, will rapidly burn up and fizzle out.

WE SHALL ENSLAVE GENTILES

6. At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry, but, first and foremost, speculation, the part played by which is to provide a counterpoise to industry: the absence of speculative industry will multiply capital in private hands and will serve to restore agriculture by freeing the land from indebtedness to the land banks. What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the **GOYIM** into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the **GOYIM** will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist.
7. To complete the ruin of the industry of the **GOYIM** we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the **GOYIM**, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. **WE SHALL RAISE THE RATE OF WAGES WHICH, HOWEVER, WILL NOT BRING ANY ADVANTAGE TO THE WORKERS, FOR, AT THE SAME TIME, WE SHALL PRODUCE A RISE IN PRICES OF THE FIRST NECESSARIES OF LIFE, ALLEGING THAT IT ARISES FROM THE DECLINE OF AGRICULTURE AND CATTLE-BREEDING: WE SHALL FURTHER UNDERMINE ARTFULLY AND DEEPLY SOURCES OF PRODUCTION, BY AC-CUSTOMING THE WORKERS TO ANARCHY AND TO DRUNKENNESS AND SIDE BY SIDE THEREWITH TAKING ALL MEASURE TO EXTIRPATE FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH ALL THE EDUCATED FORCES OF THE "GOYIM."**
8. **IN ORDER THAT THE TRUE MEANING OF THINGS MAY NOT STRIKE THE "GOYIM" BEFORE THE PROPER TIME WE SHALL MASK IT UNDER AN ALLEGED ARDENT DESIRE TO SERVE THE WORKING CLASSES AND THE GREAT PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY ABOUT WHICH OUR ECONOMIC THEORIES ARE CARRYING ON AN ENER-GETIC PROPAGANDA.**

PROTOCOL No. 7

1. The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces - are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.
2. Throughout all **Europe**, and by means of relations with **Europe**, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep in check all countries, for they will know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the "*official language*," we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and complacency. In this way the peoples and governments of the **GOYIM**, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

UNIVERSAL WAR

3. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.
4. The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings: the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.
5. We must compel the governments of the **GOYIM** to take action in the direction favored by our widely conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly promoted by us through the means of that so-called "*Great Power*" - **THE PRESS, WHICH, WITH A FEW EXCEPTIONS THAT MAY BE DISREGARDED, IS ALREADY ENTIRELY IN OUR HANDS.**

PROTOCOL No. 8

1. We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training **IN OUR SPECIAL SCHOOLS** (*Rhode Scholars?*). These persons will have consonance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the **GOYIM**, their tendencies, short-comings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the **GOYIM**, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider

what it is needed for. The administrators of the **GOYIM** sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition.

2. We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and - **THE MAIN THING - MILLIONAIRES, BECAUSE IN SUBSTANCE EVERYTHING WILL BE SETTLED BY THE QUESTION OF FIGURES.**

3. For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our State to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear - this in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp.

PROTOCOL No. 9

1. In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.

2. The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic watchword, namely, "*Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,*" will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into "*The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood.*" That is how we shall put it, - and so we shall catch the bull by the horns ... **DE FACTO** we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although **DE JURE** there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only **PRO FORMA** at our discretion and by our direction, for **THEIR ANTI-SEMITISM IS INDISPENSABLE TO US FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF OUR LESSER BRETHREN.** I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

JEWISH SUPER-STATE

3. For us there are not checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word - Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the law-givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. **AND THE WEAPONS IN OUR HANDS ARE LIMITLESS AMBITIONS, BURNING GREEDINESS, MERCILESS VENGEANCE, HATREDS AND MALICE.**

4. **IT IS FROM US THAT THE ALL-ENGULFING TERROR PROCEEDS. WE HAVE IN OUR SERVICE PERSONS OF ALL OPINIONS, OF ALL DOCTRINES, RESTORATING MONARCHISTS, DEMAGOGUES, SOCIALISTS, COMMUNISTS, AND UTOPIAN DREAMERS OF EVERY KIND.** We have harnessed them all to the task: **EACH ONE OF THEM ON HIS OWN ACCOUNT IS BORING AWAY AT THE LAST REMNANTS OF AUTHORITY, IS STRIVING TO OVERTHROW ALL ESTABLISHED FORM OF ORDER.** By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace: **BUT WE WILL NOT GIVE THEM PEACE UNTIL THEY OPENLY ACKNOWLEDGE OUR INTERNATIONAL SUPER-GOVERNMENT, AND WITH SUBMISSIVENESS (*European Common Market??*).**

5. The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of **Socialism** by way of an international agreement. **DIVISION INTO FRACTIONAL PARTIES HAS GIVEN THEM INTO OUR HANDS, FOR, IN ORDER TO CARRY ON A CONTESTED STRUGGLE ONE MUST HAVE MONEY, AND THE MONEY IS ALL IN OUR HANDS.**

6. We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "*clear-sighted*" force of the **GOY** kings on their thrones and the "*blind*" force of the **GOY** mobs, but we have taken all the needful measure against any such possibility: between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

7. In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally on the market, places, and we shall instruct them on questings of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

8. Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

9. In order to annihilate the institutions of the **GOYIM** before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their mechanism. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced them by the chaotic license of **liberalism**. We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, **BUT PRINCIPALLY INTO EDUCATION AND TRAINING AS BEING THE CORNER-STONES OF A FREE EXISTENCE.**

CHRISTIAN YOUTH DESTROYED

10. WE HAVE FOOLED, BEMUSED AND CORRUPTED THE YOUTH OF THE "GOYIM" BY REARING THEM IN PRINCIPLES AND THEORIES WHICH ARE KNOWN TO US TO BE FALSE ALTHOUGH IT IS THAT THEY HAVE BEEN INCULCATED.

11. Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression in the fact that the **INTERPRETATIONS MASKED THE LAW**: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.

12. This is the origin of the theory of course of arbitration.

13. You may say that the **GOYIM** will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes; but in the West we have against this a manoeuvre of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail - the undergrounds, metropolitans, those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organizations and archives.

PROTOCOL No. 10

1. To-day I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and **I BEG YOU TO BEAR IN MIND THAT GOVERNMENTS AND PEOPLE ARE CONTENT IN THE POLITICAL WITH OUTSIDE AP-**

PEARANCES. And how, indeed, are the **GOYIM** to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognizance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (*the idea of concealed taxes*), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions are such as ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.

2. The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response: *"rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it's clever! ... a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!"* ...

OUR GOAL - WORLD POWER

3. We count upon attracting all nations to the task of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances on our way.

4. WHEN WE HAVE ACCOMPLISHED OUR COUP D'ETAT WE SHALL SAY THEN TO THE VARIOUS PEOPLES: "EVERYTHING HAS GONE TERRIBLY BADLY, ALL HAVE BEEN WORN OUT WITH SUFFERING. WE ARE DESTROYING THE CAUSES OF YOUR TORMENT - NATIONALITIES, FRONTIERS, DIFFERENCES OF COINAGES. YOU ARE AT LIBERTY, OF COURSE, TO PRONOUNCE SENTENCE UPON US, BUT CAN IT POSSIBLY BE A JUST ONE IF IT IS CONFIRMED BY YOU BEFORE YOU MAKE ANY TRIAL OF WHAT WE ARE OFFERING YOU." ... THEN WILL THE MOB EXALT US AND BEAR US UP IN THEIR HANDS IN A UNANIMOUS TRIUMPH OF HOPES AND EXPECTATIONS. VOTING, WHICH WE HAVE MADE THE INSTRUMENT WHICH WILL SET US ON THE THRONE OF THE WORLD BY TEACHING EVEN THE VERY SMALLEST UNITS OF MEMBERS OF THE HUMAN RACE TO VOTE BY MEANS OF MEETINGS AND AGREEMENTS BY GROUPS, WILL THEN HAVE SERVED ITS PURPOSES AND WILL PLAY ITS PART THEN FOR THE LAST TIME BY A UNANIMITY OF DESIRE TO MAKE CLOSE ACQUAINTANCE WITH US BEFORE CONDEMNING US.

5. TO SECURE THIS WE MUST HAVE EVERYBODY VOTE WITHOUT DISTINCTION OF CLASSES AND QUALIFICATIONS, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated propertied classes. In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the **GOYIM** the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this regime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.

6. A scheme of government should come ready made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognizance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the interdependence of its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a labor of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plottings. We want

our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore **WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE** to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.

7. These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only effect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.

POISON OF LIBERALISM

8. Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word "*important*" I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government - administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and ... will die.

9. When we introduced into the State organism the poison of **Liberalism** its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness - blood poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony.

10. **Liberalism** produced **Constitutional States**, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the **GOYIM**, namely, Despotism; and **A CONSTITUTION, AS YOU WELL KNOW, IS NOTHING ELSE BUT A SCHOOL OF DISCORDS**, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims - in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. **THE TRIBUNE OF THE "TALKERICS" HAS, NO LESS EFFECTIVELY THAN THE PRESS, CONDEMNED THE RULERS TO INACTIVITY AND IMPOTENCE**, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed. **THEN IT WAS THAT THE ERA OF REPUBLICS BECAME POSSIBLE OF REALIZATION; AND THEN IT WAS THAT WE REPLACED THE RULER BY A CARICATURE OF A GOVERNMENT - BY A PRESIDENT, TAKEN FROM THE MOB, FROM THE MIDST OF OUR PUPPET CREATURES, OR SLAVES.** This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the **GOY** people, I should rather say, under the **GOY** peoples.

WE NAME PRESIDENTS

11. In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.

12. By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striving for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganize the country? ...

13. In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some "*Panama*" or other - then they will be trustworthy agents for the accomplishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honor connected with the office of president. The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Naturally, the authority of the presidents will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defense in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is

to say, an appeal to that some blind slave of ours - the majority of the mob. Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

14. It is easy to understand them in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation.

15. Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpolation on government measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionately reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be expected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nullify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people ... Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-presidents of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months. Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, upon the responsibility established by use of the president, **WE SHALL INSTIGATE MINISTERS AND OTHER OFFICIALS OF THE HIGHER ADMINISTRATION ABOUT THE PRESIDENT TO EVADE HIS DISPOSITIONS BY TAKING MEASURES OF THEIR OWN**, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place ... This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.

16. The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretation; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.

WE SHALL DESTROY

17. By such measure we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into **OUR DESPOTISM**.

18. The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence - a matter which we shall arrange for - of their rulers, will clamor: *"Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders - frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts - who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."*

19. But you yourselves perfectly well know that **TO PRODUCE THE POSSIBILITY OF THE EXPRESSION OF SUCH WISHES BY ALL THE NATIONS IT IS INDISPENSABLE TO TROUBLE IN ALL COUNTRIES THE PEOPLE'S RELATIONS WITH THEIR GOVERNMENTS SO AS TO UTTERLY EXHAUST HUMANITY WITH DISSENSION, HATRED, STRUGGLE, ENVY AND EVEN BY THE USE OF TORTURE, BY STARVATION, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES, BY WANT, SO THAT THE "GOYIM" SEE NO OTHER ISSUE THAN TO TAKE REFUGE IN OUR COMPLETE SOVEREIGNTY IN MONEY AND IN ALL ELSE.**

20. But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.

PROTOCOL No. 11

1. The State Council has been, as it were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler: it will be, as the "*show*" part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.
2. This, then, is the program of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and Justice **(1)** in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, **(2)** by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, **(3)** and in case a suitable occasion should arise - in the form of a revolution in the State.
3. Having established approximately the **MODUS AGENDI** we will occupy ourselves with details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear for ever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at the moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: if this alteration be brought in with harsh severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if, on the other hand, it be brought in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognized our own wrong-doing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be supposed to be compulsory ... Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognize once for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them, and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them ... Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.

WE ARE WOLVES

4. The **GOYIM** are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?
5. There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties
6. It is not worth to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties
7. For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the **GOY** without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of **SECRET MASONRY WHICH IS NOT KNOWN TO, AND AIMS WHICH ARE NOT EVEN SO MUCH AS SUSPECTED BY, THESE "GOY" CATTLE, ATTRACTED BY US INTO THE "SHOW" ARMY OF MASONIC LODGES IN ORDER TO THROW DUST IN THE EYES OF THEIR FELLOWS.**

8. God has granted to us, **His Chosen People**, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

9. There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.

PROTOCOL No. 12

1. The word "*freedom*," which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows -

2. Freedom is the right to do what which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid program.

3. We shall deal with the press in the following way: what is the part played by the press to-day? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State: we shall law on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing offices; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposit of caution-money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack upon us. No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. **I BEG YOU TO NOTE THAT AMONG THOSE MAKING ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO BE ORGANS ESTABLISHED BY US, BUT THEY WILL ATTACK EXCLUSIVELY POINTS THAT WE HAVE PRE-DETERMINED TO ALTER.**

WE CONTROL THE PRESS

4. **NOT A SINGLE ANNOUNCEMENT WILL REACH THE PUBLIC WITHOUT OUR CONTROL.** Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.

5. If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the **GOY** communities to such an extent the they all come near looking upon the events of the world through the colored glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses; if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what **GOY** stupidity calls State secrets: what will our positions be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world

6. Let us turn again to the **FUTURE OF THE PRINTING PRESS.** Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefore, which, in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures **THE INSTRUMENT OF THOUGHT WILL BECOME AN EDUCATIVE MEANS ON THE HANDS OF OUR GOVERNMENT, WHICH WILL NO LONGER ALLOW THE MASS OF THE NATION TO BE LED ASTRAY IN BY-WAYS AND FANTASIES ABOUT THE BLESSINGS OF PROGRESS.** Is there any

one of us who does not know that these phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because progress, or rather the idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them in hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest

FREE PRESS DESTROYED

7. We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, as on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution- money, and books of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into such lengthy productions that they will be little read, especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring vapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.

8. Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of a tremendous influence upon the public mind If we give permits for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on in the same proportion. This, however, must in no wise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be of the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.

9. In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.

10. In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attack the tepid and indifferent.

11. In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, off position, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

12. All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions - aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical - for so long, of course, as the constitution exists Like the Indian idol "*Vishnu*" they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will, in fact, follow the flag which we hang out for them.

13. In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take special and minute care in organizing this matter. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and-controverting, but always superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express

ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our advantage.

14. THESE ATTACKS UPON US WILL ALSO SERVE ANOTHER PURPOSE, NAMELY, THAT OUR SUBJECTS WILL BE CONVINCED TO THE EXISTENCE OF FULL FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND SO GIVE OUR AGENTS AN OCCASION TO AFFIRM THAT ALL ORGANS WHICH OPPOSE US ARE EMPTY BABBLERS, since they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.

ONLY LIES PRINTED

15. Methods of organization like these, imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquillize the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it **WE SHALL HAVE A SURE TRIUMPH OVER OUR OPPONENTS SINCE THEY WILL NOT HAVE AT THEIR DISPOSITION ORGANS OF THE PRESS IN WHICH THEY CAN GIVE FULL AND FINAL EXPRESSION TO THEIR VIEWS** owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.

16. Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.

17. Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword: all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practice literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attacks the majority of the country - the mob follow after him with enthusiasm.

18. Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame there those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of the provinces. Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same - ours. **WHAT WE NEED IS THAT, UNTIL SUCH TIME AS WE ARE IN THE PLENITUDE POWER, THE CAPITALS SHOULD FIND THEMSELVES STIFLED BY THE PROVINCIAL OPINION OF THE NATIONS, I.E., OF A MAJORITY ARRANGED BY OUR AGENTUR.** What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces.

19. WHEN WE ARE IN THE PERIOD OF THE NEW REGIME TRANSITIONAL TO THAT OF OUR ASSUMPTION OF FULL SOVEREIGNTY WE MUST NOT ADMIT ANY REVELATION BY THE PRESS OF ANY FORM OF PUBLIC DISHONESTY; IT IS NECESSARY THAT THE NEW REGIME SHOULD BE THOUGHT TO HAVE SO PERFECTLY CONTENTED EVERYBODY THAT EVEN CRIMINALITY HAS DISAPPEARED ... Cases of the manifestation of criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses - no more.

PROTOCOL No. 13

1. The need for daily forces the **GOYIM** to keep silence and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the **GOYIM** will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement ... And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards, new questions, (*have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?*). Into the discussions of these new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss. Questions of the political are unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.

2. From all this you will see that in seeming the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating the working of our machinery, and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declaration that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.

WE DECEIVE WORKERS

3. In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political (*which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of combating the **GOY** governments*) only on condition of being found new employments, in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about **WE FURTHER DISTRACT THEM WITH AMUSEMENTS, GAMES, PASTIMES, PASSIONS, PEOPLE'S PALACES ... SOON WE SHALL BEGIN THROUGH THE PRESS TO PROPOSE COMPETITIONS IN ART, IN SPORT IN ALL KINDS:** these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought ... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.

4. The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive: for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the **GOYIM** with progress, till there is not among the **GOYIM** one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the **Chosen of God**, its guardians.

5. When, we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.

6. Who will ever suspect then that **ALL THESE PEOPLES WERE STAGE-MANAGED BY US ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH NO ONE HAS SO MUCH AS GUESSED AT IN THE COURSE OF MANY CENTURIES?**

PROTOCOL No. 14

1. When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and

through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see to-day, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessing of tranquillity, though it be a tranquillity forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the **GOYIM** governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquillity in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do **USELESS CHANGES OF FORMS OF GOVERNMENT TO WHICH WE INSTIGATED THE "GOYIM" WHEN WE WERE UNDERMINING THEIR STATE STRUCTURES, WILL HAVE SO WEARIED THE PEOPLES BY THAT TIME THAT THEY WILL PREFER TO SUFFER ANYTHING UNDER US RATHER THAN RUN THE RISK OF ENDURING AGAIN ALL THE AGITATIONS AND MISERIES THEY HAVE GONE THROUGH.**

WE SHALL FORBID CHRIST

2. At the same time we shall not omit to emphasize the historical mistakes of the **GOY** governments which have tormented humanity for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity in their chase after fantastic schemes of social blessings, and have never noticed that these schemes kept on producing a worse and never a better state of the universal relations which are the basis of human life

3. The whole force of our principles and methods will lie in the fact that we shall present them and expound them as a splendid contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things in social life.

4. Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the various beliefs of the **"GOYIM," BUT NO ONE WILL EVER BRING UNDER DISCUSSION OUR FAITH FROM ITS TRUE POINT OF VIEW SINCE THIS WILL BE FULLY LEARNED BY NONE SAVE OURS WHO WILL NEVER DARE TO BETRAY ITS SECRETS.**

5. **IN COUNTRIES KNOWN AS PROGRESSIVE AND ENLIGHTENED WE HAVE CREATED A SENSELESS, FILTHY, ABOMINABLE LITERATURE.** For some time after our entrance to power we shall continue to encourage its existence in order to provide a telling relief by contrast to the speeches, party program, which will be distributed from exalted quarters of ours Our wise men, trained to become leaders of the **GOYIM**, will compose speeches, projects, memoirs, articles, which will be used by us to influence the minds of the **GOYIM**, directing them towards such understanding and forms of knowledge as have been determined by us.

PROTOCOL No. 15

1. When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of **COUPS D'ETAT** prepared everywhere for one and the same day, after definitely acknowledged (*and not a little time will pass before that comes about, perhaps even a whole century*) we shall make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (*in hand*) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. **IN THIS WAY WE SHALL PROCEED WITH THOSE "GOY" MASONS WHO KNOW TOO MUCH;** such of these as

we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from **Europe** as the center of rule.

2. Resolutions of our government will be final, without appeal.

3. In the **GOY** societies, in which we have planted and deeply rooted discord and protestantism, the only possible way of restoring order is to employ merciless measures that prove the direct force of authority: no regard must be paid to the victims who fall, they suffer for the well-being of the future. The attainment of that well-being, even at the expense of sacrifices, is the duty of any kind of government that acknowledges as justification for its existence not only its privileges but its obligations. The principal guarantee of stability of rule is to confirm the aureole of power, and this aureole is attained only by such a majestic inflexibility of might as shall carry on its face the emblems of inviolability from mystical causes - from the choice of God. **SUCH WAS, UNTIL RECENT TIMES, THE RUSSIAN AUTOCRACY, THE ONE AND ONLY SERIOUS FOE WE HAD IN THE WORLD, WITHOUT COUNTING THE PAPACY.** Bear in mind the example when Italy, drenched with blood, never touched a hair of the head of Sulla who had poured forth that blood: Sulla enjoyed an apotheosis for his might in him, but his intrepid return to Italy ringed him round with inviolability. The people do not lay a finger on him who hypnotizes them by his daring and strength of mind.

SECRET SOCIETIES

4. Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way: we shall create and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above-mentioned administration of MASONRY and from whom will issue the watchword and program. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Their composition will be made up of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. **AMONG THE MEMBERS OF THESE LODGES WILL BE ALMOST ALL THE AGENTS OF INTERNATIONAL AND NATIONAL POLICE** since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents, **ET CETERA.**

5. The class of people who most willingly enter into secret societies are those who live by their wits, careerists, and in general people, mostly light-minded, with whom we shall have no difficulty in dealing and in using to wind up the mechanism of the machine devised by us. If this world grows agitated the meaning of that will be that we have had to stir up in order to break up its too great solidarity. **BUT IF THERE SHOULD ARISE IN ITS MIDST A PLOT, THEN AT THE HEAD OF THAT PLOT WILL BE NO OTHER THAN ONE OF OUR MOST TRUSTED SERVANTS.** It is natural that we and no other should lead **MASONIC** activities, for we know whither we are leading, we know the final goal of every form of activity whereas the **GOYIM** have knowledge of nothing, not even of the immediate effect of action; they put before themselves, usually, the momentary reckoning of the satisfaction of their self-opinion in the accomplishment of their thought without even remarking that the very conception never belonged to their initiative but to our instigation of their thought

GENTILES ARE STUPID

6. The **GOYIM** enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies: they thirst for the emotion of success and applause, of which we are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the nigh conceit of themselves to which it gives birth, for that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against

them in the fullness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the **GOYIM** can be brought to a state of unconscious naivete in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success **BY SO MUCH AS OURS DISREGARD SUCCESS IF ONLY THEY CAN CARRY THROUGH THEIR PLANS, BY SO MUCH THE "GOYIM" ARE WILLING TO SACRIFICE ANY PLANS ONLY TO HAVE SUCCESS.** This psychology of theirs materially facilitates for us the task of setting them in the required direction. These tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and the wind blows freely through their heads. We have set them on the hobby-horse of an idea about the absorption of individuality by the symbolic unit of **COLLECTIVISM** They have never yet and they never will have the sense to reflect that this hobby-horse is a manifest violation of the most important law of nature, which has established from the very creation of the world one unit unlike another and precisely for the purpose of instituting individuality

7. If we have been able to bring them to such a pitch of stupid blindness is it not a proof, and an amazingly clear proof, of the degree to which the mind of the **GOYIM** is undeveloped in comparison with our mind? This it is, mainly, which guarantees our success.

GENTILES ARE CATTLE

8. And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behooves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end We have not counted the victims of the seed of the **GOY** cattle, though we have sacrificed many of our own, but for that we have now already given them such a position on the earth as they could not even have dreamed of. The comparatively small numbers of the victims from the number of ours have preserved our nationality from destruction.

9. Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. **WE EXECUTE MASONS IN SUCH WISE THAT NONE SAVE THE BROTHERHOOD CAN EVER HAVE A SUSPICION OF IT, NOT EVEN THE VICTIMS THEMSELVES OF OUR DEATH SENTENCE, THEY ALL DIE WHEN REQUIRED AS IF FROM A NORMAL KIND OF ILLNESS** Knowing this, even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such methods we have plucked out of the midst of **MASONRY** the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching **liberalism** to the **GOY** we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioningly submission.

10. Under our influence the execution of the laws of the **GOYIM** has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions, **JUDGES DECIDE AS WE DICTATE TO THEM**, see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the **GOYIM**, of course, through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them - by newspaper opinion or by other means Even senators and the higher administration accept our counsels. The purely brute mind of the **GOYIM** is incapable of use for analysis and observation, and still more for the foreseeing whither a certain manner of setting a question may tend.

11. In this difference in capacity for thought between the **GOYIM** and ourselves may be clearly discerned the seal of our position as the **Chosen People** and of our higher quality of humanness, in contradistinction to the brute mind of the **GOYIM**. Their eyes are open, but see nothing before them and do not invent (*unless perhaps, material things*). From this it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.

WE DEMAND SUBMISSION

12. When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessing, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height. Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers. We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.

13. Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration - all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement, for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. **FOR EXAMPLES OUR JUDGES WILL KNOW THAT WHENEVER THEY FEEL DISPOSED TO PLUME THEMSELVES ON FOOLISH CLEMENCY THEY ARE VIOLATING THE LAW OF JUSTICE WHICH IS INSTITUTED FOR THE EXEMPLARY EDIFICATION OF MEN BY PENALTIES FOR LAPSES AND NOT FOR DISPLAY OF THE SPIRITUAL QUALITIES OF THE JUDGES** Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educationally basis of human life.

14. Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it. In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educational scheme of the State, as the **GOYIM** in these days imagine it to be This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

15. In these days the judges of the **GOYIM** create indulgences to every kind of crimes, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the **GOYIM** give to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

16. Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

17. We shall root out liberalism from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that all the money in the world will be concentrated in our hands, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.

WE SHALL BE CRUEL

18. Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

19. We shall abolish the right of cessation, which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal - to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases I repeat that it must be born in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

20. OUR GOVERNMENT WILL HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF A PATRIARCHAL PATERNAL GUARDIANSHIP ON THE PART OF OUR RULER. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person a father caring for their every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, if they wish to live in peace and quiet, **THAT THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THE AUTOCRACY OF OUR RULER WITH A DEVOTION BORDERING ON "APOTHEOSIS,"** especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train children in the cause of duty and submission. For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our polity are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.

21. As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty: the right to compel the execution of duty is the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstances or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

22. We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

23. When the **King of Israel** sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by **Europe** he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the **GOY** governments.

24. Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples, making to them from the tribune speeches which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.

PROTOCOL No. 16

1. In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism - the **UNIVERSITIES**, by re-educating them in a new direction. **THEIR OFFICIALS AND PROFESSORS WILL BE PREPARED FOR THEIR BUSINESS BY DETAILED SECRET PROGRAMS OF ACTION FROM WHICH THEY WILL NOT WITH IMMUNITY DIVERGE, NOT BY ONE IOTA. THEY WILL BE APPOINTED WITH ESPECIAL PRECAUTION, AND WILL BE SO PLACED AS TO BE WHOLLY DEPENDENT UPON THE GOVERNMENT.**

2. We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozen of persons chosen for their pre-eminent capacities from among the number of the initiated. **THE UNIVERSITIES MUST NO LONGER SEND OUT FROM THEIR HALLS MILK SOPS CONCOCTING PLANS FOR A CONSTITUTION, LIKE A COMEDY OR A TRAGEDY, BUSYING THEMSELVES WITH QUESTIONS OF POLICY IN WHICH EVEN THEIR OWN FATHERS NEVER HAD ANY POWER OF THOUGHT.**

3. The ill-guided acquaintance of a large number of persons with questions of polity creates utopian dreamers and bad subjects, as you can see for yourselves from the example of the universal education in this direction of the **GOYIM**. We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and shall make out of the youth obedient children of authority, loving him who rules as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

WE SHALL CHANGE HISTORY

4. Classicism as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the program of the future. We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the government of the **GOYIM**. The study of practical life, of the obligations of order, of the relations of people one to another, of avoiding bad and selfish examples, which spread the infection of evil, and similar questions of an educative nature, will stand in the forefront of the teaching program, which will be drawn up on a separate plan for each calling or state of life, in no wise generalizing the teaching. This treatment of the question has special importance.

5. Each state of life must be trained within strict limits corresponding to its destination and work in life. **THE OCCASIONAL GENIUS HAS ALWAYS MANAGED AND ALWAYS WILL MANAGE TO SLIP THROUGH INTO OTHER STATES OF LIFE, BUT IT IS THE MOST PERFECT FOLLY FOR THE SAKE OF THIS RARE OCCASIONAL GENIUS TO LET THROUGH INTO RANKS FOREIGN TO THEM THE UNTALENTED WHO THUS ROB OF THEIR PLACES WHO BELONG TO THOSE RANKS BY BIRTH OR EMPLOYMENT. YOU KNOW YOURSELVES IN WHAT ALL THIS HAS ENDED FOR THE "GOYIM" WHO ALLOWED THIS CRYING ABSURDITY.**

6. In order that he who rules may be seated firmly in the hearts and minds of his subjects it is necessary for the time of his activity to instruct the whole nation in the schools and on the market places about this meaning and his acts and all his beneficent initiatives.

7. We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction. Learners of all ages have the right to assemble together with their parents in the educational establishments as it were in a club: during these assemblies, on holidays, teachers will read what will pass as free lectures on questions of human relations, of the laws of examples, of the philosophy of new theories not yet declared to the world. These theories will be raised by us to the stage of a dogma of faith as a traditional stage towards our faith. On the completion of this exposition of our program of action in the present and the future I will read you the principles of these theories.

8. In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us. The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching by **OBJECT LESSONS**, the purpose of which is to turn the **GOYIM** into unthinking submissive brutes waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form an idea of them In **France**, one of our best agents, **Bourgeois**, has already made public a new program of teaching by object lessons.

PROTOCOL No. 17

1. The practice of advocacy produces men cold, cruel, persistent, unprincipled, who in all cases take up an impersonal, purely legal standpoint. They have the inveterate habit to refer everything to its value for the defense and not to the public welfare of its results. They do not usually decline to undertake any defense whatever, they strive for an acquittal at all costs, caviling over every petty crux of jurisprudence and thereby they demoralize justice. For this reason we shall set this profession into narrow frames which will keep it inside this sphere of executive public service. Advocates, equally with judges, will be deprived of the right of communication with litigant; they will receive business only from the court and will study it by notes of report and documents, defending their clients after they have been interrogated in court on facts that have appeared. They will receive an honorarium without regard to the quality of the defense. This will render them mere reporters on law-business in the interests of justice and as counterpoise to the proctor who will be the reporter in the interests of prosecution; this will shorten business before the courts. In this way will be established a practice of honest unprejudiced defense conducted not from personal interest but by conviction. This will also, by the way, remove the present practice of corrupt bargain between advocacy to agree only to let that side win which pays most

WE SHALL DESTROY THE CLERGY

2. **WE HAVE LONG PAST TAKEN CARE TO DISCREDIT THE PRIESTHOOD OF "GOYIM,"** and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower. **FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE HAS BEEN DECLARED EVERYWHERE, SO THAT NOW ONLY YEARS DIVIDE US FROM THE MOMENT OF THE COMPLETE WRECKING OF THAT CHRISTIAN RELIGION:** as to other religions we shall have still less difficulty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall act clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in retrogressive proportion to its former progress.

3. When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.

4. **THE KING OF THE JEWS WILL BE THE REAL POPE OF THE UNIVERSE, THE PATRIARCH OF THE INTERNATIONAL CHURCH** (*Antichrist??*).

5. But, **IN THE MEANTIME**, while we are re-educating youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours, **WE SHALL NOT OVERTLY LAY A FINGER ON EXISTING CHURCHES, BUT WE SHALL FIGHT AGAINST THEM BY CRITICISM CALCULATED TO PRODUCE SCHISM**

6. In general, then, our contemporary press will continue to **CONVICT** State affairs, religions, incapacities of the **GOYIM**, always using the most unprincipled expressions in order by every means to lower their prestige in the manner which can only be practiced by the genius of our gifted tribe

7. Our kingdom will be an apologia of the divinity **Vishnu**, in whom is found its personification - in our hundred hands will be, one in each, the springs of the machinery of social life. We shall see everything without the aid of official police which, in that scope of its rights which we elaborated for the use of the **GOYIM**, hinders governments from seeing. In our programs **ONE-THIRD OF OUR SUBJECTS WILL KEEP THE REST UNDER OBSERVATION** from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State. It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit: unfounded denunciations, however, will be cruelly punished that there may be development of abuses of this right.

8. Our agents will be taken from the higher as well as the lower ranks of society, from among the administrative class who spend their time in amusements, editors, printers and publishers, booksellers, clerks, and

salesmen, workmen, coachmen, lackeys, et cetera. This body, having no rights and not being empowered to take any action on their own account, and consequently a police without any power, will only witness and report: verification of their reports and arrests will depend upon a responsible group of controllers of police affairs, while the actual act of arrest will be performed by the gendarmerie and the municipal police. Any person not denouncing anything seen or heard concerning questions of polity will also be charged with and made responsible for concealment, if it be proved that he is guilty of this crime.

9. JUST AS NOWADAYS OUR BRETHREN, ARE OBLIGED AT THEIR OWN RISK TO DENOUNCE TO THE KABAL APOSTATES OF THEIR OWN FAMILY or members who have been noticed doing anything in opposition to the **KABAL, SO IN OUR KINGDOM OVER ALL THE WORLD IT WILL BE OBLIGATORY FOR ALL OUR SUBJECTS TO OBSERVE THE DUTY OF SERVICE TO THE STATE IN THIS DIRECTION.**

10. Such an organization will extirpate abuses of authority, of force, of bribery, everything in fact which we by our counsels, by our theories of the superhuman rights of man, have introduced into the customs of the **GOYIM** But how else were we to procure that increase of causes predisposing to disorders in the midst of their administration? Among the number of those methods one of the most important is - agents for the restoration of order, so placed as to have the opportunity in their disintegrating activity of developing and displaying their evil inclinations - obstinate self-conceit, irresponsible exercise of authority, and, first and foremost, venality.

PROTOCOL No. 18

1. When it becomes necessary for us to strengthen the strict measures of secret defense (the most fatal poison for the prestige of authority) we shall arrange a simulation of disorders or some manifestation of discontents finding expression through the co-operation of good speakers. Round these speakers will assemble all who are sympathetic to his utterances. This will give us the pretext for domiciliary prerequisites and surveillance on the part of our servants from among the number of the **GOYIM** police

2. As the majority of conspirators act of love for the game, for the sake of talking, so, until they commit some overt act we shall not lay a finger on them but only introduce into their midst observation elements It must be remembered that the prestige of authority is lessened if it frequently discovers conspiracies against itself: this implies a presumption of consciousness of weakness, or, what is still worse, of injustice. You are aware that we have broken the prestige of the **GOY** kings by frequent attempts upon their lives through our agents, blind sheep of our flock, who are easily moved by a few liberal phrases to crimes provided only they be painted in political colors. **WE HAVE COMPELLED THE RULERS TO ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR WEAKNESS IN ADVERTISING OVERT MEASURES OF SECRETE DEFENSE AND THEREBY WE SHALL BRING THE PROMISE OF AUTHORITY TO DESTRUCTION.**

3. Our ruler will be secretly protected only by the most insignificant guard, because we shall not admit so much as a thought that there could exist against him any sedition with which he is not strong enough to contend and is compelled to hide from it.

4. If we should admit this thought, as the **GOYIM** have done and are doing, we should **IPSO FACTO** be signing a death sentence, if not for our ruler, at any rate for his dynasty, at no distant date.

GOVERNMENT BY FEAR

5. According to strictly enforced outward appearances our ruler will employ his power only for the advantage of the nation and in no wise for his own or dynastic profits. Therefore, with the observance of this decorum, his authority will be respected and guarded by the subjects themselves, it will receive an apotheosis in

the admission that with it is bound up the well-being of every citizen of the State, for upon it will depend all order in the common life of the pack

6. OVERT DEFENSE OF THE KIND ARGUES WEAKNESS IN THE ORGANIZATION OF HIS STRENGTH.

7. Our ruler will always be among the people and be surrounded by a mob of apparently curious men and women, who will occupy the front ranks about him, to all appearance by chance, and will restrain the ranks of the rest out of respect as it will appear for good order. This will sow an example of restraint also in others. If a petitioner appears among the people trying to hand a petition and forcing his way through the ranks, the first ranks must receive the petition and before the eyes of the petitioner pass it to the ruler, so that all may know that what is handed in reaches its destination, that consequently, there exists a control of the ruler himself. The aureole of power requires for its existence that the people may be able to say: "*If the king knew of this,*" or: "*the king will hear it.*"

8. WITH THE ESTABLISHMENT OF OFFICIAL DEFENSE, THE MYSTICAL PRESTIGE OF AUTHORITY DISAPPEARS: given a certain audacity, and everyone counts himself master of it, the sedition-monger is conscious of his strength, and when occasion serves watches for the moment to make an attempt upon authority For the **GOYIM** we have been preaching something else, but by that very fact we are enabled to see what measures of overt defense have brought them to

9. CRIMINALS WITH US WILL BE ARRESTED AT THE FIRST, more or less, well-grounded **SUSPICION:** it cannot be allowed that out of fear of a possible mistake an opportunity should be given of escape to persons suspected of a political lapse of crime, for in these matters we shall be literally merciless. If it is still possible, by stretching a point, to admit a reconsideration of the motive causes in simple crimes, there is no possibility of excuse for persons occupying themselves with questions in which nobody except the government can understand anything And it is not all governments that understand true policy.

PROTOCOL No. 19

1. If we do not permit any independent dabbling in the political we shall on the other hand encourage every kind of report or petition with proposals for the government to examine into all kinds of projects for the amelioration of the condition of the people; this will reveal to us the defects or else the fantasies of our subjects, to which we shall respond either by accomplishing them or by a wise rebutment to prove the shortsightedness of one who judges wrongly.

2. Sedition-mongering is nothing more than the yapping of a lap-dog at an elephant. For a government well organized, not from the police but from the public point of view, the lap-dog yaps at the elephant in entire unconsciousness of its strength and importance. It needs no more than to take a good example to show the relative importance of both and the lap-dogs will cease to yap and will wag their tails the moment they set eyes on an elephant.

3. In order to destroy the prestige of heroism for political crime we shall send it for trial in the category of thieving, murder, and every kind of abominable and filthy crime. Public opinion will then confuse in its conception of this category of crime with the disgrace attaching to every other and will brand it with the same contempt.

4. We have done our best, and I hope we have succeeded to obtain that the **GOYIM** should not arrive at this means of contending with sedition. It was for this reason that through the Press and in speeches, indirectly - in cleverly compiled school-books on history, we have advertised the martyrdom alleged to have been accredited by sedition-mongers for the idea of the commonweal. This advertisement has increased the contingent of **liberals** and has brought thousands of **GOYIM** into the ranks of our livestock cattle.

PROTOCOL No. 20

1. To-day we shall touch upon the financial program, which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures.
2. When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self-preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector. But as State organization cost dear it is necessary nevertheless to obtain the funds required for it. It will, therefore, elaborate with particular precaution the question of equilibrium in this matter.
3. Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (*which may easily be translated into fact*), will be enabled to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State. From this follows that taxation will best be covered by a progressive tax on property. In this manner the dues will be paid without straitening or ruining anybody in the form of a percentage of the amount of property. The rich must be aware that it is their duty to place a part of their superfluities at the disposal of the State since the State guarantees them security of possession of the rest of their property and the right of honest gains, I say honest, for the control over property will do away with robbery on a legal basis.
4. This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe for it - it is indispensable as a pledge of peace.

WE SHALL DESTROY CAPITAL

5. The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the State which is hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the **GOYIM** - their State finances.
6. A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the **GOYIM**. (*Now we know the purpose of the 16th Amendment!!*).
7. The force upon which our king will rest consists in the equilibrium and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which things it is indispensable that the capitalists should yield up a portion of their incomes for the sake of the secure working of the machinery of the State. State needs must be paid by those who will not feel the burden and have enough to take from.
8. Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man for the rich, in whom he will see a necessary financial support for the State, will see in him the organizer of peace and well-being since he will see that it is the rich man who is paying the necessary means to attain these things.
9. In order that payers of the educated classes should not too much distress themselves over the new payments they will have full accounts given them of the destination of those payments, with the exception of such sums as will be appropriated for the needs of the throne and the administrative institutions.
10. He who reigns will not have any properties of his own once all in the State represented his patrimony, or else the one would be in contradiction to the other; the fact of holding private means would destroy the right of property in the common possessions of all.

11. Relatives of him who reigns, his heirs excepted, who will be maintained by the resources of the State, must enter the ranks of servants of the State or must work to obtain the right to property; the privilege of royal blood must not serve for the spoiling of the treasury.

12. Purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to the payment of a stamp progressive tax. Any transfer of property, whether money or other, without evidence of payment of this tax which will be strictly registered by names, will render the former holder liable to pay interest on the tax from the moment of transfer of these sums up to the discovery of his evasion of declaration of the transfer. Transfer documents must be presented weekly at the local treasury office with notifications of the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and the new holder of the property. This transfer with register of names must begin from a definite sum which exceeds the ordinary expenses of buying and selling necessities, and these will be subject to payment only by a stamp impost of a definite percentage of the unit.

13. Just strike an estimate of how many times such taxes as these will cover the revenue of the **GOYIM** States.

WE CAUSE DEPRESSIONS

14. The State exchequer will have to maintain a definite complement of reserve sums, and all that is collected above that complement must be returned into circulation. On these sums will be organized public works. The initiative in works of this kind, proceeding from State sources, will blind the working class firmly to the interests of the State and to those who reign. From these same sums also a part will be set aside as rewards of inventiveness and productiveness.

15. On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the State Treasuries, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of the mechanism.

16. The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.

17. A court of account will also be instituted by us, and in it the ruler will find at any moment a full accounting for State income and expenditure, with the exception of the current monthly account, not yet made up, and that of the preceding month, which will not yet have been delivered.

18. The one and only person who will have no interest in robbing the State is its owner, the ruler. This is why his personal control will remove the possibility of leakages of extravagances.

19. The representative function of the ruler at receptions for the sake of etiquette, which absorbs so much invaluable time, will be abolished in order that the ruler may have time for control and consideration. His power will not then be split up into fractional parts among time-serving favorites who surround the throne for its pomp and splendor, and are interested only in their own and not in the common interests of the State.

20. Economic crises have been produced by us for the **GOYIM** by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also the States (*Now we know the purpose of the **Federal Reserve Bank Corporation!!***).

21. The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of

population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision of issue is a material question for the whole world.

22. YOU ARE AWARE THAT THE GOLD STANDARD HAS BEEN THE RUIN OF THE STATES WHICH ADOPTED IT, FOR IT HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO SATISFY THE DEMANDS FOR MONEY, THE MORE SO THAT WE HAVE REMOVED GOLD FROM CIRCULATION AS FAR AS POSSIBLE.

GENTILE STATES BANKRUPT

23. With us the standard that must be introduced is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood. We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.

24. The accounts will be managed by each department (*the French administrative division*), each circle.

25. In order that there may be no delays in the paying out of money for State needs the sums and terms of such payments will be fixed by decree of the ruler; this will do away with the protection by a ministry of one institution to the detriment of others.

26. The budgets of income and expenditure will be carried out side by side that they may not be obscured by distance one to another.

27. The reforms projected by us in the financial institutions and principles of the **GOYIM** will be clothed by us in such forms as will alarm nobody. We shall point out the necessity of reforms in consequence of the disorderly darkness into which the **GOYIM** by their irregularities have plunged the finances. The first irregularity, as we shall point out, consists in their beginning with drawing up a single budget which year after year grows owing to the following cause: this budget is dragged out to half the year, then they demand a budget to put things right, and this they expend in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all this ends with a liquidation budget. But, as the budget of the following year is drawn up in accordance with the sum of the total addition, the annual departure from the normal reaches as much as 50 per cent in a year, and so the annual budget is trebled in ten years. Thanks to such methods, allowed by the carelessness of the **GOY** States, their treasuries are empty. The period of loans supervenes, and that has swallowed up remainders and brought all the **GOY** States to bankruptcy. (The **United States** was declared "*bankrupt*" at the **Geneva Convention** of 1929! [see **31 USC 5112, 5118, and 5119**].

28. You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the **GOYIM** by us, cannot be carried on by us.

29. Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the **GOY** States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

TYRANNY OF USURY

30. What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is - an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 per cent, then in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty - treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt.

31. From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is baling out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealth foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the additional interest.

32. So long as loans were internal the **GOYIM** only shuffled their money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary person in order to transfer loans into the external sphere, all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the **GOYIM** began to pay us the tribute of subjects.

33. If the superficiality of **GOY** kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors to our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay it has not been accomplished without, on our part, heavy expenditure of trouble and money.

34. Stagnation of money will not be allowed by us and therefore there will be no State interest-bearing paper, except a one per-cent series, so that there will be no payment of interest to leeches that suck all the strength out of the State. The right to issue interest-bearing paper will be given exclusively to industrial companies who will find no difficulty in paying interest out of profits, whereas the State does not make interest on borrowed money like these companies, for the State borrows to spend and not to use in operations. (Now we know why **President Kennedy** was assassinated in 1963 when he refused to borrow any more of the "**Bank Notes**" from the bankers of the **Federal Reserve Bank** and began circulating non-interest bearing "**Notes**" of the "**United States of America**"!!!).

35. Industrial papers will be bought also by the government which from being as now a paper of tribute by loan operations will be transformed into a lender of money at a profit. This measure will stop the stagnation of money, parasitic profits and idleness, all of which were useful for us among the **GOYIM** so long as they were independent but are not desirable under our rule.

36. How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the **GOYIM**, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people?

37. But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.

38. Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the **GOY** States, will be distinguished by clearness and definiteness and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery over the **GOYIM**, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.

39. We shall so hedge about our system of accounting that neither the ruler nor the most insignificant public servant will be in a position to divert even the smallest sum from its destination without detection or to direct it in another direction except that which will be once fixed in a definite plan of action. (Is this why a "**private corporation**," known as the "**Internal Revenue Service**," is in charge of collecting the "**payments**" of the "**Income Taxes**" and the **IRS** always deposits those "**payments**" to the **Federal Reserve bank** and never to the **Treasury of the United States**??).

40. And without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demi-gods.

41. The **GOY** rulers, whom we once upon a time advised should be distracted from State occupations by representative receptions, observances of etiquette, entertainments, were only screens for our rule. The ac-

counts of favorite courtiers who replaced them in the sphere of affairs were drawn up for them by our agents, and every time gave satisfaction to short-sighted minds by promises that in the future economics and improvements were foreseen Economics from what? From new taxes? - were questions that might have been but were not asked by those who read our accounts and projects.

42. You know to what they have been brought by this carelessness, to what pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples....

PROTOCOL No. 21

1. To what I reported to you at the last meeting I shall now add a detailed explanation of internal loans. Of foreign loans I shall say nothing more, because they have fed us with national moneys of the **GOYIM**, but for our State there will be no foreigners, that is, nothing external.

2. We have taken advantage of the venality of administrators and slackness of rulers to get our moneys twice, thrice and more times over, by lending to the **GOY** governments moneys which were not at all needed by the States. Could anyone do the like in regard to us? Therefore, I shall only deal with the details of internal loans.

3. States announce that such a loan is to be concluded and open subscriptions for their own bills of exchange, that is, for their interest-bearing paper. That they may be within the reach of all the price is determined at from a hundred to a thousand; and a discount is made for the earliest subscribers. Next day by artificial means the price of them goes up, the alleged reason being that everyone is rushing to buy them. In a few days the treasury safes are as they say overflowing and there's more money than they can do with (*why then take it?*). The subscription, it is alleged, covers many times over the issue total of the loan; in this lies the whole stage effect - look you, they say, what confidence is shown in the government's bills of exchange.

4. But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have recourse to new loans, which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, **BUT ONLY THE INTEREST ON IT**. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debit (***NOW WE NOW OF THE PURPOSE OF THE BULLSHIT CRY FOR BALANCING THE BUDGET!!***)

5. Later comes the time for conversions, but they diminish the payment of interest without covering the debt, and besides they cannot be made without the consent of the lenders; on announcing a conversion a proposal is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their paper. If everybody expressed his unwillingness and demanded his money back, the government would be hooked on their own files and would be found insolvent and unable to pay the proposed sums. By good luck the subjects of the **GOY** governments, knowing nothing about financial affairs, have always preferred losses on exchange and diminution of interest to the risk of new investments of their moneys, and have thereby many a time enabled these governments to throw off their shoulders a debit of several millions.

6. Nowadays, with external loans, these tricks cannot be played by the **GOYIM** for they know that we shall demand all our moneys back.

7. In this way in acknowledged bankruptcy will best prove to the various countries the absence of any means between the interest of the peoples and of those who rule them.

8. I beg you to concentrate your particular attention upon this point and upon the following: nowadays all internal loans are consolidated by so-called flying loans, that is, such as have terms of payment more or less near. These debts consist of moneys paid into the savings banks and reserve funds. If left for long at the dis-

position of a government these funds evaporate in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and are placed by the deposit of equivalent amount of **RENTS**.

9. And these last it is which patch up all the leaks in the State treasuries of the **GOYIM**.

10. When we ascend the throne of the world all these financial and similar shifts, as being not in accord with our interests, will be swept away so as not to leave a trace, as also will be destroyed all money markets, since we shall not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuations of prices set upon our values, which we shall announce by law at the price which represents their full worth without any possibility of lowering or raising. (*Raising gives the pretext for lowering, which indeed was where we made a beginning in relation to the values of the **GOYIM**.*)

11. We shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial values in accordance with government views. These institutions will be in a position to fling upon the market five hundred millions of industrial paper in one day, or to buy up for the same amount. In this way all industrial undertakings will come into dependence upon us. You may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves

PROTOCOL No. 22

1 In all that has so far been reported by me to you, I have endeavored to depict with care the secret of what is coming, of what is past, and of what is going on now, rushing into the flood of the great events coming already in the near future, the secret of our relations to the **GOYIM** and of financial operations. On this subject there remains still a little for me to add.

2. IN OUR HANDS IS THE GREATEST POWER OF OUR DAY - GOLD: IN TWO DAYS WE CAN PROCURE FROM OUR STOREHOUSES ANY QUANTITY WE MAY PLEASE.

3. Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God? Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all that evil which for so many centuries we have had to commit has served at the end of ends the cause of true well-being - the bringing of everything into order? Though it be even by the exercise of some violence, yet all the same it will be established. We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled license any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right of everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and a like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honorably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's **EGO**.

4. One authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles and which are nothing else, to speak honestly, but utopian Our authority will be the crown of order, and in that is included the whole happiness of man. The aureole of this authority will inspire a mystical bowing of the knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all the peoples. True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God: none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away.

PROTOCOL No. 23

1. That the peoples may become accustomed to obedience it is necessary to inculcate lessons of humility and therefore to reduce the production of articles of luxury. By this we shall improve morals which have been debased by emulation in the sphere of luxury. We shall re-establish small master production which will mean laying a mine under the private capital of manufactures. This is indispensable also for the reason that manufacturers on the grand scale often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses in directions against the government. A people of small masters knows nothing of unemployment and this binds him closely with existing order, and consequently with the firmness of authority. For us its part will have been played out the moment authority is transferred into our hands. Drunkenness also will be prohibited by law and punishable as a crime against humanness of man who is turned into a brute under the influence of alcohol.
2. Subjects, I repeat once more, give blind obedience only to the strong hand which is absolutely independent of them, for in it they feel the sword of defense and support against social scourges What do they want with an angelic spirit in a king? What they have to see in him is the personification of force and power.
3. The supreme lord who will replace all now existing ruler, dragging in their existence among societies demoralized by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breeds out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organized troops fighting consciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores.
4. This **Chosen One of God** is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins of the throne of the **King of the Jews**; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.
5. Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: Give thanks to God and bow the knee before him who bears on his front the seal of the predestination of man, to which God himself has led his star that none other but Him might free us from all the before-mentioned forces and evils.

PROTOCOL No. 24

1. I pass now to the method of confirming the dynastic roots of **King David** to the last strata of the earth.
2. This confirmation will first and foremost be included in that which to this day has rested the force of conservatism by our learned elders of the conduct of the affairs of the world, in the directing of the education of thought of all humanity.
3. Certain members of the seed of **David** will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to knowledge of the secrets. The object of this mode of action is that all may know that government cannot be entrusted to those who have not been inducted into the secret places of its art
4. To these persons only will be taught the practical application of the aforementioned plans by comparison of the experiences of many centuries, all the observations on the politico-economic moves and social sciences -

in a word, all the spirit of laws which have been unshakably established by nature herself for the regulation of the relations of humanity.

5. Direct heirs will often be set aside from ascending the throne if in their time of training they exhibit frivolity, softness and other qualities that are the ruin of authority, which render them incapable of governing and in themselves dangerous for kingly office.

6. Only those who are unconditionally capable for firm, even if it be to cruelty, direct rule will receive the reins of rule from our learned elders.

7. In case of falling sick with weakness of will or other form of incapacity. kings must by law hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands.

8. The king's plan of action for the current moment, and all the more so for the future, will be unknown, even to those who are called his closest counselors.

KING OF THE JEWS

9. Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.

10. In the person of the king who with unbending will is master of himself and of humanity all will discern as it were fate with its mysterious ways. None will know what the king wishes to attain by his dispositions, and therefore none will dare to stand across an unknown path.

11. It is understood that the brain reservoir of the king must correspond in capacity to the plan of government it has to contain. It is for this reason that he will ascend the throne not otherwise than after examination of his mind by the aforesaid learned elders.

12. That the people may know and love their king, it is indispensable for him to converse in the market-places with his people. This ensures the necessary clinching of the two forces which are now divided one from another by us by the terror.

13. This terror was indispensable for us till the time comes for both these forces separately to fall under our influence.

14. The **king of the Jews** must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality: on no side of his character must he give brute instincts power over his mind. Sensuality worse than all else disorganizes the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity.

15. The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations.

16. Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachable.

It is glaringly obvious that most of the Catholic clergy are psychopaths of the lowest kind. The incessant blame shifting and trying to absolve themselves of any wrong doing, really reveals just how cowardly and totally rotten these psychopathic criminals really are. Now, they're blaming Satan for exposing them.

They could care less, have no remorse whatsoever, and feel entitled to viciously abuse innocents, ruining countless lives.

All the while, they condemn their Catholic following as "sinners" and demand penance.

This is true evil.

Everyone, please keep doing the Final RTR:

http://www.satanslibrary.org/Rtrs/Final_RTR.htm

In addition to it's working wonders in destroying this vile pestilence, and it's Jewish bulwark, vibrating the Hebrew letters backwards every day, removes countless obstacles, curses and barriers on your soul. All of us Gentiles have been cursed going back lifetimes.

Also, if you're short on time in any way, just pull up the Final RTR on your PC and vibrate each of the vibrations for each letter once, then visualize the letter disintegrating.

Around their holidays, they really curse us Gentiles and now is Rosh Hashana. Yom Kippur, their highest holy day is coming soon. They do their blood sacrifices during these times.

Always be sure to clean your aura after doing the Final RTR, as it removes a lot of curses from your soul.

If you're short on time, this abbreviated version works very well:

1. Visualize the brilliant light descending down into your head and pushing down any dirt, filth, thoughtforms [thoughtforms can appear as chunks of filth or for those who are advanced, you can see them as they may be shapes, symbols, like elementals, or otherwise]. This will be gray or black energy [as it collects], and will get darker as it descends.
2. Visualize the brilliant light descending through your throat, down through your shoulders, chest, then stomach area, hips and all the way down through your feet, pushing out all of the dirt from your aura and soul.
3. Move the filth beside you, in a pile.
4. DO THIS THREE TIMES, steps 1 through 4. Keep piling the dirt.
5. When you are finished, your aura and soul should be much brighter and cleaner. You can either ask for a Demon to take the energy and to return it to the senders [especially if you're

new], OR, you can visualize it shooting away from you, directing it to the senders.

6. Affirm 3 times:

My aura is deflecting and repelling any and all negative energies, curses, bindings, ill will, thought forms and destructive energy directed at me and is immediately returning it to the senders.

The link below is more detailed. You can do this at any time. It should be done every day. Just don't do it for the first time on a Void of Course Moon.

[http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpent ... urses.html](http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpent...urses.html)

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich

<http://www.joyofsatan.com>

[Re: Psychopaths](#)

Post by [HP Mageson666](#) » Fri Sep 14, 2018 3:35 pm

This is important to note what HPS Maxine has stated on the aura. Eastern highly advanced Yogi's in their own writings mentioned that before misfortune strikes a person it shows up in their aura exactly as HPS Maxine states the enemy trash looks like on the aura. So keep cleaning your aura's it literally will save you from all kinds of misfortune.

Purging Our JoS From Internet History

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » Mon Dec 10, 2018 2:37 pm

You do not need to have full blown Communism in order to destroy history, erase it, or pervert it. You can just have a few edgy jews, some universal rights, and a lot of shekels, and combine the three in order to generate what is effectively the same effect as Communism, of attempting to take down your enemies from even existing in history.

The chosen people having a beef with you or your beliefs for calling them out over what is, effectively, literally their racial agenda for centuries, admitted by their own wise, sages, scientists, philosophers, and very horse-mouth - that is enough. You have earned your place in history as a Holocaust Master and planner of the 60 gorillion jews.

The Joy of Satan pages and all sorts of materials, have been recently removed from the Internet Archive which is essentially an organization devoted to keep the 'history' of the internet and keeping things up there for proof after they are gone.

Of course, whatever aspects of said history one disagrees with, they pervert, or throw on the trash can. This is why endless Mp3's and PDF's that were there from the library, were just ousted a week ago from these people who have the 'preservation of internet history as their value'. We have already restored all of these, up to 99% of these. Of course our mainstream websites were never part of Internet's history, either.

Sort of like Satan and everything else was forcibly removed from the history of the world, and how jewish terrorists in the Middle east are being paid to blow temples to bits. It never existed if you blow it up or make it disappear. What happens in the USSR, stays in the USSR.

"History is great and everything but only when you agree with it", should be the motto of the jewish people who run this world and try to castrate all flow of information in what appears to be a futile war of paranoia. Many of these were also Hitler's speeches that were removed. As to what is so bad about these speeches one can figure out on their own. All of these are restored in the library and in other places.

It makes you wonder why all these things are also in many places made illegal to sell in a book form, unless, certified by Dr Shekelsteinberg is a stamp on them. Not to state the obvious again as to how or why, let's pretend Dr Cohen Shekelsteinberg is just a scientist with a vision to remove 'misinformation', in this hypothetical example.

"Democracy" is as good in the freedom of opinion as the amount of reports NPC's and bots give endless reports to something they do not like. Some definitely not-jewish organizations like the innocent ADL is very aware of this reality as well as such it runs some ten or twenty foot stories of hackers, social engineers, and professional 'reporters'.

Makes you wonder if they purge the internet like that wherever they can get their hands on, what kind of purge they will attempt when they will have their hands on people physically or materially in the form of their "World Government". Probably it will be a figment of Orwell's most gloomy dreams and imagination.

Orwell's nightmares will be summer vacation if the enemy takes power on this world in what appears to be the future of it. Be notified and fight now that we are able to fight and win this war of information.

-High Priest Hooded Cobra 666

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

[Re: Purging Our JoS From Internet History](#)

Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » **Mon Dec 10, 2018 2:44 pm**

That's the thing with the worthless jooz they try and shut us down all the time then pretend we don't matter in public while they piss their paints.

The Jews fear the JoS

[Re: Purging Our JoS From Internet History](#)

Postby [HP. Hoodedcobra666](#) » **Tue Dec 11, 2018 1:56 am**

EasternFireLion666 wrote:The mess we are in is more because of the so called normies or npcs than jws. The jws sell poison but we are not bound to buy it.

"Who's more foolish the fool or the fool who follows him" - some random old fossil

That is for sure, but these fools deserve no more attention now than their head controller and enemy. I personally don't care about the mercy part of it as simply they want to kill us and stone us in public, if only they were told, or otherwise. It doesn't appear in the present any form of compassion is mutual.

Not all fools help the enemy equally. Some guys hardly do. Others on the other hand...

From a higher perspective they maybe deserve a chance and this is why we are doing what we are, but from the literal one of "WELCOME TO REALITY" many xians out there would take out

necks for 5 bucks, or for free to be the good goy of the village.

However the kikes needs to be dealt with above all.

These types of guys their hoards are so useless that they actually fuel the largest crimes and by logical standards cannot even really be held liable for them. They're too useless to even be held liable of anything, but their mass is enough to ruin a planet. The irony of the 'mass'.

For reasons explained in my previous post, be just with these so called 'people'. Emotional and highly mental as they are presented by some, they always do all the retarded things, in the billions, which directly fuel the jewish agenda. Them poor bebes aren't gonna be attacked by us, but them poor bebes are literally ripping the planet down by their ignorance. But them poor bebe's aren't responsible at the same time by logical standards.

Doing like the biggest stupid shit humanly possible, against the interests of all humanity, but also, having no responsibility for it. The epitome of being a stupid goy. The master always gets the blame. Another comfy choice of why all these billions of goyim are goyiming.

So let them get ruined on their own and just focus on the master instead, as with them, there is no end or logic literally.

Due to our efforts their "dumb" category is being slowly replaced by people who know more things, and many people are becoming actively more aware of things. But weren't it for our efforts we would be still in the middle ages.

We will help them out and they will be made into something better, with information and otherwise. There is a lot of progress, and patience is the key here.

They should be in their knees thanking that someone is doing what we are doing, while they procure social problems passively that will be life threatening for everyone.

<https://josmarket.org> - Open again - New Update Up.
More will follow soon.

- <http://www.joyofsatan.org>
- <http://www.satanslibrary.org/>
- <http://www.kabbalahexposed.com/>
- <http://www.groups-archive.com/>

Re: [Purging Our JoS From Internet History](#)
Postby [HP Mageson666](#) » Tue Dec 11, 2018 4:36 am

Many people have wanted to come to Satan for along time but the ones brave enough to go beyond the conditioning have just found a freaky show that confirms to the enemy lies. Till the JoS. This is why the worthless enemy leaves the freak show circus acts of fake Satanism alone

and promotes them but goes after us.

I remember in my own experience when I started to search for Satan all I found was the mainstream circus. I was able to find the JoS by Satan's direction and Satan confirmed to me this was His organization.

That is why.....The Jews fear the JoS.

Also I will tell you all who might not know. If you had of asked me in 2004 if by 2018 the jooz world empire would be flat on his face I would have never believed such but now it is. That is the difference Spiritual Satanism has made.

Purim Exposed

by HP Mageson666 » Fri Apr 05, 2019

There are different levels of meaning in Judaism when it comes to the understanding of the Jewish texts. Kabbalah is the highest level, the occult level of understanding the level of "sod" in Hebrew, meaning "secret."

Kabbalah is an encoded language that is based on symbolism, its a right brained or psychic method and the "practical Kabbalah" the real occult teachings are taught to the Rabbinical students who qualify for such instruction. Symbols are archetypes of the codes and the use of the information they contain.

The tale of the Book of Esther, in the Torah, has baffled some moronic Christian theologians. Because it does not mention "god" anywhere in the book. This is unique as its the only book in the Torah to make no mention of "god" at all.

The Rabbi's who are actual Kabbalah adepts, have stated if a text does not mention "god" in such case its because such is referring to the Rabbi's using their own psychic power. This brings us to the tale of Esther, we will understanding this first on the occult level.

Mordechai is called a "prophet" in Judaism, in the Talmudic and Kabbalah based texts a prophet is a very psychically advanced Rabbi, an actual occult adept, someone who has advanced psychic powers. Mordechai is given Esther as a child and nurses her from his own breast and has an incestuous relationship, a secret marriage with her. Mordechai's name in Hebrew means "Myrrh" and Esther's means "Myrtle" note the Chai the name of life in Hebrew on the end of Mordechai's name, this is the number 18 which relates to the union of male and female energies. The incestuous relationship is the union of the worlds of the kabbalah tree which generates the Ain Soph, the spark which generates the internal psychic power.

The Myrrh relates to the third eye in the ancient world that which directs the energy. Mordechai, the entire tale is the one directing Esther into everything. The Myrtle is the magical tree in Judaism the symbol of the spiritual power of the Jewish soul. The leaves of the Myrtle tree are used symbolically in magical rituals to obtain workings, which represent the fruits of the psychic power of the empowered soul. Esther is the energy or psychic power of Mordechai, which he generated and nursed with his own energies to power and then directs to accomplish his occult goal. In the tale of Esther the goal is the Jewish race takes over the Persian Empire from within.

Mordechai and Esther are the psychic power of the adept and the mind which directs and creates the workings for it to manifest. Esther represents Shekinah power. To expand this understanding, Mordechai is given the number 400 in Judaism. This represents the letter Tav, which represents the energy of the Jewish soul travelling from Keter the crown through the worlds where it materializes in Malkuth. This also represents the generation of the energy of a working and the

manifestation of this working into the physical world. The ancient symbol of Tav is the Kabbalah cross of matter, the symbol of Malkuth. Which is the world of "The Royal Kingdom." Such kingdom is what the Jews are attempting to manifest with their Torah spell, in which they rule the world. The 400 is also taken to 40 which is the number of the Messiah, the Jewish King of the World. Mordechai also represents the Jewish Messiah, who is a political leader and Rabbinical adept.

The Tav represents the word "Amet" which is the seal the Rabbi's put on the Goylem's forehead, to bring the Goy-lem under the control of the Rabbi. This term means the removal of consciousness in the original Egyptian, its stolen from. This represents the binding of the Gentiles mind by the energy of the Jewish spell, note the Persian ruler is bewitched and under the spell of Mordechai in the form of Esther. In the future this binding on the forehead of the Goy-lem will also be the brain chip the Jewish leadership are working on perfecting to implant into the Goyim. The Tav was placed on the forehead in the Torah. The symbol of the individual being the property of the Jewish "god." When Mordechai's archetype, the Jewish king of the world conquers the Gentiles and makes the Gentiles property of the Jews.

The adversary of Mordechai is an Amalekite, Haman. The Amalekite's are symbolic of the opposition to the Jewish races goal. Amalek is the occult name of "Satan" meaning "Adversary" to the Jews, in the Jewish texts. Mordechai uses Esther to have Haman destroyed and then to obtain from the bewitched, Persian King the decree and military forces that go through the Empire and put all the Amalekite's, the enemy of the Jews and their entire families to death and steal all their property and wealth for themselves. This includes Mordechai who obtains Haman's property and political power, Mordechai then becomes the most powerful ruler in the Persian Empire. And Esther his wife, the queen of the Empire, a Jewess, who's children will take the throne and be Jewish by race and teaching. The Persian King is nothing but a bewitched Goylem [Golem] by Mordechai and Esther and is a pawn in their hand. Note 70,000 Persian's are stated to be killed. This is the number of 7, the Zayin letter in Hebrew which is the number the Jews use to curse their enemies with to death. Zayin also means "Zion" the Jewish world government. The 7 is the number of "holy destruction" of the enemies of the Jews, in Kabbalah.

What this represents on the occult level is simple. The creation of a powerful curse in Hebrew [Esther] by Kabbalistic, Rabbinical adepts, which bewitches the Persian King and allows the Jewish leaders [Mordechai] to take over the entire Empire by destroying all the Gentile opposition and conquering from within the Royal Court. Which elevates the Jews to power. The reason the Book of Esther was placed in the Bible is to create with the energy of the mass mind of Christian, Gentiles imprinted with this book, and to then connect the ritual of Purim of the Jews into this energy and materialize this into the world. Esther is also the Book of Esther, the spell is the book and the energy it creates within the mass mind that the Purim rituals with readings in Hebrew and other aspects of the ritual, the Jews connect into with and open the doors to achieve such for them in the physical world. Its specifically used for placing Gentile political leaders and other leaders in powerful area's, under the Jews influence and curses to bring them under control of the Jews.

The Christian Bible is nothing but an occult form of Jewish witchcraft to use the mass mind of the Gentiles under the Christian spell of the Jews, to materialize the occult workings of the Jews

into the physical world. And give the Jews global control.

Purim is a Jewish ritual, which is celebrated by all Jews and involves two days of major readings from the Torah, of curses against the Gentiles. The ritual includes small triangle shaped cookies which are given to all the Jewish children in which they are told to bite into and picture ripping off the head of Haman and destroying all the enemies of the Jews. Its a mock cannibal ritual that connects by sympathetic magic into the ritual murders the Jews commit, in which they engage in cannibalism of the victim [which is why Jews suffer from ailments only cannibal tribes are known to suffer from due to engaging in cannibalism] and works in general to send out vast amounts of energy to curse the Gentiles and open the doors for the Jews to be able to conquer the Gentile host nations from within. Notice how easily the Jews just appear and take over every major political party, corporation, bank and academic institution, within a generation. That is why.

The Purpose Of The Breath Of Fire

by HP Mageson666 » Thu Oct 24, 2019

The Purpose Of The Breath Of Fire

The reason the breath of fire is important to Kundalini yoga is not mentioned in most texts on the subject.

In the Tantra's its stated the samskaras are offered to the fire of the Manipura chakra. What this means is the activation of the navel chakra purifies the samskaras which are the karmic imprints in the chakras and mind that have to be purified as part of the process . The other thing this chakra rules is the development and transformation of the mind in general and this includes the psychic powers. The purification and transformation of the psyche and the energy centers this method accomplishes is important to the Kundalini process. That is why the name of this method in Sanskrit means purification of the mind.

In some of the commentaries its stated the truth that the breath of fire main purpose is to awaken and raise the Kundalini. The breath of fire works to generate purifying fire and circulate it though the chakras and nadis to allow this process to happen properly. The retention however was removed from this process as this is where the power is within. The entire energy system connects at the navel chakra.

The instructions for the Kriya for the practices with the navel is to focus on the tip of the nose as this is the gate way to the sushumana, however while this works to some degree the sushumana activation point is further back from the tip of the nose under the middle part of the nose between the opening of the two nostrils of the nose. Many Egyptian images show the Ankh pointing to this area as well.

To make the breath of fire powerfully done the mula banda must be done along with the tongue placed on the roof of the mouth with the tip of the tongue behind the two front teeth. The focus should be placed on the sushumana activation point on the nose. Another method is also to focus on the third eye with this. But the focus on the sushumana activation point also activates such. These methods along with the navel lock should also be used on the retention.

This will move the energy through the sushumana and through the entire soul while working to open and purify the sushumana channel and chakras which is the main focus of Kundalini yoga. This method awakens the Kundalini power as many have also found out from using and the texts state. Hence why this method is the basis of Kundalini yoga. This is why the symbolism of this method is all over the alchemical images. This was also kept secret in the east and is in very few books on the subject and with no real explanation as to what this does. It was not until Yogi Bhajan made this popular anyone even knew about such in all reality.

Source

The Chakras, Yogi Bhajan

Path Of Fire And Light, Swami Rama

Kundalini Yoga: The Flow of Eternal Power - a Simple Guide to the Yoga of Awareness as
Taught by Yogi Bhajan, by Dharam Singh Khalsa (Author), Darryl O'Keeffe (Author)

[Put Extra Energy into Cleaning Your Aura](#)

Postby [High Priestess Maxine Dietrich](#) » Tue Sep 18, 2018 5:01 am

Yom Kippur, the most important Jewish holy day is from sundown Tuesday the 18th, through sundown Wednesday the 19th.

This is when the enemy is stronger as even nonobservant Jews attend their synagogues at this time.

Jewish orthodox perform their curses on Gentiles using blood sacrifices, especially the week before Yom Kippur.

I strongly recommend everyone perform the Aura of Protection more than once a day after cleaning your soul.

Even for those who are new, if your astral vision isn't that great, use feeling. Ask Satan to send some Demons to collect the dross cleaned from your soul and to deliver it right back to the scum that sent it.

1. Visualize the brilliant light descending down into your head and pushing down any dirt, filth, thoughtforms [thoughtforms can appear as chunks of filth or for those who are advanced, you can see them as they may be shapes, symbols, like elementals, or otherwise]. Chains are obstacles and bindings.

This will be gray or black energy [as it collects], and will get darker as it descends.

2. Visualize the brilliant light descending through your throat, down through your shoulders, chest, then stomach area, hips and all the way down through your feet, pushing out all of the dirt from your aura and soul.

3. Move the filth beside you, in a pile.

4. DO THIS THREE TIMES, steps 1 through 4. Keep piling the dirt.

5. When you are finished, your aura and soul should be much brighter and cleaner. You can either ask for a Demon to take the energy and to deliver it to the senders [especially if you're new], OR, you can visualize it shooting away from you, directing it to the senders. Our Gods have helpers that resemble gargoyles.

6. Affirm 3 times:

My aura is deflecting and repelling any and all negative energies, curses, bindings, Ill will, thought forms and destructive energy directed at me and is immediately returning it to the senders.

It should be done every day. Just don't do the cleaning of your aura/soul for the very first time on a Void of Course Moon.

<http://www.angelfire.com/empire/serpentis666/VOID.html>

Then, immediately afterwards, reinforce your aura of protection.

1. Engulf yourself in the light and affirm at least three times, feeling your aura:
"I am always safe, secure and protected at all times and in every way."

High Priestess Maxine Dietrich
<http://www.joyofsatan.org>

PUTEREA ALBILOR

**O carte de George Lincoln Rockwell,
liderul și primul comandant al
Partidului Nazist American**

CONȚINUT

STRIGĂTUL DE MOARTE.....	3
SIFILISUL SPIRITUAL	19
FALSIFICATORII HĂRȚILOR.....	25
CĂPITANI CORUPTI.....	58
NAUFRAGIATORII.....	73
O PRIVIRE MAI ATENTĂ ASUPRA CORUPTILOR.....	102
PRIETENII CĂPITANULUI	123
PRIETENII ECHIPAJULUI.....	138
CIUMA NEGROIDĂ	157
ADEVĂRURILE DESPRE RASĂ	181
COȘMAR	206
CINCIZECI DE ANI DE FALIMENT	229
IMPERIUL ALB	263
REVOLUȚIA ALBĂ.....	278
NAȚIONAL SOCIALISMUL	287
PUTEREA ALBILOR	301

STRIGĂTUL DE MOARTE

Șezând în teatrul întunecat, mai întâi ești conștient de tusele și șoaptele spectatorilor. Apoi auzi acel foșnet aproape silențios al cortinei care este ridicată. Pe scenă e întuneric beznă. Lumina puternică a reflectorului străpunge întunericul și cade pe o găină ce e crucificată pe o cruce miniaturală. Îi auzi pe spectatori râsuflând aproape la unison.

Apoi o fată intră pe scenă, crestează gâtul găinii, îi dezleagă aripile și picioarele de pe cruce și o lasă să fugă pe scenă cu sângele țâșnind împrejur, până cade moartă. Se aprind luminile pe scenă. Fata se dezbracă de costumul mulat și pune mâna pe o păpușă. Urlând și chicotind îi sucește brațele și picioarele păpușii. Apoi se întinde pe spate, dezbrăcată și un bărbat bine făcut apare pe scenă cu o lamă cu care îi rade partea intimă a fetei albe. Intră împreună într-un sac de pânză și, stând în picioare, întrețin relații sexuale. În cele din urmă fata iese din sac, iar trupul gol îi este frecat peste tot cu spaghete umede.

Tocmai ce ai luat parte la un spectacol din „Teatrul nou,” un „eveniment” – un exemplu clasic al felului în care Shakespeare a fost „îmbunătățit” de Jean-Jacques Lebel, producătorul coșmarului de mai sus.

Pentru a nu se lăsa depășiți de „albi,” rasa negroidă își face și ea partea pentru a crea același tip de „Teatru nou.” TIME Magazine relatează că Le Roi Jones, „dramaturgul” de culoare, pune în scenă un spectacol care pe bună dreptate se numește „Toaleta.” Când cortina se ridică, vedem un băiat alb pe care un negru îl ține cu capul într-un urinar, în timp ce alți negrii urinează pe el pe scenă.

Potrivit spectacolului lui Le Roi, băiatul alb a încercat să-i determine pe negrii să întrețină acte sexuale cu el, iar negrii îl pedepsesc bătându-l, înfundându-i capul în urinar și literalmente urinându-i pe față.

Nu e de ajuns că acest spectacol este pus în scenă fără nici un protest public, dar contribuabilii Statelor Unite mai și subvenționează această degenerare cu \$40.000, oferiți sub formă de fonduri federale; (U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT, 13 decembrie 1965)

În Berkeley, California, ziarul Universității California face publicitate orgiilor sexuale ale Ligii Libertății Sexuale (Sexual Freedom League). Publică anunțuri de genul „sclav caută stăpân,” în care masochiștii vor sadiști care să-i înlănțuie și să-i bată. În mod cinic acești oameni fac propagandă sexului în locurile PUBLICE. Programul lor afirmă: „Mai degrabă am vedea un organ sexual în mâinile unui copil, decât o pușcă de jucărie.” Ei nu specifică la AL CUI organ sexual fac referire. Acestea sunt distribuite în mod liber fetelor inocente din campus.

Acum, ziarul American Observer raportează că „bărbații” adoptă părul lung, cosmetice, parfum, ruj de buze și haine feminine ca parte din „moda de nivel înalt,” până când e greu să mai faci diferența dintre bărbați și femei, între așa-zișii tineri „mods.” În cele din urmă apar primele fuste purtate de bărbați!

Associated Press ne spune, pe 22 mai 1966, că există o afacere imensă de milioane de dolari, care fabrică GENE FALSE pentru bărbații de afaceri americani! – nu doar pentru travestiți, ci pentru bărbații de afaceri de rând!

Pe 9 decembrie 1966, TIME Magazine descrie o piesă de operă în care e inclusă o ORGIE SEXUALĂ sălbatică și complet nudă, care are loc pe scenă. Cârduri de animale sunt măcelărite, iar bărbații și femeile dezbrăcate fac tărași în fața spectatorilor! Aceasta este considerată „artă.” Poliția nu face nimic.

United Press International raportează că Institutul Profesional Richmond, cu atâtea fete frumoase participante, a desemnat-o pe negresa Beatrice Wynn drept „regina frumuseții” din orașul Richmond, Virginia. Din nou, nici un protest!

În orașul Middlesex din Anglia (o națiune albă care se află chiar înaintea Statelor Unite pe drumul degenerării), pe 25 martie 1965, The District Post prezintă o fotografie a unei scenete de colegiu despre Hristos și discipolii săi. Hristos este portretizat de un jamaican negru, în timp ce toți discipolii sunt albi și plecați pe genunchi în fața acestui negru arogant care pozează drept evreul Isus Hristos.

În Berkeley, California, un „Comitet împotriva războiului din Vietnam” distribuie o cărțuție prin care îi învață pe tinerii americani cum să fenteze serviciul militar. Cărțuția intitulată „Note scurte despre căile și mijloacele prin care poți bate recrutarea,” listează următoarele metode pentru tineretul nostru, pentru ca aceștia să evite să lupte pentru țara lor:

- 1.) Fii un contestator conștiincios (cu detalii despre cum să faci asta);
- 2.) Creează agitație la centrul de recrutare, poartă simboluri anti-război, etc.;
- 3.) Refuză să semnezi jurământul de loialitate Statelor Unite;
- 4.) Comportă-te ca o fată: „Îndoaie-ți încheietura mâinii, ține țigările în mod delicat, mișcă-te cum se mișcă fetele;”
- 5.) Oferă mită doctorului pentru a obține o prescripție medicală falsă care să te declare „bolnav;”
- 6.) Prefă-te că ai o criză epileptică (cu detalii complete despre cum să însceneze asta);
- 7.) Fă-ți rost de un dosar penal cu multe delictive;
- 8.) Fii „sărit de pe fix.” Spune-le că ești un agent secret al lui „Dumnezeu;”
- 9.) Prezintă-te complet beat;
- 10.) Prezintă-te drogat cu heroină;
- 11.) Prezintă-te nespălat de o săptămână (să miroși, să ai păr lung, desculț și vorbește aiureli);
- 12.) Fii un prostănac. Fă toate lucrurile greșit, cauzează probleme;
- 13.) Fii antagonic, fumează unde nu este permis, încaiere-te, ceartă-te, fă scandal, etc.;
- 14.) Spune-le că urinezi în pat în timpul somnului. „Dacă nu te cred, dovedește-le!”

Toate acestea sunt făcute ÎN MOD DESCHIS, încălcând legile federale împotriva răzvrătirii, etc., dar nimeni nu face nimic. (Îți imaginezi cum ar fi tratat ei situația dacă toată lumea ar fi încercat asta când HITLER a fost considerat inamicul?) Nimeni nu a luat atitudine împotriva acestei răzvrătiri!

Pe 26 aprilie 1966, United Press a raportat că biserica Old South din Boston a condus un serviciu de „închinare” în care congregația a dansat „frug” pe coridoare, după cum se vede în incredibilele fotografii. N-a avut loc nici un protest real.

Un predicator negru oprește traficul din Boston, provoacă poliția să-l aresteze și îi spune gloatei de negrii să facă „ravagii în Boston” dacă poliția îl arestează. Acest „domn” nu e arestat. (Boston, 18 iunie 1966).

Pe 17 iunie 1966, The San Francisco Examiner raportează faptul că Statele Unite îl ajută în mod regulat pe Castro, permițându-i să-și treacă vasele pline cu arme prin Canalul Panama, prin intermediul cărora le trimite armament comuniștilor din Vietnam cu care aceștia omoară soldați americani. Între timp, Forțele Navale ale SUA l-au protejat pe Castro de patrioții cubanezi anticomuniști care au încercat să-și recaptureze propria țară. Pe fiecare cubanez patriot pe care l-au prins, l-au trimis la PUȘCĂRIE!

Pe 29 noiembrie 1965, The New Haven Register relatează faptul că văduvele și mamele americanilor care au fost uciși în războiul contra comuniștilor din Vietnam, sunt hărțuite toată noaptea cu telefoane vulgare primite din partea comuniștilor, care se bucurau de moartea soldaților!

În Dos Palos, California, United Press raportează că Jack E. Mulkey – supraveghetorul războiului contra sărăciei din acea regiune – în loc să lupte împotriva sărăciei, le cumpăra negrilor fracuri cu acei bani, astfel încât aceștia să fie bine îmbrăcați atunci când merg să danseze.

Associated Press și Reuters au raportat că un cimpanzeu pe nume Cindy-Lou din grădina zoologică din Worcestershire, din apropierea Londrei, „a uimit lumea artistică cu o serie de picturi abstracte strălucitoare.” Un descendent al marelui pictor Sir Joshua Reynolds a declarat că aceste „minunate” picturi ale maimuței valorează sute de dolari fiecare.

Potrivit TIME Magazine, în clubul unui ofițer din Murnau, Germania, Seniorul Robert G. Wallace a scris cekuri false în valoare de 2.000 de dolari. Când armata a căutat să-l pedepsească pentru că a dezonorat uniforma americană și pentru infracțiunea de a scrie cekuri false, Curtea de Apel a SUA la eliberat, spunând că din moment ce a folosit acei bani la jocurile de noroc, nu poate fi luat la răspundere pentru asta. N-am auzit de nicio indignare națională care să fi fost provocată din cauza asta!

În Cleveland, Philadelphia precum și în multe alte orașe, ofițerilor de poliție le este interzis să intervină atunci când negrii jefuiesc magazinele în mod deschis. Timp de secole, jefuitorii erau împușcați fără ezitare. Însă în ziua de azi „liderii” noștri nu fac nimic.

TIME Magazine raportează pe 2 septembrie 1966, că unul dintre cei mai mari scriitori ai Americii, Norman Mailer („The Naked and the Dead”), se concentrează de acum pe intestine. „Natura omului,” spune dramaturgul evreu, „poate fi împărțită în funcție de culoarea, forma, mărimea și de felul mișcării materiei în intestinele sale!” „Artistul” apare în mod regulat la TV și-și publică cărțile fără probleme. Nimeni nu obiectează.

În timp ce grupuri evreiești au reușit să interzică prin lege colindele de Crăciun în mult școli din New Jersey, California, New York, Illinois și multe alte state, grupuri de negrii fac mare agitație pentru MOȘI CRĂCIUNI DE CULOARE NEAGRĂ – ba mai mult, PRIMESC ceea ce cer! Pe 17 decembrie 1966, Cleveland Press raportează că aceștia au chiar și o uniune: „Uniunea Moș Crăciunilor negrii” – care face lobby pentru Moș Crăciuni negrii în magazine. Îți poți IMAGINA cum ar fi să-ți așezi copilașul pe genunchii unui Moș Crăciun NEGRU? Dacă copilul plânge, fără doar și poate că vor reclama incidentul la Comisia Anti-discriminare, care îți vor trimite copilul la vreun centru de corecție pentru că e „rasist.”

În Washington, diplomații și demnitarii noștri de rang înalt iau parte la orgii de beție și dansează „frug” și „watusi.” Tot mereu apar fotografiile cu liderii noștri în care sunt surprinși în tot felul de ipostaze sexuale, exact ca acei canibali nuzi din Africa.

În San Francisco, un negru pe nume Harry Dedrick, deține un atelier de lustruit pantofi. A angajat fete albe care să lustruiască pantofii negrilor, dezbrăcate de la brâu în sus!

Un articol dintr-un ziar, publicat pe 9 august 1961, relatează cum o negresă, mamă a 14 copii din flori din Newark, New Jersey, spunea că lipsa ajutorului financiar (din partea guvernului) e de vină pentru condițiile ei de trai sărăcăcioase. I-a spus guvernatorului de stat Grossi că suma de bani pe care o primește e atât de mică încât o „forțază să locuiască împreună cu bărbați.” Nimeni nu a protestat.

În Berkeley, California, studenții au răpit o decană și au ținut-o ostatică peste noapte, în timp ce poliția și administrația nu au luat nicio măsură. Când în cele din urmă poliția i-a arestat pe studenți, gloate de protestatari au năvălit în jurul mașinii de poliție. I-au ținut pe polițiști captivi mai mult de o zi și aproape toată noaptea, folosind capota mașinii de poliție drept platformă pentru discursurile lor împotriva universității și a poliției.

Prizonierul e eliberat. Nimeni nu a primit sancțiuni disciplinare pentru tot acest infern. Apoi, aceiași studenți mărșăluiesc în jurul universității cu placarde pe care era scris „F-ck” și alte cuvinte de „libertate.” Nimeni nu e sancționat și nimeni nu obiectează nici după acest incident!

În mijlocul Statelor Unite avem instalat cel mai mare centru de spionaj și subversiune, numit „Națiunile Unite.” Primul secretar general al acestui faimos „cal troian” din mijlocul nostru, n-a fost nimeni altul decât Alger HISS, care a fost condamnat pentru mărturie mincinoasă și a fost demascată în mod oficial ca fiind un SPION SOVIETIC, care lucrează pentru a distruge Statele Unite ale Americii, încă pe când era ofițer de rang înalt în departamentul „nostru” de stat, DAR ȘI secretar general al Națiunilor Unite în San Francisco. Nu numai că nimeni nu protestează, dar anul trecut când acest trădător a ținut un discurs la Princeton University, fost primit cu APLAUZE de către americani.

Pe 19 noiembrie 1966, Washington Post raportează că magistratul suprem al judecătoriilor din Washington i-a muștrat pe polițiști și pe procurori pentru că au îndrăznit să-l acuze pe un negru pe nume Watts că l-a „amenințat pe președinte!” La o adunare (comunistă) a clubului Du Bois, Watts a strigat în apropierea monumentului Washington că „nu va servi în armată dacă va fi recrutat” și că dacă ar pune mâna pe o pușcă, „prima persoană pe care ar împușca-o ar fi președintele.” Dacă eu sau tu am spune asta, am fi luați pe sus. Acest negru nu numai că urlă acele amenințări la adresa președintelui nostru, în capitala noastră, dar mai e și prins cu droguri asupra lui – iar polițiștii sunt muștrați pentru că l-au arestat!

Marea operă a lui Richard Wagner – Tannhauser – e pusă în scenă în Bavreuth, Germania, iar rolul lui „Venus” e jucat de o negresă pe nume Leontvne Price.

Walter Jenkins e arestat pentru că a solicitat degenerări sexuale într-o toaletă din Washington D.C. Se dovedește că Jenkins e mâna dreaptă a președintelui Statelor Unite, care face tot posibilul pentru a mușamaliza arestarea. Între timp, despre Jenkins și președinte se știe că au organizat petreceri nud la piscina Casei Albe și aproape că au forțat alți funcționari de rang înalt ai SUA să înoate dezbrăcați împreună cu ei. După ce războiul s-a calmat, Jenkins se mută din Washington la câteva mile de ferma lui Lyndon B. Johnson din Texas. Nici măcar nu apare în presă!

Liceul Santa Barbara pune în scenă piesa de teatru cu „regele Arthur și masa rotundă.” Rolul lui Sancelot, iubitul reginei Guinevere, e jucat de un fotbalist negru înalt de 180cm.

Literalmente în mii de locuri de muncă bărbații albi sunt concediați sau li se amână promovarea, în special în guvernul federal, pentru a face locuri disponibile pentru negrii indiscutabil de incompetenți! Harry Golden propune ca 100 de miliarde de

dolari să fie dați direct negrilor, de la contribuabilii albi! Liderul clasei muncitorești negre, A. Philip Randolph merge în fața congresului și cere ca 185 de miliarde de dolari să le fie date negrilor cadou! Americanii au acceptat sfioși această aroganță.

Actorul evreu de culoare, Sammy Davis jr., pune în scenă piesa „the fastest gun in the West” („cea mai rapidă armă din occident”) în cadrul show-ului televizat „The Rifleman.” Când acest evreu de culoare apare într-o localitate vestică, îi arată pe toți albi fugind și ascunzându-se de el. Americanii o înghit și pe asta fără protest!

În Washington D.C. poliția încercuiește un violator negru blocat în lift, împreună cu victima acestuia care e terifiată lângă acesta. Înainte ca poliția să deschidă ușa s-o salveze pe fata albă și să-l captureze pe negru, trebuie să-i citească violatorului „drepturile” pe care le are, privilegiul de a rămâne tăcut și dreptul la un avocat; fac asta de frică ca nu cumva violatorul să spună ceva ce l-ar putea „incrimina.” Nebunie totală! – și nimănui nu-i pasă suficient de mult pentru a pune capăt acestui lucru!

În lungul și în latul țării, cu toate că nu e raportat decât în cazuri izolate, negrii folosesc o nouă tehnică de jaf. Vreo 15-20 de negri bine făcuți intră într-un magazin și la un semnal dat, fug afară cu mâinile pline de bunuri. Nu se poate face prea mare lucru, din moment ce sunt NEGRII.

Trădători aroganți fac paradă pe străzile americane, dând foc steagului american și fluturând steagul inamic „vitcog” – steagul sub care trupele inamiceucid soldați americani. Am încercat să mobilizez Legiunea Americană, Veteranii Războaielor Străine, Birchers, Klan ... pe oricine, pentru a ne ajuta să punem capăt acestei atrocități de nedescris. Nimeni nu a făcut nimic, afară de faptul că au vorbit despre asta. Așa că eu, George Lincoln Rockwell, ies afară și rup primul steag inamic ce-mi iese în cale, în Districtul Columbia. Și sfârșesc în pușcărie pentru asta! Băieții mei curajoși din Los Angeles, Seattle, Dallas, New York – peste tot – rup și ei steagurile roșii comuniste și sunt și ei aruncați în pușcărie! Legiunea Americană a votat o rezoluție prin care ne condamnă că suntem „implicați cu comuniștii.” La fel au făcut și Birchers!

Între timp, protestatarii „pro-pace” vând și poartă inele făcute din metalele avioanelor americane în care fii și frații noștri au murit în Vietnam. Nimeni nu spune nimic.

În San Francisco, pompierii care intră în sectoarele negrilor sunt bătuți, se aruncă pietre și se trage în ei cu regularitate. Pompierii nu primesc nici un fel de protecție din partea politicianilor lași, așa că pichetează la primăria din San Francisco cerând protecție. Nu primesc nimic!

În Boston, școlile de negri sunt atât de periculoase încât inspectorul școlar nu mai poate găsi profesori care să intre printre acești negri vicioși. Așa că le oferă profesorilor un bonus de o mie de dolari, ca aceștia să dea nas în nas cu lame, cuțite, violuri și „bătăi

pe bani” – după cum sunt numite prin mass-media. Nici acel bonus nu e de-ajuns. Profesorii refuză să țină piept infernului negru. (12 ianuarie 1967, Washington Post)

Pe vremuri, Washington D. C. avea cele mai bune școli ai națiunii noastre. Apoi au fost dezagregate. Acum, școlile sunt preponderent negre, după ce aproape toți albi s-au mutat în suburbiile orașului. Așa că școlile din D.C. au devenit printre cele mai rele din țară – atât de rele încât cei care le-au ruinat, afirmă că elevii care iau parte la cursuri sunt „defavorizați.”

Ofițerii de poliție trebuie să patruleze pe holurile acestor școli; sălile și coridoarele miros a urină, geamurile sunt sparte în fiecare an și e aproape imposibil să găsești profesori care să se încumete să înfrunte atacurile și abuzurile venite din partea elevilor negrii.

Guvernul construiește apartamente moderne enorme care costă milioane și milioane de dolari pentru a-i scoate pe negrii din mahala și le predă la cheie acestora aproape pe gratis. Clădirile nou nouțe sunt în scurtă vreme transformate în mahalale mizere, cu lifturile nesigure și care adesea nu funcționează din cauza urinei negrilor, care literalmente provoacă ruginirea cablurilor și a pardoselii.

Ziarele din Washington fac publicitate la noile apartamente „Watergate,” care se laudă cu niște apartamente noi care sunt dotate cu camere de supraveghere pentru a proteja toate căile de acces, garduri electrice, pază înarmată la toate intrările și alte lucruri tipice unei ÎNCHISORI. Crimele negrilor sunt atât de frecvente în capitala Statelor Unite încât un membru al congresului e înjunghiat în biroul său de către un negru sălbatic.

Secretarul unui membru al congresului este înjunghiat în timp ce e îngenunchiat în rugăciune în biserică. Femeile din clădirile cu birouri din Washington sunt nevoite să meargă la toaletă numai în grup, pentru că negrii stau ascunși în toaletă și așteaptă să intre câte o femeie singură, neatentă și neajutorată! Curtea Supremă Americană pune la dispoziția secretarelor sale bodyguarzi înarmați, pentru a le escorta prin INTERIORUL clădirii!

Elevele care vin să viziteze capitala națiunii lor sunt în mod regulat răpite de negrii bolnavi sexual, iar mai noi chiar și băieții sunt victimele găștilor de adolescenți negrii care „îi zgâlțâie bine” pentru a le lua banii, ceasurile și alte obiecte de valoare. Nimeni nu îndrăznește să numească asta o crimă a NEGRILOR. Toată lumea detestă „valul de criminalitate,” însă ar însemna să fii plin de „ură” dacă ai începe să-i identifici pe criminalii negrii, care comit 85% din crimele grave (potrivit raporturilor FBI). Zeci de mii dintre acești negrii, din care majoritatea trăiesc de pe urma ajutorului social care e plătit din taxele albilor care muncesc din greu, au organizat ceea ce ei în mod deschis

numesc „Revoluția Neagră,” prin care ne atacă în mod violent orașele, ofițerii de poliție, pompierii și pe oricine e alb.

Urlă „Burn baby, burn” (arzi, dragă, arzi) și pradă din magazine bunuri în valoare de milioane de dolari, chiar sub nasul polițiștilor (care de regulă primesc ordine din partea politicianilor să nu facă nimic). Tot așa se fălesc că dacă nu le dăm ceea ce vor, atunci „vor dărâma tot ceea ce stă la baza Civilizației Occidentale” – dacă e să folosim expresia lui Stokely Carmichael. Nu există nicio rezistență reală împotriva lor. În fapt, în liceu, Carmichael e primit cu urări din partea elevilor albi pentru discursurile sale „GET WITHEY” (pune mâna pe albi).

Mai noi în aproape fiecare chioșc de ziare poți cumpăra o mulțime de reviste și cărțuții dedicate celei mai degustătoare pornografii și depravări care pun emfază pe lărgirea penisului și pe tot felul de acte degenerate.

Un negru din secțiunea Watts din Los Angeles câștigă un premiu artistic pentru o sculptură ce constă dintr-un geam spart al unui automobil, un generator vechi, un bidon vechi de ulei și niște fiare ciudate și murdare, toate prinse laolaltă. Un alt „mare sculptor” pe nume Lipshitz, câștigă un alt premiu artistic și-și are opera expusă în Casa Albă.

Pe data de 25 octombrie 1965, doi ofițeri de poliție din Chicago sunt atacați de doi bărbați din Puerto Rico. Ceea ce urmează e un citat din declarația UPI de pe 8 martie 1966: „Ofițerii i-au întâlnit pe Suarez și Rodriguez pe o alee, unde au relatat că Suarez făcea semne cu o sticlă spartă de bere. Și-au scos pistoalele de serviciu, s-au identificat ca polițiști și i-au ordonat lui Suarez să arunce sticla. În loc să facă după cum i s-a cerut, Suarez i-a retezat fața ofițerului Desutter. Acesta din urmă a rămas cu o cicatrice pe viață.”

Când cazul a ajuns să fie judecat de judecătorul negru pe nume Leighton, acesta i-a eliberat pe agresorii de culoare și în schimb i-a muștrat pe polițiști. „Nu e treaba ofițerului de poliție să scoată arma și să atace un civil” – a spus judecătorul. „Ce-ar putea să facă un civil când este acostat de doi ofițeri înarmați? Nu e o crimă să umbli pe stradă cu o sticlă spartă de bere.” Nu s-a luat nicio măsură.

VIRGINIA SUN TIMES raportează pe 9 martie 1965, că un Burchell Private din Reno, Nevada, a protestat împotriva Armatei SUA, în corpul de gardă. Burchell a revendicat „dreptul” de a ieși din corpul de gardă și din armată și de a câștiga „dreptul” de a refuza să mănânce, să poarte uniformă, să participe la antrenament și de a face orice altceva în afară de a „sta în sacul de dormit.” Armata a CAPITULAT acestui protest și l-a achitat pe Burcell, așa cum a cerut!

Negrii au invadat în restaurantul Leb's din Atlanta, au urinat pe mese și au defecat pe podea și pe scaune! Niciunul dintre aceștia nu au fost arestați.

Pe 11 martie 1965, United Press care a relatat despre marșul negrilor din Montgomery, a menționat că „în jur de 200 de băieți și fete ... la un semnal dat s-au ușurat pe stradă!”

O expoziție de „artă modernă” are ca operă principală o statuie feminină numită „She” (ea). Statuia e întinsă pe spate, cu sânii atingând tavanul sălii și cu picioarele larg deschise. Vizitatorii intră și iese prin imensa deschizătură dintre picioarele acesteia. (Ramparts, octombrie 1966)

Găini crucificate, orgii sexuale pe scenă, profeți ai mișcării intestinelor, oameni de afaceri ce poartă gene false și cu ruj pe buze... !

Pe cât de dureros a fost pentru mine, m-am deprins să trec în revistă aceste exemple aproape incredibile de decădere și nebbie care ne infectează civilizația.

Însă adevărata profunzime a problemei nu poate fi cuantificată prin aceste biete simptome de degenerare.

Pentru a scruta profunzimea afundării noastre spre infern, trebuie să examinezi cursul mai puțin senzational al faptelor noastre de zi cu zi și felul uluitor în care tolerăm oroarea crescută din viața noastră cotidiană.

Aruncă o privire la lucrurile cu care TU te confrunți în fiecare zi – lucruri pe care milioane și milioane dintre noi le tolerează cu sfială!

Doar cu câteva generații în urmă, străbunii noștri au purtat un război disperat împotriva celei mai zdravene puteri mondiale – armata și forța maritimă britanică – din cauza unor probleme relativ minore, cum sunt taxele pe ceai și unele timbre care erau necesare pe documentele legale. Au purtat un război imens pentru dreptul de ajuta la stabilirea acestor taxe minore.

Azi, nu numai că avem practic mii de taxe diferite pe timbre, ceai și orice altceva, dar NE-AU MAI FURAT ȘI BANII!

Literalmente!

Au făcut asta atât de gradual încât noi înșine ne-am lăsat jefuiți, ca și cum asta s-ar fi fost făcută de bandiți cu pistoale.

Bunicii noștri se puteau asigura împotriva incertitudinilor pe care le rezervă viitorul, colectând monede reale de aur. Mulți tineri nici măcar n-au VĂZUT vreodată o monedă de aur. Așa că nu le poate fi dor de ceva ce nici n-au văzut și nici n-au experimentat. Și prea puțini dintre noi se mai opresc pentru un moment pentru a ne gândi la acest lucru, prin urmare nici nu le reamintim de acele vremuri.

Franklin D. Roosevelt a început acest jaf când a decretat că TU NU POȚI DEȚINE AUR SUB NICIO FORMĂ.

STRĂINII POT AVEA PE ATÂT DE MULT AUR AMERICAN PE CÂT DORESC – DAR TU NU!

În isteria provocată de o criză, oamenii i-au îngăduit lui Roosevelt și găștii lui să pună mâna și pe ultimele monede de aur pe care le mai aveam. E ilegal ca tu să deții monede de aur.

Oamenii au tolerat această atrocitate pentru că ne-au spus că aurul ne va fi depozitat în siguranță în Fort Knox. Era scris, chiar pe banii noștri de hârtie, că erau susținuți de aurul din Fort Knox. Cititorii mei mai vârstnici își mai pot aduce aminte de „CertIFICATELE DE AUR,” care erau de culoare portocalie și nu verzi, valoarea lor putând să fie rambursată în aur fizic.

Apoi, după ce oamenii s-au obișnuit cu ideea de a nu li se permite accesul la aurul lor ci numai la acele certificate care țineau locul aurului, gașca de jefuitori au făcut un pas înainte cu agenda lor.

Au retras certificatele de aur. Au retras posibilitatea de rambursare certificatele cu aur propriu-zis și le-au înlocuit cu „Certificate de Argint.” Oamenii au luat plasă și de această dată, pentru că inițial ei credeau că în final vor avea posibilitatea de a-și rambursa certificatele cu argint propriu-zis.

Apoi, în 1964, hoții au trecut la faza a treia: au schimbat din nou banii de hârtie (certificatele de argint), înlăturând și promisiunea de a le mai rambursa valoarea lor în argint. Aruncă o privire la banii de hârtie pe care-i ai în buzunar. Afară de câteva excepții rare, pe bancnote nu mai este scris „Certificat de Argint,” așa cum scria acum câțiva ani. În schimb acum e trecut doar „Bancnotă a Rezervei Federale.”

Ce înseamnă asta? Că banii aflați acum în circulație nu valorează NIMIC! Pentru că nu mai poți cere rambursarea valorii acestora nici în aur și nici în argint.

Însă la acel moment americanii încă mai dețineau bani de ARGINT: dime, quarter, jumătăți de dolari și „cartwheel”-uri de argint. Încă mai aveam ceva de o valoare reală.

În cele din urmă, în 1965, au făcut ultimul pas în înlăturarea argintului din monede. Azi, monedele aflate în circulație sunt pe atât de lipsite de valoare ca și bancnotele de hârtie – simple bucăți de tablă.

Și în tot acest timp, STRĂINILOR li se oferă dreptul de a pune mâna pe aurul TĂU – aurul pentru care străbunii noștri au transpirat și murit pentru a-l oferi Americii. Pe durata a câteva săptămâni străinii pun mâna pe aur în valoare de MILIARDE de dolari.

În timp ce scriu aceste lucruri, străinii au dreptul de a „revendica” mai mult aur decât cel depozitat la Fort Knox, lăsându-te pe tine – și țara ta – fără nici un ban.

Stră-strămoșii noștri au luptat un război cumplit din cauza MĂRUNȚIȘULUI și taxelor aplicate ceaiului și timbrelor.

Cu toate acestea, generația curentă nu se angajează în nici un protest efectiv, nici chiar atunci când guvernul o JEFUIEȘTE de aurul ei și în schimb îi oferă niște bucăți de tablă și de hârtie – în timp ce aurul este cărat afară din țară de străini aroganți care-l primesc pe GRATIS – sub formă de „ajutor extern!”

Între timp, chiar și creditul și banii de hârtie care ne-au mai rămas e taxat cu o rată mai mare (în medie cu mai bine de 25% din toate taxele) decât orice alt lucru cunoscut în istoria unui guvern care se presupune a fi liber. Cea mai mare parte dintre americani lucrează sfioși cam două zile pe săptămână, nu pentru a se putea îngriji de ei înșiși ori de cei dragi lor, nici măcar pentru a ajuta națiunea NOASTRĂ, ci pentru a trimite grâne, mâncare, mașinării și servicii comunistilor, canibalilor și gangsterilor criminali care se dau drept „oameni de stat” în Africa, Haiti, Asia, India, etc., dar și negrilor puturoși din America. Spre exemplu, o mare parte din ceea ce trimitem Indiei e devorat de milioane de șobolani și de VACI sacre - în timp ce chiar aici în America există o grămadă de flămânzi!

Niciodată în istorie nu a mai existat un popor atât de măreț care să se supună sfios la cele mai cumplite jafuri sau plăți și tributuri oferite INAMICILOR săi!

Milioane de tineri americani cărora le-ar plăcea să se căsătorească și care ar trebui să fie capabili de a face asta, nu pot pentru că nu-și permit!

Așadar, în timp ce americanii se luptă să economisească suficienți bani pentru a putea crește copii exemplu, banii lor sunt luați sub formă de taxe și aur, pentru a le permite străinilor și negrilor din Africa și din America să facă o mulțime de copii pe banii NOȘTRI – oferii lor sub formă de „ajutor extern” și „ajutor social!”

În loc să crească niște copii americani albi și drăgălași, cuplurile americane trebuie să lucreze din greu pentru a produce copii de africani, de asiatici și copii ai națiunilor care ne urăsc în mod deschis, dar și milioane de copii nelegitimi care trăiesc pe ajutor social, chiar aici în America!

Între timp, fă o tură cu mașina pe o șosea aglomerată în timpul orelor de vârf. Nu te poți mișca. Ești blocat în trafic din cauza unui număr imens de OAMENI. Suntem aproape împotmoliți cu oameni, poluând aerul cu mașinile și cu zonele industriale, poluând apele cu potopul ce se revarsă din sistemului de canalizare, blocând drumurile și chiar și facilitățile publice și private. Și numărul acestora este în plină

creștere, căci până și liberalii și Națiunile Unite se înfioră. Bolborosesc despre controlul nașterilor.

Însă în timp ce noi suferim din cauza unei astfel de îngrămădiri de populație și ne limităm numărul prin metode contraceptive, „liderii” noștri în mod regulat deschid frontierele pentru a lăsa să intre din ce în ce mai mulți imigranți! Am continuat în această nebunie până în punctul în care ne-am pus țara la dispoziția a milioane și milioane de asiatici și africani.

Dacă trăiești într-un oraș mare sau în proximitatea unuia, mai e nevoie să precizez aici despre ceea ce s-a ales cu parcurile noastre?

Probabil cel mai înfricoșător exemplu este parcul central din New York. Acest petic înviorător de verdeață din mijlocul canioanelor murdare de piatră din Manhattan, a fost cândva un rai pentru populația însetată de natură, care trudește și trăiește în artificialitatea deprimantă dintr-un oraș mare.

Însă mai apoi au apărut „negustorii de iubire” cu propaganda lor de „egalitate,” care au provocat potopul de sălbatici africani din Harlem. Astăzi, nici un fel de poliție nu mai poate face din parcul central un loc sigur pentru cetățenii cinstiți, în special pentru femei. Parcul, în mod aproape formal, a fost dat pe mâna terorii negrilor – a sălbăticiilor africane!

La fel s-a întâmplat în aproape toate orașele mari. În Chicago au fost nevoiți să taie tufișurile decorative din multe parcuri mici din oraș, pentru că erau folosite ca ascunziș de negrii, din care să-i atace pe trecătorii albi, în special pe femei. Și nu numai parcurile au fost abandonate progeniturilor junglei.

Străzile americane, chiar și în orașele mici, au devenit terenuri de vânătoare pentru roiurile crescânde de criminali, dintre care aproape toți sunt NEGRI. În fața acestui pericol, metodele eficiente prin care pe vremuri poliția asigura siguranța străzilor, au fost abandonate și poliția a fost încătușată printr-o structură nebună de restricții, astfel încât TU nu te mai poți baza pe poliție pentru a te proteja. Pe bună dreptate, mulți polițiști preferă să se uite în altă parte decât să riște să intre la pușcărie sau să-și piardă locul de muncă pentru că a încercat să oprească un criminal negru, acțiune pentru care să fie acuzat de „brutalitate a poliției,” ori să pornească o revoltă.

Dacă cititorul este un tânăr, el PERSONAL are de-a face cu o oroare cu care în generațiile trecute niciunul dintre noi n-am avut de-a face.

În toate războaiele care au avut loc înainte de cele din Coreea și Vietnam, liderii noștri cel puțin au încercat să CÂȘTIGE – nu ne-au riscat viețile fără a ne permite să folosim fiecare armă pe care o aveam pentru a ne apăra și pentru a învinge inamicul. Însă în

timp ce scriu aceste rânduri, tinerii americani, înarmați doar cu un pistol și cu o lanternă, sunt trimiși prin tunele jechoase, pe urmele luptătorilor de gherilă vietcong!

Lucrul necesar pentru a salva multe dintre viețile acestor tineri, ar fi să arunce butelii cu gaze lacrimogene în aceste tunele, pentru a-i forța pe acești șobolani comuniști să iasă afară.

Însă din moment ce „opinia mondială” ar obiecta chiar și împotriva gazului lacrimogen, i-am pus pe acești tineri să coboare în acea beznă și moarte pentru NIMIC! Gazul lacrimogen e rezervat pentru a fi folosit doar împotriva PROPRIILOR noștri oameni, cum sunt liceenele din Oxford, Mississippi. Liderii noștri folosesc baionete și gaze împotriva fetelor albe care se opun invaziei negrilor, însă nu le permite militarilor americani să folosească același gaz lacrimogen împotriva inamicilor comuniști mortali din Vietnam!

Din câte știu, nimeni nici măcar nu a menționat acest lucru!

Și, în ciuda tam-tamului care a fost făcut despre „băieții noștri” veterani, aceștia sunt abandonati de propriul lor guvern în momentul în care aplică pentru un loc de muncă, pentru că AFRICANII sunt favorizați. Peste tot în America, în oficiile poștale, în instalațiile federale și în proiectele finanțate de guvernul federal, bărbații albi și chiar și veteranii sunt discriminați, în timp ce negrii sunt favorizați!

Mamele cu copii mici sunt forțate să-și pună copii albi neajutorați în autobuze și să-i trimită la școli de NEGRI aflate la mile distanță, în care fetele albe sunt pipăite și atacate de băieți negrii animalici, iar băieții albi sunt „puși la respect” de aceleași animale africane.

Literalmente mii de negrii, bărbați și băieți, sunt înarmați peste măsură și se ANTRENEAZĂ în mod deschis pentru război împotriva noastră, război pe care deja l-au pus în aplicare în nenumărate orașe, în timpul cărora au COPLEȘIT ÎNTREGUL DEPARTAMENT DE POLIȚIE în orașe ca Chicago, Cleveland, Los Angeles, etc., astfel încât autoritățile au fost nevoite să cheme Garda Națională.

În fața insurecției vădite a acestor armate de negri înarmați până-n dinți, care au fost capabile să distrugă protecția poliției, „liderii” noștri cer ca NOI să fim dezarmați!

Vor să ne confiște sau să ne înregistreze armele astfel încât acestea să poată fi ridicate, într-o clipă, de ofițerii negrii de poliție.

Nimeni nu dezarmează grupul însetat de sânge numit „Black Panthers” – care a invadat legislația californiană, înarmați cu arme automate, cu puști și cu pistoale!

Aș putea enumera nenumărate exemple de asemenea depravare și nebunie. Registrele mele sunt extra pline cu mii de documente care atestă incidente ca cele enumerate mai sus. Însă nu ar fi necesare.

Tendința ar trebui să fie clară celor ce nu sunt determinați să fie încăpățânați de orbi.

În ele însele, nu aceste fapte sunt îngrozitoare. Dintotdeauna au existat nebuni, criminali și ticăloși, trădare și depravare.

Diferența dintre vremurile de demult și cele în care trăim, e aceea că această nebunie monstruoasă de care am vorbit, nu provoacă nici un fel de furie sau indignare! Aceste acte smintite și vulgare sunt acceptate de majoritatea americanilor și de restul lumii. În fapt, multe dintre acestea reprezintă un motiv de mândrie pentru aceștia!

Nimeni nu obiectează când un negru ne înrolează tinerele în „liga libertății sexuale,” în care întreține orgii sexuale interraciali în Berkeley, California. Nu. În ziua de azi acesta este un semn de „libertate” și de „progres!”

Nimeni nu cere punerea sub acuzare atunci când iese la iveală că consilierul personal al președintelui este un degenerat obscen și că președintele îl trimite pe Abe Fortas să mușamalizeze incidentul, chiar și atunci când se află că nu e prima abatere de acest fel. În schimb, degeneratul se mută aproape de casa președintelui, în Austin, Texas (lucru care nici măcar nu a fost raportat), iar președintele câștigă alegerile naționale printr-o victorie răsunătoare.

Picturile realizate de maimuțe și sculpturile de oameni nebuni și criminali ne sunt băgare pe gât drept „artă,” iar aceia care refuză să accepte o asemenea depravare drept artă, sunt blestemați și marginalizați din societatea „decentă,” fiind considerați bigoți, „cu capul pătrat” și „filisteni.”

Alte civilizații dinaintea noastră s-au prăbușit și au murit. Însă întotdeauna înainte de a se prăbuși au murit de senilitate, de bătrânețe, uzare și secole de declin.

Civilizația albă occidentală nu e veche în comparație cu milioanele de ani de existență umană. E tânără, în special în America și din acest motiv ar trebuie să fie viguroasă, sănătoasă și agresivă.

În schimb, din punct de vedere etic e bolnavă, slabă, firavă și depravată – pe moarte.

Nici măcar Roma, în timpul declinului ei, n-a atins profunditatea în care America s-a scufundat deja. Dacă asta pare greu de crezut, încearcă doar să-ți imaginezi următoarele:

Vizualizează pompozitatea și splendoarea unui „triumf” roman, organizat cu ocazia returnării unui general, în fruntea legiunii sale; trompetele sună, caii și carele de război clămpănesc pe pavajul de piatră, mulțimea romană vuiște, senatorii în togile lor albe

îi așteaptă pe treptele palatului imperial în toată dignitatea lor, legiunile mărșăluiesc cu scuturile, coifurile și săbiile lor strălucind în bătaia soarelui, stindarde ce flutură în vânt.

Acum, în mijlocul acelei scene, imaginează-ți o gloată de sclavi negrii etiopieni ce roiesc de la jgheaburile lor direct pe treptele palatului, strigând „SĂ-L F*T PE CEZAR!”, purtând afișe pe care e scris „Zdrobește puterea romană” și cântând „Vă vom învinge!”

Îți poți IMAGINA Roma tolerând o astfel de atrocitate, chiar și atunci când se afla pe pragul colapsului?

Dar stai așa că asta nu e tot!

Sunetele trompetelor și mulțimea romană așteaptă ca însuși Cezar să apară pe balconul mărețului palat. În cele din urmă își face apariția. Își ridică mâna pentru a calma vuietul mulțimii. O tăcere solemnă se așterne peste mulțime și mărețul Cezar începe să vorbească, strigând lozinca etiopienilor „VĂ VOM ÎNVINGE!”

Gloata de negrii încă mai face gălăgie pe treptele de sub balconul palatului, strigând „SĂ-L F*T PE CEZAR!” Dintr-o dată câțiva membrii din mulțimea romană adunată, se aruncă asupra etiopienilor și îi alungă.

Cezar imediat ordonă arestarea și executarea cetățenilor romani, după care îi invită pe negrii etiopieni în palat, unde își cere scuze și îi servește cu ceai și prăjituri.

În timp ce Cezar îi servește pe etiopieni cu ceai și prăjituri, aceștia cer să fie cazați în palat, refuzând să iasă din incinta acestuia peste noapte și în cele din urmă urinează pe treptele de marmură a acestuia.

E oare necesar să duc povestea până la capăt?

Pot oare americanii să uite scena din plenul reunit al Congresului din 1965, când președintele nostru a strigat sloganul teroriștilor și revoluționarilor negrii „Vă VOM ÎNVINGE!” – la care membrii Curții Supreme s-au ridicat și au aplaudat? Sau când negrii au organizat o urinare în masă pe străzile orașului Montgomery din Alabama?

Există vreo națiune care să se fi scufundat atât de mult? Unde în istoria tuturor popoarelor, din toate vremurile, vei găsi o situație asemănătoare cu cea din America, în care „liderii” noștri se aliază în mod deschis cu inamicii și îi persecută pe patrioți? În care ministrul nostru de justiție se pune în genunchi și-i imploră pe revoluționarii negrii să iasă din biroul său?

Cum se poate una ca asta? De ce? Ce s-a întâmplat cu poporul nostru?

Nu e de mirare că la mijloc se află forțe malefice. Iar acest lucru se petrece încă de la începutul istoriei noastre.

Însă în zilele de azi, victimele maleficului sunt chiar promotorii acestuia. Liderii noștri sunt de partea „barbarilor” și împotriva noastră!

Într-un anume fel poporul nostru a fost adus în postura în care cuvintele arogantului Hrușciiov devin realitate, anume că „americani se vor prăbuși în curând, pentru că au devenit prea liberali pentru a lupta.”

Nu maleficul în sine e partea îngrozitoare din vremurile noastre – ci felul în care noi NU tolerăm maleficul, ci am creat un cult din venerarea pozitivă a slăbiciunii, depravării, putreziciunii și a maleficului însăși.

Nu horcăitul de moarte din gâttelejul civilizației occidentale ne surprinde. Ceea ce ne surprinde e faptul că milioane de americani cred că horcăitul de moarte e o melodie frumoasă!

Prea mulți americani fac tot ceea ce le stă în putință pentru a grăbi moartea civilizației noastre, pentru a le face pe plac barbarilor inferiori care în mod deschis se organizează pentru a ucide și distruge rasa noastră pentru totdeauna, în numele „fraternității” și a „libertății.”

De ce? Și ce putem face cu privire la asta?

Am scris această carte pentru a găsi răspunsul.

SIFILISUL SPIRITUAL

Bărbatul de la poarta Sediului Nazist era întruparea sucidului național de care am vorbit în Capitolul 1

Părea tânăr. Însă nu puteai fi sigur, întrucât avea o barbă roșcată și încâlcită.

Nu avea haine pe el, ci doar o pătură zdrențuroasă și sandale.

Ochii îi erau acoperiți cu ochelari de soare. Părul neîngrijit îi acoperea o mare parte din față.

Ofițerul nostru de pază, în uniformă kaki strâmtă, cu cizme și înarmat, stătea și se holba la el plin de uimire.

Apariția, dând din cap ca și cum asculta ceva ritmic în timp ce pocnea din degete, îl privea pe ofițer din cap până-n picioare.

„Care-i treaba cu voi, pisici naziste?” – a întrebat acesta.

Ofițerul îl privea fix.

„Spune, omule, chestia aia împușcă?” bărbatul din pătură a încercat din nou, arătând cu degetul cu o unghie murdară de un inch, către arma de 45mm a ofițerului nostru de pază.

„Bineînțeles” a răspuns ofițerul, trecând peste starea de șoc. „Te putem ajuta cu ceva?”

„Vreau să mă alătur vouă. Gen, vreau să fiu nazist! Vreau să gazez un evreu! Vreau să mă înregistrez! Unde-i pisica asta, adică Rockwell?”

Eram într-o încăpere din spate, imprimând. (Pe vremea aceea a trebuit să fac eu o mare parte din treaba asta.) Am auzit întreaga conversație. Cu toate că nu-mi plăcea ca vizitatorii să mă vadă plin de cerneală de la imprimantă, n-am rezistat tentației de a ieși pentru a vedea ce se petrecea în fața porții.

„Vrea să ni se alăture, domnule!” mi-a spus ofițerul de pază, încă buimac.

N-am rezista să nu vorbesc cu această chestie venită din spațiu.

Am descoperit că am învățat cele mai multe lucruri nu din cărți sau literatură, ci chiar de la oameni și din evenimente. Iar acest bărbat arăta precum o enciclopedie întreagă a tot ceea ce este degenerat. L-am invitat să intre. Am vorbit. Nu putea sta locului, ci se mișca încontinuu prin încăpere, părând că plutește vreo câțiva centimetri deasupra podelei. (Mai târziu am aflat că era drogat cu pilule și narcotice.)

Cam după o oră de conversație, a început să se schimbe puțin. Părea nesigur de sine în prezența a ceva ce n-a mai experimentat până atunci: oameni care erau siguri de sine și care aveau un scop în viață.

În timp ce-i vorbeam despre ceea ce noi suntem cu adevărat și despre motivele pentru care am renunțat la distracția vieții pentru a lupta pentru națiunea noastră și pentru Rasa Albă, o privire plină de o nespusă uimire i se putea citi în ochii albaștri, chiar și prin ochelarii de soare.

Încetul cu încetul a început să-și spună povestea. Avea 17 ani și deja a trăit o viață întreagă.

Le-a făcut și încercat pe toate și deja a ajuns plictisit de moarte, cu o viață goală. A avut-o ca amantă pe profesoara lui de arte, a pus la cale un bârlog de degenerare și depravare numit „Mule’s Pad,” în care găștile și grupurile locale le-au făcut pe toate, inclusiv s-au drogat. A împușcat un bărbat și după ce și-a ispășit sentința a trăit pe cât de intens posibil până când, în cele din urmă, a încercat să se sinucidă în disperarea lui de a găsi MĂCAR lucru care mai merita făcut; toate acestea precum și multe altele, la doar cei 17 ani ai săi! Înainte de a se sinucide, mi-a zis, s-a decis să vină să vadă „piscicile” naziste, gândindu-se că asta s-ar putea să fie ultima sa sursă de distracție.

Însă spre surprinderea lui, ceea ce a descoperit aici e că fiecare ființă umană are nevoie de un SCOP în viață dacă vrea să supraviețuiască – ceva ce-i oferă vieții un sens, spre deosebire de căutarea neîncetată de surse noi de distracție.

În fapt m-a convins că vrea să devină un Sturmabteilung!

Potrivit politicii noastre, de fiecare dată când aud asta (și aud asta în fiecare zi), fac tot ce pot pentru a-l descuraja pe candidat. Nu ne dorim amatori, ci luptători dedicați, fanatici, care vor continua să lupte pentru această cauză chiar și prin infern.

În cazul acestui caracter năuc, am mers chiar mai departe. Am făcut glume pe seama lui. I-am spus că niciodată n-o să poată reuși și că-l vom elimina încă din prima zi.

A acceptat provocarea.

„Tu îmi spui ce am de făcut, iar eu voi face!” – mi-a zis.

În mod ciudat, am simțit o DORINȚĂ feroce și arzătoare în aceste vorbe.

I-am spus că nu poate aplica pentru Sturmabteilung până nu împlinește 18 ani.

A plecat luându-și angajamentul de a se întoarce în câteva luni.

În fapt, s-a întors – complet schimbat. S-a dovedit a fi un tânăr blond, cu o construcție de viking gata de luptă.

I-am primit.

Înăuntru nu mai era nici un loc de dormit pentru el. Așa că i-a fost alocată o mașină stricată în care se putea dormi. Încă era iarnă și frig. Dar băiatul s-a mutat în mașină, cu mai multe păături după el.

I-am dat de lucru la curățarea toaletelor și a curții.

A lucrat.

A urmat primăvara, după care o vară fierbinte. Încă mai dormea în mașina stricată, mâncat de țânțari.

L-am încercat la mașina de imprimat și pot spune că niciodată n-am văzut pe cineva dându-și silința atât de mult. Nu mai consuma alcool și droguri de vreme bună, făcea mult antrenament fizic, arătând fiecare semn de reușită. A dus la bun sfârșit o sumedenie de misiuni periculoase împotriva SNCC, NAACP, a comuniștilor și a militanților pentru pace. M-a acompaniat de multe ori în luptă – dar și în pușcărie.

În unsprezece luni, mai rapid aproape decât toți ceilalți care au aplicat înainte și după el, acest tânăr a devenit un membru din departamentul Sturmabteilung și a condus mai multe operațiuni pline de succes împotriva inamicului decât oricare alt ofițer de partid, cu o singură excepție.

Un exemplu pentru munca depusă de acest tânăr, a fost atunci când agitatorii negrii au încercat să detroneze delegația albă din Mississippi. Cu propria noastră „delegație,” cu fețele pictate în negru, am ajuns să-i trimitem pe agitatorii de culoare înapoi în Mississippi, lucru care a făcut din aceștia obiectul batjocurii și ridiculizării. Fostul tânăr pierde-vară a reușit să dea buzna pe etajul în care se afla Congresul, cu fața pictată în negru (caricaturizându-i astfel pe negrii), cu pălărie, cu o pânză în jurul brâului (precum sălbaticii din Africa) și cu un trabuc în gură, strigând „Io-s deligațâia den Mississippi, șî-mi cer scaunu în Congres!”

Acest tânăr a evadat din cercul vicios al disperării, plictisirii și al degenerării în care sunt prinși milioane de „tineri moderni” NUMAI pentru că, înainte de a se scufunda pentru totdeauna în mocirla putredă a sifilisului spiritualității moderne, s-a întâmplat să dea de dragostea spirituală și protectoare a vieții pe care Nazismul o are pentru Rasă și Națiune.

Milioane și milioane de tineri din națiunile occidentale se scufundă în diferitele nivele ale mizeriei și degenerării, la fel ca acel pierde-vară ce ne-a bătut la poartă învelit într-o pătură, cu sandale în picioare și cu barbă lungă.

Alte milioane de oameni care nu arată ca acel pierde-vară, sunt pierduți fără a avea un scop în viață, lipsiți de încredere de sine, fără ambiție, fără spiritualitate, lipsiți de

respect pentru casă, steag, țară, părinți și orice altceva, fără autocontrol sau disciplină, lipsiți de etică și de orice fel de standard, oameni care sunt lipsiți de dragoste pentru poporul lor și lipsiți de ură pentru inamicii lor mortali, fără speranță și lipsiți de orice fel de dorință reală de a trăi, în adevăratul sens al cuvântului. Le-a fost stors tot ce aveau în ei. Au ajuns dezgustați de ipocrizia, dezordinea și corupția din timpurile noastre și au RENUNȚAT. Folosind cuvintele lor, aceștia au dat „bir cu fugiții.”

În cartea „The Battle for the Mind” (Bătălia minții), renumitul psiholog britanic arată felul în care comuniștii folosesc principiile psihologului rus Pavlov, pentru a „spăla” victimele „pe creier.” Și primul lucru pe care îl fac, e să „golească” mintea și sufletul subiectului lor. Îi atacă spiritual până când aceștia RENUNȚĂ. Din momentul în care subiectul e „gol” pe dinăuntru, pentru comuniști e floare la ureche să-i reumple mintea cu orice fel de minciuni doresc ei. Acesta este felul în care sovieticii pot crea victime din cei pe care-i aruncă în pușcărie, care după un an și ceva petrecuți în închisoare sunt duși în fața judecătorilor și strigă în gura mare că sunt vinovați și îi imploră să-i pedepsească; așa s-a întâmplat cu victimele din primul masacru major al lui Stalin.

În multe instanțe, tinerii noștri se aseamănă cu victimele spălate pe creier ale sovieticilor – pe dinăuntru sunt goi sau aproape goi de orice lucru pozitiv. Sunt sătui și dezgustați de aproape toate lucrurile. Cu toate că nu realizează acest lucru, ei sunt disperați să găsească CEVA în care să creadă, să facă parte din ceva mare, să fie VREDNICI, să aibă un scop în viață, să aibă pe cineva căruia să-i pese îndeajuns de mult de ei pentru a-i disciplina și pentru a le arăta ceva ce cu adevărat MERITĂ făcut în lumea asta.

Însă NIMENI NU LE ARATĂ ACESTOR TINERI PIERDUȚI CEVA ÎN CARE SĂ POATĂ CREDE CU ARDOARE.

Au fost făcuți să creadă că trăiesc într-o lume ruinită, murdară, ipocrită și care e pe cale să se spargă în bucăți. Mulți dintre ei au fost răsfățați până la extremă. Alții nu cunosc nimic despre eforturile constructive de a-ți câștiga traiul și li se spune că nu sunt cu nimic mai buni decât negrii (ei încearcă disperați să creadă acest lucru, însă asta îi distruge pe dinăuntru pentru că instinctele sunt mai puternice decât cuvintele).

Și mai grav decât orice e faptul că au fost învățați că a iubi orice lucru cu o iubire matură (cu excepția lor și a plăcerilor lor) e un lucru „prostesc” și „înapoiat.” Familia lor, steagul și țara lor, eroii naționali, rasa și chiar și divinitățile lor au fost mânjite în noroi și ridiculate, până în punctul în care pe cerul lor nu mai există nicio stea fixă, nimic spre care să țințești, nimic în afară de rătăcirii aiurea pentru a satisface din ce în ce mai multe plăceri egoiste și lipsite de scop.

Animalele lipsite de judecată pot trăi de pe un moment pe altul, mânate de plăceri și satisfacții pur animalice.

Însă omul a fost binecuvântat – sau blestemat – cu conștiință și cu abilitatea de a-și făuri viitorul. Omul își poate forma o opinie proprie. Acest fapt i-a conferit nevoi cu mult mai înalte decât simpla satisfacție a nevoilor sale animalice. Existența omului nu se limitează doar la necesitatea de a-și umple stomacul. Omul tânjește spre admirația altor oameni și spre o conștiință limpede. Toate religiile antice nu își axau învățăturile pe împlinirea și satisfacerea plăcerilor animalice, ci pe bucuriile cu mult mai de durată și mai profunde ale activităților exterioare, activități care erau bune și de ajutor pentru ceilalți oameni și pentru comunitate. Când oamenii se concentrează numai pe ei înșiși, devin mârșavi și sunt urâți de ceilalți oameni, iar asta, în schimb, îi face să ajungă nefericiți și detestabili.

Și fiecare generație din civilizația occidentală e crescută mai răsfățată și mai egoistă decât generația dinaintea ei. Și în mod predictiv, cu fiecare generație oamenii devin din ce în ce mai nefericiți, până în punctul în care azi avem mulți tineri din cele „mai bune” familii, care ajung să omoare în bătaie oameni bătrâni, ziua în amiaza mare, doar pentru senzație, în timp ce alții se abandonează drogurilor, mizeriei și trândăviei.

În timpul războiului coreean, n-a evadat NICIUN prizonier de război american! Mulți americani (aproape jumătate din ei) au COOPERAT cu inamicul după ce au fost prinși!

Indiferent de cât de vicioși au fost inamicii din toate războaiele precedente, americanii n-au eșuat din a evada în număr mare și întotdeauna au rezistat efortului inamicilor de a scoate informații de la ei.

Dar acum, spiritul de luptă american e pe ducă.

Americanii au mai multe mașini, mai multe telefoane, televizoare, aparatură electrocasnică și obiecte de lux – mai mult din aproape toate lucrurile – decât oricare dintre oamenii care au trăit până acum sau care sunt contemporani cu noi.

Cu toate acestea, niciodată n-au fost atât de goi pe dinăuntru. Niciodată n-au existat atât de mulți oameni care să sufere de o plictiseală atât de intolerabilă. Niciodată oamenii n-au fost înghesuiți atât de mult, precum se întâmplă azi în orașele noastre gigantice. Cu toate acestea, niciodată până acum oamenii n-au fost atât de singuratici, atât de deconectați unul de celălalt.

Există un vast ocean de mizerie spirituală în care se afundă o mare parte dintre compatrioții noștri. Mulți dintre ei nici n-au cunoscut vreodată adevărata spiritualitate și prin urmare nu cunosc nimic cu care să-și umple golul care îngheață sufletul omului „emancipat.” Caută cu disperare o scăpare din această răceală sufletească lipsită de speranță și așa o dau în alcool, LSD, pilule și într-un stil de viață nebunesc.

Nu greutățile și lipsurile materiale sunt cele ce-i doboară pe conașionalii noștri, în mod inconștient împingându-i spre suicid național și rasial.

Responsabil de zdrobirea națiunii noastre e un eșec SPIRITUAL, o boală a SPIRITULUI.

Oamenii noștri se strică pe dinăuntru, indiferent că înfățișarea exterioară lasă o impresie de prosperitate și fericire. Asemenea unui om cu o inimă bolnavă, cu prima ocazie în care America și restul civilizației occidentale dă nas în nas cu o criză reală (afară de cazul în care între timp se petrece o schimbare radicală), va păli și va cădea moartă.

Nici un popor cu o spiritualitate sănătoasă n-ar tolera vreodată tipul de orori descrise în Capitolul 1. După cum Spengler a prezis cu mult timp în urmă, civilizația occidentală în frunte cu America, mășăluiesc de mult pe drumul decăderii și a morții. Nici măcar nu există o opoziție serioasă care să se opună acestui lucru.

Chiar din contră, milioane de oameni și-au făcut un cult al „dragostei” și chiar o „religie” din a-i venera pe proprii lor distrugători și lucrează fără oboseală spre a ne grăbi moartea națională și rasială.

E oare acesta o evoluție naturală? Murim noi oare – ca civilizație și națiune – de bătrânețe, de senilitate și de degradare naturală? Sau există, mai degrabă, o cauză NEnaturală în toată această situație? Iar dacă există ceva nenatural, ceva sinistru, ce este mai exact și cine îl provoacă? Și de ce?

De unde provine acest sifilis spiritual?

FALSIFICATORII HĂRȚILOR

Adesea, afacerile unei națiuni mărețe sunt descrise prin expresia „Corabia Țării.” Este o analogie potrivită.

O națiune are un „căpitan,” are ofițeri, un echipaj și un navigator care trebuie să dirijeze corabia prin furtuni nesfârșite, printre stânci, bancuri de nisip și alte pericole, continuând să plutească.

Într-o așa-numită țară „liberă,” oamenii sunt marinarii.

Voi, cetățenii, ar trebui să cârmuiți corabia statului american. Voi ar trebui să alegeți un căpitan care să facă ceea ce VOI vreți să fie făcut. Mai presus de toate, voi ar trebui să stabiliți politicile de stat prin vot.

Și pentru a putea cârmui „corabia de stat” americană, aveți nevoie de hărți.

Indiferent de cât de iscusit ar fi, marinarul unui vapor nu poate pilota vasul în siguranță, printre stânci și pericole, fără o hartă detaliată.

Și e imposibil de a lua decizii înțelepte în ceea ce ține de politicile corabiei de stat americane, fără informații și date precise – cu alte cuvinte, e nevoie de „hărțile” pe care sunt semnalate pericolele ce se găsesc de jur-împrejurul Americii.

Îți poți imagina ce s-ar întâmpla dacă cineva ar reuși să-i dea căpitanului unui vapor HĂRȚI ERONATE – hărți pe care să apară stânci în locul unde în adevăr se află canalul de navigare, iar acolo unde nu se poate trece cu vaporul să fie trasat un culoar marcat drept „sigură”?

În orice caz, căpitanul ar CREDE că a făcut ceva nespus de greșit, căci cine și-ar imagina că cineva ar fi pe atât de ticălos și josnic încât să ofere hărți falsificate? Cei mai sinceri dintre căpitani nu și-ar imagina niciodată că un astfel de lucru ar fi cu putință.

Exact asta se întâmplă și în America. Acesta este motivul pentru care naufrugiem în stâncile comunismului, criminalității, corupției și a degenerării.

Oamenilor buni din această măreață națiune nu li s-au dat NIMIC ALTCEVA decât hărți false, hărți pe care apare un „canal sigur” exact acolo unde se găsesc cele mai mortale stânci, hărți care pretind că singurul canal navigabil existent, e cel al distrugerii.

Oamenii cred și se bazează pe aceste „hărți” contrafăcute – „date” false și „știri” înscenate – și prin asta în mod inocent cârmuiesc corabia de stat americană, care cândva era măreață, prin mai toate stâncile și bancurile de nisip posibile, producând acele tipuri de daune și disperări pe care le-am văzut în primele două capitale.

Oamenilor li s-au spus că adevărații lor eroi și lideri sunt „urători,” „bigoți” și „fasciști,” în timp ce aceia care chiar sunt urători și bigoți, sunt exaltați în hărțile noastre falsificate – adică în mass-media – drept „oameni de stat” și „lideri mondiali.”

Am fost FORȚAȚI să ne izbim de stâncile comunismului și a degenerării, de către mass-media, TV, cărți, etc., care a portretizat orice tip de putrezeală și mizerie sub etichete ca „iubire,” „fraternitate,” etc., prin asta asigurându-se că conaționalii noștri vor naviga nebănuitori pe calea plină cu cele mai multe stânci. Și nici chiar atunci când se află în plin naufragiu, oamenii tot nu suspectează că cineva le-a pus în mâini hărți contrafăcute. Din contră, cred cu naivitate că pur și simplu n-au încercat îndeajuns de mult, astfel încât, a doua oară, se izbesc de stânci cu o forță și mai mare.

Spre exemplu, când integrarea produce unele din ororile amintite în Capitolul 1, bieții și înșelații noștri oameni sunt făcuți să creadă că aceste orori demonstrează că avem nevoie de și MAI MULTĂ integrare. În timp ce minciinoșii și contrafăcătorii ne conduc poporul prin „canalele” pline de stânci, îndepărtează și toate farurile și geamandurile care în trecut au ajutat omenirea să acosteze în siguranță în porturi, pe timp de furtună.

Au smuls și au corupt din temelii farul religiei antice, farul familiei, a educației și disciplinei, a standardelor etice, a bărbaților și profesorilor autoritari, a femeilor iubitoare și feminine, și a prețioasei iubiri pentru casă și țară numită „patriotism,” fără de care un popor își pierde sensul și în final existența.

Falsificatorii de hărți au avut atât de mult succes în a ne conduce din nou și din nou poporul direct în stânci, pe o perioadă de peste patruzeci de ani, astfel încât milioane de oameni au renunțat, au aruncat toate hărțile, au abandonat orice fel de efort de a mai cârmui această corabie, iar acum sunt în derivă. Alții, mult mai agresivi dar la fel de frustrați, își lasă barba lungă, poartă haine obscene, se urcă pe motocicletele și conduc aiurea, atacând aproape orice le iese în cale.

Și alții, mai exact „liberalii,” au creat un cult al epavei. Și-au văzut propria viață ruinată sub frustrările spirituale și intelectuale ale minciunilor „liberale” ale falsificatorilor de hărți. N-au avut tăria de a recunoaște rezultatele propriilor lor greșeli, așa că s-au asigurat pe ei înșiși că indiferent de cât de multe stânci se vor izbi, mânați de hărți false, o vor ține sus și tare că traseul pe care ei îl urmează e cel corect și veridic, iar cauza problemelor provine din tabăra „extremiștilor,” a „urătorilor” și a „fasciștilor,” care plantează pe ascuns stânci în canalul de navigare.

Târfele și bețivanii bătrâni experimentează un fel alinare a remușcărilor lor de conștiință, atunci când reușesc să seducă și să atragă tineri inocenți în stilul lor putred de viață. În același chip și victimele liberalilor, ale căror vieți au fost deja răsfățate și „naufragiate” de minciunile falsificatorilor de hărți, experimentează o satisfacție depravată atunci când reușesc să seducă tinei inocenți, prin răspândirea acelorași

minciuni și hărți contrafăcute care le-au distrus și viețile lor mizerabile; în felul acesta strică viețile tineretului nostru.

Falsificatorii de hărți și armata lor de victime „liberale” își încep atacul la nivelul minții poporului nostru, pe când copiii sunt încă în grădiniță. În mod subtil, prichindeii sunt bombardati cu incertitudini cu privire la înțelepciunea și metodică propriilor lor părinți. Micile minți sunt făcute să creadă că orice fel de disciplină și ordine impusă în casă sunt „tiranice” și de modă veche – cu toate că copiilor nu li se spune niciodată pe față asemenea cuvinte.

În timp ce trec din clasă în clasă, procesul de inducere în eroare a tinerilor noștri cetățeni continuă. În final, eroii americani ca Washington, Patrick Henry, etc., nici n-au fost eroi adevărați, ci doar niște oameni lacomi după glorie personală. Constituția e „expirată.” Spiritualitatea e un fel de „opiu.” Etica e „înapoiată.”

Personal n-am observat din prima cum această falsificare și distorsionare a moștenirii noastre naționale și această degradare a eroilor și a tradițiilor noastre, ne era practic impusă.

N-a fost decât târziu când, ca tânăr absolvent al Brown University în 1938, am intrat în contact direct cu acești falsificatori de hărți, a căror identificare și detronare urma să devină munca mea de o viață. Însă când eram încă în școală, nici măcar nu i-am suspectat. Nu-mi amintesc nici să mă fi gândit la un astfel de lucru, după cum nu mă gândeam, spre exemplu, nici la grupurile de thuggee din India. La acea vreme eram încă pe cât se poate de ignorant cu privire la comunism, evrei, negrii și cu privire la asaltul națiilor colorate împotriva Rasei Albe și a elitei acesteia.

Într-un fel, mă bucur că am trecut prin această perioadă de ignoranță, pentru că azi, când întâlnesc studenți care sunt plini de îngâmfare datorită „liberalismului” sau a „înțelegerii” pe care o au ei cu privire la problemele noastre sociale, pot fi răbdător cu ei. Îmi pot imagina propria mea reacție dacă, pe când eram student, mi se vorbea de existența unei conspirații evreiești sau orice alt fel de conspirație mondială. Eram convins la acea vreme că studiile mele „aprofundate” care mi-au conferit atât de multă cunoștință, mi-ar fi deschis ochii cu privire la o asemenea conspirație monstruoasă – și chiar dacă n-ar fi fost așa, eram sigur că profesorii și specialiștii știau negreșit despre asta. O asemenea impertinență m-ar înfuria, la fel cum îi înfurie și pe tinerii studenți pe care-i întâlnesc astăzi, pentru că nici ei n-au auzit decât o versiune a acestei realități.

În 1939 participam la cursul „Sociology I” din Brown University și îmi dădeam silința să înțeleg despre ce era vorba. Eram bucuros că am avut ocazia de a studia sociologia, întrucât îmi părea logic că trebuie să existe anumite principii fundamentale care să se afle la baza dezvoltării relațiilor sociale. Eram nespuse de entuziast să învăț despre aceste principii bazice după care operează societatea umană, pentru că prin asta

doream să înțeleg evenimentele care aveau loc în jurul meu și, poate, chiar să prezic incidente sociale, în concordanță cu principiile pe care urma să le studiez. Am învățat că într-adevăr există astfel de principii, pe care le voi arăta mai târziu.

Însă vor mai trece mulți ani până când voi descoperi faptele simple, fundamentale și logice ale vieții sociale. Cursul profesorului Bucklin despre societate, în Brown University, a fost cel mai deprimant și confuz. Întregul curs suna foarte edificator, bineînțeles. Folosea tot felul de termeni noi, ca „grupuri etnice,” etc., însă indiferent de cât de mult încercam să aprofundez sau să notez vreun principiu din ceea ce ne spunea, nu reușeam. Încețoșarea minții nu era deplorată, ci glorificată. M-am îngropat în cărțile mele de sociologie, complet determinat să descopăr miezul problemei.

Cea mai bună concluzie pe care am putut-o trage din sociologie, a fost aceea că ființele umane sunt unelte neajutorate ale mediului în care ne aflăm; că toți ne-am născut niște grămezi egalemente rigide, iar diferențele dintre realizările și împotmolirile noastre sunt 100% rezultatul forțelor prezente în mediul în care ne aflăm și că, prin urmare, și teoretic vorbind, toată lumea ar putea fi super-genii și regi dacă am putea cumva îmbunătăți suficient de mult mediul fiecărei persoane.

Am fost îndeajuns de curajos să-l întreb pe profesorul Bucklin dacă aceasta e ideea. A devenit roșu de mânie. Mi s-a spus că e „imposibil” de a generaliza, cu toate că eu n-am făcut decât să întreb care e ideea fundamentală în sociologie – asta dacă există vreuna.

Am început să văd că sociologia era diferită de celelalte cursuri la care participam. Anumite idei provocau apoplexie în profesor, în principal sugestia că, poate, unii oameni nu erau suficient de buni, că erau nătângi din punct de vedere biologic încă din ziua în care au fost născuți. Alte idei – cu toate că nu erau formulate și afirmate în mod direct – erau nutrite și încurajate, iar acestea erau întotdeauna idei care se învârteau în jurul puterii totale ale mediului în care trăim. Încetul cu încetul am prins ideea. La început am folosit-o doar pentru a primi note bune. Când îmi scriam răspunsurile în examene, menționam cu înflăcărare că toate mâinile din lume erau potențiale Leonardo da Vinci, indiferent de cât de negrii erau sau pe cât de bine își mâncau cei mai buni prieteni timp de mii de ani – și că, cu o schimbare rapidă a mediului, și acești canibali ar începe să scrie arii muzicale, să construiască monumente ca Partenonul și să picteze adevărate opere de artă.

Însă mai apoi am început să mă întreb „cum așa?” Cu siguranță că mediul e important. Oricine poate vedea acest lucru. Însă în mod evident lucrurile stau exact pe dos. Poți transforma un geniu natural într-un tâmpit dacă-l crești ferecat într-un dulap întunecos. Însă nu poți scoate un geniu dintr-un idiot, chiar dacă l-ai trimite să studieze

la Brown University. Oare numai bătrânul Bucklin să fi fost înnebunit cu mediul? Sau acesta era de fapt fundamentul sociologiei?

Am mers la bibliotecă și am citit mai multe cărți de sociologie. În mod universal acestea forțau aceiași idei. Am început să fac glume pe seama sociologiei în columna pe care o scriam pentru revista universității și am intrat într-un și mai mare bucluc. Unele dintre colonne erau „omorâte” înainte ca acestea să iasă la lumină. Eram încă prea ignorant pentru a realiza că eram angrenat într-o luptă împotriva lui Lisenco, a lui Marx și a întregii teorii sovietice despre ecologismul social, care i-a capturat și hipnotizat sau terorizat pe toți intelectualii. Îmi imaginam că mă războiam doar cu un curs universitar prostesc.

În timpul celui de-al doilea an în Brown, imaginea mea despre lume s-a înrăutățit, întrucât am descoperit din ce în ce mai multă nesinceritate intelectuală în această universitate, care, cel puțin la început, mi s-a părut aproape ca un rai. Încă nu știam aproape nimic despre comunism și cu atât mai puțin cunoșteam despre fratele lui mai mic, „liberalismul.” Însă nu puteam evita presiunea constantă care era prezentă peste tot prin universitate, pentru a accepta ideea egalității masive între oameni și a supremației mediului social. În fiecare curs eram respins de lașitatea intelectualilor pentru că nu acceptam nici un fel de doctrină.

Am absolvit filozofia și, cu toate că am admirat strălucirea intelectuală a profesorilor mei, în special cea a prof. Ducasse, am fost profund dezamăgit de retragerea impetuoasă a acestora, de fiecare dată când erau întrebați despre propriile lor opinii cu privire la adevărul obiectiv referitor la diverse topice. Mi s-a spus că „căutarea eternă” e calea spre cunoaștere. (Și nu tăgăduiesc acest lucru). Însă dezbaterea inteligentă e de asemenea vitală pentru orice fel de progres, dar nu poți avea dezbateri inteligente acolo unde opoziția fie nu există, fie se evaporă ca o vedenie atunci când încerci să pui mâna pe ea.

Intram în boala socială a lașității moderne și a fricii patologice în fața unei personalități puternice sau a ideilor solide. Dale Carnegie a codificat și comercializat această boală paralizantă sub forma „cum să-ți faci prieteni și cum să influențezi oamenii,” care în esență se rezumă la principiul de a nu avea nici personalitate și nici sentimente sau idei solide și de a deveni pasiv și gol, astfel încât „tovarășul tău” să-și poată afișa ideile și personalitatea LUI. Însă la rândul său, și tovarășul tău încearcă să devină „popular” prin pasivitate și lipsă de pasiune, așa că, în final, ajungeți ca două baterii moarte și fără curent. Asemenea roboți umani sunt victimele perfecte pentru a fi înrobiți de societatea anilor '84, însă deloc adaptați unei societăți de oameni curajoase și libere.

Am găsit aceiași abordare în fiecare materie, cu excepția științelor și pentru acestea din urmă am fost foarte recunoscător. Aici, în geologie și psihologie, am putut găsi câteva

principii și legi care rămas acolo atunci când m-am întins pentru a le apuca. Așa că m-am desfătat în aceste materii, iar în celelalte m-am răzvrătit până la limita capacității mele.

În sociologie, am mers până acolo încât am completat în mod impertinent o fișă de examen, pentru care aproape că am fost exmatriculat din Brown. Ne-au cerut să scriem un eseu despre factorii care conduc la criminalitate și delicvență.

Am scris o fabulă despre o echipă de genii ale lumii științifice care au plecat în Africa pentru a stabili ce anume le determină pe furnici să fie furnici. Au căutat în stânga și dreapta până când au găsit niște mușuroaie de furnici și în final au descoperit că atunci când ouăle erau eclozate în tunele dintr-un anume mușuroi din Africa, din ele ieșeau niște ființe care, crescând printre creaturi cu șase picioare numite „furnici,” au fost atât de afectate de acest mediu încât ele însele au devenit furnici: își mișcau antenele precum furnicile, se cățarau precum furnicile, arătau ca furnicile și ERAU furnici.

Am fost chemat în fața administrației pentru această nerușinare și aproape că am fost exmatriculat. Mi s-a dat totuși oportunitatea de a rescrie eseu. Și de dragul părinților, a iubitei mele bunici și a tușicii Margie, m-am așezat în bancă și am scris ceea ce știam că profesorii voiau să audă – un text în care să arăt că nefericiții și prea-excelenții copii ai negrilor erau invariabil împinși să fure de la părinți, neamuri și prieteni, să-i jefuiască pe necunoscuți cu arma în mână și în final să înjunghie oameni, în pură disperare datorită mediului lor murdar.

Între timp învățam foarte multe lucruri din nesfârșitele discuții de grup pe care le aveam cu prietenii mei Vic Hillery și Bob Grabb. Ambii erau adânciți până la urechi în „liberalismul” ce devenea din ce în ce mai răspândit, cu toate că eu încă nu știam ce era. Am descoperit că ideile mele pur și simplu se băteau cap în cap cu ale lor. Ideile mele cum că romanele cu tentă socială sunt periculoase (pentru că permit anumitor idei să se strecoare în minte, în timp ce aceasta e hipnotizată de o iluzie a „realității”) erau în special iritante pentru ei amândoi, pentru că eu aspiram la o carieră creativă, iar ei să devină romancier și scriitori. Atacurile mele direcționate spre romanele sociale pe care ei aspirau să le scrie, erau dureroase. Și reacțiile lor, în special cele ale lui Hillery, erau cele mai pasionale. Purtam discuțiile până noaptea târziu, terminând cu rezultatul obișnuit: nici un progres. Însă prin aceste discuții am învățat arta controversii.

La început am fost prea sincer și naiv pentru a face orice altceva în afară de a încerca să-mi fac oponentul să vadă adevărul, folosind forța și sinceritatea maximă. Însă mai apoi am văzut că atunci când făceam asta cădeam pradă celor mai josnice și viclene trucuri. Poziția mea ajungea să fie imens ridiculizată și exagerată, după care îmi era trântită în față în mod triumfant, spre marele amuzament al spectatorilor sau

participanților în conversație. Nu-mi puteam crede ochilor când chiar și prietenii mei mi-au făcut asta. Adesea eram prea rănit de asemenea tactici „liberale” pentru a mă apăra.

Însă, la fel ca orice alt lucru din viața mea, când am descoperit inevitabilitatea unei astfel de jonglerii ilogice, m-am educat cu privire la ea pentru ca mai târziu să pot întoarce situația în defavorul prietenilor mei „liberali.”

La Brown, am intrat din ce în ce mai des în conflict cu super-liberalismul predominant, cu toate că încă nu realizam despre ce era vorba. Tovarășii mei, cursurile la care eram înscris, profesorii mei și cele mai erudite cărți, toate îmi păreau că sunt scufundate în nebunie. M-am luptat cu ferocitate cu aceasta și, datorită ignoranței mele, mă ghidam în principal după instinct. Pur și simplu nu auzisem încă de comunism nimic mai mult decât că era o doctrină ținută de câțiva fanatici undeva peste ocean. Dar n-aș fi crezut niciodată că dormitoarele, campusul, casele de fraternitate și sălile de curs din Universitatea Brown erau împânzite de această murdărie. Pe atunci, dacă cineva ar fi încercat să-mi spună un lucru atât de „fantastic,” i-aș fi râs în față disprețuitor!

Din moment ce ideea „egalității” bazate pe mediu social promovată de liberali e literalmente o nebunie (o deziluzie menită să ia locul realității); din moment ce oamenii sunt și ei niște creaturi care diferă în funcție de rasă, aidoma câinilor, cailor, păsărilor și aidoma oricărei alte creaturi în această privință; din moment ce unele rase de oameni sunt mai strălucite decât altele (iar unele sunt infinit mai stupide decât altele), e inevitabil că, dacă încerci să pui laolaltă o mână de fapte despre comportamentul uman și dacă pornești de la premisa că ei sunt egali din punct de vedere ereditar, o să te împotmolești în tot felul de nebunii și contradicții evidente. Și exact asta s-a întâmplat!

Dacă încerci să te contrazici cu tipul din casa de nebuni care se crede Napoleon, acesta nu numai că-ți va dovedi că are dreptate, dar te va și urî pentru simplul fapt că ai pus la îndoială „adevărul său sacru și sfânt” și va suspecta că misiunea ta e aceea de a-l „prinde.” Însă dacă va încerca să-și scrie „dovezile” despre faptul că el e Napoleon într-un jurnal „științific,” dacă e un nebun de tip „lucid,” curând va vedea că „dovezile” sale nu arată prea bine în scris. Așa că va recurge la o redactare „pretențioasă” și la tot felul de fraze pompoase, cu scopul de a înțețoșa acele argumente care, dacă ar fi fost clare, în mod evident că erau nebunești.

Exact asta am găsit în „sociologie,” numai că n-am realizat asta la acea vreme. Nu știam care era problema. Știam doar că mi-era imposibil să intru în termeni cu „sociologia.” Nici vorbă de a pune mâna măcar pe un singur fapt care să fie sigur și clar. Totul era „în general,” „pe de o parte – și apoi pe de o altă parte,” „Blatner și Fink au spus așa-și-așa, însă mai apoi Fiddler și Fud au spus exact invers,” etc., etc., la infinit.

M-am băgat, cu capul înainte, într-una dintre simptomele fundamentale ale timpurilor noastre, o nebunie pe cât se poate de literară – un efort disperat, frenetic și compătimitor făcut de către acei oameni care pretind a fi cei mai luminați din întreaga omenire, de a se agăța de iluzia că singura diferență dintre Shakespeare și sălbatic e mediul social; că dacă am reuși cumva să îmbunătățim acest mediu social, orice canibal poate deveni un Chopin, orice pigmeu un Nelson, orice bantu un Beethoven și chiar și ulițarii din estul Indiei pot deveni un Voltaire. Istoria, biologia, știința politică, economia și orice cunoștință științifică trebuie sucită și scrântită la extremă, pentru a putea menține această iluzie nebunească și evidentă.

Felul în care cei afectați de această nebunie modernă își ascund demența de ceilalți – și mai ales de ei înșiși – e prin acel proces de alterare științifică a tot ceea ce intră în conflict cu doctrina lor „sacră.” Din acest motiv ni se spune mereu că în această lume lucrurile sunt mereu „gri,” că nu există „soluții simple,” că un există „alb și negru.” E adevărat că multe lucruri există în „nuanțe de gri” și nu în alb și negru, dar asta nu înseamnă că alb și negru nu există deloc. Și de exact această nebunie încearcă să ne convingă oamenii moderni al „egalității,” pentru că nu își doresc ca vreun om de rând cu capul pe umeri să se trezească și să le spună că aiurează.

Simplu spus, teoriile „egalității” îndrugate de acești popi ai „științei moderne” i-ar face și pe elevii de școală primară să râdă în hohote, dacă ar fi formulate în teorii clare, în alb și negru, în limbaj simplu. În viața de zi cu zi aceștia sunt stupizi și nesinceri! Însă în scris, acești șarlatani intimidează și impresionează multe minți învățate, prin bolboroseala lor „pretențioasă,” producând astfel „liberali” fanatici.

Sociologia a fost un ocean fără sfârșit de noroi gri. Singurul lucru clar pe care l-am putut găsi, e că mediul social e totul, în timp ce ereditatea e doar un mit născocit de brutele sudice care încercau să-i re-înrobească pe negrii.

De fel, sunt un rebel. Așa că m-am răsculat împotriva acestei nebunii. Nu eram sigur de ceea ce era, sau care era motivul pentru care ei insistau cu ea, însă lucrul pe care îl știam e că erau demenți.

Pe toată perioada în care am studiat la Brown, nu am înțeles niciodată de ce atâția oameni care în mod evident erau inteligenți și învățați, sufereau de complexe extreme cu privire la ceea ce părea a fi o nebunie evidentă.

Acum, după mai bine de douăzeci de ani și trei războaie, știu ce anume se petrecea acolo și de ce. Eram înconjurat de cea mai elementară dintre toate minciunile falsificatorilor de hărți și, anume, negarea RASEI; negarea adevărului că și oameni au acel lucru numit RASĂ, după cum e cazul cu toate celelalte specii.

Pentru ca schema falsificatorilor de hărți să funcționeze (după cum se va arăta mai încolo), mai întâi trebuie să trântescă la pământ și să distrugă rezistența căpitanului civilizației, elita Rasă Albă. Trebuie să-i distrugă spiritul și abilitatea de a lupta. Trebuie să-l umple cu sentimente de vinovăție și degenerare. Apoi și doar apoi vor putea acești falsificatori de hărți împreună cu armata lor de corcitură să-i copleșească pe campionii Albi ai civilizației, prin simplă majoritate numerică.

Așa că falsificatorii de hărți au exploatat în mod strălucit una dintre cele mai antice și mortale eșuări de a produce o intoxicare în masă, cu ceea ce în fapt e cea din urmă și cea mai periculoasă superstiție a omenirii: „umanitarismul.” Rasa Albă a fost dezarmată și otrăvită cu această minciună istețată. Pentru a înțelege această escrocherie, trebuie să „de-gândim” o mare parte din presupunerile pe care le-am făcut agale sau de multe ori plini de optimism.

Propria mea experiență cu un pahar din zoaie, e un exemplu perfect al nevoii frecvente de a de-gândi o concepție greșită.

De când eram încă un băiețel, mi-au fost atribuite diverse „treburi” în jurul casei. Una dintre acestea au fost vasele.

Însă nu cred că am spălat vasele ca alți copii.

Experimentam, mă minunam și încercam să aflu „de ce”-urile din spatele tuturor lucrurilor. Odată am fost derutat timp de ore întregi cu privire la apa care rămânea în pahar atunci când îl scoteam aproape de tot din zoaie, cu gura în jos. Am intrat dintr-un bucluc într-altul experimentând cu clăbucii de săpun. Ce anume îi făceau? Ce erau ei? Vor deveni ei oare mai mari dacă voi adăuga diverse lucruri în apă? Am încercat pudră de talc, muștar și orice altceva la îndemână. Rezultatul obișnuit era că cineva din familie pune mâna pe mine.

Însă mintea mea investigativă, care adesea mă ducea în șopron pentru a „experimenta” cu apa de spălat, a rămas cu mine. Dintotdeauna una dintre pasiunile dominante din viața mea a fost aceea de a descoperii legile naturale din spatele lucrurilor care, la o primă vedere, păreau a fi o mie de „minuni” deconectate una de cealaltă – la fel ca apa din paharul întors cu gura în jos și clăbucii de săpun.

Am început să descopăr că în spatele acestor lucruri se ascundeau legi cu adevărat frumoase – că lucrurile din acest univers sunt în mod măreț organizate, atâta timp cât noi suntem suficient de străluciți, obiectivi și persistenți pentru a găsi aceste legi și această organizare. M-am „îndrăgostit” de preocuparea mea de a descoperi și utiliza legile Universului.

Desigur, curând am descoperit că nu eram descoperitorul original al acestei organizări ale universului și nici ale metodelor de învățare a legilor și sistemelor sale. În liceu am

aflat că această preocupare încântătoare a mea se numea „știință” și că mulți oameni minunați, cu sute de ani înaintea mea, s-au uitat și ei în apa de spălat, în ceruri, în mări și în orice altceva au reușit să privească în acest univers. M-am aruncat asupra acestor cunoștințe precum un om flămând și am devorat-o. Fiecare nouă îmbucătură era o încântare. Chiar și cele greu de digerat deveneau delicatose, atunci când le puteam înghiți și digera intelectual.

Că nu vacuumul din paharul întors cu gura în jos în zoaie „sugea” apa în interiorul acestuia, ci presiunea aerului asupra apei din chiuvetă o ÎMPINGEA ÎN SUS în interiorul paharului – acesta a fost o îmbucătură greu de înghițit. Însă am digerat-o și a fost bună! Asta m-a învățat să nu fiu prejudiciat și să nu s-ar la concluzii ușoare.

Adesea aparența pur și simplu nu era adevărată, chiar dacă adevărul părea mai puțin probabil la început. Am învățat că întreaga istorie a progresului științific al omului, a reprezentat lupta sa de a se descotorosi de idei care la început păreau corecte și care, prin urmare, au fost pre-judecate A FI corecte în societățile primitive. Nu trebuia decât să sugerezi că „dumnezeu” nu există – asta când toată lumea ȘTIA că acesta a creat pământul, cerurile, marea și oamenii, etc. – și te trezeai ars pe rug sau sacrificat în numele dumnezeului evreiesc.

De când cu creștinismul, toată lumea știa că pământul era plat. Și primilor neghiobi care au sugerat că era de fapt rotund, nu numai că li s-a răs în față, dar unii au sfârșit arși pe rug pentru o asemenea „nebunie.”

În mod tragic, întreaga istorie a omenirii e terfelită cu milioane de repetări a arderii oamenilor care au îndrăznit să sugereze neadevărul din prețioasele prejucții ale vremii. Fiecare generație din secolele trecute a privit cu groază la această istorie a stupidității și nebuniei, în care oamenii acelor timpuri erau exterminați pentru că au avut curajul de a pune sub semnul întrebării superstițiile populare.

Bigoții fiecărei ere și-au scuturat capetele în necredință și oroare cu privire la vracii din alte ere, după care au vânat și au distrus pe oricine a îndrăznit să-i i-a la întrebări pe popii contemporani cu ei.

De ce scriu asemenea lucruri? Nu sunt acestea exact aceleași argumente pe care cealaltă tabără le folosește? Nu e oare „liberalismul” în cele mai josnice faze ale sale? Și nu sunt oare chiar și cuvintele „prejudecată,” „bigotism,” etc., cele mai grele armamente din arsenalul comuniștilor și al celorlalți pioni din aparatul inamic?

Bineînțeles că da.

Inamicul tună și fulgeră fără încetare împotriva „bigotismului” „rasiștilor” și a „anticomuniștilor,” etc. Se presupune că sunt cel mai mare bigot dintre bigoți. Îi „urăsc” pe negrii și pe evrei, „exclusiv datorită culorii pielii lor.” Aceasta este

propaganda răspândită de inamic. În vreun fel anume – spune superstiția din zilele noastre – am dezvoltat o ură nefondată împotriva oamenilor egali, dar de culoare diferită.

Păi haideți să examinăm această idee, așa cum odată am examinat clăbucii de săpun și apa de spălat din interiorul paharului. Ar fi absolut prostesc să urăști o persoană doar pentru că nu-ți place culoarea pielii sau a părului său; asta dacă acestea ar fi fost singurele diferențe. Asta ar fi la fel de stupid ca detestarea înghețatei de ciocolată doar pentru că e închisă la culoare.

M-aș ghemui și aș muri de rușine înainte de a accepta să fiu parte dintr-o asemenea idioțenie și nebunie. Atunci de ce conduc un partid nazist, de ce-i înjur pe negrii și de ce vorbesc despre gazarea trădătorilor evrei comuniști?

Nu e asta cea mai gravă formă de „bigotism,” „ură” și „prejudicată?” Nu!

Timp de ani de zile oamenii au suferit din cauza deziluziei cum că pământul era plat. Aceia care au îndrăznit să pună sub semnul întrebării această idee, au fost arși sau crucificați.

Și pentru și mai multe mii de ani – și chiar și acum, oamenii sfârșesc arși sau crucificați pentru că pun sub semnul întrebării ideea care spune că „omul” e „centrul universului” și prin urmare e mai presus de legea naturală.

Acea este întreaga sursă a problemelor ideologice din ziua de azi, ideea „liberală” că oamenii pot sfida legea naturală.

Copernic și Galileo au luptat și au suferit pentru că au dovedit că pământul nu e centrul universului. La urma urmei, oare n-a fost Dumnezeu acela care a spus că pământul e centrul universului, iar omul gloria s-a încoronată, stăpânitor peste creație? Bineînțeles! Prin urmare, Copernic și Galileo erau o doi „urâtori” diabolici pentru că au sugerat altfel. Dacă acest cuvânt ar fi existat la acea vreme, fără îndoială că aceștia ar fi fost numiți „fasciști.”

Din moment ce acești doi domni au sfârșit „crucificați” pentru că au insistat pe Legea Naturală în loc să insiste pe o lege scrisă de om, în cele din urmă dovezile s-au strâns una peste alta și au demonstrat că ei amândoi aveau dreptate. În zilele noastre numai nebunii mai îndrăznesc să pună la îndoială faptul că pământul e rotund sau că acesta nu este decât o mică planetă care se învâрте în jurul unui soare foarte mic, într-o galaxie minoră dintr-un univers imens. Lupta împotriva acestui prejudiciu a luat sfârșit. Azi suntem prea „iluminați” pentru a mai cădea victime unei prejudecăți atât de stupide.

La naiba!

De fiecare dată când țin un discurs în fața unui grup universitar, găsesc acolo profesori super-„intelectuali,” iar studenții universitari sunt super-iluminați, după cum e și normal în astfel de instituții. Nu e loc de vrăjitorie sau superstiție acolo. Nu, domnule! Își lasă barba lungă și-și coafează părul pentru a-și arăta disprețul pe care îl au pentru neghiobii de rând, stupizi, neiluminați, prejudiciați și bigoți, așa ca mine și ca alți rasiști.

Atitudinea lor e identică cu cea a curților bisericesti care i-au condamnat pe domni Copernic și Galileo; cu alte cuvinte, se conformează servili prejudecăților timpurilor noastre (care dictează că fiecare creatură pe două picioare cumva are „demnitate” și „drepturi,” dar și un fel de „valoare” mistică, pentru simplul fapt că arată întocmai ca un „om.”)

Sunt portretizat drept un lunatic sălbatic și delirant, un „nebul” și un eretic! Niciunul dintre cei „iluminați” nu poate vedea că ceea ce ei le fac „rasiștilor” din ziua de azi, e exact ceea ce au făcut și bigoții care l-au condamnat pe Copernic. Asemenea tuturor bigoților, ei au dreptate – și se asigură mereu că am înțeles acest fapt.

Un profesor de la Universitatea New Hampshire a mers până acolo încât a admis că e un „bigot,” când am vorbit despre posibilitatea ca el să vadă vreodată lucrurile așa cum le văd eu.

„Niciodată!” a icnit acesta în fața tuturor, asemenea clerului care l-au examinat pe Copernic și ideile sale eretice. Am menționat că oricine poate greși și că oricine se poate schimba în cele din urmă – chiar și eu. El însă a ținut-o tot pe a lui. Ura rasismul și mereu îl va urî și era mândru e asta! Și chiar asta e ideea.

Intelectualii liberali din ziua de azi, care se mândresc cu metodologia științifică și cu faptul că au „orizonturi largi,” în adevăr sunt unii dintre cei mai închiși la minte, cei mai fariseici și bigoții plini de cea mai mare ură din istoria omenirii. Nici un trib primitiv care se închina în rând cu vracii săi, n-a fost vreodată mai viciați în ura și superstiția lor față de eretici precum sunt intelectualii marxiști, anti-rasiști și liberali din zilele noastre.

Poziția lor intelectuală e superstiție pură și nealterată, iar pe noi, ereticii, ne ard cu cele mai învăpăiate focuri ale urii și minciunilor lor.

Bineînțeles că vor nega acest lucru, icnind și răsufând plini de furie. Însă haide să examinăm acest fapt. Haidem să facem întocmai ce face știința cu paharul întors cu gura în jos în zoaie și să vedem care e poziția acestora.

Hai să începem prin a-i scuti de luptă pe creștinii religioși devotați, care oricum nu acceptă realitatea din fața ochilor lor. Dacă-mi vei spune din start că „Dumnezeu a

creat întreaga omenire după chipul său, inclusiv pe negrii sălbatici canibali,” atunci n-are sens să continuăm, pentru că biblia nu reprezintă o dovadă științifică.

(În orice caz mie mi-e greu să-mi imaginez un dumnezeu care în mod voit și dinadins a creat și a aruncat în lume, în toată inocența, asemenea creaturi făurite după „imaginea” sa, precum sunt aborigenii australieni sau canibalii congolezi care se comportă ca animalele. Dacă „oamenii” sunt într-adevăr „copii” unui dumnezeu bun, cu toții „creați după imaginea sa” – atunci concluzia că noi toți suntem niște „frați” egali e pur și simplu lipsită de sens. Pentru că nu văd nici un motiv corect sau sincer pentru care dumnezeu să-i fi dat omului alb toată inteligența, frumusețea și energia pe care acesta le-a etalat de-a lungul istoriei, în timp ce negrilor care sunt de șapte ori mai numeroși, le-a dat toată stupiditatea, puturoșenia, urâțenia, etc., pe care aceștia au etalat-o timp de mii de ani.)

Cu toate acestea, dacă postulezi că acest dumnezeu este „tatăl omenirii,” atunci de acolo nu e decât un pas până să argumentezi că dumnezeu vrea ca toți „copii” săi să fie „egali” și că noi, rasiștii, suntem niște ticăloși și niște „prejudiciați” dacă îi „discriminăm” pe unii dintre copii său, afirmând că noi suntem superiori.

(Bineînțeles că nu spun că toți creștinii vor argumenta că toți oamenii sunt egali. Mulți dintre ei vor susține că dumnezeu i-a proiectat pe unii să fie inferiori din naștere, ca parte din planul său. Personal nu pot să cred că un dumnezeu bun ar face asta cu mai bine de șase șeptimi (6/7) din omenire. Mi-e imposibil de crezut că dumnezeu a vrut să creeze un canibal congolez pe jumătate animal, când ar fi putut crea un alb inteligent, energetic și frumos – în special când te gândești că a creat de cel puțin șapte ori mai multe „imagini” colorate de-ale sale, în comparație cu omul alb.)

ÎNSĂ LIBERALII PE CARE I-AM ÎNTÂLNIT NU-L POSTULEAZĂ PE „DUMNEZEU.”

Cei mai mulți dintre ei sunt niște atei aroganți și batjocoritori. Iar marxiștii și comuniștii, după cum toată lumea știe, sunt toți niște militanți atești!* Prin urmare, credința lor într-o egalitate între oameni, când aceasta nu există nicăieri altundeva în Natură, e superstiție pură.

(Apropo, eu NU sunt ateu. Cred că ateismul e plin de tot atâta superstiție ca și unele religii. Religiosul spune: „Am examinat universul și l-am descoperit pe ‚dumnezeu;’ ‚dumnezeu în stânga, dumnezeu în dreapta’ și dacă cineva nu cade de acord cu asta, sunt niște eretici și niște nelegiuți. Eu sunt singurul care deține adevărul.” Pe de altă parte ateistul spune: „Am examinat universul și n-am găsit nicio ‚putere-supra-umană’ care să se califice pentru titlul de ‚dumnezeu.’” Pentru mine, afirmația ateistului e la fel de infatuată ca și afirmația fanaticului religios, poate chiar mai rea, pentru că încearcă să dovedească o teză negativă. Personal cred că niciunul din ei nu deține

adevăru. Ambii își dau cu presupusul, pornind de la date insuficiente. Observațiile mele indică faptul că există multe lucruri care au loc și care ar putea fi (și probabil că sunt) activitatea unei agenții supraumane, care poate fi numită vag „dumnezeu.” Prefer să numesc această agenție „Destin” sau „Providență.” Acesta este sensul la care mă refer când spun că există „dumnezeu.” Însă nu sunt un bigot cu privire la acest subiect și într-un fel sau altul caut să iau în considerare toate datele științifice disponibile.

„Agnostic.” Răspunsul meu la ghicitoarea universului – care cred că e răspunsă cu certitudine nejustificată atât de religios cât și de ateist – e pur și simplu „Nu știu.”

Treaba mea nu e aceea de a fi un predicator, ci de a fi un soldat pentru poporul meu.

Când examinăm sursa comună a tuturor superstițiilor și erorilor din cauza cărora oamenii au suferit de-a lungul veacurilor, descoperim în fiecare caz că credințele în supranatural al fiecărui grup de oameni, de la cele din jungla congoleză și până la cele din ziua de azi, fiecare religie conține un factor constant și permanent: egocentrismul. Ele toate pornesc de la presupunerea că adepții religiei respective sunt speciali în vreun fel sau că există ființe supranaturale care au un interes aparte în ei, iar dacă ei întrețin slujbele cerute și evită anumite tabuuri, atunci ei vor câștiga o ascendență specială în această lume și o ascendență totală în lumea de dincolo.

Vanitatea umană – credința că oamenii sunt în vreun fel speciali – dintotdeauna a fost bariera din fața progresului științific. Pământul era centrul universului și oricine pune sub semnul întrebării acest lucru, însemna să rănească egoul uman, așa că asemeneaeretici trebuiau să moară. Omul a trebuit să fie creația specială a unui Dumnezeu special. Iar acela care chestiona acest lucru de asemenea trebuia să moară, pentru că dacă afirmația nu era adevărată, atunci omul ar fi fost doar un „homo sapien,” o formă animală inteligentă și cu abilități de comunicare care făcea parte din Natură și, deci, trebuia să respecte legile Naturii.

E ceva normal ca oamenii să se iubească și să se admire pe ei înșiși, iar falsele lor credințe în superstiții mereu s-au împărtășit din această imensă iubire de sine.

Această capacitate infinită de iubire de sine l-a orbit neîncetat pe om în ceea ce ține de adevărul științific.

Pentru că adevărul științific descoperă faptul că omul nu este nu știu ce, dacă e pus pe scala acestui univers.

Lupta pentru știință a reprezentat o bătălie constantă în interiorul omului, pentru a se vedea EXACT AȘA CUM EL E și nicidecum așa cum și-a imaginat el că e.

Iar acea bătălie încă se mai dă.

Ultima confruntare din această lungă luptă are loc chiar acum.

Dar am descoperit și „călcâiul lui Ahile” al marxiștilor și liberalilor!

Marxiștii și majoritatea liberalilor sunt nereligioși. Îl renegă pe Dumnezeu în mod lăudăros și arogant. Ei sunt proprii lor dumnezei. „Omenirea” a devenit „dumnezeul” lor. Aceștia renegă orice fel de agenție supranaturală. Așa că, ei nu pot afirma ceea ce omenirea a susținut timp de secole și, anume, că Dumnezeu l-a creat pe „om” ca pe o faptură specială. Nu! Marxiștii și liberalii sunt, cel mai adesea, materialişti – așa că nu pot afirma un asemenea lucru.

Acest fapt îi plasează într-o situație de imposibilitate absolută – tot ce noi ar trebui să facem acum, e să profităm de acest avantaj și să-i împingem în colț, fără milă.

Dacă omul nu e decât un animal inteligent și prin urmare face parte din Natură – ceea ce marxiștii și liberalii mărturisesc – atunci omul se supune și el tuturor legilor biologiei și evoluției, aidoma celorlalte animale.

Omul religios poate și într-adevăr trage o linie între oameni și restul creației. „Dumnezeu l-a creat pe om ca pe ceva special,” spune acesta. „Și orice se află deasupra acestei linii, se numește ‘om,’ iar acesta e sfânt, sacru și special.”

MARXIȘTII ȘI LIBERALII NU POT FACE LA FEL. ACEȘTIA NU POT TRAGE NICIO ASRFEL DE LINIE CARE SĂ-I SEPARAU PE OAMENI DE RESTUL NATURII. Aceștia propovăduiesc, și asta se află chiar în esența diacroniei lor, că tot ceea ce există e în „nuanțe de gri” și niciodată în alb și negru – că nu există linii demarcatoare între ființe.

Așadar, dacă-l întrebăm pe marxistul ateist sau pe liberal despre „drepturile naturale ale omului” sau despre „demnitatea umană,” noțiuni care au fost predicate cu atâta ardoare de Martin Luther King, prin asta ne punem inamicii cu fața la perete. Dacă nu există providență, atunci de unde și-a căpătat omul „drepturile,” drepturi care sunt atât de diferite de drepturile cailor, ale maimuțelor sau chiar ale viermilor? Cu ce sunt mai aparte „drepturile” noastre care ne permit să omorâm vaci pentru a le mânca, în timp ce vacile nu au nici un „drept” de a ne omorî pe noi pentru a ne mânca? Și într-adevăr, ce anume este „omul”?

Fenomenele din această lume există în grade, nicidecum în absolut. Am auzit de o veche poveste despre un om care a încercat să treacă print-un șuvoi care avea în jur de 60cm și pe când era în mijlocul șuvoiului a căzut într-o adâncitură de 6m și s-a înecat. Cine e un om „înalt”? Din ce moment un om e considerat „gras”?

De câte pietre e nevoie pentru a forma o „grămadă”? Două? Trei? Cinci? Cât de bătrân e un om „bătrân”? Când anume un „bebeluș” încetează să mai fie bebeluș? În ce an? În ce lună? În ce săptămână? În ce zi, oră, minut, secundă, etc.?

Orice examinare științifică făcută asupra lumii animale arată că nu există nici un fel de linie între un set de fenomene și un alt set de fenomene. Cu siguranță că există grupuri care pot fi recunoscutibile, însă grupurile se umbresc unele în altele la extremități, fără să traseze o linie clară între ele.

Acum, fără a-l postula pe „dumnezeu,” așa cum fac și marxistii, etc., explică conceptul de „om” – ca o masă de ființe absolut omogene și „egale,” complet separate și situate deasupra legilor care guvernează restul Naturii, O NATURĂ ÎN CARE ABSOLUT TOATE CELELALTE CREATURI EXISTĂ ÎN DIFERITE GRADE DE APTITUDINE, ATÂT LA NIVELUL INDIVIZILOR CÂT ȘI A GRUPURILOR.

În absolut orice altă specie de creaturi, atât animale cât și vegetale, există grupuri de varietăți recunoscutibile, care se deosebesc de alte grupuri din aceeași specie prin curaj, longevitate, abilitate de adaptare, sensibilitate, etc.

Printre plante, cai, câini, maimuțe, șerpi, porci, flori, păsări și pisici există rase. Unele rase sunt puternice. Altele sunt delicate și timide. Unele sunt stupide, dar rezistente. Altele sunt slabe, dar inteligente. Există cai de povară și cai de curse; câini de sanie și pudeli dresați și foarte inteligenți, rasă de ogari și de terra nova; există păsări colibri și pinguini.

Nimeni cu capul pe umeri n-ar spune că „toate păsările sunt egale” sau că „toate rasele de câini sunt egale” sau că „toate maimuțele sunt egale.” Fiecare zoolog cunoaște faptul că cimpanzeii sunt cei mai inteligenți, în timp ce babuinii sunt cei mai stupizi – cu toate că aceste amândouă rase fac parte din aceeași familie de bază. Același lucru se poate spune despre fiecare specie de animal din lume. În fiecare specie rasele se diferă între ele prin calitate.

Cu toate acestea, când vine vorba despre ceea ce ei numesc „un tip de primată inteligentă,” care umblă pe două picioare, care gândește și vorbește mai bine decât un cimpanzeu – marxistii devin dintr-o dată religioși și vorbesc de „drepturile omului,” de „demnitate umană,” etc.! CE „demnitate umană”? Dacă chiar există „demnitate umană” pentru un animal, atunci de ce în numele rațiunii nu există și „demnitatea cimpanzeilor” și „drepturile maimuțelor” sau chiar și „drepturile șerpilor”?

Liberalii și ateistii nu au răspuns la această întrebare. Egalitaristul de rând îți va trânti în față statistici kilometrice încercând să-ți arate că un anume canibal congolez odată a învățat să joace șah, a fugit în cursa de alergare de 100m sau că a mers la Harvard.

Acest „argument” e ca și cum ai încerca să „dovedești” că caii de curse și de povară sunt la fel, dacă antrenezi un cal de curse să tragă o căruță, ori dacă antrenezi un cal de povară să alerge într-o cursă. Cu toate acestea ar fi un cal de povară atipic dacă ar participa la curse, după cum și calul de curse înhămat la o căruță tot atipic ar fi. Chiar

dacă norocul ar face ca un cal de povară să câștige o cursă de alergat, asta tot nu e o dovadă că rasele de cai nu există. Numai un idiot ar încerca să mențină un astfel de argument.

Dacă vrei un cal de curse, îți prășești un cal de curse; nu încerci să-ți antrenezi și să bați un cal bătrân care toată viața a tras plugul, ca să devină un cal de curse.

În plus, nu-ți cheltui toți banii hrănind un cal de povară cu cele mai bune grâne, sperând să scoți din el un veritabil cal de curse, în timp ce îți neglijezi exemplarele de rasă.

Și chiar asta este superstiția – sau „religia,” dacă vrei – din timpurile noastre; asta e ceea ce se întâmplă la nivel global. Acesta este fanatismul irațional, nebunesc și egocentric de care mă lovesc în fiecare universitate în care țin un discurs.

Nu există nici un motiv pentru asta. E NEraționalul dus la extremă. Nu conține nici un pic de logică. Violează orice logică. Nu există nicio scuză pentru ea. E o „credință” oarbă a celor care pretind că venerează știința și faptele.

Iar aceasta ne-a fost vârată pe gât în mod conștient și cu viclenie de falsificatorii de hărți, care ȘTIU că este o MINCIUNĂ!

În fiecare veac, cei cu adevărat iluminați au fost nevoiți să se lupte și adesea să moară din cauza stupidității și prejudecăților murdare ale celor care se credeau pe ei înșiși a fi păzitorii adevărului. Orice persoană „decentă” știa că pământul e plat și că e centrul universului și i-au aplaudat pe preainalții și preafericiții sfinți care l-au persecutat pe Galileo, atunci când acesta a propovăduit înfiorătoarea poveste cum că pământul nu era, la urma urmei, centrul universului.

Azi, fiecare liberal „decent” crede că „omenirea are 'demnitate'.” Unii oameni religioși își bazează credințele pe câte vreun edict al lui Dumnezeu și așa își pot motiva credința în egalitate. Așa că preoții și predicatorii se războiesc fanatic împotriva acestei noi „erezii” care crede în existența raselor umane.

Iar marxiștii și liberalii se luptă tot atât de fanatic pentru aceste lucruri, cot la cot cu preoții pe care în alte împrejurări îi disprețuiesc!

Faptul științific e acela că omul e super-inteligent, dar în același timp e și un fel de animal care, la fel ca toate viețuitoarele, e împărțit în „rase”!

În zilele noastre, acest fapt științific e la fel de zguduitor precum a fost și faptul că pământul nu e centrul universului. Iar împotriva acestui fapt este îndreptată aceiași luptă frenetică, perpetuată de aceiași bigoți care, de două mii de ani încoace, i-au crucificat pe cei ce dețineau adevărul.

Blestemul omenirii „liberale” și „umanitare” e egocentrismul și vanitatea. Iar falsificatorii de hărți au învățat cum să se folosească de aceste defecte pentru a distruge omenirea.

Liberalul modern moare încet la gândul că în această lume există milioane și milioane de semeni de-ai lui care nu sunt decât niște gunoaie (în comparație cu cele mai bune exemplare dintre semenii săi). Așa că îi crede pe falsificatorii de hărți și negă acest fapt – îl negă și-și face o religie din asta – religia „liberalismului” și, în cele din urmă, a marxismului. Nu există nici un pic de logică în asta, afară de vechea atitudine „dacă nu cazi de acord cu noi, te vom reduce la tăcere și te vom distruge,” care, timp de mii de ani, a fost soarta fiecărui luptător angajat în războiul pentru adevăr și contra bigotism.

Există totuși o diferență.

Omenirea ar fi putut crede că pământul e centrul universului – și să prospere în propria ei eroare. Natura a avut grijă ca oamenii să continue să evolueze, eliminându-i pe cei inapți și îmbunătățind rasa în mod constant, în ciuda egocentrismului uman.

Egocentrismul „egalitar” al omenirii „iluminate” din ziua de azi, **DISTRUGE ÎNSĂȘI OMENIREA.**

Falsificatorii de hărți cunosc prea bine acest lucru, dar continuă oricum, împrăștiind **MINCIUNA** atroce și suicidală că oamenii nu se diferențiază între ei prin rasă și calități, așa cum e cazul în întreaga Natură.

Aceasta este miezul falsificării de hărți, care ne dirijează poporul și țara spre stânci, spre un naufragiu total.

În ziua de azi faptele științifice despre **RASĂ** sunt defăimate și suprimate, exact așa cum au fost suprimate și cele cu privire la pământul rotund, acum câteva sute de ani.

Notează însă că de această dată, progresul dinspre superstiție spre știință nu se îndreaptă în direcția naturală.

După ce a fost impusă, eroarea despre „lumea plată” a existat timp de aproape două mii de ani, până când oamenii au devenit suficienți de curajoși și de disciplinați pentru a **GÂNDI** în loc de a simți, învățând astfel că ei nu erau nici pe departe centrul universului, ci doar niște puncte minuscule aflate pe un mic glob sferic, ce se învârte în jurul unui soare foarte modest, într-o galaxie minoră. Odată ce au cunoscut acest fapt, nu s-au mai **REÎNTORS** niciodată la credința în lumea plată.

Însă în cazul faptelor cu privire la rasă, avem de-a face cu un tipar nou și sinistru, care ia naștere chiar sub ochii noștri.

Timp de milioane de ani omul a trăit aproape de Natură și nimeni nu și-ar fi permis să spună că „toate vacile sunt egale,” „toate găinile sunt egale,” „toți câinii sunt egali” sau chiar „tot cucuruzul e egal.” FAPTUL etern și constant al ÎNTREGII vieți era NEegalitatea prezentă în rândul tuturor viețuitoarelor, atât dintre indivizi cât și dintre VARIETĂȚILE de indivizi. Nici un fermier n-ar fi putut supraviețui pretinzând că tot cucuruzul e egal și n-a avut nevoie de nici un savant pentru a-i spune că anumite rase de câini, cum e cel ciobănesc, sunt mai inteligente și mai apte în păstorit, în timp ce alți câini pot fi mai puțin inteligenți însă, cum e cazul rasei Husky, mai înzestrați în mod natural pentru activități care necesită forță, cum ar fi trasul saniei. De asemenea, nu și-ar fi dat fata după un bărbat dintr-o rasă de oameni inferioară.

Apoi, când oamenii au început să se îndepărteze de Natură și să trăiască în mod artificial în complexe urbane și mecanizate numite „orașe,” au încetat să mai vadă lecțiile Naturii iar falsificatorii de hărți și-au văzut în asta oportunitatea vieții lor.

Nici un fermier care creștea găini, vaci, cai, etc. – și care a observat inegalitatea prezentă peste tot în Natură – n-ar fi putut fi convins de minciuna că rasa înseamnă totul în Natură, dar nu și în cazul oamenilor.

Însă omul născut în spital sub anestezie, alăptat dintr-un biberon de sticlă, crescut pe ciment și asfalt în loc de iarbă și păduri, hrănit din conserve și cutii și „educat” 100% din cărți care n-au nici un fel de contact cu realitatea dură a Naturii, acest om a putut fi convins că „nu există așa ceva ca ‘rase diferite de oameni’.”

Falsificatorii de hărți s-au apucat să-și repete această MINCIUNĂ la nesfârșit, minciună care azi ne-o trâmbițează drept un „fapt” atât de „acceptat” încât oricine îndrăznește să chestioneze acest „fapt,” e din start etichetat drept un „bigot,” „plin de ură” și, în cele din urmă, un „nazist.”

Din această minciună a egalității pornesc toate celelalte falsificări ale faptelor naturale, care i-au fost impuse poporului nostru neajutorat. Din ideea de bază falsă cum că oamenii sunt născuți egali din punct de vedere biologic, aceștia au dezvoltat principiul marxist care spune că dacă toți oamenii sunt născuți egali, atunci fiecare om e ÎNDREPTĂȚIT la o moștenire egală a tuturor lucrurilor din această lume. Iar de aici a luat naștere o altă minciună de-a lor, care spune că toți ar trebui și au responsabilitatea de a servi în mod egal în guvern, indiferent de abilitățile sau calificările pe care le au – premisa de bază a preaiubitei lor „democrații” și marxism.

Însă această minciună despre rasă nu e singura care ne ucide oamenii și națiunea; din minciuna de bază despre „egalitate,” aceștia s-au întins și au construit un vast aparat de minciuni în care sunt incluse presa, televiziunea, radioul, revistele, cărțile, filmele și până și publicațiile religioase, care mint despre orice.

Pentru a arăta cât de puternică a devenit această rețea otrăvitoare de minciuni, dați-mi voie să vă prezint doar un SINGUR exemplu despre felul în care poporul american e ținut complet și neajutorat de ignorant cu privire la ceea ce se întâmplă cu adevărat în jurul nostru.

Voi începe prin a-l întreba pe cititor ce s-ar fi întâmplat cu doar treizeci de ani în urmă dacă eu, George Lincoln Rockwell, aș fi dezertat din Statele Unite în Germania Nazistă; dacă aș fi denunțat America, dacă aș fi devenit un zelos cetățean nazist al Germaniei, după care să mă întorc în America și să-l asasinez pe Franklin D. Roosevelt.

Își imaginează cineva că guvernul nostru și organele mass-mediei ar fi insistat, din nou și din nou, că asasinarea lui Roosevelt a fost exclusiv acțiunea unui singur om, adică eu – fără să aibă nicio legătură cu naziștii – așa cum au insistat în cazul lui Oswald, despre care au spus că a fost un „lup singuratic” care n-a avut absolut nimic de-a face cu mișcarea comunistă globală, cu toate că existau suficiente dovezi că comunismul e SPECIALIZAT în asasinări, dar și că Oswald a fost o parte vitală din corpul comunist internațional?

Pentru a oferi cititorilor o idee despre cât de falsă e întreaga noastră rețea de informare, atunci când vine vorba de orice lucru legat de rasă sau comunism, am să relatez doar faptele CUNOSCUTE din spatele asasinării președintelui Kennedy, iar TU ești invitat să judeci felul în care această mașină de produs minciuni a păcălit America.

Lee Harvey Oswald a admis că aventura sa în terorismul comunist a început în cartierul Bronx al orașului New York, pe când era încă un adolescent. I s-a înmânat un fluturaș procomunist de către unul din cei doi spioni comuniști evrei, Julius și Ethel Rosenberg, spioni care în cele din urmă au fost electrocuțați în pușcăria Sing Sing pentru trădare.

După ce a citit pamfletul comunist din partea comunistului evreu Rosenberg, Oswald a fost inspirat să obțină și să citească scrierile lui Marx și Lenin. Mai târziu, în Dallas, a declarat că „Das Kapital” a devenit „biblia” sa.

În loc să se bucure de țelurile și interesele americane normale, tânărul Oswald a început să-și îmbibe mintea cu fanatismul comunismului. Toți milionarii erau „dușmani ai poporului,” niște „tirani” care ar trebui omorâți.

Juggernautul care, pe 22 noiembrie 1963, i-a zburat creierii președintelui american² (un milionar), a fost inițiat în cartierul newyorkez Bronx, direct de pe paginile cărților „Manifestul comunist,” literatura lui Rosenberg și „Das Kapital.”

Îmbibându-se în mod continuu în ura otrăvitoare a comunismului, Oswald a devenit un tânăr liberal pseudo-intelectual tipic.

În marină, comandantul său Lt. John E. Donovan, a relatat cum Oswald, asemenea studenților de aripă stânga pe care îi întâlnesc mereu, era plin de vanitate liberală, marxistă și „intelectuală,” și plin de o atitudine arogantă de superioritate față de întreaga omenire ne-marxistă.

În octombrie 1959, plin de ură față de Statele Unite „capitaliste,” Oswald a călătorit în Uniunea Sovietică, și-a predat pașaportul la ambasada SUA, a renunțat la cetățenia americană și a aplicat pentru una sovietică. Într-o conferință de presă din Moscova, a criticat Statele Unite ale Americii, a spus că americanii sunt „bigoți” și „exploatatori” și a nesocotit tot ceea ce era american.

În mod normal e foarte dificil să obții un permis de muncă în Rusia. Însă Oswald n-a întâmpinat nicio dificultate în acest sens, după ce s-a împrietenit cu un șef de fabrică pe nume Alexander Zeger, pe care Oswald îl descrie în jurnalul său (13 ianuarie 1960) drept „un evreu polonez.” Acest evreu îi oferă lui Oswald un loc de muncă de top în fabrica sa. Crezi sau nu, Oswald a primit și o plată regulată din partea „Cruții Roșii,” pe întreaga sa ședere în Rusia! (din cartea „Portrait of the Assassin” de Gerald Ford, p. 51)

În Kiev, Rusia, sovieticii aveau o școală de teroriști și asasini. În timp ce locuia în orașul rusesc Minsk, Oswald a întreprins călătorii de lungă durată în Kiev! Un alt fapt foarte ciudat e că lui Oswald i-au fost acordate privilegiile extraordinare în Uniunea Sovietică, asta în condițiile în care el nu era încă un cetățean sovietic. I-a fost permis să folosească pușca și a practicat tragerea la țintă!

În jurnalul său (18 octombrie 1960), Oswald notează faptul că iubea o evreică pe nume Ella Germain. S-a îndrăgostit nebunește de ea în timp ce își petrecea timpul cu colegii și prietenii săi evrei, însă aceasta nu i-a întors dragostea. Pe 13 aprilie acesta se căsătorește cu o rusoaică atractivă pe nume Maria Pruskova, cu care a avut un copil. După doi ani și jumătate petrecuți în Uniunea Sovietică, dintr-o dată Oswald cere guvernului sovietic un favor care aproape niciodată nu era acordat, și anume o viză de ieșire pentru soția și copilul sau sovietic, pentru a se întoarce în SUA!

Uimitor e faptul că a primit acest permis rar fără absolut nici un fel de dificultate. Mai apoi i-a scris senatorului John Tower, cerându-i ajutor pentru a reveni în Statele Unite.

Avem aici un bărbat care a comis trădare pe față, și-a denunțat patria, și-a predat pașaportul și era în mod public disprețuitor față de Statele Unite, poporul american, guvernul și idealurile acestuia.

Cu toate acestea, forțe imense s-au pus pe treabă și Ambasada SUA din Rusia i-a înapoiat pașaportul lui Oswald!

Ca și cum asta n-ar fi fost de ajuns, Oswald a cerut și a și primit suma de \$435,00 de la guvernul pe care l-a denunțat și l-a trădat, pentru a se întoarce înapoi!

Departamentul de stat al guvernului american a eliberat o viză de imigrant pentru Oswald, pentru ca acesta să-și poată aduce nevasta, pe Maria, în Statele Unite.

(Doar ca și comparație, am fost vânat de guvernul englez și expulzat din Anglia în 1962, cu toate că nu sunt un criminal și în nici un fel neloial, asta în timp ce trădătorul evreu-american Soblen a fost răsfățat în toate felurile posibile în aceeași perioadă în care eu mă aflam acolo, iar Anglia a refuzat să-l predea pentru a fi deportat în Statele Unite – chiar în timpul în care eu eram expulzat!)

Trădătorul Oswald și nevasta sa au sosit în Statele Unite pe 13 iunie 1962 și au pornit direct spre Dallas.

Înregistrările arată că Oswald i-a spus unui stenograf public că în 1962, un „inginer” din zonă s-a oferit să publice o carte despre Uniunea Sovietică, carte care să fie scrisă de Oswald. Însă se face că un om pe nume Michael Paine e un inginer care afirmă că nu l-a întâlnit și nici nu l-a cunoscut pe Oswald decât în 1963, la o petrecere de aripă dreaptă și pro-Castro. Oswald, care recent s-a întors din Uniunea Sovietică, a fost invitat la o petrecere castristă simpatizantă a Rusiei și toți adeptii locali ai aripii drepte, procomuniști și alți unitarieni, quakeri și lucrători pentru „pace,” au fost prezenți pentru a-l întâlni pe Oswald și pe soția sa rusoaică. Doamna Ruth Paine a participat și ea la petrecerea castristă; acesta era o liberală și o simpatizantă fanatică a aripii drepte, preda la Colegiul Antioch din Yellow Springs, Ohio și la Universitatea Pennsylvania; a studiat rusa și era atrasă de orice era rusesc și sovietic. (Apropiații ei erau unitarieni). Se pare că la această petrecere soții Paine au devenit atât de fermecați de acest trădător Oswald, încât au început să-l finanțeze pe el și pe familia sa, iar doamna Oswald s-a și mutat împreună cu ei!

În acest timp, Oswald a fost angajat și concediat la mai multe locuri de muncă, după care s-a mutat în New Orleans – care este orașul cu cea mai mare concentrație de comuniști din sud. De aici Oswald a contactat partidul comunist și comitetul „Fair Play for Cuba” din New York.

Acum comitetul „Fair Play for Cuba” afirmă că activitățile lui Oswald din New Orleans n-au fost sub nicio formă autorizate de ei. Cu toate acestea, există șase scrisori foarte lungi trimise de Oswald comitetului, scrisori care au fost publicate în ziarul New York Times pe 9 decembrie 1963, p. 38, din care reiese foarte clar că Oswald lucra mână în mână cu comitetul „Fair Play for Cuba.” Șeful comitetului, V. T. Lee (numele evreiesc al acestuia e Tappin), a declarat că a „pierdut” sau „rătăcit” copiile indigo ale scrisorilor pe care le-a trimis lui Oswald.

Între timp, Oswald a fost fotografiat ținând în mână o armă și ziarul său favorit „The Militant.” Acest ziar este ziarul comuniștilor troțkiști din „partidul socialist muncitoresc,” iar numele pe care-l poartă spune destul de multe despre natura acestuia. Membrii comuniști troțkiști ai „partidului socialist muncitoresc,” dintre care în jur de 90% sunt evrei și negrii, sunt „militanți” violenți care disprețuiesc activitățile mai subtile ale partidului comunist de rând și ale Rusiei Sovietice, pentru că sunt „prea încete.” Aceștia sunt adepți pasionali ai doctrinei lui Troțki, care instigă la o „revoluție violentă internațională.” Comuniștii chinezi, africani (100% negrii) și caștriști (50% negrii), sunt de asemenea adepți violenți ai doctrinei pline de sânge ale lui Troțki, care își îndeamnă urmașii la vărsare de sânge, ucidere și asasinare.

Am mers la Biblioteca Congresului Statelor Unite ale Americii și am cerut o copie a ziarului „The Militant,” ziarul comunist cu care Oswald s-a fotografiat plin de mândrie, alături de arma lui de asasin. Mai jos e un citat din acel jeg comunist. (Decideți singuri ce tip de „ură” l-a ucis pe președintele Kennedy – și care ne va ucide pe fiecare dintre noi dacă nu oprim numaidecât acest fel de incitare.

„CE-AR FACE CASTRO CU PRIVIRE LA RASISM, DACĂ EL AR FI PREȘEDINTELE STATELOR UNITE”

„Voi ilustra acum la ce anume ne referim atunci când spunem ‘decolonizează America acum’. Să ne imaginăm că în noiembrie 1960, Fidel Castro și nu John F. Kennedy, a fost ales președinte al SUA. Având la bază lunga sa istorie de eliminare a barierelor rasiale din Cuba și de stopare a brutalității poliției, în jur de 95% dintre polițiștii din această țară, atât albi cât și negrii, nordici sau sudici, s-ar îmbarca în primul avion pentru a evita persecuția. Mulți dintre aceștia ar sfârși în Africa de Sud, ca „refugiați.” Acolo ar găsi un climat politic și rasial care să fie în totalitate compatibil și congenial cu ei.”

„Dacă „Bull” („taur”) Conner ar fi prins și arestat înainte de a fugi din țară, Fidel Castro nu i-ar permite nimănui să-l linșeze. Ar fi judecat în mod corespunzător. În audierea deschisă ar fi prezentate dovezi pentru cei 30 de ani ai săi de tiranie și teroare, în care a ocupat postul de comisar al poliției din Birmingham. Bătrânului „Bull” i s-ar permite să se apere. Avocații săi vor avea ocazia să le interogheze și pe victimele acestuia, dintre care o mare parte sunt negrii. Iar din moment ce e de neimaginat ca vreo instanță să-l găsească inocent, acesta ar fi scos afară și împușcat.”

„Între timp, în prima sa zi de mandat, Fidel ar fi ocupat întreaga zonă sudică cu trupe federale, fără amânări birocratice, închisorile ar fi golite de toți luptătorii pentru libertate și de victimele sistemului Jim Crow. Noua administrație a lui Fidel ar decreta desegregarea imediată a tuturor facilităților publice. Din acel moment, oricine ar comite un act de discriminare ar ajunge la închisoare sau în centrele de

reabilitare (eufemism comunist pentru 'lagărele de concentrare'), în determinarea de a-i vindeca de nebunia rasistă. Toate locurile de muncă, toate casele și toate oportunitățile ar fi puse la dispoziția tuturor, fără discriminare."

„Dar cel mai frumos lucru pe care Fidel l-ar face, ar fi să desființeze întregul aparat reprezentativ al FBI și ar arde toate gunoaiile secrete și toate bârfele intime ale poliției, pe care mii de agenți psihopați ai FBI le-au adunat de-a lungul anilor. L-ar pune pe J. Edgar Hoover într-o celulă din penitenciarul din Atlanta, ca pedeapsă pentru cele patru decenii de neglijare criminală a datoriei. Hoover n-a protejat niciodată drepturile constituționale ale negrilor.”

„În mod trist dar realistic, chiar și un pacifist e nevoit să facă o predicție care-i va speria și-i va alarma pe mulți. Iar predicția e aceea că, pentru ca problema rasistă să fie rezolvată, va fi nevoie de o revoluție în stil Castro. Din nord și până-n sud, bărbatul alb din SUA nu are de gând să renunțe la sistemul său de tip Jim Crow, exact ca fanaticii din Uniunea Sud Africană.”

În dovezile și mărturiile voluminoase despre asasinare, soția lui Lee Oswald, Maria, a admis că Oswald a folosit numele de „A. Hidell” atunci când a trimis după arma cu care l-a ucis pe Kennedy, deoarece „Hidell” sună aproape ca „Fidel” – (Castro!)

Pe perioada în care a locuit în casa soților Paine, Oswald a practicat tragerea la țintă cu arma pe care o ținea în garajul casei. Într-o zi a intrat în casă și a început să-i explice soției că General Walker trebuie să fie eradicat pentru punctele sale de vedere „extremiste,” de aripă dreaptă, anticomuniste și „fasciste.” Doamna Oswald, plină de naivitate, a spus aceste lucruri atunci când a fost interogată de Biroul Federal de investigații. Cu toate acestea noi ar trebui să credem că aceasta nu a vorbit niciodată despre aceste lucruri cu doamna Paine, care era protectoarea și singura sa confianță, singura persoană din America care povestea cu ea în rusă – singura limbă pe care o înțelegea.

În luna septembrie a fost anunțat că Președintele Kennedy va vizita Dallas.

Trei săptămâni mai târziu, dna. Paine îl sună pe dl. Truly – managerul depozitului de manuale școlare din Texas – de la care obține un loc de muncă pentru Oswald.

Cam într-o oră după ce doamna Paine l-a sunat pe dl. Truly pentru a-l angaja pe Oswald, în locul ideal pentru asasinarea președintelui de pe traseul paradei prezidențiale, Oswald s-a prezentat pentru a închiria o cameră pe Beckley Street 1026 N, sub numele de „O. H. Lee”!! Camera era mult mai mică decât cea în care era cazat înainte și îl costa cu \$1 pe săptămână mai mult! De asemenea, de ce anume și-a dat acel nume? (Vezi New York Post, 10 decembrie, 1963, pagina 22). Poate cineva cu capul pe umeri să pună la îndoială faptul că în spate se afla o intenție criminală, cel puțin în

mintea lui Oswald, atunci când acesta s-a angajat la depozitul de manuale școlare și că implicarea doamnei Paine este cel puțin foarte suspicioasă?

Între timp, Bernard Weissman împreună cu un alt evreu din New York au condus până în Dallas pentru a publica un anunț într-un ziar din Dallas, în care au menționat data exactă la care președintele urma să fie asasinat. Tipărit într-un chenar negru, anunțul îl atacă pe Kennedy în cea mai extremă manieră.

Consideră: Dallas, un presupus focar de extremiști de aripă dreapta, aparent nu a putut produce nici un „extremist” care să vrea să-și pună banii la bătaie pentru a scrie un anunț atât de „extrem” împotriva lui Kennedy. Așa că doi evrei au fost nevoiți să bată tot drumul din New York pentru a tipări acest anunț „extremist” în Dallas. De ce?

Mai târziu a ieșit la iveală că partenerul cu care Weissman a călătorit 1500 mile din New York în Dallas pentru a publica un anunț plin de ură la adresa lui Kennedy, era un lider de frunte al organizației „Young Americans for Freedom” – o organizație fondată și dirijată de evreul Marvin Liebman, un „fost” comunist!

În timpul șederii sale în Dallas, la cererea unui „inginer” local (dl. Paine era un „inginer”), Oswald a început să scrie o carte procomunistă, pro-troțkistă, pro-castroită (dar antisovietică). (Ar trebui să scot în evidență aici faptul că marea majoritate a comuniștilor americani, mai ales cei troțkiști și roșii, consideră că sovieticii au trădat revoluția comunistă prin faptul că au recreat instituțiile necesare societății și anume: autoritățile, familia, căsătoria, disciplina – lucruri pe care fanaticii marxiști le consideră a fi perversiuni „fasciste” ale „comunismului pur.” Comuniștii troțkiști – unde sunt incluși majoritatea comuniștilor evrei – devin comuniști rasiști la fel ca și comuniștii chinezi, comuniștii negrii din Africa și ca și corciturile negroide precum comuniștii castroiți și cei cubanezi. Aceștia sunt comuniștii „evazioniști,” „de aripă stângă” care preferă doctrinele pline de sânge ale lui Troțki, în locul politicilor mai moderate din Rusia.)

Însă cel mai semnificativ și uimitor aspect din episodul lui Oswald, e istorisirea stenografului public despre ceea ce s-a întâmplat când Oswald a predat secțiunea din carte în care se vorbea despre Kiev, unde sovieticii își aveau școala de asasinare și teroare.

Stenograful raportează că atunci când Oswald a ajuns la episoadele în care se vorbea de Kiev, a devenit nespus de agitat, a rupt întregul manuscris și toate notițele și a plecat lăsând doar 10 dolari ca plată!

Cuplul Paine l-a luat pe Oswald la o întâlnire a uniunii American Civil Liberties, care în mod literal a apărat mii de comuniști, criminali și sabotori și l-a ajutat pe Oswald să aplice pentru aderare. I s-a spus că ACLU „apără radicalii” – lucru pe care îl și face.

Cu puțin înaintea asasinării, Fidel Castro a organizat o paradă numită „Hate America” (urăște America) în Havana, Cuba. Le-a dat gloatelor castroite să poarte pe străzi un coșciug cu inscripția „John F. Kennedy,” la strigătele și uralele cubanezilor roșii. Deasupra coșciugului, Castro a amplasat o pancartă imensă pe care scria „aici zace Kennedy, ucis de revoluția cubaneză!” (vezi: Y. A. F. New Guard, Nov. 1966, page 13)

Robert Williams, americanul negru care a publicat The Crusader a strigat gloatei: „Pentru prea mult timp Kennedy a persecutat americanii negrii! Curând vom fi răzbunați!” (New Guard, Nov. 1966)

Cu trei zile înaintea asasinării președintelui Kennedy, FBI a arestat trei teroriști castroiți în New York, teroriști din aceeași ligă cu Oswald. Biroul Federal de Investigație (FBI) a dezvăluit faptul că, dacă acești trei teroriști comuniști nu ar fi fost prinși, aceștia urmau să plaseze bombe pe Wall Street, să detoneze rafinării de petrol în New Jersey și să împrăștie un val de asasinări și teroare prin New York!

Acest lucru ar fi avut loc în jurul zilei de 22 noiembrie – ziua în care președintele a fost împușcat!!

Mai jos e un extras dintr-un articol publicat în ziarul „New York Journal American,” 18 noiembrie 1963:

„Dacă FBI ar fi eșuat să distrugă un complot cubanez determinat să răspândească moarte, teroare și distrugere în zona metropolitană, sursele guvernamentale au spus că cei trei sabotori capturați plănuiau să distrugă punctele cheie din sistemul național de apărare din orașul New York; plănuiau de asemenea să arunce în aer rafinării de petrol – rezultatul așteptat: distrugerii în valoare de 100 milioane de dolari; plănuiau să amplaseze bombe incendiare în cel mai mare centru comercial newyorkez și să antreneze zece pro-castroiți în arta sabotajului. Acești zece indivizi se antrenau deja, în mod clandestin. Rezultatul așteptat: un program de sabotaj care în timp ar fi urmat să paralizaze orașul în mod complet. Detonarea podurilor și a facilităților de transport subteran spre exemplu, puteau face parte din planurile lor de viitor.”

Cu o zi înaintea asasinării, pe 21 noiembrie, postul de radio Havana s-a lăudat că comunismul castroit urma să „exporte” un terorism sângeros împotriva tuturor națiunilor din Emisfera Vestică – inclusiv în Statele Unite! (Washington Post, Dec. 8, 1963)

Între timp, în mod inexplicabil, Oswald scapă până în Mexico unde ia legătura cu ambasada sovietică și cea cubaneză; de asemenea e văzut de martori într-o dubă! Polițistul de frontieră își amintește că Oswald era însoțit de două femei (doamnele Paine și Oswald?) (Toronto Telegram)

(Doamna Paine deținea o dubă cu care obișnuia să-l transporte pe Oswald, inclusiv din New Orleans spre Dallas.) Oswald a vorbit cu ambasada comunistă din orașul Mexico, chiar înainte de a reveni în Dallas pentru asasinare.

Ca fapt istoric, Castro în mod simultan răspândea omor și teroare în Venezuela, unde cetățenii americani erau bătuți, răpiți și omorâți de teroriștii castroști. Pe 7 noiembrie 1963, kongresistul pe nume Kirsten a trimis o avertizare oficială președintelui Kennedy, cu privire la faptul că comuniștii antrenau „asasini profesioniști pentru atacuri în Statele Unite”! (Northern Virginia Sun, Nov. 27, 1963, Page 1).

După exact cincisprezece zile de la această avertizare oficială, președintele Kennedy a fost ucis de un asasin comunist. Iar acum nouă ni se spune că nu a fost decât acțiunea unui „singuratic,” motiv pentru care nu trebuie să ne supărăm pe comuniști, pe sovietici sau pe Cuba!!

Pe 22 noiembrie 1963, Lee Oswald l-a omorât pe președinte, trăgând cu arma de la fereastra clădirii în care doamna Paine i-a rezolvat un loc de muncă! (Doar o „coincidență,” desigur.) În doar câteva minute de la momentul în care s-a aflat că asasinul era comunist, departamentul de stat al Statelor Unite a emis o cerere agențiilor principale de știri din SUA, pentru a minimaliza orice conexiune dintre Oswald și comunism, „cu scopul de a evita agravarea relațiilor cu țările sovietice și cu Cuba.” (Washington Daily News, 4 decembrie, 1963, p. 5). Rămânem stană de piatră la cât de comunist e propriul nostru departament de stat. Poate îl va ajuta pe cititor să vadă realitatea comunismului din țara noastră, dacă am inversa situația. Să presupunem că Germania lui Hitler încă e puternică, iar eu l-am împușcat pe președinte. Îți poți imagina cumva că departamentul de stat ar trimite o cerere mass-mediei, cerându-i să nu menționeze faptul că sunt nazist pentru a evita relații deranjante cu dl. Hitler?

Orice american de rând se întreabă în mod firesc, cum se face că un trădător notoriu și un dezertor de partea Rusiei, a putut să șadă liniștit la fereastra unei clădiri de pe traseul paradei prezidențiale, cu o armă, și să-l împuște pe președinte, în ciuda supravegherii FBI-ului, a serviciilor secrete și a departamentului de poliție din Dallas, iar la final să părăsească imobilul de unul singur?

Răspunsul e absurd de simplu. Tragic de simplu! Datorită propagandei anti-„extremistă” de dreapta, condusă chiar de președinte, toate forțele de securitate erau cu ochii pe anticomuniști. N-a rămas nimeni care să fie atent la pericolul adevărat și mortal, adică comuniștii! În materie de câteva minute de la împușcare, poliția din Dallas a arestat cinci ANTIcomuniști din mulțime. Acești cinci indivizi au fost reținuți timp de patru zile, din cauza isteriei nebune care s-a dezlănțuit împotriva anticomuniștilor, cu toate că poliția, între timp, l-a prins pe adevăratul făptaș care în

fapt era chiar un comunist. Tot ei au permis ca acesta să fie împușcat în subsolul sediului de poliție, de către un evreu, după care l-au încarcerat pe asasinul asasinului.

Președintele a fost împușcat pentru că el, împreună cu evreii și restul aripii stângi, au orbit America cu privire la pericolul mortal pe care comuniștii îl reprezintă. În timp ce anticomuniștii erau vânați de forțele de securitate, comuniști antrenați și mortali precum Oswald, umblau liberi și nesupravegheați, după cum se întâmplă cu sute de mii asemenea lui, care circulă liberi prin America.

Partidul Nazist american a fost osândit de către avocatul general Kennedy drept neamerican. Însă dacă Partidul Nazist american ar fi fost lăsat să rezolve lucrurile în felul său, fratele avocatului general n-ar fi fost niciodată împușcat, pentru că Lee Oswald ar fi fost în mormânt, acolo unde, conform Constituției, ar fi trebuit să se afle. Iar comuniștii morți nu pot împușca oameni și nu pot răsturna guverne.

Nu există „cale de mijloc” cu comuniștii și nici poziții „moderate.” Ești fie tu, fie ei; iar când sunt ei, se întâmplă ce s-a întâmplat și cu președintele Kennedy.

După ce Oswald a părăsit clădirea din care l-a împușcat pe președinte, întregul plan al evreilor și al comuniștilor de a eradica aripa dreaptă și de a-și avansa planurile spre o Americă Sovietică, începea să se desfășoare în fața lor. Dacă Oswald nu era prins, n-ar fi existat nicio voce care să sugereze măcar că comuniștii au făcut asta și la fel ca și în incidentul cu bombă din biserica din Birmingham, în care autorul e necunoscut, aripa de dreapta anticomunistă ar fi fost „linșată” în mod violent „pentru uciderea iubitului nostru președinte”! – cu toate că, aidoma bombei din Birmingham, nu a existat nici un „proces corect” – doar „linșare” în mass-media.

Cred că Destinul s-a implicat în acest moment și și-a vârât coada în mașinăria evreo-comunismului. Cea mai improbabilă șansă a făcut ca un polițist din Dallas să audă posibila descriere a suspectului – înălțime, greutate, vârstă, etc. – și a dat de un bărbat care se potrivea descrierii. Când a încercat să-l oprească, acesta l-a împușcat pe polițist. Și toate planurile comuniștilor s-au năruit! Oswald se afla la o depărtare de doar câteva clădiri de apartamentul lui Rubenstein, îndreptându-se acolo probabil pentru a se ascunde. Însă prin faptul că l-a împușcat pe ofițerul erou Tippit, toate planurile le-au fost date peste cap. A încercat să fugă dar a fost prins.

Mi-e imposibil să pun o suficient de mare emfază pe magnitudinea acestui eveniment, care a și schimbat istoria!

Dacă Oswald ar fi „dispărut” la fel cum a dispărut și „făptașul atentatului din Birmingham,” ar fi fost răspândită propaganda că asasinarea președintelui a fost făcută de către „extremiștii periculoși” de aripă dreaptă și de „fasciști,” propagandă care ar fi avut un efect mortal și ar fi reprezentat cireașa de pe tort în instaurarea

comunismului în America. În mijlocul atmosferei emoționale care ar fi cuprins țara, nimic n-ar fi putut opri decretarea celor mai extreme legi de controlare a armelor, de dezarmare a americanilor și lichidarea completă a tuturor „extremiștilor” anticomuniști.

Pentru a dobândi acest lucru, teroriștii castroîți erau dispuși să-l omoare pe președinte!

Destinul l-a pus pe ofițerul Tippit în calea acestor nelegiuți. Tippit a murit făcându-și datoria. Însă moartea sa a salvat America de la amenințarea iminentă a unei revoluții comuniste! Admit că nu-mi venea să cred că comuniștii ar fi pe atât de nebuni încât să-l împuște pe președinte, însă cu cât analizez mai atent faptele, cu atât mai convins devin că ziua de 22 noiembrie era marcată drept „Ziua Revoluției” pe agenda comuniștilor. N-am fi putut rezista sau supraviețui gloatei linșante și furioase pe care aceștia ar fi incitat-o, dacă ofițerul Tippit nu l-ar fi oprit pe Oswald și prin asta conducând la capturarea și identificarea acestuia drept comunist!

Dar asta nu e tot!

Pe când președintele era condus prin Dallas, un evreu din Chicago pe nume Jacob Rubenstein a fost primit în birourile de publicitate a unui ziar din Dallas, pentru a scrie un anunț publicitar care promova clubul său degenerat de striptease. Când președintele a trecut prin fața clădirii ziarului, Rubenstein a refuzat să li se alăture colegilor săi de birou care s-au adunat la ferestre pentru a-și privi „idolul”!

Mai târziu, când Oswald a fost prins, Rubenstein s-a grăbit să ajungă la secția de poliție și a reușit să treacă de toate gărzile. Întreaga zi, în timp ce Oswald se afla la secția de poliție, Rubenstein a fugit din stânga-n dreapta, participând la conferințe de presă și chiar la îmboldit pe procurorul districtual cu răspunsul la o întrebare despre geografia locală! Rubenstein „a făcut glume” cu reporterii și pur și simplu a vagabondat din una-n alta. Apoi a fost anunțat că Oswald e „pregătit să vorbească” și aparent gata să expună întreaga schemă. Dintr-o dată Rubenstein a devenit atât de „supărat” din cauza morții președintelui și a fost atât de profund „atins la gândul tristeții doamnei Kennedy” încât l-a împușcat pe Oswald, ferecându-i buzele pentru totdeauna! Reflectă asupra poziției conspiratorilor!

Dacă Oswald ar fi vorbit, întreaga situație ar fi fost dată peste cap și, în locul unei victorii comuniste, atmosfera – (dacă Oswald ar fi recunoscut că a făcut parte dintr-un plan al evreimii comuniste internaționale) – ar fi fost una nazistă. Evreii comuniști ar fi trebuit să părăsească țara pentru a-și salva viețile – după cum ar și trebui să facă!

Însă chiar dacă Oswald nu ar fi vorbit, procesul prelungit al acestui asasin comunist ar fi înrădăcinat în conștiința americană pericolul mortal care survine din tolerarea, chiar și pentru un moment în plus, al acestei conspirații criminale pe teritoriul țării noastre

și ar fi condus la o renaștere a patriotismului pe care comuniștii îl numesc „McCarthyism” – ceea ce înseamnă o poziție imposibilă pentru comuniști. Procesul lui Oswald pur și simplu nu putea să aibă loc. Întreaga zi până ce Oswald a fost împușcat, mi-a fost destul de clar că consiliile înaltei trădări din America căutau cu disperare după o soluție. Și au găsit-o – aceeași soluție pe care ei o găsesc mereu.

Moartea!

Chiar în ultimul moment în care Oswald mai putea fi întâlnit de „Ruby” – întrucât acesta urma să fie transferat în zonă de maximă siguranță, evreul Rubenstein s-a grăbit spre el, a fost recunoscut de Oswald (după cum înregistrările video au dovedit clar) și l-a împușcat mortal pe asasin. Odată cu moartea lui Oswald, cea mai mare criză a conspiratorilor a luat sfârșit. Gândește-te doar la unele dintre cele mai fatale dovezi care ar fi putut ieși la iveală, prin procesul lui Oswald.

Oswald a lucrat pentru comitetul „Fair Play for Cuba.” Noi ne-am lovit și am luptat în mod personal împotriva acestui club de scroafe, de mai multe ori – și pot mărturisi că e cel mai jegos, scârbos, cel mai trădător și cel mai vicios club de comuniști din țară. Însă cel mai important, castroïții sunt nucleul mișcării pentru „drepturi civile!” Pe 6 aprilie 1960, „comitetul” a fost creat în urma unui anunț de o pagină întreagă, publicat în ziarul New York Times – anunțul a fost plătit cu banii comuniștilor cubanezi! În fruntea listei cu sponsori care au plătit pentru acest anunț josnic, publicat în numele trădării, se află „James Baldwin,” „autorul” negru respingător și pervers sexual. Restul listei conține membrii NAACP și, probabil chiar mai important, American Civil Liberties Union (Uniunea americană pentru drepturi civile; de acum încolo: ACLU). Capul partidului Fair Play for Cuba din Los Angeles și un co-președinte la nivel național, era evreul A. L. Wirin – care de asemenea e capul ACLU din Los Angeles! Capul dezgustătorului comitet Castro, era evreul V. T. „Lee” (Tappin), care mai era și secretarul ACLU din Tampa, Florida!

Un proces împotriva lui Oswald ar fi înrădăcinat în conștiința Americii trădarea de neconceput a acestor oameni, care continuă să orchestreze aceleași trucuri prin care îi numește „reformatori” pe teroriștii comuniști violenți, până când acești criminali dobândesc control asupra guvernului pro-american; și apoi vor face ce-a făcut și Castro lui Batista și Mao Tse Tung lui Chiang Kai-shek – pe care comuniștii jechoși din America îi adoră. Acești comuniști înrăiți întotdeauna par să-i „prostească” pe credulii și „iubitorii libertăților civile” și ale „drepturilor civile.”

Cu doar câteva săptămâni înaintea asasinării președintelui, guvernul nostru cu ajutorul acestor procomuniști, ciudații libertăților civile, au umilit-o și insultat-o pe pro-americanca Madame Nhu. Apoi „reformatorii” comuniști vietnamezi i-au asasinat soțul în mod brutal și au pregătit scena pentru războiul nebun cu Vietnam!

Expunerea zilnică a tuturor acestor lucruri ar fi fost inevitabile într-un proces al lui Oswald. Și astfel de expuneri zilnice în mod inevitabil ar fi trezit în cele din urmă poporul american, cu privire la faptele mortale ale comunismului și ale ororii negre a „drepturilor civile,” cu privire la care noi, cei din aripa dreaptă, am încercat atât de mult să avertizăm America.

Pe scurt, procesul lui Oswald ar fi fost o lovitură fatală pentru conspirația comunistă în America. Le-ar fi fost complet imposibil lui Martin Luther King, James Baldwin, A. Philip Randolph, Bayard Rustin și restului liderilor evrei și negrii al „liberalismului” și ale „drepturilor civile,” care au infiltrat până și bisericile, să-și continue mortala lor revoluție comunistă în America.

Oswald a trebuit să plece.

Și a plecat. A fost împușcat în stil tipic mafiot de un bărbat, sub emblema evreiască „Ucidere S.R.L.”

Astfel de investigații oneste erau intolerabile pentru comuniști. Pe 9 decembrie 1963, la doar unsprezece zile de la asasinare, ziarul comunist Worker a avut îndrăzneala de a cere ca aceste trei investigații oneste să fie interzise, iar ultrajul să fie investigat doar de Earl Warren.

Trei zile mai târziu, președintele Statelor Unite a dat ascultare ziarului Worker, a făcut exact ceea ce i-au cerut comuniștii și, pe 12 decembrie 1963, a întrerupt celelalte trei investigații și l-a ordonat pe Earl Warren să „investigheze” – cu toate că Warren s-a grăbit să publice, la doar câteva momente după asasinare, fraza prejudecată că „Ura l-a ucis pe Kennedy,” care este exact fraza pe care comuniștii o folosesc, nu doar în America, ci peste tot în lume!

Warren a „investigat” prin ascunderea unei mari părți din înregistrări timp de 75 de ani și prin arderea multor dovezi critice (cum e reportul autopsiei corpului neînsuflețit al președintelui!) Cu o aroganță de neimaginat, aproape întreaga mass-media și industria editorială ajută sânguincios la răspândirea ceții în jurul asasinării, cu scopul de a arunca vina asupra mișcării anticomuniștilor, așa cum era plănuț de la bun început.

La doar doi ani după ce chiar și investigatorul ales de ziarul comunist Worker, Earl Warren, a fost nevoit să admită că asasinarea a fost fapta unui COMUNIST, patru autori de aripă stânga Mark Lane, Joachim Joesten, Harold Weissberg și Jay Epstein (toți evrei), publică cărți pline de cea mai sofistă „judecată,” aruncând nesiguranța asupra faptului de necontestat că Oswald a fost acela care l-a împușcat pe președinte. Acești autori au fabricat „cartușe extra,” „suspiciuni conspiraționiste,” mărturii „contradictorii,” etc., și într-o formă foarte inteligentă au lăsat deoparte toate dovezile

care dacă ar fi luate în calcul, n-ar lăsa NICI UN strop de îndoială că Oswald este vinovatul. (Și, din nefericire, există mulți adepți ai conspirației în tabăra anticomunistă, care în fapt cooperează cu acești operatori evrei ce caută să învăluie totul în ceață).

Însă nu cărțile în sine ale acestor bărbați sunt cele ce merită luate în calcul atunci când studiem felul în care hărțile noastre sunt falsificate. Prin ele însele, aceste cărți ar expira de la sine, prin propria lor slăbiciune.

Publicitatea și ovația constantă acordată acestor cărți de către criticii literali, de către interviurile TV, operatorii chioșcurilor de ziare, etc., sunt aceia care le-au băgat pe gât publicului. Le-am studiat cu atenție și lucrurile-mi sunt clare: sunt minciuni afurisite și bine gândite. Orice studiază oricare dintre aceste cărți în mod atent, realizează acest lucru imediat. Cu toate acestea li se acordă o publicitate și o dignitate enormă din partea redactorilor, a persoanelor intervievate și din partea editorilor.

Ceea ce urmăresc e un joc pe care l-au jucat de multe ori.

Când un fapt e imposibil de mușamalizat, mincinoșii și falsificatorii de hărți se ajută reciproc pentru a înțețoșa lucrurile pe cât mai mult posibil. Aceste cărți despre asasinare sunt acea ceață. Li se acordă o demnitate și o publicitate atât de mare încât în curând, cei mai mulți americani, CARE NICI MĂCAR NU VOR CITI CĂRȚILE RESPECTIVE, vor începe să creadă că teoria cu Oswald e discreditată în mod complet. Folosesc aceiași tehnică și în ceea ce ține de faptele despre RASĂ. Orișicând cineva încearcă să aducă în discuție inegalitatea evidentă dintre grupurile omenești, falsificatorii de hărți și mincinoșii încep să cânte la unison: „Teoria despre existența așa-zisei ‘rasă’ a fost ‘discreditată’ în mod complet!” „Nimeni nu mai crede în acel mit despre rasă.” Însă, în adevăr, nimeni nu a discreditat aceste lucruri – ci doar au fost scufundate în ceață și în final în noroi.

Acum fac același lucru și cu faptul că un COMUNIST l-a împușcat pe președinte – răspândesc o ceață imensă și fabricată, susținând că există multe îndoieli că Oswald a făcut-o. Nu peste mult timp ni se va spune că „Acum există atât de multe îndoieli cu privire la teoria cu Oswald, încât nimeni nu o mai crede.” Și ultimul pas e să înceapă să o numească „teoria discreditată cu Oswald.”

Creează un balamuc artificial de jur-împrejurul adevărului, după care fac referire la PROPRIUL lor balamuc și ceață, pentru a „dovedi” că nimeni nu mai crede adevărul!

Un motiv pentru care acești falsificatori de hărți aroganți scapă cu asta, e pentru că prea puțini oameni sunt dispuși să cerceteze și să le descopere minciunile imense.

După cum va fi arătat în capitolele următoare, falsificatorii de hărți au aiurit complet mințile oamenilor noștri, în domeniul întregi din cunoștința umană (cum sunt adevărurile despre rasă), au făcut „patrioți” din cei mai acerbi inamici ai noștri și

inamici din patrioții adevărați – pe care i-au etichetat drept „extremiști” și „bigoți,” au umplut mințile tineretului nostru cu atât de multe minciuni și nebunii, încât o mare parte din ei au devenit dependenți de droguri și niște „hippy” antisociali, comuniști și degenerați. Au umplut mințile negrilor cu încredințarea fanatică că negrozii au drepturi nelimitate și în schimb nicio datorie. Au transformat milioane de americani cu o stare materială bună, în dependenți de Rezerva Federală ce își duc existența din ajutorul social. Au otrăvit istoria americană cu suspiciuni cu privire la motivele eroilor noștri, în mod viclean sugerând că aceștia au fost niște profitori plini de „ură.” Au transformat marile virtuți ale datoriei, loialității, muncii și onoarei, în motive de ridiculare, în special în rândul tinerilor.

Lista cu minciunile pe care aceștia le-au împrăștiat printre noi, ar putea umple restul cărții de față, însă ceea ce am expus mai sus ar trebui să fie îndeajuns pentru a arăta TIPARUL.

De ce au recurs la asemenea extreme pentru a construi o asemenea mașină mincinoasă, după care să bombardeze milioane de oameni cu minciuni colosale?

Ce pot câștiga din izbirea Civilizației Occidentale și a Republicii noastre Americane de stânci?

Cine sunt aceia care vor să ne transforme într-o rasă de maronii, de corcitură comunizate, cu capetele pline de minciuni?

CINE caută să înfăptuiască asemenea lucruri diabolice și cu ce scop?

CĂPITANI CORUPTI

În largul Noii Anglii și a coastei Golfului Americii, acum un secol și ceva în urmă, existau găști ucigașe numite „naufragiatoare de vase.” Aceste găști obișnuiau să monteze lumini false în apropierea farurilor, în locuri viclene, astfel încât vapoarele ce se apropiau de coastă pe întuneric și furtună să fie ghidate în recifele mortale.

Imediat ce vasul se izbea de stânci, în timp ce căpitanul și echipajul încerca să supraviețuiască furtunii, acești vulturi se năpusteau asupra vasului și-l jefuiau.

Pentru a se asigura că nu se expun, cei din gașcă omora fiecare persoană aflată la bord.

Naufragierea corăbiilor nu era o treabă complicată. E cea mai veche crimă din lume: aceea de a omorî pe cineva pentru lucrul pe care-l avea. Singura diferență consta în metoda folosită în plasarea farurilor false.

În ziua de azi, în lume există o gașcă enormă care operează în aproape fiecare națiune, făcând EXACT același lucru ca și naufragiatorii de corăbii, cu excepția că „naufragiatorii de corăbii” moderni folosesc o complexitate enormă de subtilități și, în loc să distrugă corăbii, acum distrug națiuni.

Se numesc „comuniști” sau „marxiști.” Practic, liderii acestor mișcări sunt puși pe RĂPIREA și uciderea oamenilor productivi pentru ai prăda, exact așa cum naufragiatorii de corăbii îi jefuiau pe cei ce lucrau pe vas, după care-i omorau.

Aidoma acelor găști, în final tehnica lor de bază se rezumă întotdeauna la violență și ucidere.

De asemenea, la fel ca naufragiatorii de corăbii, aceștia nu pot bate oamenii onești și productivi doar prin propria lor forță. Mai au nevoie și de surprize și viclenie. Și aici intră în scenă falsificarea hărții și farurile înșelătoare.

Gașca comuniștilor ademenesc oameni decenti, sinceri și onești, spre recifurile mortale ale nebuniei marxiste, folosindu-se de farurile false ale „fraternității,” a „păcii,” „dragostei,” „democrației” și „egalității.” Apoi se echipează cu toate hărțile de care dispun pentru a arăta că aceste faruri înșelătoare sunt SINGURELE ghidaje sigure. Între timp, acești jefuitori și falsificatori pun la treabă toate hărțile noastre (mass-media) pentru a ne convinge că adevăratele culoarele reale și sigure prin care America a navigat spre măreție, nu reprezintă nimic altceva decât stânci mortale și periculoase.

Odată ce civilizația noastră a fost zdrobită, planurile găștii comuniste e s-o jefuiască, după cum au jefuit fiecare națiune asupra căreia a câștigat control.

În următorul capitol, voi prezenta expertii în amprente, urme, martori și caligrafie, pentru a dovedi în fața americanilor CINE anume sunt acești comuniști prădători, ucigași și naufragiatori de corăbii.

Însă mai întâi, vreau să dovedesc că CĂPITANUL CORĂBIEI NOASTRE DE STAT, DIN ULTIMII PATRUZECI DE ANI, A LUCRAT MÂNĂ-N MÂNĂ CU GAȘCA INTERNAȚIONALĂ DE NAUFRAGIATORI DE CORĂBII, CÂRMUINDU-NE DUPĂ HĂRȚILE LOC MINCINOASE!

Întorcându-ne la găștile de coastă, cu o sută de ani în urmă, cu siguranță că-ți poți imagina creșterea în efectivitate a crimelor săvârșite de ele, dacă acestea ar fi reușit să plaseze, prin infiltrare, câțiva dintre membrii lor în funcțiile de căpitani a corăbiilor ce se apropiau de farul fals.

Cu un căpitan fals, vasul și echipajul nebănuitor n-ar fi avut NICIO șansă – chiar dacă unii dintre marinari ar fi început să-l „mironase pe intrus.”

Orice navigator care ar fi început să protesteze prea viguros cu privire la munca murdară întreprinsă de căpitan, ar fi fost închis imediat între bare de acesta, cu aprobarea completă a celorlalți ofițeri cărora le arăta hărțile false. Evidența muncii murdare ar fi fost prea complexă pentru ca majoritatea echipajului s-o poată vedea, pentru că aceștia erau convinși să creadă minciunile căpitanului, din moment ce acesta întotdeauna le arăta doar hărțile înșelătoare, pentru a dovedi că are dreptate.

Exact asta s-a întâmplat și cu corabia statelor americane.

Oamenii asemenea lui Joe McCarthy erau „navigatori” care au încercat să-i avertizeze pe ceilalți membrii ai echipajului cu privire la căpitan și la gașca sa, care naufragiau corabia.

Însă căpitaniii falși ai națiunii noastre au fost susținuți 1000% de falsificatorii de hărți – mass-media, TV, etc. – și au reușit să-și convingă victimele inocente (echipajul și corabia) că cel care voia să distrugă America era McCarthy, în timp ce pe căpitaniii corupți i-au prezentat drept cei mai buni navigatori din istoria lumii. Între timp, aceiași căpitani „minunați” ne-au izbit corabia dintr-o stâncă-n alta, lucru însoțit întotdeauna de explicații strălucite, explicații care au fost acceptate și promovate drept demne de cel mai înalt nivel de competență, de către mass-media. Echipajul american n-a avut niciodată o șansă.

Dacă asta sună a exagerare, ia în calcul câteva dovezi – măcar câteva dintre cele mai remarcabile.

Hai să începem cu ceva ce nu ține de domeniul istoriei antice, ci care se petrece CHIAR ACUM, sub ochii noștri.

Timp de mai bine de o sută de ani America a avut un principiu sacru în politica externă, numită „Doctrina Monroe.” Președintele Monroe a declarat că Statele Unite nu poate și nu va tolera stabilirea în Emisfera Nordică a sediului vreunei puteri care să exporte în Americi problemele care clocotesc în Europa. Și timp de o sută de ani, noi am impus doctrina Monroe cu strictețe.

Astăzi, o Cuba comunistă turbată, revoluționară și dominată de comunismul chinez, există la doar 90 de mile de Statul Florida. Suntem departe de a face ceva cu privire la această situație periculoasă care violează în mod absolut doctrina Monroe; ba mai mult am ajutat importarea comunismului în Cuba, iar acum flota noastră navală protejează acest comunism de încercările patrioților cubanezi de a-și recâștiga țara din mâinile inamicilor! În fapt, flota navală și garda de coastă SUA capturează și arestează anticomuniști cubanezi, ÎN LARGUL MĂRII – și-i duce înapoi la pușcărie! Gândește-te puțin! Mai poți crede că pe cârma corabiei țării noastre NU se află mâinile inamice?

În timp ce-i asistăm pe comuniști să ajungă la putere și-i protejăm în Cuba la mai puțin de 90 mile de țara noastră, trimitem zeci de mii de tineri americani să lupte și să moară în Vietnam, la ZECI DE MII DE MILE DISTANȚĂ DE AMERICA – în mod ostentativ pentru a „opri comunismul.” Dacă chiar am fi puși pe „oprirea comunismului,” de ce-am merge atât de departe, când am putea face asta în spatele casei noastre – unde am putea recurge la doctrina Monroe veche de o sută de ani, astfel fiind asigurați că e un război „drept”?

Și dacă TREBUIE să ne trimitem băieții atât de departe de casă pentru a „opri” comunismul, de ce nu-i lăsăm măcar să FACĂ asta? La momentul la care eu scriu această carte, noi încă nu am atacat bazele aeriene inamice de unde pornesc avioanele ce omoară americani și nici nu am atacat portul Haiphong, prin care sosesc tone de muniție și armament care ne ucid soldații cu miile. Însă toate acestea sunt lucruri complexe și vor exista o mie de argumente similare din partea liberalilor, a conservatorilor și a celorlalți ciudați pentru a justifica, într-un fel sau altul, toate aceste lucruri. Pentru a nu mai pierde mai mult timp cu această șicanare, dați-mi voie să prezint cel mai damnat caz pe care-l cunosc, pentru a dovedi oricărui om cinstit că acești CĂPITANI ai corabiei țării noastre ne direcționează DINADINS spre stânci – din motive pe care le voi descoperi în capitolul următor.

Când m-am întors de pe frontul celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial, am crezut cu adevărat toată propaganda – și anume aceea că am ajutat „băieții buni” să lupte ultimul război al lumii, război prin care să se asigure că nu mai există tiranie și „agresiune. Îmi amintesc că lumea, în fapt, a declarat război Germaniei pentru că aceasta a mășăluit în Prusia și Silezia – părți care au aparținut Germaniei, dar care au fost date Poloniei. Iar toate acestea, mi s-a fost spus, au fost pentru a-i scoate pe acești oameni din mâinile tiranilor; pentru aceasta mi-am riscat viața și am văzut alții murind

cu miile. Și toate acestea ca să văd mai apoi cum „liderii” noștri au DAT toate aceste țări – pentru care se presupunea că eu am luptat pentru a le „elibera” – Rusiei Sovietice. Credeam că am „salvat” Cehoslovacia, Polonia, Ungaria, România, Iugoslavia, etc. Apoi am realizat că noi NU am oprit tirania în aceste țări; în schimb, am înțeles că luptând în cel de-al Doilea Război Mondial, am ajutat ca o mare parte din lume să fie dată pe mâinile UNIUII SOVIETICE și a COMUNISMULUI. Toate aceste țări pe care am mers să le salvez: cine le-a avut după cel de-al Doilea Război Mondial și cine le are ACUM?

Am început să observ, pentru prima dată, că era vorba despre ceva mult mai pelicular în această luptă pentru „libertate” în care am fost târâți eu și alte câteva milioane ca mine. De fiecare dată când o țară era în mâinile ANTI-comuniștilor, ni se spunea că aceștia sunt „tirani și opresori,” iar noi trebuia să luptăm pentru a o „elibera” cu orice preț – lucru pe care l-am și făcut cu Germania, Italia și Japonia.

Însă dacă o țară era în mâinile comuniștilor, noi am AJUTAT-O și nu am auzit niciodată de nicio „tiranie.” În fapt, revizuindu-mi cariera în cel de-al Doilea Război Mondial, am ajuns la concluzia că sunt un veteran soviet de război. Am luptat pentru a da pe mâinile sovieticilor o mare bucată din suprafața pământului. În schimb, acest lucru m-a făcut să devin pentru prima dată conștient din punct de vedere politic. Am început să observ ceea ce s-ar putea afla ÎN SPATELE lucrurilor pe care le citeam în ziare sau pe care le vedeam în filme, etc.

Cam în această perioadă de după război, am început să primim doze masive de propagandă despre un bărbat pe nume Chiang Kai Shek. Era un „dictator militar,” ni se spunea; putred de corupt, vicios – dictatorial și opresiv, era președintele Chinei care a luptat ca aliat al SUA. Aliat în cel de-al doilea Război Mondial, însă acum, dintr-o dată era portretizat drept un inamic și un ticălos extrem al „băieților buni.” Ziarele, revistele și cărțile noastre erau împânzite cu articole și materiale care arătau din nou și din nou cât de nemernic era Chiang. La acel moment încă mai eram ignorant din punct de vedere politic (așa cum majoritatea americanilor încă mai sunt), și nu am realizat că problema cu Mr. Chiang era faptul că el era un ANTICOMUNIST. Însă eram pe cale să realizez acest lucru.

Între timp, mai era un alt lider chinez care se ridica în putere în acea țară, pe nume Mao-Tse Tung.

Falsificatorii de hărți s-au pus cu adevărat pe treabă, spunându-ne ce om măreț și bun era Mao. Azi e greu de crezut asta, însă au pus toate stațiile la treabă pentru a ne zice că Mao-Tse Tung e un „reformator agrar,” determinat să-i ajute pe țărani cu reforme de teren și să-i protejeze de corupția și extorcările „lorzilor războinici” de talia lui Chiang Kai Shek. Spre exemplu, ziarul The Saturday Evening Post a publicat 26 de

articole la rând, elogiindu-l pe Mao-Tse Tung ca pe un „reformator agrar,” batjocorind ideea că el ar putea fi comunist și atacându-l pe Chiang Kai Shek drept un „dictator militar fascist” corupt. Tinerii din ziua de azi sunt inconștienți cu privire la proporția de necrezut a acestor minciuni, a acestei PROPAGANDE vicioase cu care poporul nostru inocent a fost bombardat.

Aproape toți liderii și jurnaliștii noștri de top s-au pus pe lucru, spunându-le americanilor în mod neobosit că Mao NU era comunist ci un mare patriot și că practic era singura speranță pentru stabilirea dreptății și decenței în China. Walter Lippmann, Dean Acheson, Truman, Dean Rusk, Eleanor Roosevelt și restul „liderilor” noștri ne-au asigurat din nou și din nou că Mao NU era comunist ci doar un patriot chinez care încerca să producă o reformă agrară. În fapt, doar pentru a vă arăta felul în care au acționat „liderii” noștri, dați-mi voie să prezint doar un SINGUR exemplu despre felul în care aceștia au turnat minciunile în capetele poporului nostru. Pe 14 iunie 1951, Dean Rusk, pe atunci un ofițer de rang înalt în Departamentul nostru de Stat (acum e secretar de stat), a ținut un discurs prin care îl lăuda pe Mao Tse Tung, la universitatea din Pennsylvania.

Rusk (cu marea de informații care se află la dispoziția Departamentului de Stat), s-a ridicat în fața acestor câtorva mii de tineri americani, spunându-le că scopul lui Mao Tse Tung „nu era dictatura,” că acesta „nu era comunist” și că Mao era un „George Washington al Chinei!” Acestea au fost cuvintele – toate prea ușor uitate – ale omului care acum ne trasează politica departamentului de stat, peste tot în lume.

Îmi amintesc că, chiar și la acea vreme, când auzeam avertizările „extremiștilor de aripă dreapta,” le filtram printr-o cortină de „bun gust” și le ignoram pentru a reduce la tăcere asemenea oameni turbați, care spuneau că Mao era un COMUNIST. Acești „extremiști” au avertizat că există o grămadă de dovezi cu privire la adevărata natură și adevăratele planuri comuniste ale lui Mao. Însă oricum la acea vreme, MIE îmi era imposibil de crezut că liderii noștri n-ar fi știut de asemenea lucruri dacă acestea ar fi existat cu adevărat – de asemenea nu credeam că aceștia ne-ar fi mințit pentru a ascunde asemenea dovezi, în cazul în care ele chiar existau. La acea vreme eram suficient de naiv (așa cum majoritatea americanilor încă mai sunt), și credeam că liderii noștri pur și simplu „n-ar fi putut” lucra mână în mână cu asemenea teroriști comuniști și inamici ai țării noastre, precum Mao Tse Tung. N-aș fi putut crede NICIODATĂ că conducerea și mass-media țării noastre era ÎMPÂNZITĂ de inamici. Nici n-aș fi luat aminte la asemenea acuzații scandaloase.

Așadar, de vreme ce populația americană era bine spălată pe creier cu privire la cine era băiatul bun și cine era băiatul rău în China, generalul Marshall a putut face o vizită în China unde s-a LĂUDAT că „cu o singură bătaie de stilou, poate dezarma douăzeci de divizii chineze” (referindu-se la trupele anticomuniste ale lui Chang). În același

timp în care generalul nostru de top îi „dezarma” pe aliații noștri anticomuniști, comuniștii îi aduceau lui Mao Tse Tung grămezi peste grămezi de arme și muniție capturată de la japonezi.

Pe scurt, NOI l-am dat afară pe Chiang din China și am dat această țară măreață pe mâinile „prietenului” nostru, „reformatorul agrar,” Mao Tse Tung!

Liderii noștri s-au bucurat nespus la acest triumf al justiției... până când Mao și-a dat jos masca de „reformator agrar” și s-a revelat a fi 100% un marxist, măcelărind 40 de milioane de chinezi pentru „a-i rări,” ceea ce e o formă dată naibii de a le da țăranilor o „reformă agrară” – omoară jumătate dintre ei, astfel încât restul să aibă mai mult de împărțit!

Bineînțeles că lacrimile de crocodil și exclamațiile de șoc și surprindere venite din partea lui Lippmann, Eleanor, Acheson, Rusk și a celorlalți au fost copioase și calde. CÂT de surprinși și dezamăgiți trebuie că au fost ei, crezând că Mao era un „liberal” drăguț exact așa ca ei – când în final el se expune în fața tuturor drept un COMUNIST și un urâtor, ucigaș și terorist! Lui Rusk și celor asemenea lui, le-ar fi de-ajuns dacă i-ai crede că o astfel de experiență le-a fost o lecție. Cu siguranță că aceștia nu ar permite ca acest lucru să se întâmple DIN NOU!

Atât de repede au trecut liderii noștri peste „șocul” și „spaima” lor în cea ce-l privește pe Mao, că jocul a început din nou!

Dintr-o dată viața noastră națională a fost umplută cu vaiete de agonie, din cauza unui nou „Chiang Kai Shek” care se găsea chiar aici în lumea nouă – Batista.

În anii '50, falsificatorii noștri de hărți, și anume mass-media și conducerea noastră „intelectuală,” au început să facă o campanie de defăimare la adresa liderului cubanez Fulgencia Batista, pentru că el era un dictator care-i asupra pe țărani. Batista era un anticomunist, un prieten al Americii, nu se afla în nicio ligă cu vreo putere străină. Însă pe Batista îl caracteriza ceva ce liderilor noștri corupți nici nu le plăcea și ce nici nu puteau tolera. Acesta era damnat și urmărit de liderii noștri pentru că îi „asupra” pe oameni. Subiectul e rareori menționat, cu toate că fiecare dictator comunist din ziua de azi asupraște tineri și tinere AMERICANE în pușcăriile comuniste și în lagărele de concentrare. Astfel de dictatori comuniști, cum e cazul lui Khrushchev, sunt numiți „președinți” și sunt invitați la Casa Albă de oameni ca Eisenhower. Însă dictatorii anticomuniști sunt numiți „fasciști” și sunt batjocoriți și defăimați extrem de mult, de la președinții noștri până la New York Times.

Așa s-a întâmplat și cu Batista. Departamentul nostru de stat și CIA au ajutat și instigat orice fel de mișcare pentru a-l răsturna și omorî pe Batista (la fel cum au făcut și cu Trujillo, un alt lider anticomunist din America Latină). Acesta nu este decât un alt

exemplu al felului în care a operat Departamentul „nostru” de Stat pentru a scăpa de Batista; nu trebuie decât să investighezi audierile subcomitetului intern al senatului, pentru a descoperi că persoana pe care departamentul de stat a însărcinat-o cu campania împotriva lui Batista, nu a fost nimeni altcineva decât William Weiland. Înregistrările arată că acest bărbat, Weiland, a mers până acolo încât a depus jurăminte false și a reținut documente SUA oficiale, pentru a mușamaliza faptul că Castro, cel pe care-l ajutam, era un COMUNIST.

Castro a CONDUS o revoluție eșuată în Venezuela, lucru care a fost raportat în audierile lui Weiland în fața senatului.

Fratele lui Castro, Raul Castro, a fost antrenat în Moscova în tehnicile revoluției comuniste. Castro și-a dedicat întreaga s-a viață răzcoalelor și revoluțiilor marxiste, iar acest fapt a fost bine cunoscut de senatul ȘI de mass-media noastră.

Cu toate acestea noi i-am oferit ajutor și confort lui Castro și am răspândit dispreț, ură și atacuri la adresa lui Batista. Am refuzat să-i vindem arme lui Batista, chiar și atunci când Cehoslovacia îl încărcău cu arme pe Castro – ARME CARE AU FOST DATE CEHOSLOVACIEI DREPT „AJUTOR” DIN PARTEA SUA!! (Chiar și după ce Castro a ajuns la putere și a început să-i abuzeze și să-i împuște pe americani ca un COMUNIST arogant ce era, Kennedy și Johnson au continuat să ofere „AJUTOR” Cehoslovaciei.)

Toate aceste lucruri au fost făcute de „căpitanii” noștri corupți, în violare directă a Doctrinei Monroe și în sprijin direct a naufragierii comuniste a corabiei statului american. Sistemul pe care-l folosesc pentru a prosti echipajul biet și inocent a bătrânei corăbii a Statelor Unite ale Americii, e să se joace cu instinctele nobile ale poporului nostru, acelea de a ajuta pe cei opresați și neajutorați. În numele țăranilor opresați din Cuba, l-au dezarmat și distrus pe prietenul americanilor, Batista (pentru că el era „brutal” cu poporul său), după care au instalat în locul său un tiran COMUNIST diabolic și cu mult mai brutal.

În tot acest timp, numărul relativ mic de persoane care au văzut această dirijare a corabiei noastre într-o altă stâncă comunistă, și-au dat toată silința de a alerta poporul american despre faptul că Castro era un COMUNIST! Însă poporul nostru era adormit de falsificatorii de hărți, care au folosit aceleași tehnici prin care-și acuză victimele de exact acele lucruri pe care ei înșiși le fac.

Spre exemplu, Herbert Matthews de la ziarul New York Times, i-a asigurat pe americani din nou și din nou că Castro NU PUTEA fi un comunist, pentru că acesta era un „reformator agrar” care încerca să-i ajute pe țăranii opresați și brutalizați de Batista. Patrioții care au încercat să nege acest basm erau etichetați drept „extremiști,” „urători” care încercau să-i „dezbine” pe americani și astfel să-i AJUTE pe comuniști!

Președintele Eisenhower și-a oferit suportul în campania contra lui BATISTA și pro Castro. Asta au făcut toți analiștii noștri politici, de la Walter Lipmann până la Eleanor, de la Dean Acheson până la Dean Rusk, TOȚI cei aflați în cele mai bune poziții și care prin urmare cunoșteau cum stau lucrurile, ne-au spus din nou și din nou că Castro „NU PUTEA FI COMUNIST” – pentru că el era un „reformato agrar.”

Aceiași „lideri” au făcut tot ceea ce le-a stat în putință pentru a-i defăima și discredita pe toți acei patrioți care au fost îndeajuns de înțelepți și curajoși pentru a încerca să avertizeze America cu privire la adevăr. McCarthy, Welch, Hargis, Smith, McGinley, Buckley și Rockwell – printre alții – toți trâmbițau și împrăștia FAPTELE care au dovedit că Castro era exact ceea ce în cele din urmă s-a adeverit a fi, adică un tâlhar și un tiran comunist.

Toți acești patrioți au fost catalogați drept „fanatici” (sau, uneori, ca în cazul meu și al lui Smith, erau complet ignorați). Noi cădeam mereu în „plasa comunistă,” eram paranoici care vedeau comuniști sub fiecare pat, etc., etc.

Așadar, lui Castro i-a fost posibil să zdrobească un Batista pe care noi l-am dezarmat, cu arme comuniste pe care noi i le-am furnizat. După aceea Castro a fost adus în SUA pentru a i se oferi un tur triumfal al Națiunii. Ed Sullivan l-a difuzat pe postul de televiziune național, în fața a milioane de americani inocenți, spunându-le că Castro era un „George Washington al Cubei!” De la președintele nostru, americanii auzeau aceleași minciuni mortale. Poți ACUZA poporul nostru pentru faptul că e pierdut, confuz și adesea dezgustat?

Bineînțeles, imediat ce Castro s-a întors la Havana, a început să se laude plin de ce-a mai mare aroganță, că el dintotdeauna a fost un comunist și că revoluția lui a fost una marxistă. După care a început obișnuita împușcare a oponenților săi și JEFUIREA proprietății americane. (Îți mai amintești ce-am spus despre naufragiatorii de corăbii și despre felul în care aceștia operează – că în primul rând aceștia sunt JEFUITORI care folosesc minciunile și crimele pe post de unelte?) Îți amintești cum naufragiatorii de vase, după ce le jefuiau, îi împușcau pe toți martorii? Castro, la fel ca orice alt dictator, întotdeauna înșfacă PROPRIETATE și îi OMOARĂ pe posesorii acesteia și pe cei care o apărau!

Lacrimile de crocodil ale lui Eleanor, Acheson, Ike, Rusk, Lipmann și colaboratorilor lor, cu privire la această „trădare” comunistă venită din partea lui Castro, era o adevărată minunăție a o privi. Aceștia au fost „surprinși” și „prinși pe nepregătite,” până acolo încât toți au rămas fără cuvinte.

Însă toate aceste „greșeli” PROCOMUNISTE dezastroase săvârșite de liderii noștri, nu au provocat niciodată nicio reacție din partea mass-mediei, radioului, a televiziunii, etc. Din contră, le-au oferit tuturor nenumărate premii Pulitzer, Nobel și de

„Fraternitate.” Cât despre „extremiștii” și „bigoții” care s-au dovedit a avea de fiecare dată dreptate, aceștia sunt întotdeauna osândiți atât de falsificatorii de hărți, cât și de căpitanii corupți.

Ori de câte ori vreun lider american dă semn că vrea să-i alerteze pe americani cu privire la ceea ce se petrece cu adevărat și care arată orice semn de succes în eforturile sale, falsificatorii de hărți, mincinoșii și corupții națiunii noastre, îl sfredelesc pe bietul diavol cu o ferocitate pe care o înțelegi doar atunci când realizezi că aceștia se luptă pentru propriile lor vieți. Dacă americanii descoperă felul în care căpitanii și ofițerii corabiei noastre de stat au lucrat mână în mână cu naufragiatorii de vase pentru a DISTRUGE ACEASTĂ ȚARĂ MĂREAȚĂ, ar avea loc linșări de la casa albă prin fiecare capitolul din SUA.

Un exemplu clasic despre felul în care a fost distrusă o potențială amenințare la adresa falsificatorilor de hărți, este cazul lui Joe McCarthy, care avertiza America cu privire la adevăr și anume că Mao era un comunist autentic. Așa că falsificatorii de hărți, prin mass-media, TV, reviste – și în Casa Albă – s-au pus pe treabă ca niciodată până la acel moment. L-au defăimat și au mințit despre Joe McCarthy într-o manieră pe care puțini oameni au experimentat-o în astfel de atacuri la nivel național.

În acea perioadă eram comandatul unui escadron anti-submarin în Irlanda și nu puteam înțelege cum se poate ca un senator SUA poate fi pe atât de stricat pe cât scriau ziarele.

Am trimis să mi se aducă transcrierile originale de la audierile în care se spunea că McCarthy a intimidat și a abuzat martorii.

Și am descoperit că FAPTELE erau exact opuse de minciunile pe care falsificatorii le-au spus publicului american, minciuni pe care acesta încă CONTINUĂ să le creadă! FAPTELE au arătat că McCarthy înțelegea că liderii noștri împreună cu fiecare motor de opinie publică, ne duceau de nas și ne mințeau. Din nou și din nou, am observat că McCarthy era osândit că a acuzat niște persoane inocente că au „de tras cu arma” – doar ca să descopăr, în urma unor cercetări temeinice, că așa-numitele persoane inocente erau de fapt cei mai cumpliți dintre AGENȚII COMUNIȘTI – adeseori SPIONI totali.

Un exemplu perfect a fost felul în care Revista TIME a încercat să-l pună pe McCarthy la stâlpul infamei pentru că a atacat un bărbat pe nume Gustavo Duran. McCarthy l-a acuzat pe Duran că a fost, la un moment dat, un agent al OGPU – care este serviciul secret sovietic, dar și o organizație teroristă.

„Duran,” a relatat TIME, „n-a fost niciodată un comunist ci, în adevăr, a fost un anticomunist robust.”

Am găsit dovada, mărturisită sub jurământ și documentată de Camera Comitetului, că Duran a fost un agent al OGPU în Războiul Civil spaniol, unde a luptat de partea comuniștilor. Însă asta nu e tot. Lucrul cu adevărat șocant a fost dovada că autorul care a scris în TIME că „Duran n-a fost niciodată un comunist ci, în adevăr, a fost un anticomunist robust” – atunci când a scris acea minciună, a avut în posesia sa dovezi scrise din arhiva TIME, din care reieșea clar că Duran nu a fost doar un comunist, ci un AGEN AL OGPU SOVIETIC – exact așa cum l-a acuzat McCarthy.

Cu toate acestea milioane de americani nebănuitori au fost făcuți să creadă că McCarthy a „asasinat caracterul” unui alt „inocent”!

Cititorul serios trebuie să se întrebe cât de flagrantă trebuie să fie dovada pentru a ne face să tragem singura concluzie posibilă – și anume aceea că minciunile și defăimarea sunt făcute în mod DELIBERAT și cu BUNĂ ȘTIINȚĂ. Iar dacă acestea sunt deliberate, atunci următoarea concluzie n-are cum să ne scape – și anume aceea că aceștia într-adevăr „falsifică hărțile” americanilor; că cea mai mare diseminare de informații și știri sunt fie COMUNISTE sau PRO-comuniste.

Mai mult, consemnările liderilor noștri, de la Franklin D. Roosevelt încoace, sunt chiar și mai flagrante în sensul că aceștia au ajutat la protejarea și promovarea comunismului cu fiecare ocazie pe care au avut-o. Notează TIPARUL din cazul Chinei și al Cubei.

„Liderii” noștri au început mai întâi o campanie menită a defăima și a stârni ura la adresa liderilor pro-americani și anticomuniști ca Batista sau Chiang Kai-Shek, portretizându-i drept „corupți” și „dictatori” – niște „fasciști.” Mai apoi au început să ne spună că opoziția acestui „dictator” este un „George Washington,” un „reformator agrar,” un „eliberator” al „oamenilor opresați,” etc.

Apoi l-am înarmat și l-am asistat pe „eliberator,” în timp ce l-am dezarmat și hărțuit pe „dictatorul” murdar, întotdeauna în numele „ajutorării opresaților” și, prin urmare, „punând piedici comunismului.” Orice american care are îndoieli cu privire la acești „eliberatori” sunt atacați câinește și sunt etichetați drept „defăimători,” „fanatici,” „plini de ură” și „păcălici comuniști.” După ce eliberatorul e instalat, în numele ajutorării opresaților, se adeverește a fi un comunist, exact așa cum am avertizat noi cei „plini de ură” și „păcălicii.”

Însă oamenii sunt distrași de la a observa acest fapt, printr-o nouă zarvă prin mass-media provocată de o nouă criză ireală, până când dictatorul comunist a împușcat milioane de oameni și și-a instaurat domnia tiranică de fier, lucru care îi „surprinde” nespus pe liderii și experții noștri.

Notează faptul că ori de câte ori liderii noștri ne permit să intrăm în conflict armat cu comuniștii – asta se întâmplă ÎNTOTDEAUNA atunci când noi nu putem face nimic

altceva decât să murim, să cheltuim bani și să pierdem, în timp ce comuniștii n-au nimic de pierdut ci totul de câștigat, ca în Vietnam.

În Asia, forța de muncă nu e doar nelimitată, ci e un adevărat drog pe piață. Au vrut să reducă numărul populației. Așa că noi în mod obligatoriu am mers în Coreea și am aruncat un vast număr de vieți americane într-un război pe care băieților noștri le-a fost interzis să-l câștige și chiar să-l lupte. Nu am folosit cele mai bune arme ale noastre, însă ne-am lăsat bărbații să moară pentru NIMIC, asta în condițiile în care am fi putut câștiga în câteva zile.

Acum ne-am angajat într-o formă și mai vicioasă în aceeași nebunie, în Vietnam. Deținem forța și capabilitatea de a câștiga acel război într-o săptămână, dacă „liderii” noștri ne-ar permite acest lucru.

Dar, în schimb, aceștia continuă să toarne din viețile și visteria americană, ÎNSÂNGERÂND AMERICA PÂNĂ LA MOARTE, portretizându-ne drept diabolici și făcându-ne de răs în fața întregii lumi. Un alt exemplu putred și perfid cu privire la căpitani noștri corupți, sunt acțiunile lui John Kennedy în invazia din Golful Porcilor.

Mânat de cruzime cinică și nesocotind onoarea și decența, dl. Kennedy a organizat întreaga invazie a Cubei și, pentru a o face să arate bine, a dedicat mii de vieți ale patrioților anticomuniști și, apoi, de unul singur și plin de aroganță, a ORDONAT rămânerea la sol a singurei forțe care le-ar fi putut da trupelor o șansă de succes: suportul aerian. Piloții CUBANEZI, care așteptau să decoleze, au fost împiedicați să facă asta din ORDINELE DIRECTE ale lui Kennedy – iar acest lucru s-a întâmplat chiar în ultimul moment! (U. S. News and World Report, 17 septembrie 1962).

Când oameni ca McCarthy sau alți patrioți din Congres au încercat să inițieze investigații în această perfidie și trădare nemaipomenită venită de la cei mai înalți lideri ai noștri, acești lideri, în special președinții noștri, au pus în aplicare cele mai crude genuri de improvizații. Prin ordine executive interzicându-le oficialilor implicați să ofere Congresului informații cu privire la catastrofele oribile. Probabil cel mai revelator episod, care ne arată felul în care însăși liderii noștri se află în cârdășie cu falsificatorii de hărți, au fost acțiunile incredibile ale lui Truman în cazul Harry Dexter White. (Toate aceste informații provin de la Biroul Guvernamental de Presă, din audierile lui Harry Dexter White; Subcomitetul Securității Interne, Senatul SUA.)

Harry Dexter White (cu numele real de Weiss) a fost un secretar adjunct în trezoreria SUA, sub Menry Morgenthau.

Din această poziție, Weiss a furat tiparnițele bancnotelor americane și le-a trimis sovieticilor, pentru ca aceștia să poată tipări bani pe care să-i folosească în Germania ocupată de aceștia. Acesta de asemenea a pus la cale furtul în masă a tone întregi de

hârtie specială din care se confecționează banii. Sovieticii au tipărit MILIARDE de dolari americani pentru Germania ocupată, cu care au putut cumpăra cantități imense de materiale americane, au plătit spioni și comuniști americani.

J. Edgar Hoover s-a înfățișat înaintea președintelui cu toate dovezile că secretarul adjunct al trezoreriei nu era doar un comunist, ci și un agent de spionaj al sovieticilor și un hoț profesionist – furând miliarde de dolari.

Bineînțeles, președintele l-a concediat pe acest hoț și trădător.

Cel puțin asta e ceea ce cu siguranță crezi.

Însă Truman nu a făcut asta.

După ce Șeful FBI i-a spus că Weiss e un SPION comunist, Harry Truman l-a PROMOVIAT pe Weiss și l-a făcut șef al Fondului Monetar Internațional, poziție din care acesta a putut da miliarde țărilor comuniste ca Polonia, etc. și în același timp a putut înfometa până la moarte țările anticomuniste – și asta e exact ceea ce s-a și întâmplat.

Când senatul a primit această informație chiar de la J. Edgar Hoover, președintele Truman a declarat în fața senatului că de fapt Hoover i-a spus că cel mai bine ar fi să-l promoveze pe Weiss, așa că el nu a realizat că FBI-ul deține astfel de informații despre el. J. Edgar Hoover, ca de obicei, cu un curaj și o integritate magnifică, în mod prompt a arătat că președintele a mințit pentru a-i lua apărarea acestui inamic comunist josnic al Americii! Hoover a mărturisit sub jurământ că nu i-a spus astfel de lucruri președintelui ci, în schimb, i-a sugerat că Weiss trebuie scos din guvern pe cât mai repede posibil.

Ca de obicei, problema a fost în mod subtil abandonată de mass-media.

Weiss a fost găsit mort – încă un caz de „suicid.”

Când Alger Hiss – condamnatul spion și sperjur comunist – era judecat, Eleanor Roosevelt, secretarul de stat Dean Acheson, Felix Frankfurter de la Curtea Supremă și mulți alții oficiali guvernamentali de rang înalt, numiți de președinte, au mers să depună mărturie cum că Hiss NU PUTEA fi un comunist, la fel cum toți aceștia au depus mărturie și despre Castro și Mao Tse Tung, spunând că nici aceștia „nu puteau fi comuniști.”

Lista e aproape fără sfârșit. E monoton felul în care vei descoperi că președinții „tăi” acționează de așa manieră încât comunismul întotdeauna câștigă, în timp ce dăunează întreaga opoziție drept „extremiști” și „păcălici comuniști.” Căpitani corabiei noastre de stat ÎNTOTDEAUNA „fac câte o gafă” și ne izbesc de stânci, an după an!

Lucrul cel mai deprimant din toată această poveste, e faptul că mereu au SUCCES cu asta.

Poporul unei țări e precum echipajul unui vapor, prea ocupați cu sarcinile lor individuale pentru a acorda prea multă atenție afacerilor navigatorului și a căpitanului. Aceștia presupun că acești ofițeri TREBUIE că se ridică la nivelul cerut. Și falsificatorii de hărți (mass-media) le reamintește neîncetat că căpitani sunt niște genii și niște sfinți, indiferent de câte ori ne izbesc de stâncile Cinei, Cubei, Coreei și Vietnamului.

Ce se petrece e vechea conspirație a naufragierii corăbiilor, cu exact același scop: JEFUIRE și UCIDERE.

Singura diferență e aceea că banda care pune la cale această operație nu mai depinde doar de un singur far fals pentru a-și conduce victimele spre distrugere.

Nu au instalat NIMIC altceva decât hărți false, portretizând canalul spre stânci și distrugere drept însăși salvarea, în timp ce canalele sigure și ferite de primejdii sunt arătate drept cele mai mortale recife – pe care aceștia le numesc „ură,” „păcălici comuniști,” „vânătoare de vrăjitoare,” „bigotism” și, finalmente, „fascism” sau „nazism.”

Nu au înscăunat DECÂT căpitani corupți care se asigură că, indiferent de câte ori aceste canale false ale pro-comunismului și liberalismului ne izbesc de stânci și recife, noi continuăm să ne avântăm cu capul înainte și din ce în ce mai repede, către și mai multe stânci și recife.

Au distrus toate geamandurile, luminile și marcajele care în trecut ne dirijau poporul prin canalele vieții; marcajele religiei, educației, idealurilor, eroilor, tradițiilor, disciplinei și ale eticii, care nu ne-au făcut perfectți, dar cu siguranță ne-a făcut un popor mareț.

Însă poporul nostru nu reușește să vadă tiparul în ceea ce fac aceștia și prin urmare nu realizează niciodată ceea ce ni se întâmplă.

Consideră tiparul a ceea ce s-a întâmplat în China, a ceea ce avut loc în Cuba – și care ACUM SE PETRECE ÎN SUA.

În China, falsificatorii de hărți au început mai întâi să se plângă de un grup asuprit, fermierii și țăranii, spunându-ne cum acești „țărani” amărâți erau „exploatați” de acest „dictator militar” pe nume Chiang Kai-Shek. În Cuba, Batista era cel ce-i asuprea pe țăranii. Apoi au ridicat în slăvi, prin intermediul unei publicități masive, un „campion” al acestor țărani amărâți și asupriți: Mao Tse Tung în China și Batista în Cuba. În ciuda înregistrărilor comuniste, mincinoșii și falsificatorii au reușit să facă din acești „campioni ai asupriților” niște eroi în fața a milioane de oameni care nu analizează

lucrurile prea atent. Toată opoziția care se ridică în fața „eroilor” lor comuniști e defăimată la nesfârșit drept „vicioasă” și „vânătoare de vrăjitoare.”

Liderii nativi care se opun acestor măreți campioni ai asupriților sunt DEZARMAȚI de liderii noștri americani, din motiv că sunt niște „corupți” și „fasciști,” etc, așa cum s-a întâmplat cu Chiang și cu Batista. Între timp, „salvatorii” comuniști sunt înarmați din greu, prin complicitatea secretă a liderilor americani.

„Eliberatorii” preiau controlul în numele asupriților, însă în mod neîntârziat se întorc împotriva lor, spre marea „surpriză” a liderilor noștri și își încep obișnuitul terorism și masacru comunist. Aceștia au urmat cu precizie acest tipar în China și în Cuba, iar poporul nostru nici n-a băgat de seamă. Acum fac exact același lucru aici în SUA și milioane dintre cei mai buni compatrioți ai noștri îi AJUTĂ, mânați de cele mai nobile motive din lume.

În America nu există mulțimi de țărani flămânzi. Însă au găsit și aici un grup care e „asuprit,” în sensul că nu au aproape nimic: negrii.

Așa că, în numele ajutorării acestor negri „asupriți,” aceeași bandă de mincinoși și manipulatori, falsificatorii de hărți și căpitani corupți au pus la cale exact aceeași „mișcare” și aici, pentru a-i „elibera” pe asupriți cu ajutorul unui lider care are un trecut pe atât de „suspicios” precum a avut și Mao Tse Tung și Castro. Strigătul de luptă a mișcării de „liberare” și „reformă agrară” a lui Fidel Castro a fost „Vinceramos!” (Vom birui!) – îți sună cunoscută?

Ar trebui, pentru că același tipar e urmat chiar aici în America. Aici, „reforma agreară” poartă numele de „drepturi civile.” În loc de Mao și Castro, avem un Martin Luther King – care „NU RE CUM” să fie un comunist! Toți liderii noștri de rang înalt ne spun din nou și din nou că acesta-i un om măreț și sfânt – LA FEL CUM AU FĂCUT ȘI CU MAO ȘI CASTRO.

Am avut deja două lovituri în acest joc comunist: China și Cuba – acum e America, care e și ultima noastră lovitură. Și ne aprindem – ieșind în evidență cu ULTIMA noastră șansă.

Nimeni, în afară de încăpăținații orbi și orbii încăpățânați, nu va eșua să vadă că civilizația occidentală nu mai poate supraviețui pentru mult timp în felul în care e condusă.

Afară de cazul în care, printr-un efort mare și convulsiv de inteligență și voință, putem găsi o modalitate de a ne ridica și detrona acești căpitani corupți, împreună cu falsificatorii lor de hărți, întregul nostru popor va cădea cât de curând în mâinile naufragiatorilor comuniști. La fel cum s-a întâmplat într-o duzină de alte națiuni, vom fi preluați în numele eliberării și apoi naufragiatorii vor prăda averea oamenilor

productivi, îi vor împuşca pe toţi aceia care vor protesta sau care vor da impresia că protestează, iar pe cei care au mai rămas în viaţă îi vor pune la lucru într-o societate de tipul lagărelor de concentrare.

Acum un secol, pentru a opri o bandă de naufragiatori mai întâi era necesar să-i IDENTIFICI, după care să-i PRINZI şi în cele din urmă să-i pedepseşti şi să te asiguri că nu a rămas în urmă nici un naufragiator. Exact aceiaşi paşi trebuie puşi în aplicare şi în ziua de azi, cu această formă nouă şi globală de naufragiere: marxiştii. Trebuie să-i IDENTIFICĂM înainte de a trece la ceilalţi paşi mai direcţi.

Aşadar, haidem să aruncăm o privire pătrunzătoare şi să vedem dacă putem afla cine sunt aceştia.

Să nu uităm că nicio bandă nu poate fi oprită atâta timp cât tot ceea ce faci e să alergi pionii şi sub-liderii acesteia.

Trebuie să aflăm cine e capul acestei bande de naufragiatori marxişti internaţionali. Şi asta va fi un pic periculos.

Ori de câte ori penetrezi cercul interior al unei bande şi începi să-l areţi cu degetul pe capul acesteia, te poţi aştepta ca lucrurile să se încingă foarte tare.

Nu vom fi, însă, dezamăgiţi.

NAUFRAGIATORII

De regulă, în cele mai multe bande criminale, „cetele” ajung să facă toată treaba murdară în timp ce „capul” nu-și ia doar partea sa, ci și partea convenită celorlalți. De obicei, marea majoritate a „cetelor” nici măcar nu știu cu adevărat cine e șeful. Mai mult, „capul” obișnuiește a avea o „fațadă respectabilă.”

Exact așa stau lucrurile și în cazul bandei criminale internaționale a naufragiatorilor și prădătorilor ce se numesc „comuniști.” „Capul” acestor naufragiatori comuniști este un gen de șef mai special. Acesta se înfățișează în fața lumii drept însăși esența respectabilității, aproape nimeni nu-i cunoaște adevărata natura de criminal și de tâlhar, nici măcar cei din propriile sale „cete” de comuniști.

Însă în ciuda tuturor fațadelor și a mușamalizărilor, există totuși o modalitate sigură de a afla cine e adevăratul șef.

În gloata lui Capone, puteai înjura torpidele. Însă dacă făceai vreo remarcă neadecvată despre Marele Al (din Al Capone), dispăreai imediat din peisaj.

În China, poți avea toată „libera exprimare” pe care o vrei – atâta timp cât nu-l critici pe Mao Tse Tung.

În Cuba, poți avea toată „libera exprimare” pe care o vrei – atâta timp cât nu-l critici pe Castro.

Hai să vedem dacă în America e cineva pe care nimeni nu are voie să-l critice.

Cu siguranță nu e președintele. Ridiculizarea președintelui e un sport național. Odată, lui Lyndon Baines Johnson i-a fost imposibil să vorbească din cauza criticilor pe care protestatarii le strigau la adresa lui.

Îi poți înjura pe polonezi, pe irlandezi, pe germani și scandinavi, chiar și pe catolici și pe însuși papa – așa cum putem vedea din spectacolul „The Deputy” a lui Rudolph Hucuth. Îi poți critica și pe negrii dacă o faci sub masca „drepturilor federale” sau a dragostei grijulii pentru „oamenii de culoare.” Asta se întâmplă mereu, din nord până în sud. Huntley și Brinkley au difuzat un reportaj despre proiectul de adăpostire a negrilor din St. Louis, în care-i arăta pe negrii într-o lumină brutal de negativă pe care aceștia și-au creat-o cu propriile mâini.

Însă CINE îndrăznește să-i critice pe EVREI?

Îți poți imagina o emisiune TV găzduită de Huntley și Brinkley care să vorbească despre faptul că aproape toți spionii sovietici de la noi, cum sunt Rosenbergs, Soble, Soblen, Brothman, Gold, Moskowitz, Greenglass, Weinbaum, etc., au fost EVREI?

Oricărui american sincer nu-i trebuie decât un moment de reflecție în care să privească în propriul SĂU suflet, pentru a vedea că SINGURUL grup cel mai temut din țara „noastră,” e cel EVREIESC.

Nimeni NICIODATĂ nu-i critică pe evrei. Ai tu curajul s-o faci?

Cum s-a ajuns aici? Ce e așa de special cu privire la acești evrei?

De ce tuturor le e TEAMĂ de ei?

Îți poate fi teamă doar de ceea ce are vreun fel de PUTERE asupra ta.

Ce putere au evreii peste noi? Și cum au dobândit-o?

Mult mediatizata „Little old lady in sneakers” a fost aceea care m-a făcut să mă gândesc pentru prima dată la puterea pe care o are evreimea.

Timp de treizeci și doi de ani din viața mea am crezut, la fel ca aproape toți americanii, că evreii nu sunt decât un grup religios special, care sunt pricepuți în ale negoțului. De asemenea aidoma majorității americanilor, am crezut că au o afinitate specială pentru bani și o abilitate fantastică de a face bani. Și cam asta e tot.

Bineînțeles că am auzit toate acele știri false despre evrei. Însă din nou, asemenea milioaneilor de americani, am crezut că aceste acuzații la adresa evreilor nu erau decât produsul bigoteriei, a transformării lor în „ștap ispășitor” și a invidiei datorită acestor abilități ale evreilor.

Apoi, în 1950, când antrenam piloți în forțele maritime și navale în strânsă legătură cu trupele terestre din timpul războiului coreean, am devenit interesat în încercarea de a instala pe Douglas MacArthur în Casa Albă.

Ca ofițer naval, îl cunoșteam și-l respectam pe Douglas MacArthur. Eram încredințat că era cel mai potrivit pentru funcția de președinte al SUA. În timpul campaniei din 1952 pentru a-l nominaliza în tabăra republicană, am vrut să fac tot ceea ce puteam pentru a ajuta. În The San Diego Union am citit o scrisoare de la o femeie care se plângea că nimeni nu o ajuta să organizeze o adunare pentru MacArthur. Așa că am sunat-o pe acea doamnă (al cărui nume l-am uitat) și m-am oferit să o ajut cu ce puteam. A fost foarte recunoscătoare și m-a invitat în căsuța în care locuia ca pensionară împreună cu soțul ei.

Am început să-i spun toate lucrurile despre care credeam că ar putea fi făcute. Am sugerat să închiriem o sală și să ținem acolo o adunare. Ea a zâmbit doar cu un zâmbet răbdător și trist, după care m-a oprit.

„Nu,” mi-a zis, „nu e atât de ușor să închiriezi o sală, chiar și dacă plătești. Nu sunt dispuși să închirieze!”

„Ce vrei să spui!” am izbucnit eu. „Cine nu vrea să închirieze o sală?”

Aceasta a privit ciudat și zeflemitor la soțul ei, în mod clar cerându-i prin priviri ceva.

Acesta a dat din cap.

„Cine nu vrea să închirieze o sală?” am întrebat din nou, privind când la unul când la altul.

La care femeia a inspirat profund cu o privire mâhnită și mi-a spus: „Evreii.”

„Evreii!” am exclamat involuntar. „Ce au evreii de-a face cu asta? Ce le pasă dacă tu poți sau nu să închiriezi o sală?”

„Aceștia îl urăsc pe Macarthur!” mi-a răspuns ea și a început să spună mai multe, când am întrerupt-o.

„Îl urăsc! Asta e prostesc! Presupun că unii îl urăsc. Însă cu certitudine nu toți! Și cu siguranță nici unul dintre ei nu-l urăsc pe atât de mult încât să vă împiedice să închiriați o sală pentru Macarthur!”

Aceasta a inspirat din nou profund, părând rănită. „E adevărat,” mi-a zis, „toți evreii îl urăsc. Privește asta spre exemplu!” Și mi-a dat o copie a ziarului The California Jewish Voice. Acolo scria: „MACARTHUR SE APROPIE: HITLER INTRĂ ÎN CANCELARIE!” Iar ziarul a continuat să îndruge că Generalul Macarthur era o amenințare, un fel de „Hitler nou!” Nu puteam să cred!

„E doar un ziar!” am contrazis-o. „Probabil e doar o publicație extremistă. Sunt convins că evreii nu-și imaginează că Macarthur e cu adevărat un alt Hitler!”

Femeia mi-a arătat un alt ziar evreiesc, The B'Nai B'Rith Messenger. Tonul din acesta era mai demn, însă exprima aceeași ură pentru Macarthur. Apoi mi-a arătat un alt ziar evreiesc. În majoritatea dintre acestea apăreau imagini josnice cu McCarthy și învinuiri teribile la adresa lui și a lui Macarthur, dar și un venin de netăgăduit împotriva acestor doi oameni.

Aceasta este experiența care-l așteaptă pe tot americanul sincer care începe să se gândească la chestiunea evreiască. Dintr-o dată am fost expus unei lumi secrete pe care americanul de rând nici măcar nu și-o imaginează și pe care nu o vede niciodată: lumea secretă a evreilor. În același ziar, The California Jewish Voice, am văzut următorul titlu al unui articol scris de editorul Sammy Gach: „SLAVĂ DOMNULUI!” – în ziua în care Rusia a anunțat că deține bomba nucleară (Jewish Voice, 30 septembrie 1949).

Am văzut sute de alte articole trădătoare. Însă majoritatea americanilor sunt prea obloniți și prea nepăsători pentru a citi vreodată ziarele evreiești. Mai repede sau mai târziu, indiferent de cât de mult e americanul de rând ținut în întuneric – sau se ține

pe el însuși în întuneric imaginându-și că e un „bigot” dacă se apucă să descopere trădarea evreiască împotriva țării și a națiunii sale – acesta va găsi dovada acestei lumi evreiești unificate, străine și fanatice în mijlocul poporului nostru; care în fața oamenilor, într-un mod implacabil, detestabil, dușmănos, înverșunat și diabolic, se înfățișează ca un grup religios „persecutat.”

Totuși, la acea vreme nu am priceput totul. Era prea fantastic. Eram convins că undeva la mijloc era vorba de o neînțelegere. Însă doamna mi-a dat câteva cărți și ziare pe care să le iau acasă și să le studiez.

Când am ajuns acasă, m-am uitat la primul ziar. Se numea Common Sense, iar titlul era „DICTATURĂ COMUNISTĂ PÂNĂ ÎN 1945!”

Am realizat imediat că am descoperit natura paranoică a acestei „temeri evreiești” monstruoase despre care mi-a spus acea femeie – o fantastică „uneltire” evreiască „globală” – și nici n-am putut s-o termin de citit. Părea prea prostească și dezgustătoare pentru a fi citită de un om inteligent.

Însă în acele câteva rânduri pe care le-am citit, Common Sense mi-a prezentat dovezi cu privire la natura evreiască a comunismului și a Revoluției Rusești. Ca surse pentru unele dintre aceste dovezi de necrezut, a fost menționată Enciclopedia Evreiască și mai multe documente oficiale ale Guvernului SUA.

Aceasta părea o oportunitate excelentă de a pironi o idee atât de fantastică ca aceea că comunismul era evreiesc și mi-am propus să verific aceste așa-zise „dovezi.” Am mers la biblioteca publică din San Diego și am răsfoit prin volumele menționate în Common Sense. Acolo, printre stivele întunecate ale bibliotecii publice din San Diego, m-am trezit din cei treizeci de ani de somn politic stupid, același somn mortal care închide ochii poporului nostru și care îi face să coopereze cu inamicii spre propria lor distrugere, toate în numele „bunei cetățenii,” a „fraternității” și a celorlalte grupuri de oameni „drăguți.”

Am descoperit o întreagă lume secretă: lumea evreilor.

Iar lumea evreilor e secretă doar pentru că ne-evreilor nu le vine să creadă că există o astfel de lume și prin urmare nu o caută niciodată!

Probabil una dintre cele mai simple feluri de a explica această lume secretă evreiască chiar și celui mai ostil cititor, e să-l las să facă un simplu experiment. Iar aici e un catalog cu miile de producători care sunt forțați să-i plătească pe evrei pentru a pune pe etichetele produselor lor un simbol ce se cheamă „hechsher,” și pentru care rabinii percep o taxă specială!

Cel care are îndoieli cu privire la acest lucru, e invitat să meargă în bucătărie și să scoată din dulap diferite conserve cu mâncare, câteva cutii cu prafuri de curățat, săpun,

etc. Examinează cu atenție etichetele acestor conserve și vezi dacă găsești fie un mic „U” încercuit, ori un „K.” Litera „U” înseamnă Uniunea Congregațiilor Evreilor Ortodocși din America, iar „K” înseamnă cușer. Vei găsi aceste simboluri evreiești pe cea mai mare parte din alimentele tale. Mai jos sunt câteva reclame preluate din ziare evreiești, pentru a-ți face o idee despre ceea ce se petrece în lumea secretă a evreilor:

Produsele alimentare din Canada au pe etichete „MK” (Montreal Kosher) și „COR” (Canadian Orthodox Rabbis).

Pe data de 23 aprilie 1969 ziarul The Wall Street Journal a dezvăluit faptul că companiile alimentare plăteau milioane și milioane de dolari pentru a putea pune aceste simboluri pe etichetele produselor lor. În fapt, chiar și ziarul The Jewish Newsletter, pe 1 iunie 1959, a avertizat evreii că această afacere cu „K” și „U” e pur și simplu o escrocherie, și că dacă escrocii evrei n-ar fi lăsat-o mai moale, ne-evreii s-ar fi prins și astfel s-ar fi dezlănțuit iadul!

Întreaga afacere evreiască era cât pe ce să ajungă o știre națională după ce un rabin lacom din Indianapolis a dat în judecată compania Coca-Cola în 1957 (după cum arată arhivele curții judecătorești), făcând-o să-i plătească 30.000 dolari pentru a-și pune simbolul său hechsher (cușer) pe această băutură răcoritoare! (Același ziar evreiesc evidențiază faptul că cele mai înalte autorități rabinice mărturisesc că nici Coca-Cola și nici alte băuturi nu necesită supraveghere rabinică atunci când sunt produse!)

Aceștia sunt 30.000 dolari plătiți unui singur rabin dintr-un singur oraș, de o sigură companie, pentru a pune aceste simboluri pe o singură băutură răcoritoare menită pentru consumul american general – despre care aproape nici un american nu știe nimic.

Însă ne-evreii sunt aceia care plătesc pentru această escrocherie. TU, vasta majoritate, plătești acel rabin nu numai în Indianapolis, ci în fiecare oraș și stat din America, zi de zi, an de an, pentru a-ți face aproape toată mâncarea cușer – adică evreiască!

Pentru câtă vreme crezi că i-ar tolera evreii pe catolici dacă aceștia ar opera o escrocherie pe atât de hotărâtă, care să ne costă pe noi toți milioane de dolari ca tribut și care să impună practicile religioase catolice asupra mâncării întregii populații? Pentru câtă vreme crezi că ar tolera evreii o „minoritate” nazistă în Israel, care să insiste să aibă o un stormtrooper nazist în fiecare fabrică alimentară evreiască, care să pună o mică zvastica pe fiecare dintre conservele cu mâncare consumate de evrei?

Continuându-mi cercetarea într-un alt domeniu al vieții secrete al evreilor am găsit, în documente și studii de o calitate ireproșabilă întreprinse de Serviciul Secret de Informații ale propriului nostru Guvern SUA, că Revoluția Rusă nu a fost deloc „rusească,” ci a fost condusă aproape în totalitate de evrei! Un tabel făcut de Robert

Wilton în aprilie 1918 pentru Secțiunea G-2 (a Serviciilor Secrete Militare ale SUA), arată că „la momentul Revoluției Ruse, în funcții de conducere erau: 384 comisari, dintre care 2 negrii, 13 ruși, 15 chinezi, 22 amerindieni și mai mult de 300 de evrei. Dintre evrei, 264 au venit în Rusia din Statele Unite după căderea Guvernului Imperial.” (War Records Division of the National Archives. Record Group 120: Records of the American Expeditionary Forces.) Aceștia nici măcar nu erau evrei ruși, ci evrei din New York!

La pagina 2 al acestui raport al serviciilor secrete către Washington, tratând subiectul naturii Revoluției Ruse, Căpitanul Montgomery Schuyler, G-2, Intelligence, expune situația în mod brutal și pe atât de clar încât nu rămâne urmă de îndoială: „Probabil că nu e înțelept să vorbești prea deschis despre aceste lucruri în Statele Unite,” scrie Schuyler în raportul său, „însă mișcarea bolșevică este și dintotdeauna a fost direcționată și controlată de cel mai murdar tip de evrei ruși.”

Aici era dovada zdrobitoare că Revoluția „Rusă” nu a fost deloc rusească, ci doar o CAPTURARE a Rusiei de către o bandă de EVREI criminali!

Ba mai mult, am descoperit că am fost victima unei escrocherii dintre cele mai putrede din toată istoria: folosirea cortinei RELIGIEI pentru a acoperi o conspirație spurcată și criminală de ucidere și prădăciune.

Răsfoind prin anumite surse EVREIEȘTI am dat de o carte publicată de evrei, care se numea „Who's Who in American Jewry.” Pe coperta interioară scria așa: „Cititorul să se întrebe acum dacă nu cumva el, la fel ca și mine, a crezut că evreii sunt un grup RELIGIOS. Ni se spune că dacă cineva se leapădă de iudaism, atunci acesta nu este un evreu.”

Imaginează-ți oroarea și surprinderea mea când la pagina 556 din cartea Who's Who in American Jewry, am dat de fotografia și numele conducătorului Armatei Comuniste ateiste, Leon „Troțki,” al cărui nume real era „Bronstein!”

În aceeași carte evreiască la pagina 673, am găsit că Maxim Litvinoff, primul ministru de externe al Rusiei Sovietice, era listat cu mândrie de evrei drept un evreu american pe nume FINKLESTEIN! Acum, dacă evreii sunt sinceri atunci când ne spun că ei nu sunt o rasă sau o conspirație, ci doar un grup „religios,” de ce-i listează pe acești militanți atești, BOLȘEVICI, nu doar ca americani ci și ca adepți ai „iudaismului?”

De atunci am găsit același lucru și în cărțile scrise de evrei în ziua de azi, cărți pe care gentilii (ne-evreii) arareori se deranjează să le investigheze. În cartea din 1965 „Who's Who in World Jewry,” carte aprobată de B'Nai B'Rith, de Seminarul Teologic Evreiesc, etc., la pagina 29 l-am găsit listat pe teoreticianul șef al Partidului Comunist, Herbert Aptheker, al cărui fiică comunistă, Bettina, conducea revoltele din Berkeley!

Fiind conștient de cât de incredibile pot părea toate aceste lucruri pentru americanul de rând (pe cât de incredibile au fost și pentru mine atunci când am dat de ele pentru prima dată), voi include aici un document pe care l-am găsit mai târziu în Librăria Congresului, un document pe cât de șocant, pe atât de incontestabil – în cei 15 ani de când l-am descoperit, timp în care l-am prezentat în mod constant la mii de oameni, în discursuri universitare, încă n-am găsit pe nimeni care să contrazică măcar o pagină din acesta. În ziarul London Illustrated Sunday Herald de pe 8 februarie 1920, am găsit un articol de o pagină întreagă scris de Winston Churchill (unde e inclusă și o poză cu acesta, pentru a elimina orice dubiu cu privire la identitatea autorului), intitulat „Sionismul contra bolșevismului – o luptă pentru sufletul poporului evreu.”

În articolul său de o pagină întreagă, Winston Churchill expune faptul că poporul evreu de peste tot din lume era divizat între două cauze: sionismul și comunismul.

Acesta scoate în evidență faptul că REVOLUȚIA RUSĂ NU A FOST DELOC „RUSĂ,” CI DOAR O CAPTURARE A POPORULUI RUS DE CĂTRE EVREII INTERNAȚIONALI, ATEIȘTI ȘI MARXIȘTI! Fie Winston Churchill e un mincinos, un „bigot,” un „țap ispășitor” și un „urâtor” – fie ție și altor milioane de gentili, v-a fost interzis accesul la unele dintre cele mai mari fapte ale istoriei lumii! Dacă revoluțiile comuniste nu sunt actul oamenilor din țările respective, ci mai degrabă sunt o capturare a acestor țări de către evrei, DUPĂ CUM A FOST ȘI CAZUL RUSIEI – atunci îți e imposibil de a te proteja de o revoluție comunistă în America, dacă în prealabil ți e interzis accesul la adevărul că revoluțiile comuniste sunt EVREIEȘTI! Și exact aceste adevăruri îți sunt negate ție și altor milioane de americani, pentru a te lăsa neajutorat în fața acestei agresiuni evreiești arogante.

Aici am descoperit a doua diagramă falsificată care e băgată pe gât cu forța poporului meu; prima a fost minciuna că nu există specii sau rase printre oameni, cu toate că peste tot în Natură există rase diferite. Iar aici avem a doua mare minciună a falsificatorilor: că evreii nu sunt decât „o religie persecutată” și nicidecum o rasă sau specie umană responsabilă de crearea comunismului!

Pe urmă, în ediția de pe 3 februarie 1949 a ziarului New York Journal American, am găsit că Jacob Schiff – pe atunci capul imperiului financiar gigant numit „Kuhn, Loeb & Co.” și bunicul femeii care acum deține ziarul de aripă stânga New York Post – a „injectat peste douăzeci de milioane de dolari în Revoluția Rusă,” finanțând un alt evreu pe nume Troțki (Bronstein) în misiunea sa de a ucide în masă „rușii albi” presupuși a fi „creștini,” „anti-creștini” și anti-comuniști!

Cel mai surprinzător și revelator dintre toate era conexiunea uneori aproape invizibilă dintre comunistul aparent pur gentil și inevitabilul evreu care pândește pe din dos – după cum explica Churchill în articolul său.

Lenin, care nu era evreu, era căsătorit cu o evreică pe nume Krupskaya. Stalin, care de asemenea nu era evreu, era căsătorit cu Rose, sora lui Lazar Kaganovitch, – o evreică. Fiul lui Stalin s-a căsătorit cu o altă evreică și se face că Khrushchev era protejatul aceluiși evreu, căsătorindu-se cu o altă evreică din familia Kaganovitch. Cheddi Jagen, premierul comunist al Guineei, e căsătorit cu o evreică din Chicago pe nume Janet Rosenberg.

În țările satelit s-a întâmplat același lucru. Și mai mulți evrei! Chiar și acel „prieten” sacru al Americii, Tito, era protejatul lui Moses Pijade – un alt evreu care a și „sugerat” propulsarea lui Tito. În Cuba îl găsim pe evreul Zinowich, sfătuindu-l pe Fidel departe de ochii lumii. Evreica Anna Pauker a făcut același lucru în România. Evreul Berman a condus Polonia, evreul Rakosi (Rosencranz) a dirijat Ungaria și evreul american Gerhardt Eisler conducea Germania de Est!

În SUA, FBI-ul împreună cu alte agenții capturau și/sau expuneau hoarde întregi de evrei spioni și comuniști: Julius și Ethel Rosenberg, Morton Sobell, Harry Soblen, Robert Soblen, Sidney Weinbaum, Judith Coplon, David Greenglass, Abraham Brotzman, Miriam Moskowitz, Kramer (Cohen), Harry Gold, Joseph Weinberg, Nathan Silvermaster, Klaus Fuchs, Jacob Golos, Kruger-ii (Coheni), White (Weiss), Alex Trachtenberg, V. J. Jerome (Isaac Romaine), Simon Gerson, Alex Bittelman, Betty Gannett, Isadore Begun, Jacob Mindel, Israel Amter, W. Veinstone, Fred Fine, Sid Steinberg, Louis Weinstock, Albert Lannon, Fred Rose, „J. Peters” Goldberger, Jacob Stachel, Gerhardt Eisler, Hanns Eisler, „John Gates” (Israel Regenstreif), Gilbert Greenberg, „Gus Hall” (Arvo Mike Halberg), Irving Potash, Carl Weissburg, Philip Bart, Philip Jaffe. Andrew Roth, Mark Kayn (Mark Julius Ginsberg) „Gil Green” (Gilbert Greenberg), „Carl Winter” (Philip Carl Weissberg); numele au fost uneori schimbate, însă fețele evreiești ca de cămilă erau mai mult decât suficiente pentru a-i identifica pe aceștia drept evrei. (Această listă cu promotorii comunismului și spionii care au fost identificați ar putea fi extinsă la câteva pagini, dacă ar fi ajutat la ceva afară de simpla redare a acestor nume. Însă lista de față ar trebui să fie suficientă pentru eliminarea oricărei întrebări din mintea oricărui cititor, referitor la elementul evreiesc din comunism.)

Dintre cele 41 de persoane care lucrau cu înregistrările comuniste în laboratoarele noastre radar secrete din Fort Monmouth, 39 s-au dovedit a fi evrei! Dintre cei 18 americani condamnați pentru spionaj pentru Uniunea Sovietică începând cu 1964, 16 au fost evrei și unul negru! Dintre cei 21 de condamnați pentru conspirație comunistă care căutau să răstoarne Guvernul SUA prin forță și violență ilegală, 18 erau evrei! Când FBI a pus mâna pe grupul „Second-string Politburo,” din cei 17 membrii, 14 dintre trădători au fost identificați a fi evrei! 9 din cei 10 membrii ai grupului „Hollywood Ten” erau evrei; aceștia, atunci când au fost întrebați dacă erau evrei, și-

au exprimat dreptul la tăcere! În Arhiva Națională SUA din Washington DC., cercetătorul Harold Arrowsmith a găsit o scrisoare datată din 23 februarie 1921, de la J. Edgar Hoover – asistentul special al ministrului de justiție – trimisă lui W. L. Hurley, un subsecretar de stat din Departamentul de Stat, Washington DC. Aceasta are numărul de dosar al Departamentului de Stat și redă următoarele:

„Am primit scrisoarea dvs. din instanța a patra (U-H/861.00/7885) ce face referire la copia de expediere nr. 62 din Consulul American din Reval, de pe 1 decembrie 1920, în raport cu diseminarea propagandei bolșevice, a fost emisă o listă a cărei conținut va fi comunicat Consulului American din Reval. „În urma unei examinări a numelor și adreselor menționate, se arată că cel puțin o parte majoră din lista cu cele douăzeci și două de nume e autentică, în special pentru că J. Ferguson (în mod evident Isaac Ferguson); Felix Frankfurter: Jacob Hartman și Fred Biedenkapp – toți sunt actori cunoscuți ai acestei mișcări.” (semnată) J.E. Hoover, asistent special al ministrului de justiție.

Așadar, guvernul nostru a știut în tot acest timp că Frankfurter era bolșevic! Au știut asta când Frankfurter introducea spioni comuniști în Departamentul de Stat, cum a făcut cu protejatul acestuia, Alger Hiss. Și Roosevelt trebuie că a știut acest lucru atunci când l-a pus pe același evreu trădător în Curtea Supremă, în 1939. Însă nimeni n-a îndrăznit să-i spună publicului american despre aceasta.

Un alt protejat al lui Frankfurter a fost Dean Acheson, secretarul „nostru” de stat care a ajutat China să ajungă pe mâna comuniștilor. Când prietenul lor comun, Alger Hiss, a fost judecat pentru sperjur și spionaj comunist, Acheson și Frankfurter, care era judecător la Curtea Supremă, au depus amândoi mărturie în favoarea acestui spion comunist!!

La începutul carierei sale, înainte de a construi o mașinărie care să lucreze pentru el, Frankfurter era un comunist pe față. A condus o gloată în apărarea lui Sacco și Vanzetti, anarhiștii comuniști care în cele din urmă au fost executați. Acesta a mai fost avocat al corporației industriale ruso-americeane care a fost fondată pentru a organiza și finanța industria textilă din Rusia după victoria bolșevică din 1917.

Printre alții, despre care acum se știe că au fost comuniști îndoctrinați de Frankfurter la școala de drept din Harvard și mai târziu plasați în poziții cheie din guvern, se numără și Lee Pressman, John Abt (avocatul pe care asasinul președintelui, Oswald, l-a cerut înainte de a fi împușcat de evreul Rubenstein), și Nathan Witt – toți evrei.

Am răsfoit ziarul Daily Worker și am descoperit că în acesta atmosfera era strict „cușer.” Conținea anunțuri emoționante de tipul „În memoria mamei noastre dragi” de la Bernie, Abie, Izzy și Nathan Ginzberg, anunțuri de picnicuri la „minunata dumbravă Weinbaum,” un anunț pentru magazinul „Harry's Clothing” care promite

atât reduceri speciale pentru clienții comuniștii abonați la ziarul Worker (Muncitorul), cât și pentru costumele rabinice. La acea vreme editorul ziarului Worker era „John Gates,” însă când „Gates” a fost arestat, s-a aflat că numele său real era Israel Regenstreif!

Am citit prin ziare că în Rusia antisemitismul era agresiv. În același timp îi vedeam pe evrei lăudându-se că capul propagandei sovietice era un evreu: Ilya Ehrenberg! Cu toți evreii care erau prinși în flagrant ca fiind spioni comuniști, ar surprinde pe cineva că evreul Ehrenberg, capul propagandei sovietice, a căutat să răspândească ideea că comuniștii erau „anti-evrei?”

Chiar și în Japonia și în China, am găsit că primii plantatori ai semințelor comuniste erau evrei. În Japonia a existat o Anna Rosenberg, și ghici cine a plecat în China pentru a deveni consilier al lui Sun-Yat Sen? Bătrânul evreu George Sokolsky, cronicarul nostru „conservativ!”

Pentru o persoană inteligentă, faptele erau de necontestat. Pot fi inexplicabile, însă pur și simplu de netăgăduit. Comunismul e evreiesc! Evreul ateist și rasial Marx l-a început, iar ceilalți evrei precum Engles și LaSalle l-au cârmuit. Iar evreii, cel puțin cei din Statele Unite, erau aproape unanimi în suprimarea și ura lor veninoasă împotriva oricărei persoane care îndrăznește doar să pună întrebări despre acest lucru. Nu trebuia decât să observi numărul comuniștilor evrei și a celor ce se mixează rasial pentru a te trezi cu o campanie de isterie împotriva ta, fiind etichetat drept „urâtor!” Aceiași oameni care strigau cel mai tare că vor „libertăți academice” pentru a răspândi comunismul, erau în același timp și cei mai nemiloși în campania lor de suprimare a oricui individ care dorea să discute despre implicarea evreilor în aceste lucruri.

Unul dintre lucrurile care împiedică pe cei mai mulți oameni să creadă că evreii se află în spatele comunismului, e faptul că evreii sunt renumiți pentru faptul că iubesc banii și, prin urmare, se crede că aceștia sunt fără nicio excepție „capitaliști.”

Ideea că, datorită faptului că evreii iubesc banii aceștia „nu pot fi comuniști,” ar fi adevărată dacă comunismul ar fi „cinstit,” dacă comunismul ar fi într-adevăr o mișcare menită a-i ajuta pe oamenii săraci, așa cum pretinde a fi.

Însă în toate locurile în care comunismul a ajuns la putere, oamenii săraci nu sunt ajutați; întotdeauna comunismul îi plasează pe evrei în poziții de putere și avere imensă și îi jefuiesc și-i înrobesc pe oameni.

Cu alte cuvinte, comunismul cu evreii nu reprezintă o ideologie veritabilă; e un joc de încredere, o escrocherie și o metodă de utilizare a forței și a revoluției pe post de scurtătură pentru obținerea averii și a puterii – care de regulă sunt mai greu de obținut prin metode de „afacere” normale (chiar și atunci când pui în aplicare acele metode de

„afacere” pentru care evreii sunt renumiți). Comunismul reprezintă vechile metode de „naufragiere,” spre profitul criminal al evreilor comuniști!

E un fapt dovedit acela că comunismul a fost finanțat în mare parte de evrei bogați, începând cu Rothschilds și continuând cu Lehmans, Sterns, Oppenheimers, Rosenwalds și cu alte familii bogate de evrei, chiar de aici din America.

Spre exemplu, însăși Marx a fost finanțat de un milionar producător de săpun, pe nume Joseph Fels (săpunul FelsNaptha). După cum s-a amintit deja, Jacob Schiff, șeful companiei Kuhn, Loeb & Co., i-a dat peste 20 milioane de dolari evreului Leon Trotsky (Bronstein), pentru a duce la bun sfârșit capturarea poporului rus de către evreii comuniști. (Informații preluate din ziarul New York Journal American, 3 februarie 1949)

La o întrunire din Madison Square Garden, New York, la care au participat dezi de mii de evrei pentru a celebra victoria revoluționară din Rusia, Jacob Schiff – același multimiliardar evreu șef al companiei Kuhn, Loeb & Co., a trimis următoarea telegramă comitetului organizator, întrucât el nu a putut ajunge acolo: „Transmite-le din partea mea celor care sunt prezenți în această seară, că regret nespuse că nu am putut să sărbătoresc cu prietenii libertății rusești, recompensa pe care am sperat-o și pentru care ne-am luptat în acești lungi ani!” (New York Times, 24 martie 1917, pagina 2).

În această ordine de idei, e de asemenea interesant a se nota faptul că comunismul, care se presupune a fi un product al sărăciei, a prosperat în Statele Unite nu în regiunile în care oamenii sunt mai săraci, cum ar fi Appalachia sau Mississippi. În fapt, statisticile FBI arată că există mai puțini comuniști în Mississippi (doar unul), care e cel mai sărac stat din America, decât în oricare alt stat din Uniune! În același timp, aceleași statistici FBI arată că cele mai mari concentrații de comuniști se află în New York și Los Angeles, care dețin cea mai ridicată concentrație de bogăție – dar și de EVREI!

Ori de câte ori un comunist a candidat la alegeri, voturile comuniste au fost aproape perfect sincronizate din punct de vedere geografic, cu zonele în care se află cei mai mulți evrei: din nou, New York City, Los Angeles, Miami Beach și alte zone în care există o concentrație atât de bogăție cât și de evrei. Cel mai recent candidat comunist, Aptheker, un evreu, nu a candidat în statele lovite de sărăcie precum Appalachia sau Mississippi, ci în bogatul oraș New York City!

Și în final, pentru a spulbera noțiunea conform căreia evreii bogați „pur și simplu n-au cum” să fie comuniști pentru că evreii „iubesc banii,” nu trebuie decât să privești în registrul comuniștilor de top pentru a vedea că sărăcia n-are nimic de-a face cu aceștia, pe când evreimea cu siguranță că are.

Un exemplu primar e Charlie Chaplin, un om cu o avere enormă pe care a câștigat-o aici în America prin sistemul nostru, sistem pe care comunistul Charlie Chaplin l-a urât și l-a atacat pe atât de vicios încât până și departamentul nostru de stat procomunist l-a exclus din America datorită activității sale procomuniste! (Chaplin nu s-a sinchisit niciodată să devină un cetățean al Statelor Unite!)

La o primă privire e dificil de observat de ce anume, un om care s-a bucurat de o atât de mare generozitate și bogăție din partea Americii, cum a fost cazul lui Chaplin, putea fi comunist. Însă să înțelegem un fapt – același fapt pe care-l vei întâlni la baza fiecărei activități comuniste, pentru a înțelege tendințele comuniste ale lui „Charlie Chaplin”: numele real al lui Chaplin e IRAEL THORNSTEIN și el nu e nici american și nici englez – CI UN EVREU!

Am fost de-a dreptul impresionat să descopăr că adesea de-a lungul istoriei, nu doar în cazul comunismului ci și a altor personalități mondiale care au comis diverse atrocități, în spatele muncii murdare s-a aflat întotdeauna un evreu sau o evreică.

azul clasic are loc în cartea Estera din biblie, care e favorita evreilor, în care evreii relatează plini de bucurie că prietena regelui, Estera, a avut succes când a căutat să-l convingă pe rege să spânzure douăzeci de mii de gentili (ne-evrei) inocenți, un „succes zdrobitor” pe care evreii îi celebrează în fiecare an prin sărbătoarea „Purim.”

Am găsit același tipar și în Roma antică unde, pe vremea domniei lui Nero, în timpul unei persecuții a romanilor albi care erau „creștini,” prietena evreică a acestuia pe nume Poppaea, în mod subtil și-a exprimat sugestia evreiască care a schimbat istoria globală. L-a determinat pe Nero să-și ucidă mama, soția și să dea mii de romani în ghearele leilor în Colosseum. (Ediția din 1960 a Enciclopediei Americane, vol. 22, pagina 364, redă următoarele: „Incidentul răscumpărător din cariera acesteia pare a fi mila pe care a cerut-o cu stăruință în fața lui Nero, pentru evrei”!)

Unul dintre argumentele pe care le aud mereu din partea oamenilor care încercă să „mă pună la perete” pentru că spun că există o conspirație evreiască, comunistă și sionistă ce operează atât în America cât și la nivel global, e acela că, dacă aceste lucruri ar fi fost adevărate, atunci „FBI-ul s-ar fi ocupat el de asta.”

Cu toate că J. Edgar Hoover a pus în repetate rânduri emfază pe faptul că FBI-ul nu poate urmări pe nimeni în justiție, americanii uită de asta în mod continuu!

Inițialele „FBI” înseamnă Biroul Federal de Investigație. Iar „investigarea” e tot ceea ce FBI-ul poate face. Pentru ca aceștia să poată lua măsuri împotriva inamicilor Statelor Unite, trebuie mai întâi să obțină permisiunea de a face asta din partea Departamentului de Justiție, care controlează FBI-ul. Iar dacă Departamentul de Justiție nu va demara o urmărire în justiție sau dacă refuză să emită mandate de

arestare, lucru care s-a întâmplat din nou și din nou chiar și în cazul unor cazuri flagrante, atunci FBI-ul e complet neajutorat. În fapt I. Edgar Hoover, directorul FBI-ului (despre care cred că a fost aproape complet responsabil de ascunderea conspirației comuniste din America din ultimii 30-40 de ani), e neajutorat chiar și atunci când vine vorba de înștiințarea poporului american cu privire la lucrurile care se petrec în țară. Acesta poate fi concediat imediat de președinte sau, tehnic vorbind, chiar și de Departamentul de Justiție. Iar dacă Hoover ar chema lucrurile pe nume în ceea ce-i privește pe evrei, acesta ar DISĂREA numaidecât! Și fără doar și poate că ar fi înlocuit cu unul dintre gentilii procomuniști pupincuriști care oricum umple Departamentul nostru de Justiție până la refuz.

Prin urmare, Hoover a fost forțat să cârmuiască pe un traseu foarte atent, între efortul de a proteja Statele Unite ale Americii împreună cu poporul nostru și nevoia de a evita să e dea șobolanilor comuniști din guvernul nostru federal o scuză pentru a-l concedia.

În ciuda acestei situații dificile și adesea imposibile, Hoover a adus în atenția poporului american câteva lucruri minunate.

Un prim exemplu este cazul evreului care era asistent al secretarului Trezoreriei, Harry Dexter White (numele său evreiesc era Weiss), care a furat tiparnițele noastre. (Acest caz a fost deja menționat în Capitolul IV). Același tipar ca în cazul lui Weiss s-a repetat din nou și din nou în guvernul nostru, unde investigatorii sinceri și ofițerii de aplicare a legii au descoperit acte de trădare, care mai apoi au fost mușamalizate de personalități din fruntea guvernului nostru, inclusiv de către președinte!

Am avut chiar eu parte de o experiență de acest fel care mi-a dat fiori, în 1969, când un tânăr s-a alăturat organizației mele, după care a mărturisit că în trecut a fost un spion comunist! Numele acestuia era Roger Foss și când ni s-a alăturat mi-a spus că a lucrat pentru primul secretar al ambasadei sovietice la Washington, pe nume Valintin Ivanoff, care i-a dat bani pentru a merge la o facultate americană pentru ca mai apoi să poată deveni un oficial american fals!

L-am dus imediat pe acest tânăr la FBI și m-am asigurat că a pus întreaga poveste la dispoziția acestora. Agenții FBI au petrecut câteva zile pentru a scoate toată povestea de la Roger Foss.

Apoi am așteptat ca ceva să se întâmple.

Nimic nu s-a întâmplat! Săptămânile au trecut. Chestiunea a fost abandonată. Avocații evrei din Departamentul de „Justiție” i-au pus capac.

Așa că am acționat eu însumi. Cunoșteam un reporter sincer (cu toate că era un liberal înrăit) pe nume Les Whitten, care lucra pentru ziarul Washington Post. Whitten a redactat și despre efortul evreilor de a mă arunca pe mine într-un azil de nebuni și a

fost de asemenea de folos într-un editorial care a deplâns această tiranie, pentru că el e această creatură tristă: un liberal sincer.

Am așteptat până la o săptămână (când cei mai mulți evrei de la Washington Post se bucurau de banii lor) și m-am dus cu știrea la Les Whitten, împreună cu Foss și cu toate documentele, etc. Whitten a reușit să publice știrea pe primă pagină a ziarului Washington Post. În 24 de ore Valintin Ivanoff a fost expulzat din Statele Unite și trimis în Rusia, știrea fiind tratată la nivel național.

Nu mă îndoiesc de loc că dacă n-aș fi găsit o modalitate de a forța mâna Departamentului de Justiție, dl. Ivanoff ar fi continuat să rămână în ambasada sovietică, plătind studenți pentru a frecventa universități ca Harvard, Berkeley din California, etc., cu scopul de a deveni agenți sovietici, așa cum fac acum sute sau mii de studenți, chiar în momentul acesta!

Lucrul important care trebuie luat în seamă aici e faptul că în acest caz, FBI-ul a fost absolut incapabil de a face altceva decât să adune informații. Din momentul în care au prezentat informațiile în fața Departamentului de Justiție, sunt total neajutorați. Astfel de cazuri s-au repetat din nou și din nou și din nou, în care FBI-ul, prin muncă vigilentă și loială, a descoperit acte de trădare și de subversiune, numai ca mai apoi avocații din Departamentul de Justiție – cum sunt „Moskowitzii,” „Finklesteinii,” „Cohenii,” „Goldbergii,” „Rosenblattii,” și „Lipshitzii” – să ignore informația sau să o mușamalizeze.

În întreaga istorie a FBI-ului nu a existat decât un singur „șobolan” – un agent care s-a întors împotriva FBI-ului. Acel agent a fost un evreu pe nume Jake Levine, care a mers la radioul procomunist WBAI din New York și la Radio Pacifica de pe Coasta de Vest, unde a acuzat FBI-ul că ar fi „fascist” și că agenții FBI i-ar urî pe negrii și pe evrei!

Când li se cere să numească cel mai mare ziar comunist din America, cei mai mulți oameni vor spune că e ziarul „Worker” (muncitor).

Însă aceștia nu au dreptate. Cel mai mare ziar comunist din America e „The Morning Freiheit,” care e scris cu caractere ebraice – în limba idiș – pentru miile și miile de evrei comuniști din New York. Când cei de la finanțe în mod temporar au închis sediul ziarului „Worker,” acesta n-a stat pe loc; a fost pur și simplu mutat la capătul coridorului unde se afla sediul ziarului „Freiheit,” unde a continuat să fie publicat până când avocații comuniști au reușit să scape de cei de la finanțe.

În Canada, poliția regală a rupt un cerc de spioni cu ajutorul lui Igor Gouzenko, care a dezertat din ambasada sovietică și a expus agenții comuniști de top din Canada. Așa s-a aflat că cei doi șefi ai cercului de spioni din Canada erau Fred Rose și Sam Karr. Raportul comisiei regale, publicat de Biroul de Papetărie al Majestății Sale, a dezvăluit

faptul că numele real al lui Fred Rose – care era un membru al parlamentului – era Fred Rosenberg, în timp ce numele real al lui Sam Karr era COHEN.

Ca de obicei, cu toate că publicul nu e sensibilizat cu privire la acest lucru, cei doi lideri comuniști din Canada s-au adevărit a fi doi evrei.

Comuniștii aproape că au preluat controlul guvernului spaniol înainte de cel de-al Doilea Război Mondial. Generalul Franco s-a ridicat împreună cu spaniolii și au luptat pentru a preveni preluarea Spaniei de către comuniști; Rusia și comunismul internațional au trimis tot felul de ajutoare posibile pentru a-i da pe spanioli pe mâna tiraniei comuniste. Liderul comuniștilor din afară nu a fost nimeni altul decât Bela Kuhn (al cărui nume real e Cohen), aceiași evrei afurisiți care au orchestrat revoluția ungară imediat după Primul Război Mondial. Din America au sosit sute și sute de evrei newyorkezi, organizați în „brigada Abraham Lincoln” pentru a ajuta la instaurarea comunismului în Spania. Toate acestea sunt scrise negru pe alb în studiul despre brigada Abraham Lincoln, publicat de Camera Comitetului, pe tema activităților neamericane (anexa IX, vol. 1), în care sunt listate numele acestor evrei și care pot fi inspectate de cititor. Între timp, pentru a-i proteja pe spanioli de asaltul comunismului internațional, Benito Mussolini a trimis trupe, armament, muniție și avioane, și la fel a făcut și Adolf Hitler.

În fapt, Spania a fost un antrenament pentru al Doilea Război Mondial. Numai că în zilele acelea, era mult mai evident că o parte era comunistă și evreiască, pe când cealaltă (Franco) era anticomunistă și antievreiască.

Al Doilea Război Mondial a fost exact la fel, atâta doar că evreii au reușit să-și mascheze mai bine adevăratele intenții decât în Războiul Civil spaniol.

Am găsit această lume secretă și oribilă a evreilor captivantă, interesantă și înspăimântătoare, dar și foarte deprimantă. În adâncul sufletului meu puteam simți spaima rece a sorții noastre, dacă lucrurile erau cu adevărat așa cum păreau. De asemenea, fusesem crescut în așa fel încât să nu spun niciodată cuvântul „jidan,” ci întotdeauna să folosesc expresia „persoană de origine evreiască” sau „de credință iudaică,” datorită „fricii de iudei (evrei)” care e menționată în biblie (Ioan 7:13).

Îmi puteam imagina rezultatul temperamentului și a reacției mele dacă aș fi fost pus în fața unei astfel de provocări, dacă aș fi aflat că într-adevăr EXISTA un complot evreiesc împotriva țării și a poporului meu!

Am recitat ziarele și cărțile pe care acea femeie mi le-a dat, și le-am citit cu mare atenție. În cele mai multe cazuri, tonul acestora era respingător. Aveau mână largă în acuzații, care erau sărăcăcios redactate și pline de senzaționalism înrăit.

Însă continuau să dezvăluie noi perle de adevăr, pe care le-am verificat. Și când am corelat toate faptele pe atât de bine pe cât am putut, nu mai era loc de îndoială; într-adevăr exista un anumit fel de complot evreiesc care fără doar și poate implica comunismul și subversiunea morală. Am descoperit că evreii erau implicați în mai multe lucruri, nu doar în comunism și sionism. După cum și Hitler scrie în Mein Kampf, nu trebuie decât să faci o disecție în toate abcesele bolnave din societatea noastră „pentru a-l descoperi la baza acestora pe micul evreu, care adesea e destul de orbit de lumina bruscă.” Pur și simplu NU există excese, degenerări și nici orori prea josnice pentru unii evrei pentru a fi folosite drept metode, nu doar pentru a stoarce banii de la noi, ci să ne distrugă și societatea și caracterul în acest proces.

Îți mai amintești „poezia” care începea cu „Un trandafir e un trandafir e un trandafir,” etc.? A fost unul dintre primele exemple smintite (și putrede) de nebunie și degenerare în formă de „poezie” care acum se numește „artă” – fără rimă, fără rațiune, fără sens, ci doar demență pură – și adesea murdărie pură.

Îți amintești cine a scris acele rânduri nebune și cine le-a „popularizat”? Se numea Gertrude Stein și era o evreică comunistă.

Ai văzut unele dintre „sculpturile” din muzeele de „artă” modernă, unde, montate sus pe un pedestal, poți admira un fel de balegă de cal care arată ca și cum cineva a mers pe pășune de unde a ales câteva bucăți cu lopata, după care le-a așezat una peste alta într-o sculptură „modernă”? Îți mai amintești cine e „eroul” acestui tip de „artă”? Numele lui era Jacob EPSTEIN. Un alt individ din „tribul” evreiesc care face haz pe seama noastră, care ne dă câte un bobârnac peste nas, după care ne face să-l plătim pentru asta și să-l venerăm ca pe un „om măreț”!

Cine e „maestrul” modern al poeziei murdare menită pentru adepții „hippie”?

Numele lui e Allan GINSBURG – un „artist” evreu, care ne învață tineretul despre „lucrurile de bun gust” din viață.

Cine atins un record în America pentru o revistă murdară? Ralph GINSBERG, care a fost trimis în închisoare pentru „Erosul” său complet dezgustător. Nici Curtea Supremă nu i-a putut digera gunoiul evreiesc: o pagină întregă pe care apărea o femeie albă nudă, care întreținea raporturi sexuale cu un negru înalt și gol.

Scenele de „teatru” care au fost descrise la începutul cărții de față – în care o găină e crucificată, partea intimă a unei femei e rasă de un bărbat nud după care întrețineau raporturi sexuale într-un sac de pânză, împreună cu alte bufonerie „artistice” – au fost produse de un evreu francez pe nume Jaques Lebel!

Centrul acestui gunoi e în estul orașului New York, unde se află o întregă colonie de „hippii.” Sediul acestora e într-o expoziție numită „The Peace-Eye Book Store.” E

etichetat drept „strict cușer.” Producătorii artei, a poeziei, muzicii, literaturii, etc., murdară și smintită, sunt aproape întotdeauna evrei, evrei și iarăși evrei!

Și am găsit că evreii nu „excelează” numai în aceste trei domenii ale comunismului, sionismului și a degenerării aride.

Când am investigat mișcarea care-i forțează pe albi să se mixeze cu africanii negrii, i-am găsit din nou pe aceiași evrei pe post de maeștrii și de pungași.

Mai târziu o să tratez pe larg natura evreiască în relație cu „mixarea rasială,” însă pentru moment voi prezenta unul sau două documente și fapte dintre cele mai șocante, astfel încât înainte de a trece mai departe, cititorul să-și poată face o idee despre cât de extensiv s-au folosit evreii de fiecare armă disponibilă pentru a distruge societatea albă care i-a primit și le-a oferit mai mult decât orice altă națiune din istorie.

Urmează un citat din cel mai mare ziar evreiesc din America „The Morning Freiheit,” tipărit în limba ebraică pentru zecile de mii de evrei comuniști din orașul New York. În fiecare duminică aceștia publică o pagină în engleză. De acolo avem noi acum acest pasaj. Acest articol se laudă (evreilor în privat), că „95% din avocații care-i împing pe negrii în mișcările pentru drepturi civile sunt EVREI”! Cu scopul de a clarifica la ce anume se referă, dați-mi voie să-l numesc pe unul dintre ticăloșii șefi din acest script, avocatul care în sud a întreprins mai multe acțiuni decât orice alt susținător al mixtului rasial pentru a perturba și distruge rasa albă și ordinea civilă, avocat care e șef și în NAACP Legal Defense: Jake Greenberg. Jake Greenberg care nu e un negru ci un evreu, e creierul judiciar al „NAACP” în tribunalele din America. Jake Greenberg e cel ce obține hotărâri judecătorești, e cel ce îi apără pe negrii prost-crescut care perturbă state întregi, e cel ce-i cheamă în judecată pe liderii albi pentru „dispreț” față de Curțile Federale, și prin asta dându-le frâu liber miilor de negrii prost-crescuți să facă ce vor ei în sudul SUA!

NAACP (Asociația Națională pentru Avansarea Persoanelor de Culoare) nu e în sine neagră, ci e în mare parte evreiască. Președintele acesteia nu e un negru și niciodată n-a fost un negru. Mai întâi a fost Joel Spingarn, un evreu din New York, după care funcția a fost preluată de fratele acestuia, Arthur Spingarn. Acum la conducere se află un alt evreu din New York, pe nume Kivie Kaplan!

Înainte ca negrii să preia conducerea și să-l demită, motorul principal din CORE a fost un alt evreu newyorkez, Marvin Rich.

Aici e o copie cu prima pagină a ziarelor The Jewish Post și Opinion, după ce negrii din CORE și din SNCC s-au răzvrătit împotriva evreilor, preluând conducerea. Aici (pe privat în ziarele lor), evreii admit că ei au reprezentat creierul și sacoșele cu bani din spatele mișcării negrilor, iar acum își sistează suportul pentru că negrii s-au

răsculat împotriva lor. Se mai laudă și cu faptul că „fără banii evreiești, negrii or să dea faliment!”

Am învățat încă de pe vremea când mi-am început studiile că Congresul și Comitetul Evreilor Americani împreună cu Liga Anti-Defăimare B'Nai B'rith au fost aceia care au cheltuit milioane de dolari pe „studiile științifice” întreprinse de evreul suedez Gunar Myrdahl, prin care să-i „dovedească” Curții Supreme SUA că segregarea era neconstituțională și prin care să facă agitație pentru integrarea completă a sudului Americii. Am descoperit că fiecare ziar și grup evreiesc promovează agresiv mixtul rasial – în sudul țării pe furiș, în timp ce în restul Americii pe față și în mod vicios!

Am găsit că:

Comunismul – e în mare parte evreiesc. Sionismul – complet evreiesc. Revoluția negrilor – în mare parte evreiască. Finanțate de evrei în proporție de 99,9%. Degenerarea și pornografia comercială – aparține în principal evreilor. Escrocheriile comerciale din „religie,” prin simbolurile lor „K” și „U,” dar și în afacerea cu Hristos. Filmele, TV-ul, mass-media, cărțile, revistele – sunt strict ale evreilor.

Lumea secretă a evreilor nu doar că există – ci dacă va continua să existe și să prospere, NOI voi înceta să existăm.

Nici un popor nu poate tolera un atac secret atât de vast și de otrăvitor, și să supraviețuiască.

Pentru prima dată, am început să-i văd pe acești evrei aroganți bolșevici, sioniști, mixatori rasiali, promotori ai degenerării și a nebuniei, drept naufragiatorii civilizației, lucru care chiar așa și e!

M-am întors la acea doamnă și am început să vorbim, de data aceasta cu mine în poziția de receptor. Dânsa era derutată iar eu eram confuz în multe feluri. Dar ea știa că există forțe diabolice care au obiectivul clar de a ne distruge țara și poporul alb, ea înțelegând în mod corect ideile fundamentale.

M-a întrebat dacă doresc să ascult un bărbat pe nume Gerald L. K. Smith.

Mi-am adus vag aminte de acel nume, ca de vreun fel de radical oribil sau ceva asemănător. Dar ea mi-a zis că el era un mare patriot american și un bun orator și mi-a înmănat un bilet la un discurs pe care acesta urma să-l țină în Los Angeles.

Mă îngrijora ideea de a merge pentru că eram un Ofițer Naval și pentru că totul părea atât de nesăbuit, radical și periculos. Așa că am intrat într-un birou FBI și am cerut o întâlnire cu un agent. Am fost condus într-o cameră mică și privată și m-am așezat în fața unui bărbat cu trăsături extrem de nordice. I-am spus despre Smith și l-am întrebat dacă e sau nu în regulă să merg la discursul acestuia.

„Da, dacă nu participi,” mi-a spus acesta.

Așa că am mers să ascult acel discurs.

Și ce discurs a mai fost...!

Puțini americani din ziua de azi au ascultat vreodată un orator. Au auzit dezbateri, conferințe și probabil chiar și o cuvântare delirantă, însă e puțin probabil că au ascultat un orator de modă veche ce zdruncină tavanul, zguduie pământul și-ți sfărâmă sufletul.

Gerald Smith este maestrul maștrilor în ceea ce ține de vocea umană. Te apucă de reverele sufletului tău, te smuncește din scaun și te ține neajutorat și fermecat pe atât de mult pe cât dorește. Acesta nu se rezumă doar la a răzni și urla.

Șoptește; suspină; hârâie; gungune; detonează cu puterea unei locomotive ce vuieste printr-un tunel. Râde; plânge; urlă; se lingusește; se maimuțărește; strigă; imploră; revine la șoptit, rânjește, se uită chiorâș, țipă, explodează în râs isteric – apoi scâncește ceva sfâșietor ce te lasă flasc. Eram așezat la balcon, pe dunga scaunului. Gerald Smith e cel mai mare maestru al vorbirii din ziua de azi și aș străbate douăzeci de mile pe jos, pentru a-l auzi din nou.

Nu doar felul său de a vorbi m-a capturat – ci și ceea ce spunea. Când dai la o parte toate nuanțele emoționale din discursul său și ajungi la miezul crud al acestuia, găsești elementele fundamentale ale unui adevăr recognoscibil, maiestuos redactat pentru a arăta, cel puțin, tiparul clar al lucrurilor pe care evreii încearcă să le obțină prin conspirația lor.

Și când istoria e examinată, descoperim această națiune evreiască care își avansează în mod constant și hotărât agenda lor de „popor ales al lui Dumnezeu,” al căror destin e să cucerească și să subjuge lumea pe ascuns, sub despotismul sângeeros al „împăratului Sionului” din vechiul testament.

Aceștia chiar cred în mod literar că „Se va împlini” ca Domnul să le dea „întâietate în slavă, în faimă și în măreție asupra tuturor neamurilor pe care le-a făcut.” (Deuteronom 26:19).

O predică a rabinului Leon Spitz, citată în ziarul American Hebrew de pe 1 martie 1946, ilustrează mesajul prin care flama urii pe care evreii le-o poartă ne-evreilor (neamurile, Gentilii), e reaprinsă în fiecare primăvară în sinagogi:

„... Lasă-l pe Esau* să se vaite și să bocească și să protesteze în fața lumii civilizate, iar pe Iacob lasă-l să își ridice mâna și să lupte lupta cea bună. Antisemitul... nu înțelege decât o singură limbă și trebuie să ne ocupăm de acesta în conformitate cu nivelul său. De Purim evreii s-au luptat pentru viețile lor. Și evreii americani trebuie

să se ocupe de antisemiții contemporani. Trebuie să ne umplem închisorile cu gangsteri antisemiți. Trebuie să ne umplem azilurile cu lunatici antisemiți. Trebuie să combatem fiecare străin care-i urăște pe evrei. Trebuie să-i hărțuim și să-i urmărim în justiție până la limitele extreme ale legii pe impostorii antisemiți. Trebuie să-i umilim și să-i batjocorim pe huliganii antisemiți pe atât de mult încât nimeni să nu-și dorească sau să îndrăznească să li se alăture.”

*Esau e un nume de cod folosit în publicațiile evreiești pentru a-l desemna pe gentilul credul și tolerant; Iacob e un nume de cod care-l desemnează pe evreu, care e talentat în arta înșelăciunii.

Prin asta li se mulțumește americanilor pentru faptul că au primit în țara lor, mânați de cele mai bune considerente și toleranță, un popor străin care s-a prezentat pe sine însuși drept un popor hărțuit și persecutat.

Ca cercetător pe subiectul Sionismului, am găsit că evreii nici măcar nu se deranjează să-și ascundă intențiile lor de dominare a lumii. Plini de cel mai monumental dispreț pentru tâmpiții pe care ei îi numesc „goyim” (neevrei), aceștia declară în mod deschis că au nesocotit oferte mult mai bune pentru „patria” lor națională decât Palestina – locuri de unde n-ar fi trebuit să surghiunească și să lase fără casă un milion de arabi neajutorați. Însă evreii plini de aroganță au cerut Palestina „pentru că e localizată în mijlocul lumii” – nicidecum pentru că ar fi o promisiune biblică, ci pentru că e situată la intersecția dintre trei continente – locul ales de ei din care să domnească peste întreaga lume, loc care e de asemenea bogat în minerale. David Ben-Gurion (prim-ministrul Israelului), a prezis într-un articol publicat în ziarul Look, de pe 16 ianuarie 1962, că, până în 1987, lumea va fi condusă de evrei, din Ierusalim, prin Națiunile Unite, care e o organizație evreiască: „Toate armatele vor fi desființate și nu vor mai exista războaie. În Ierusalim, Națiunile Unite (o adevărată uniune de națiuni) vor construi un Altar pentru Profeți, care să deservească uniunea federală a tuturor continentelor; acesta va fi Scaunul Curții Supreme a Omenirii, care va judeca toate neînțelegerile dintre continentele federale, după cum a fost profețit de Isaia.”

În timp ce dictez aceste cuvinte, sunt conștient de indignarea pe care astfel de afirmații o produc. Eu însumi am fost cuprins de furie când am aflat pentru prima dată de aceste proiecte. Însă îl asigur pe cititor că n-aș transcrie cu ușurință aceste lucruri într-un mediu atât de permanent cum este o carte – care mă va putea „bântui” pentru multă vreme de acum încolo – dacă ar fi fost vorba de o frivolă sau de o eroare.

Fiind complet treaz acum, după ce am citit și studiat tot ceea ce mi-a stat în putință, am început să gândesc realist pentru prima dată în viața mea – în loc să cad de acord cu sloganele pe care am fost antrenat să le accept încă de când am fost un copilaș,

slogane pe care niciodată nu le-am analizat, cum ar fi acela că: „Nu trebuie să-i judeci pe oameni după grupurile din care fac parte, ci judecă-i exclusiv în mod individual.”

Dacă stai și te gândești un pic, acel slogan, spre exemplu, e o nebunie totală! Am ajutat la scufundarea de submarine germane, japoneze și italiene în timpul războiului, fără să întreb care dintre echipajele acestora erau naziste, fasciste sau militariste. Le-am scufundat pe toate câte am putut. Îl uram pe Roosevelt. Însă japonezii și germanii nu erau prea grijulii când venea vorba de a trage asupra mea, împreună cu New Dealers care erau nerăbdători să implice America în război.

Când vezi o măicuță, nu o întrebi despre sănătatea copiilor săi; nici nu inviți bătrâni de 86 de ani să sară cu parașuta, chiar dacă câțiva astfel de bătrâni – cum a fost Bernarr MacFadden, obișnuia să sară cu parașuta. Te poți aștepta pe bună dreptate ca într-un orașel un chinez să încerce o afacere cu o spălătorie sau cu un restaurant, după cum te-ai aștepta și ca un sicilian care face parte din mafie să fie implicat în vreun fel de crimă; de asemenea nu e judicios să insiști că jupele n-ar fi reprezentative pentru femei doar pentru că bărbații scoțieni le poartă – cu toate că acestea din urmă sunt numite „kilturi.” Nimeni n-ar fi considerat nebun dacă ar presupune că un membru al grupului Ku Klux Klan e rasist, dar nici dacă ar crede că un membru al partidului Americans for Democratic Action urăște Klan-ul. Și prin aceeași logică, dată fiind greutatea dovezilor precedente, nici noi nu suntem nebuni sau „plini de ură” atunci când presupunem că orice evreu e un sionist sau un comunist. Probabilitatea ca un evreu să facă parte din una dintre cele două sau să fie cel puțin simpatizant al comunismului, e copleșitoare.

În mare parte, singurul fel în care-i judecăm pe oameni până ajungem să-i cunoaștem extrem de bine, e după grupul din care fac parte. Dacă prin acțiunile sale acel grup s-a dovedit a ne fi ostil nouă pentru o perioadă lungă de timp, nu e nici „ură” și nici bigotism dacă-i consideri ostili pe membrii necunoscuți ai acelui grup, afară de cazul în care auzim lucruri diferite despre un anume individ care e o excepție de la regulă.

Evreii au depreciat în mod intenționat această regulă atât de necesară vieții de zi cu zi și în schimb au promovat ideea opusă și nebună prin care ar trebui să presupunem că fiecare individ e un inocent, indiferent că avem dovezi clare că acesta face parte dintr-un trib canibal sau din mafie – și toate acestea pentru ca oamenii să nu observe că cea mai mare parte dintre evrei sunt comuniști și trădători!

Din momentul în care realizezi că evreii nu sunt „doar un grup religios” ci unul rasial și antinaționalist care conviețuiește chiar în mijlocul nostru, poți vedea verde-n față că majoritatea indivizilor din acest grup sunt implicați în diverse lucruri, în special în comunism, sionism și în mixarea rasială. Bineînțeles că asta nu înseamnă că absolut

întreg grupul e implicat într-un lucru anume, la fel cum nu toți germanii au fost naziști și nu toți italienii sunt catolici.

Situația trădătorilor sioniști evreo-comuniști se aseamănă foarte mult cu cea a mafiei. Toată lumea știe că mafia e compusă în principal din italieni și din gangsteri. Însă asta nu înseamnă că „toți italienii sunt gangsteri,” dar nici că „toți gangsterii sunt italieni.” Pe de altă parte, principiul pe care evreii vor să-l suprimă e acela că „un membru al mafiei probabil că e italian și probabil că e și un gangster.” Numai nebunii ar pune la conducerea departamentului de poliție un membru al mafiei. „Ciudat” e însă că, cu toate acestea, Statele Unite a făcut exact acest lucru cu bomba atomică și cu cea cu hidrogen. De la Lillienthal și Strauss, i-au pus aproape exclusiv pe evrei la conducerea programelor de dezvoltare a armelor atomice, cu toate că evreii au reprezentat aproape 90% dintre comuniștii și spionii noștri atomici! Lillienthal, Oppenheimer, Teller, Straus, Rickover, Rabi, etc., etc. – acest tipar mortal e repetat din nou și din nou. „Nu-i judeca pe oameni după grupurile din care fac parte.” Însă cumva se face că același grup se află mereu în punctele cheie de conducere – și din același grup au ieșit aproape toți spionii noștri comuniști.

După cum a fost evidențiat și de Winston Churchill, „motorul” și conducerea forțelor marxiste este evreiască, iar cei mai mulți verei sunt fie cel puțin simpatizanți ai comunismului într-un fel sau altul, fie îi „mușamalizează” pe comuniști.

Asta nu înseamnă că toți evreii sunt comuniști, dar nici că toți comuniștii sunt evrei. Adevărul științific e acesta: pe baza statisticilor de necontestat, un evreu oarecare e probabil (dar incert) un pro-marxist, comunist, troțkist sau doar un „liberal” promotor al mixtului rasial.

În timp ce studiam și înaintam prin acest haos al nebuniei noastre naționale, am început să mă întreb de ce am intrat în război de partea bolșevicilor care s-au lăudat fățiș timp de aproape o sută de ani cu planurile lor de a ne distruge prin forță, violență, minciuni și subversiune – în timp ce am zdrobit în mod complet Germania Ariană, care niciodată n-a avut nici un spion de rang înalt în țara noastră și nicio șansă (și nici măcar vreun plan) de a cuceri lumea, așa cum am fost făcuți să credem.

Am început să mă gândesc la Adolf Hitler și la naziști. Am găsit că avea dreptate în ceea ce-i privește pe evrei. Poate că se merită să-i citesc cartea, *Main Kampf*, pentru a vedea dacă mai are și alte adevăruri de spus.

Am cutreierat librăriile din San Diego și în final am găsit o copie a cărții *Main Kampf* ascunsă undeva în spate. Am cumpărat-o, am luat-o acasă și am început să o citesc. Și acesta a marcat finalul unui Lincoln Rockwell, „tipul drăguț” – „goy-ul” tâmpit – dar și începutul unei persoane complet diferite.

Citirea cărții *Main Kampf* a fost aidoma descoperirii unei părți din mine. Haosul și dezordinea și „încețoșarea” mentală sunt extrem de frustrante pentru mine. Am suferit timp de mulți ani încercând să desfac încurcătura filozofică, socială și politică a lumii și încurcătura chiar și mai mare venită din partea religiilor și a sociologiei.

Mi-am repetat din nou și din nou că „Lucrurile trebuie să aibă un sens, trebuie să existe o relație cauzală logică între faptele sociale și politice, care au făcut ca lucrurile să fie așa cum sunt!” În ciuda aparențelor care uneori redau o imagine încurcată a lucrurilor și creaturilor din Natură, în aceasta nu există nicio încurcătură reală. Există un motiv, o cauză care face ca fiecare atom să fie acolo unde e, în Natură. Nu pot crede că Natura nu are legi, nici motive și nici cauze în chestiunile sociale.

Însă nicio persoană, nicio carte, nici măcar mintea mea nu a fost capabilă de a descoperi nici începutul și nici sfârșitul lucrurilor. Pur și simplu sufeream datorită sentimentului vag și nefericit că lucrurile erau „greșite” – nu știam exact cum – dar știam că trebuie să existe o cale de a diagnostica „boala” și cauzele acesteia și, printr-un efort inteligent și organizat, de a corecta acel „lucru” care era „greșit.”

În *Mein Kampf* am găsit din abundență această mentală lumină solară care dintr-o dată mi-a scăldat lumea gri într-o lumină limpede a rațiunii și a înțelegerii. Cuvânt după cuvânt, frază după frază au străpuns întunericul ca niște fulgere și tunete ale revelației, rupând și sfâșiind pânzele de păianjen construite de mai bine de 30 de ani, iluminând „misterele” obscure ale unei lumi înnebunite, mistere care până la acel moment păreau impenetrabile. Nu puteam lăsa cartea din mână fără a fi cuprins de o nerăbdare agonizantă de a continua să o citesc. Am citit din ea în drum spre escadron. Am luat-o cu mine în zbor și o citeam în timp ce în mod automat le dădeam instrucțiuni celorlalte avioane care survolau deșertul. Am citit-o în timp ce traversam bacul Coronado. Citeam din ea până noaptea târziu, iar a doua zi dimineața continuam cu cititul. Când am terminat-o, am luat-o din nou de la început, recitind fiecare cuvânt, subliniind și marcând pasajele deosebit de magnifice. Am studiat-o; am reflectat asupra ei; mă minunam de genialitatea totală și de nedescris a acestei cărți.

Cum se putea ca lumea nu numai să ignore *Mein Kampf*, dar să o și osândească, să o și blesteme, să o urască și să pretindă că aceasta reprezenta un plan de „cucerire a lumii” când, în realitate, aceasta reprezenta cel mai evident și rațional plan scris vreodată pentru salvarea lumii? Să nu fi citit nimeni această carte – mă gândeam – și oare pentru asta spuneau oamenii că e opera unui „hăbăuc”? Cum puteau oamenii rezonabili să scape basma curată dintr-o asemenea fraudă intelectuală? De ce era această carte atât de urâtă și de blestemată? Puteam înțelege prea bine motivul pentru care evreii urau și blestemau această carte, însă poporul meu de ce făcea acest lucru?

Am învățat că Hitler NU dorea să cucerească nici lumea și nicio altă Națiune, ci doar să recupereze teritoriile pe care Germania le-a pierdut prin tratatul de la Versailles.

Știu că dacă Mexic ar fi fost să ne învingă în război și să ne confiște Texasul și Arizona, n-aș fi avut odihnă până când nu le-am fi recucerit. N-ai fi simțit și tu la fel?

Aidoma și Hitler. Acesta a declarat în mod deschis că vrea înapoi părțile din Germania care au fost date Poloniei, Cehoslovaciei, etc. Singurele locuri pe care acesta le-a „atacat” vreodată, au fost mai înainte teritorii ale GERMANIEI, cum e Prusia și Austria, care au fost furate de Versailles; la fel și noi, dacă am fi pierdut Texasul și Florida, cu siguranță că ai „ataca” aceste state până când devin din nou americane.

Hitler a spus în Mein Kampf că supraviețuirea Civilizației Occidentale depinde de prezervarea Imperiului Britanic și că, dacă evreii ar reuși cumva să instige un război între Germania și Anglia, deznodământul va fi acela că Anglia își va pierde imperiul. Oare acest lucru nu s-a întâmplat întocmai? Hitler a mers până acolo încât a spus că ar ajuta cu bucurie Anglia să-și salveze Imperiul Britanic, cu forțe și arme germane!

Iată doar un extract din Mein Kampf, pentru a vedea felul în care ai fost mințit și înșelat cu privire la Hitler și cel de-al Doilea Război Mondial.

De câte ori nu ai auzit fraza „Tehnică mării minciuni a lui Hitler”? Nu cred oare oamenii că această „mare minciună” a fost o invenție a lui Adolf Hitler – o tehnică despre care se crede că Hitler o susține în Mein Kampf?

Liga Anti-Defăimare a B'Nai B'rit a publicat o broșură pentru a „simplifica” „nazismul” pentru omul de rând, în care autorul evreu scrie: „Bineînțeles, o parte din tehnica propagandistă a fost pur și simplu arta inventării. Hitler a scris: 'Atunci când vrei ca o minciună să fie crezută, umflarea minciunii reprezintă un factor decisiv. Marea majoritate a oamenilor, prin simplitatea inimilor lor, mai degrabă cad victimă unei minciuni mari, decât uneia mărunte.'”

Mai jos e ceea ce Hitler a scris cu ADEVĂRAT legat de acest subiect, la pagina 232 din Mein Kampf:

„A fost nevoie de o minciună nespuse de mare a evreilor și a organizației lor marxiste de luptă pentru a arunca vina colapsului asupra bărbatului care, singur și cu o energie și o putere a voinței supraomenești, a încercat să prevină catastrofa pe care a întrezărit-o și să-și salveze națiunea din cea mai profundă umilință și rușine. Prin condamnarea lui Ludendorff ca vinovat pentru pierderea Războiului Mondial, aceștia au pus mâna pe arma dreptului moral al singurului acuzator periculos care s-ar fi putut ridica împotriva trădătorilor patriei. În aceasta au acționat pe principiul că magnitudinea unei minciuni întotdeauna joacă un anumit rol de credibilitate, pentru că marea majoritate a oamenilor, în adâncul inimii lor, mai degrabă tind să

fie corupți decât să fie diabolici în mod intenționat și că, prin urmare, în simplitatea primitivă a minții lor aceștia mai degrabă cad victime unei minciuni mari decât uneia mărunte, din moment ce ei înșiși mint în lucrurile mici, dar s-ar rușina de minciuni care ar fi prea mari. O astfel de falsitate n-ar pătrunde niciodată în mințile lor și le-ar fi imposibil să creadă în posibilitatea ca în alții să existe o nerușinare și o denaturare atât de mășavă; da, chiar și atunci când li se aruncă lumină asupra subiectului, aceștia vor continua să se îndoiască și să șovăie și vor continua să accepte drept adevăr cel puțin o parte dintre aceste învinuiri. În consecință, chiar și din cea mai obraznică minciună o parte va rămâne fixată – un fapt prea bine cunoscut de toți mai-marii mincinoșilor și de toate cluburile minciunii din această lume, care se folosesc de asta în cele mai trădătoare moduri. Cei dintâi cunoscători ai acestui adevăr privitor la posibilitățile de utilizare a falsității și a defăimării, au fost dintotdeauna evreii; căci la urma urmei, întreaga lor existență e bazată pe o singură mare minciună și, anume, că ei sunt o comunitate religioasă când în adevăr ei sunt o rasă – și ce mai rasă! Una dintre cele mai mărețe minți ale omenirii i-a ținut așa pentru totdeauna printr-o frază pururi corectă, dintr-un adevăr fundamental: aceasta i-a numit ‘marii maeștrii ai minciunii.’ Și oricine nu recunoaște acest lucru sau nu vrea să creadă acest fapt, nu va putea ajuta niciodată adevărul să biruiască în lumea aceasta.”

Observă că Hitler, departe de a recomanda „marea minciună,” în realitate o condamnă drept o tehnică EVREIASCĂ!

Am găsit același lucru peste tot în Mein Kampf – exact opusul a ceea ce evreii încercau să ne convingă prin cărțile lor. Însă nimeni nu se deranjează vreodată s-o citească, așa că evreii continuă să aibă succes în perpetuarea acelei minciuni.

Cred că și mai șocantă, după cum am descoperit la mulți ani după război, este aroganța cu care evreii au afirmat că Hitler „a început” al Doilea Război Mondial – când, chiar înainte ca noi să intrăm în el, aceștia au publicat o carte intitulată „Germany Must Perish” (Germania Trebuie Distrusă) care, în fapt, a propovăduia EXTERMINAREA poporului german (cu mult înainte ca pretinsele camere de gazare să existe). Și chiar mai surprinzător este faptul că evreii au așternut pe hartă divizia Germaniei în 1940, iar linia pe care evreii au trasat-o pe hârtie, încă din 1940, este pe cât se poate linia care împarte astăzi Germania!

Toate acestea ar fi de necrezut în lipsa unei dovezi, în lipsa documentelor, așa că iată-le aici – împreună cu comentariile veritabile ale revistei TIME, care a numit planul evreilor de exterminare a poporului German (înainte de război) drept „O idee senzațională!” în timp ce ziarul New York Times l-a numit „Un plan pentru pacea permanentă între națiunile civilizate!” Fii atent la aroganța cu care autorul evreu Kaufman s-a fălit pe prima pagină că „Acest volum dinamic conturează un plan

cuprinzător pentru exterminarea națiunii germane și eradicarea totală de pe fața pământului a tuturor cetățenilor ei. Tot aici se găsește și o hartă care ilustrează posibila împărțire a teritoriilor Germaniei și repartizarea pământurilor ei.” – Toate acestea înainte de începerea războiului!!

Nu am putut vedea acest plan evreiesc de exterminare a tuturor germanilor, de peste tot din lume (unde intră zeci de milioane de americani de proveniență germană), decât după ce evreii ne-au convins prin propagandă, pe mine și pe milioane de americani inocenți, să intrăm în război și efectiv să încercăm să exterminăm poporul german. Spre exemplu, am ucis prin bombe incendiare mai mult de un sfert de milion de femei, copii și refugiați germani în orașul Dresden, oraș care nu era deloc militarizat, într-o SINGURĂ NOAPTE de coșmar și oroare. Am continuat să facem asta, după război, nu numai prin „împărțirea” Germaniei – așa cum a recomandat acest evreu instigator de genocid – ci și prin punerea în practică a planurilor unui alt evreu pe nume Mongenthau și, anume, de distrugere a posibilităților Germaniei de a se hrăni și de a-și purta singură de grijă. După război am mers în această țară și am distrus nu numai fabricile, dar și milioane de hectare de pădure cu scopul de a distruge și țara în sine!

Am recitit și studiat Main Kampf în continuare. Încet, puțin câte puțin, am început să înțeleg. Am realizat că Național Socialismul, viziunea iconoclastă pe care Hitler a avut-o asupra lumii, a fost doctrina idealismului rasial științific – în fapt, un nou idealism pentru vremurile noastre. Puteam vedea o eră asemănătoare cu cea de acum două mii de ani, eră în care începea să fie impusă o altă viziune asupra lumii – o viziune care a zguduit și a schimbat lumea pentru totdeauna. Am realizat că această doctrină nouă și minunată de un adevăr științific care era aplicată atât omului însuși cât și Naturii și a materiei inanimate, era singura care-l putea salva pe om din propria lui degradare, încrețșare a minții și degenerare rasială. Doctrina lui Adolf Hitler a fost salvarea politică a vremurilor noastre, în timp ce Adolf Hitler a fost însuși salvatorul trimis de Providență pentru a salva omenirea aflată în pragul colapsului. „Crucificarea” lui Hitler și a Germaniei a avut loc în acord cu inevitabilele lucrări ale acestui Scenarist necunoscut. Nici cei unsprezece „discipoli” spânzurați la Nuernberg n-au fost lipsiți de semnificație!

Lucrurile care se petrec reprezintă mult mai mult decât o simplă bătălie pentru supremație politică în situația socială și politică de azi. În primul rând e vorba de sfârșimarea și distrugerea totală a unei societăți care a devenit atât de putredă încât e gata să-i tolereze și chiar să-i iubească pe marxștii care încearcă să o distrugă și, în al doilea rând, asistăm la creșterea înceată și dureroasă a noii societăți naziste care îi va lua locul celei dintâi, chiar dacă la momentul de față e cea mai „urâtă,” „disprețuită” și „temută” doctrină de pe fața pământului.

Dacă astfel de gânduri grandioase și minunate îi sunt vreodată revelate unui om, acest lucru nu se întâmplă decât odată în viață. Și când acest lucru are loc, acea persoană e schimbată pentru totdeauna.

Dintr-o dată o mare greutate mi-a fost îndepărtată de pe suflet. Am știut că în cele din urmă mi-am găsit scopul în viață. Zilele de negură mentală, de căutare și de frustrare neîncetată, au luat sfârșit. Dar în același timp o povară nespus de mare i-a luat locul, însă sub o formă diferită și satisfăcătoare. Am știut că trebuia să fac tot ceea ce îmi stă în putință pentru a răspândi această idee nouă și minunată și pentru a-i asigura victoria în lumea aflată în punctul colapsului – și știam că trebuie să fac asta indiferent de costuri, chiar dacă era să devin un „faliment” ce urma să fie „aruncat la lei” în Colosseum. Eram sigur atunci și sunt sigur și acum că acest lucru se va întâmpla. Nimic nu poate opri victoria a ceea ce în acest moment este o necesitate istorică determinată de evenimente care trec dincolo de puterile noastre.

Marxiștii pretind că victoria lor e o necesitate istorică. Însă sincronizarea lor e deplasată. Soarta lor a fost de a se ridica sus de tot. Și au și făcut asta. Și-au avut propria lor victorie. Dar aceasta a ajuns la sfârșit, indiferent de cât de grozavă și terifiantă pare a fi puterea lor. Aceștia sunt astăzi în Kremlin, în Ierusalim și în Casa Albă, purtând fiecare câte o mască diferită și cu toate acestea zdrobesc întreaga lume sub călcâiul brutal al doctrinelor marxiste a „egalității” și a poluării rasiale. „Legiunile” pe care le controlează și din care am făcut și eu parte în trecut, mărșăluiesc și distrug tot ceea ce îndrăznește să li se opună. Au osândit la moarte întreaga națiune germană și pe toți apostolii lui Hitler.

Marxiștii și-au ținut propria lor slujbă funerară când au afirmat că „fiecare lucru conține în sine însăși sămânța propriei sale distrugerii.” Ei de asemenea sunt victime ale acestei legi perfect valabile.

Și distrugerea lor e acum gata să explodeze din interior, într-o catastrofă furioasă. Până și „legiunile” lor se dezintegrează sub propriile lor doctrine marxiste a mixtului rasial.

NOI suntem noii „barbari,” formați și căliți în focul urii și a persecuției venite din partea lor. Peste tot prin lume NOI așteptăm să ne aruncăm asupra „imperatorilor” aroganți și țanțoși ai marxismului, atunci când aceștia se întind mai mult decât le-ajunge plapuma. Aceștia își pot consolida încrederea de sine crezând că nazismul e „mort” și că ei se află în plin marș spre o „revoluție mondială” în urma căreia evreii vor stăpâni lumea prin Regele Sionului – fie că aceștia îl numesc „comisar,” „secretar general al ONU” sau „premier al Israelului!”

Însă noi avem milioane de oameni, peste tot. Și știu despre ce vorbesc. Nimic nu ne poate opri. Dimpotrivă!

În istoria lumii, numai trei națiuni au reușit să învingă plaga comunistă și să recâștige controlul, asta după ce au fost atacați din plin de evrei: Italia, Germania și Spania. Și cu fiecare ocazie, nu vorbele conservative i-au dejucat pe comuniști, ci ACȚIUNEA – pe care inamicul întotdeauna o etichetează drept „fascism.” Ceea ce ei numesc „fascism” sau „nazism” nu e nimic altceva decât Arianism sau APĂRAREA ALBILOR ÎMPOTRIVA COMUNIȘTILOR.

„Nazismul” e mecanismul de apărare a arienilor (albilor) împotriva atacurilor mortale ale evreimii mondiale și împotriva comunismului, sionismului, a poluării rasiale, a degenerării și a „democrației” acestora. Nazismul înlocuiește frontul de apărare decăzut al „conservatorilor” cu un ATAC viguros.

Iar când o rasă se află pe atât de aproape de extincție precum e cazul Rasei Albe, atunci atacul nu e cea mai bună apărare, ci e SINGURA apărare.

Până la apariția noastră în scenă, evreii și-au alungat toți oponenții „conservatori” prin temuta acuzație: „Ești un fascist, un nazist!”

Până acum, chiar și așa-zisele organizații „antisemitice” au fugit toate ca iepurii atunci când au fost loviți cu acea acuzație. „Noi nu!” strigau acești oameni terifiați. „Noi nu suntem naziști!”

De când Partidul American Nazist a intrat în scena politică americană, pentru prima dată există o forță spirituală care să-i privească pe teroriștii evrei în ochi atunci când aceștia își încep bine-cunoscuta lor acuzație „Ești-un-nazist” – la care să le răspundă „Ai perfectă dreptate, suntem naziști și cât de curând ne vom ocupa de voi, trădătorilor, hoților, teroriștilor și comuniștilor!”

În trecut, liderul naufragiatorilor de corăbii era adesea un „pilastru al comunității” care efectua în secret naufragierea. Atacarea acestuia era un act aproape suicidal. Însă întotdeauna au existat oameni curajoși care să facă asta, în ciuda protestelor publice.

Americanii sunt oameni comozi, prietenoși și care sunt înceți la mânie.

Multe grupuri și națiuni din jurul lumii ne-au înțeles în mod greșit natura comodă și ne-au luat drept prăzi ușoare – drept fraieri care pot fi prădați la nesfârșit.

Însă le-am arătat noi lor, începând cu pirații barbari și până la mexicani, că atunci când în cele din urmă ne ENERVĂM, e vai și amar de cei ce ne-au încercat răbdarea!

Scoate-l din fire pe americanul alb și vei vedea că acesta termină tot ce-i iese-n cale. Mai repede sau mai târziu evreii vor întrece măsura răbdării americanilor, așa cum au făcut mereu de-a lungul istoriei.

Când vor face acest lucru, reacția americanilor albi îi va face pe evrei să se arunce în genunchi și să se roage lui Adolf Hitler pentru salvare. Răzbunarea altor popoare

înfuriate pe evrei va părea un paradis în comparație cu ferocitatea americanilor albi, atunci când se vor sătura de acești evrei aroganți.

Atunci când acest potop al rebeliunii americanilor împotriva tiraniei evreiești se dezlănțuie, speranța mea e să fiu organizat și pregătit pentru a-l canaliza mai degrabă în direcții CONSTRUCTIVE decât în direcții pur distructive.

Dacă voi avea succes în asta, atunci vom putea găsi o soluție dreaptă la problema evreiască.

Dacă nu voi avea succes, atunci de fiecare stâlp din America va fi atârnat câte un evreu.

O PRIVIRE MAI ATENTĂ ASUPRA CORUPȚILOR

DE CE? De ce un procent atât de mare de evrei își devotă toate energiile lor în operațiunea criminală de naufragiere comunistă împotriva a milioane de ne-evrei – dintre care cea mai mare parte nu le-a făcut niciodată nimic rău evreilor?

Dacă nu înțelegem motivul pentru care aceștia fac ceea ce fac, ne va fi imposibil să le dejuca planurile.

La o primă privire, ceea ce fac evreii arată a nebunie pură și nealterată.

Una dintre cele mai obișnuite și mai virulente forme de nebunie se numește „paranoia.” Simptomele paranoiei includ iluzii de grandoare și iluzii de persecuție.

Un pacient din azilul de nebuni care crede că e Napoleon, e „paranoic.” Suferă de „iluzie de grandoare.” Aproape întotdeauna acesta suferă și de o iluzie paralelă care-l face să creadă că toată lumea completează împotriva lui, îl urăște și că vrea să-i facă rău. Din moment ce ceilalți nu admit că el e „Napoleon” (sau Dumnezeu, Isus sau orice alt personaj imaginat de nebun), pentru el asta înseamnă că ceilalți „sunt porniți împotriva lui.” Vorbește sumbru despre „unde radio” cu care medicii l-au „iradiat” pentru a-i „controla” mintea și e absolut sigur că e persecutat pe nedrept.

Ori de câte ori întâlnim un individ care e preocupat cu ideea propriei sale importanțe supreme și care întotdeauna vorbește despre faptul că toată lumea îl urăște și-l persecută, avem motive să-l suspectăm că suferă de boala mintală paranoia.

Când examinăm natura „religiei” evreiești, descoperim că aceasta se preocupă aproape în totalitate cu astfel de iluzii.

Evreii au urlat de-a lungul erelor că ei sunt poporul „ales” de Dumnezeu, că sunt superiori în comparație cu ceilalți oameni și că destinul lor divin de a subjuga toate celelalte popoare. (Aruncă o privire în Exodul, Geneza și în special în Deuteronom.) Și pentru că celelalte popoare n-au binevoit să-i lase pe acești evrei „aleși” să li se urce în cap, și pentru că i-au expulzat sau chiar i-au ucis pe evrei atunci când aceștia au reușit, prin manipulare, să controleze averea și puterea națiunilor gazdă, atunci evreii au început să urle și mai tare, secol după secol, că ei sunt „PERSECUTAȚI,” „urâți” și folosiți pe post de „țap ispășitor.” Cât îi privește pe ei înșiși, aceștia întotdeauna sunt nevinovați, niște drăguți și un model întruchipat al dreptății.

Cu alte cuvinte, evreii și-au construit o religie bazată pe PARANOIA. Și oricine pune sub semnul întrebării afirmațiile evreilor referitor la persecuție și la statutul lor de popor „ales,” e declarat NEBUN de către evrei!!

Privind situația în mod obiectiv, e absolut incredibil că evreii fac PARADĂ în mod deschis și plin de aroganță cu iluziile lor paranoice cum că ar fi „poporul ales.” Ba mai mult, prin asta au reușit să spele pe creier atât de mulți oameni, făcându-i să creadă că oricine îndrăznește să expună adevărul despre evrei e „nebun” și, da, chiar și PARANOIC – acesta e diagnosticul pe care „psihiatrui” evrei îl dau celor care au o imagine realistă asupra paranoiei evreiești!

Însă paranoia nu e singurul motiv pentru acțiunile inexplicabile ale evreilor – acțiuni care, timp de patru mii de ani, au făcut ca ÎNTOTDEAUNA să fie expulzați, uciși și alungați din fiecare țară pe care aceștia au infestat-o. Nu e doar paranoia, ci și FAPTELE evreilor.

Observă tiparul activităților evreiești, cu fiecare ocazie în care aceștia emigrează undeva.

Evreii sunt primiți din țară în țară. După care încep să se folosească de orice metode – de la escrocherii la violență – pentru a-și jefui și împovăra gazdele gentile (ne-evreice). Își folosesc averea pentru a dobândi controlul asupra mass-mediei, educației, etc., pentru a-și spăla gazdele pe creier, determinându-le să le ofere poziții pe lângă liderii naționali; în același timp pun la care revoluții pentru a crea anarhie și revolte, în timpul cărora se folosesc de forță și violență pentru a acapara TOATĂ puterea și averea din stat. Și rezultatul revoluțiilor provocate de ei, întotdeauna constau în fondarea de state marxiste demente și neproductive care nu pot supraviețui fără transferuri enorme de bani și bunuri venite din partea statelor și popoarelor necomuniste (productive). (Un exemplu e statul Israel care există în mare parte mulțumită „reparațiilor” plătite de Germania, a generozității de miliarde de dolari venite din America și din Rusia Sovietică; de asemenea, acest stat e întotdeauna salvat de grâul, banii și „AJUTORUL” primit de la americani.)

Din câte știm, acest comportament are loc de cel puțin trei mii de ani. Evreii au făcut asta (e un fapt istoric) în Grecia, Persia, Roma, Spania, Anglia, Portugalia și multe alte regate, de unde au fost expulzați sau uciși datorită operațiunilor parazite făcute împotriva gazdelor lor, trăind fără a produce.

Iar aceea reprezintă prima parte din răspunsul la întrebarea „de ce evreii se comportă de așa manieră?”

Unui procent enorm de evrei pur și simplu nu le place să MUNCEASĂ din greu. Din timpuri imemorabile aceștia au căutat modalități de a evita să-și producă necesitățile existențiale.

În cazul tuturor celorlalte popoare din istoria lumii, PĂMÂNTUL – adică teritoriul propriu zis – reprezintă fundamentul de care depinde existența poporului. Nu-ți poți

imagina o Franța, o Anglie, un Egipt, o SUA, China, Japonia, Italia, Suedia sau orice altă națiune care să nu aibă un pământ, o patrie, din care poporul să-și câștige traiul și, care, din punct de vedere spiritual, să reprezinte națiunea însăși.

Și cu toate acestea există o singură națiune care a trăit timp de aproape două mii de ani FĂRĂ nici un petec de pământ din care să-și câștige existența – iar aceasta e națiunea evreiască. Cum a putut aceasta să se coboare atât de jos?

Răspunsul e că evreii întotdeauna s-au folosit de OAMENI așa cum alte popoare s-au folosit de PĂMÂNT.

Poate fi obiectat că evreii au fost alungați din țara lor, așa că n-au avut de ales. Însă în mod literal, sute și sute de alte popoare au fost și ele alungate din patria lor și pentru asta n-au pierit ci – cel mai adesea – au CUCERIT un alt popor pe undeva și și-au redobândit astfel un teritoriu din care să-și câștige existența.

În loc să procedeze la fel ca toate celelalte popoare, adică să-și găsească sau să-și procure un teritoriu din care să-și câștige traiul, când evreii au fost alungați din țara lor, s-au adaptat într-un mod diferit; pur și simplu au învățat să trăiască de pe spinarea altor popoare care, la rândul lor, își câștigau existența din patria lor.

Iar de-a lungul secolelor, evreii s-au altoit de așa natură încât au devenit specializați și extrem de adaptați EXCLUSIV la acest stil de viață. A auzit cineva de vreun mare grup de fermieri evrei, văcari evrei sau pionieri evrei? Evreii niciodată nu își fac apariția în număr mare într-o națiune decât numai atunci când aceasta e ÎNSTĂRITĂ și PRODUCTIVĂ. Și când își fac apariția, aceștia nu cumpără terenuri pentru a lucra pământul, așa cum fac cei mai mulți oameni când se mută într-o țară nouă; în schimb, evreii se așază în comune, sate și orașe imediat ce acestea sunt construite, și devin negustori, mercenari, operatori de saloane, etc.

Printre diversele forme de viață, acest stil de viață se numește „parazitism” – a trăi într-o comunitate fără a lucra.

Există multe animale și plante care au exact aceleași caracteristici: teniile, iedera, lipitorile, etc.

Pentru ca un parazit să aibă succes, fie că e vorba de o plantă sau de un animal, acesta trebuie să găsească o modalitate de a-și procura hrana și protecția de la gazdă pe o perioadă extinsă de timp – iar acest lucru adesea înseamnă găsirea unei metode de anestezie a gazdei cu privire la ceea ce face parazitul; acesta trebuie să fure hrana și adăpostul pe nesimțite așa încât, pentru început, gazda să nu fie conștientă de jaful care are loc și astfel să-l tolereze.

Nu poți SIMȚI o tenie. Însă începe să-ți lipsească din nutrimente. Devii din ce în ce mai slăbit și în cele din urmă mori, întrucât viermele sugă toate nutrimentele din tine.

Și acesta este paradoxul parazitului: cu cât are mai mult succes, cu atât mai repede își omoară gazda și, prin urmare, cu atât mai curând se omoară și pe el!

Exact asta pățește o națiune care a primit o supradoză de evrei (și prin asta o pătesc și evreii).

Se furișează drept negustori și „intelectuali,” după care încep gradual să se hămesască pe spinarea gazdei ce muncește din greu, devorând totul cu o lăcomie mereu crescândă, ascunzându-și întotdeauna sugerea de sânge prin tot felul de fraze dintre cele mai plauzibile și mai pompoase despre „fraternitate.”

Mă îndoiesc că există mai mult decât un evreu într-un milion care să realizeze ceea ce face, atunci când se dedă la negustorii exagerate, la hiper-intelectualism și la speculații nesincere. Însă în cele din urmă REZULTATELE sunt catastrofale atât pentru evreu cât și pentru gazda sa.

După ceva vreme, cu toate că poate că încă nu poți SIMȚI tenia, știi cu certitudine că CEVA nu e în regulă și începi să cauți plin de disperare sursa agoniei. Mai repede sau mai târziu, când realizezi că ai un vierme în burtă care-ți mănâncă măruntaiele, îl scoți din tine mânat de cea mai mare cruzime și ești plin de satisfacție că a fost nimic.

Nesfârșitele „pogoane” săvârșite împotriva evreilor de-a lungul istoriei, au reprezentat nimicirea unei tenii mortale din corpurile agonizate ale popoarelor atacate de paraziții evrei.

Și întotdeauna ouăle viermelui au fost stârpite cu repeziciune din mijlocul unui popor, numai ca să-și găsească adăpost în corpul unei națiuni noi și nebănuitoare, de unde să-și înceapă din nou vechiul lor comportament de secătuire a gazdei.

În cazul în care ideea de paraziți UMANI pare prea vulgară și incredibilă pentru cititor, dați-mi voie să vă prezint descrierea oficială a acestui proces, descriere preluată din însăși scrierile evreilor.

Cea mai veche și cea mai completă consemnare a metodelor evreiești de parazitism poate fi găsită în aproape orice casă din America, chiar sub nasul fiecărui ne-evreu – care în prealabil a fost învățat să-i venereze pe paraziții care-i mănâncă de vii.

În Vechiul Testament putem citi povestea unei operațiuni evreiești tipice din orice națiune pe care aceștia o invadează. Aproape întotdeauna evreii își fac intrarea într-o națiune nouă dându-se drept „refugiați” sau prizonieri și sclavi (care au trecut prin „dificultăți” cu gazda lor precedentă).

Așa s-a întâmplat în Egiptul antic.

Un evreu pe nume Iosif era cu oile la păscut. Frații săi mai întâi au vrut să-l omoare pentru a pune mâna pe „mantaua pestriță,” însă s-au decis totuși să-l atunce într-o

groapă (Geneza 37). Apoi se făcea că niște madianiți negustori de sclavi treceau pe acolo și, în versetele 26 și 27, vedem că acești evrei au hotărât că ar fi o risipă să-și omoare fratele când îl puteau VINDE pentru câștig.

Așa că, proprii săi frați l-au vândut pe Iosif ca sclav pe 20 de arginți și în felul acesta evreul a ajuns în Egipt.

În Geneza 39:6 vedem că Iosif făcea o treabă atât de bună ca sclav în casa stăpânului său egiptean încât acesta își lasă toate lucrurile în mâna evreului. În versetul 6, evreul a devenit atât de indispensabil pentru stăpânul său egiptean, că acesta îl face șef peste întreaga casă egipteană.

Dar Iosif intră în bucluc cu nevasta egipteanului. Aceasta susține că el a încercat să o violeze. Iosif insista, plin de inocență, că ea a încercat să-l violeze pe el. (Gen. 39: 12)

Iosif e aruncat în temniță, unde tiparul se repetă: datorită sugestiilor sale deștepte acesta devine atât de indispensabil pentru administrația închisorii, încât e făcut șef peste închisoare!! (Gen. 39:22)

Din această poziție de invidiat devine confidentul paharnicului faraonului, care de asemenea e în temniță. Iosif tălmăcește visele acestuia. Mai târziu Faraon îl repune în funcție pe paharnic și are un vis pe care nu-l poate interpreta. Paharnicul îl sugerează pe Iosif. Faraon cere ca Iosif să fie adus înaintea sa și-i spune acestuia că a visat șapte vite grase și șapte vite slabe. Vicleanul Iosif îi spune faraonului că Egiptul va trece prin șapte ani de belșug, urmați de șapte ani de foamete. (Timp de secole pe valea Nilului aveau loc inundații de proporții după care urmau perioade de secetă, așa că era normal ca după „anii de secetă” să urmeze „ani plini de belșug” și viceversa.) Cu toate acestea se pare că tânărul Faraon a rămas atât de impresionat de Iosif încât îl întreabă cum ar trebui să procedeze. Evreul deștept îi spune că trebuie să găsească un bărbat suficient de inteligent ca să colecteze și să depoziteze cantități imense de grâne, în următorii șapte ani. Foarte „surprinzător” e că Faraon îl alege exact pe Iosif ca să facă acest lucru și, în Gen. 41:40, Faraon îi dă „prietenului” său evreu stăpânire peste toată țara Egiptului. Iosif devine un „Bernard Baruch” al Egiptului iar Faraon darămite i-a spus evreului că „fără tine nimeni nu va ridica mâna, nici piciorul, în toată țara Egiptului.”

Așa cum se cade, Iosif colectează și depozitează în cantități imense grâul produs prin truda egiptenilor.

Când Egiptul e lovit de secetă și când egiptenii flămânzeau, Iosif începe să vândă înapoi la egipteni, propriul lor grâu. (Gen. 41:56)

Aceiași evrei stricați care l-au vândut pe Iosif în sclavie, vin din Canaan până în Egipt pentru a cumpăra grâu. Iosif, care egiptenilor le vindea grâul, fraților lui le dă grâul pe nimic. Ba mai mult, le dă evreilor o porție dublă de grâu și pe deasupra le pune în saci

și aur egiptean! (Gen. 44:1) Apoi îi dă afară pe toți egiptenii din biroul său și le spune fraților său să-i aducă pe toți evreii în Egipt, pentru a trăi pe gratis de pe grâul egiptenilor. (Gen. 45:1, 10, 11) Între timp, Iosif le vinde înapoi fermierilor egipteni grâul pe care ei înșiși l-au produs. Regele e nespus de satisfăcut când vede că trezoreria i se umple doldora. Așa că Iosif îi spune regelui că frații lui împreună cu toate familiile lor sunt pe drum spre Egipt, iar regele îi promite că evreii vor „primi ce e mai bun din țara Egiptului” și că vor „mânca grăsimea țării.” (Gen. 45:18)

Cu banii pe care fermierii egipteni își cumpărau înapoi propriul lor grâu, Iosif le dă tuturor evreilor haine, căruțe încărcate ochi cu toate cele trebuincioase, ba mai mult le dă și câte 300 de arginți! (Gen. 45:16-22)

Pe urmă, în Gen. 46 e relatat cum o întregă ARMATĂ de evrei se mută în Egipt; Iosif le spune evreilor să-l mintă pe rege că ei nu sunt ciobani (lucru despre care Iosif știe că l-ar fi enervat pe rege). În schimb, toți evreii primesc pe gratis terenuri și vite egiptene – cele mai bune din tot Egiptul. (Gen. 46:34) Niciunul dintre acești evrei n-a muncit absolut deloc pentru a produce averile pe care le înșfacă. (Un tipar tipic parazit.)

Geneza 47:14 ne spune că Iosif, șeful evreu al Egiptului, a „strâns tot argintul” egiptenilor prin grâul pe care li-l vindea.

Ca rezultat, în versetul 15 descoperim că „s-a sfârșit argintul din țara Egiptului”!

Oare nu e asta o criză economică?

Egiptenii înfometați l-au rugat pe Iosif să le dea nițel grâu pentru căci nu mai au nici un ban. Iosif le spune, în stilul tipic amanetului evreiesc, că ei încă mai dețin vite! Așa că evreul pune mâna și pe vitele fermierilor evrei! (Gen. 47:16)

Anul următor, egiptenii flămânzi cerșesc din nou pâine. Însă evreul păzitor al grânelor (care au fost umplute prin truda egiptenilor), le spune că trebuie să-i vândă și ogoarele! Pentru a supraviețui, oamenii trebuie să-i dea evreului, în numele Faraonului, toate pământurile (versetul 20). Apoi evreul îi pune pe toți în „zone de concentrare” – orașe – evacuându-i de pe propriile lor pământuri! (Vers. 21) Când egiptenii sunt aduși într-o stare de disperare totală, înfometați, fără argintul lor, fără terenurile și vitele lor, Iosif îi pune înapoi pe terenurile lor pentru a le lucra ca dijmași, pe un profit de 20%! (Vers. 24)

E de înțeles că din momentul în care Iosif se ocupă de afacerile egiptenilor, egiptenii sunt săraci, lucrează ca niște sclavi și sunt flămânzi.

Însă între timp, hoardele de evrei pe care Iosif le-a adus în Egipt s-au „înstărit, au crescut și s-au înmulțit foarte mult” (vers. 27), hrănindu-se cu „grăsimea țării” – FĂRĂ SĂ MUNCEASCĂ!

Îți sună familiar?

În cartea evreiască Exodul se vorbește de moartea lui Iosif și despre egipteni care căutau o modalitate de ai da pe evrei jos de pe spinarea lor. În Exodul 1, sunt câteva versete care merită a fi redată în mod integral aici: 7. „Fiii lui Israel s-au înmulțit, s-au mărit, au crescut și au ajuns foarte puternici. Și s-a umplut țara de ei. 8. Peste Egipt s-a ridicat un nou împărat, care nu cunoscuse pe Iosif. (Cu siguranță un „antisemit”) 9. El a zis poporului său: ‘Iată că poporul copiilor lui Israel este mai mare și mai puternic decât noi. (Aruncă o privire la situația din New York City, Los Angeles, etc.!) 10. Veniți să ne arătăm dibaci față de el, ca să nu crească, pentru ca nu cumva, dacă se va întâmpla un război, să se unească și el cu vrăjmașii noștri...” (Ca trădători și spioni) (Vi-i mai amintiți pe Rosenbergs, Sobels, Greenglasses, Golds, Moskowitz's, Silvermasters, etc., etc., etc., care s-au unit cu inamicii noștri comuniști?) Aici poate fi observat tiparul clasic.

Evreul ajunge îmbrăcat în cârpe și gioarse și într-o teribilă mizerie datorită acțiunilor propriilor săi frați. (Nu gentilii/ne-evreii au fost aceia care l-au vândut pe Iosif în sclavie, ci proprii săi frați evrei.)

Poporul gazdă e relativ comod și în scurt timp observă îndeletnicirile inteligente de necontestat pe care le deține evreul. (Iosif devine șef în casa în care era sclav.)

Evreul începe să forțeze nota. (Iosif e acuzat că a încercat să se culce cu nevasta stăpânului său, care îl aruncă în temniță.)

În ciuda buclucului (închisoarea), evreul prosperă datorită vechii abilități de a managera și manipula. (Iosif devine șef în închisoare.)

Folosindu-se de viclenia s-a, ajunge în cea mai înaltă poziție de putere. (Iosif devine „ofițerul executiv” sub Faraon și practic conduce Egiptul.)

Abuzând de toate pârghiile înaltei funcții de putere pe care o deține, evreul începe nu doar să colecteze bani și putere, ci practic toți banii și toată puterea o pune în mâinile unei puzderii de evrei. Devine atât de lacom și de avid încât zdrobește întreaga economie. (Iosif confiscă atât de mulți bani de la egipteni încât „banii s-au sfârșit” în Egipt.)

Prin această „criză economică” evreul înșfacă toată bogăția țării. (Iosif chiar asta a făcut, după care le-a dat celorlalți evrei „grăsimea țării”.)

Odată ce evreul deține și controlează toate lucrurile, începe să transforme populația nativă în sclavi financiari. (Iosif i-a trimis pe fermieri înapoi pe pământurile lor ca dijmași, prin care jidanul câștiga 20% din toată producția țării!)

În mod inevitabil, toată situația asta le-a conferit evreilor o putere și o avuție nespuse de mare, în timp ce populația nativă trăia nenorocită, încât poporul gazdă a devenit „antisemit” iar evreii au început să caute o altă țară în care să emigreze. ACEȘTIA AU DEVENIT SPIONI, etc. (Regele/Faraonul Egiptului îi avertizează pe semenii săi că evreii sunt mai puternici decât egiptenii în propria lor țară și că evreii probabil că sunt trădători. Așa că acesta încearcă mai întâi să-i facă pe evrei să lucreze ca sclavi.)

Ultimul pas e acela în care populația nativă încearcă într-un fel sau altul să-i țină pe evrei sub control. (Regele poruncește uciderea tuturor pruncilor evrei de parte bărbătească.) Când aceste metode mai puțin radicale nu dau rezultate, populația nativă se răscoală și fie îi ucide pe evrei sau îi izgonește. (Moise îi conduce pe evrei afară din Egipt, mărșăluind cu doar câțiva iarzi înaintea armatelor regale care-i urmărea.)

Acest tipar a fost transcris cu mai mult de patru mii de ani în urmă – de înșiși mâinile evreilor. Găsești fiecare cuvânt în biblie!

Practic nimic nu s-a schimbat.

Așa cum s-a întâmplat și în America, evreii întotdeauna apar drept niște „refugiați” amărâți și sunt bine primiți și asistați de către poporul gazdă. Apoi încep să se cațare pe spinarea poporului gazdă, folosindu-se de orice mijloace disponibile – cooperând chiar și cu frații lor marxiști criminali – până când, în cele din urmă, evreii „ajung foarte puternici” și „înstăriți” în țară, iar națiunea gazdă sfârșește plătind taxe și comisioane imense pentru ca evreii să poată trăi bine mersi pe pământul altora. Mai repede sau mai târziu evreii zdrobesc economia în mod total și în cele din urmă ajung să dețină pământul, transformând populația în sclavii unui salariu, în timp ce evreii caută prin violență să intre sub pielea ultimilor ne-evrei care mai dețin putere și bani.

Întrebă-te: i-au „persecutat” egiptenii pe evrei pe nedrept?

Potrivit pripirilor înregistrări ale evreilor din Geneza și Exodul, egiptenii n-au făcut absolut nimic împotriva lui Iosif și a evreilor. Din potrivă, egiptenii l-au făcut pe Iosif „domnitor peste toată țara Egiptului” și le-au dat puzderiei de evrei „cele mai bune” terenuri din Egipt, pe de-asupra le-a dat și vite pe gratis și tot felul de alte avantaje. Egiptenii au făcut totul pentru evrei.

Ca recompensă, când egiptenii sunt flămânzi și înfomețați din cauza secetei, nu primesc nici un fel de „caritate” din partea evreilor. Nu. Mai întâi Iosif le cere toți banii, le ruinează economia, apoi le ia toate animalele și, în cele din urmă, le înșfacă până și pământul!!!

În timp ce evreilor le dă „grăsimea țării,” pe egipteni îi mută de pe terenurile lor în orașe unde ajung cerșetori, după care le „permite” să se întoarcă înapoi pe pământurile lor ca să lucreze ca dijmași pe un profit de 20%.

Ai tolera tu oare un invitat căruia i-ai oferit cea mai bună cameră din casa ta, invitat care atunci când tu te aflai la necaz ți-a luat toți banii, tot mobilierul și, în cele din urmă, ți-a luat până și casa; și l-ai lăsa tu oare pe acest „invitat” al tău să-ți permită să revii în casă pentru a locui în pivniță ca slugă, în timp ce el trăiește ca un rege fără să lucreze?

Din momentul în care înțelegi că evreii au moștenit o trăsătură aparte – parazitismul – o trăsătură ce nu se găsește în nici un alt popor, nici măcar în popoarele primitive, îți va fi mai ușor să înțelegi de ce anume jidanii sunt ceea ce sunt și de ce se comportă în felul acesta.

Toate acuzațiile de „antisemitism,” de „persecuție,” toată propaganda despre „poporul ales” și toată istoria evreilor – toate pornesc din natura evreilor de a încerca din nou și din nou de a trăi și de a consuma fără a produce.

Iar nevoia de a-și ține gazdele sub anestezie, inconștiente de faptul că sursa mizeriei e provocată de parazitismul evreiesc, i-a forțat pe evrei să-și dezvolte un întreg repertoriu de caracteristici secundare care uneori sunt mult mai detestate decât parazitismul în sine – care se află la baza problemei.

Prima dintre aceste caracteristici e abilitatea de a minți.

Aproape fiecare personalitate, de la Tiberius la Schopenhauer, i-a osândit pe evrei drept MINCINOȘI, „maestrii ale celor mai năstrușnice minciuni.” Hitler spunea că un evreu spune adevărul numai pentru ca mai târziu să aibă posibilitatea de a zice o minciună mai mare.

Pentru a ascunde faptul că evreii sunt o rasă diferită de oameni (adică una parazită), aceștia au născocit monstruoasa minciună că ei reprezintă doar „o religie.” Evreii își neagă cu isterie caracteristicile evreiești, înfățișarea, operațiunile și prădăciunile pe care le fac, în timp ce indivizii care menționează aceste lucruri sunt atacați de către evrei și sunt etichetați drept „urâtori” și „antisemiți,” etc.

Și pentru a-și raționaliza această trăsătură mizerabilă de a trăi de pe spinarea celor care produc, evreii au inventat mârșavul mit că ei ar fi „poporul ales.” Și-au oferit lor înșiși o scutire specială din ceruri, de a trage chiulul de-a lungul secolelor.

Un tată care-și „alege” pe unul dintre copii pentru a-l favoriza, după care-i privează de dragoste pe ceilalți copii pe care i-a adus pe lume, e un înșelător și un nelegiuit. Cu toate acestea evreii vor ca noi să credem că un Atotputernic care aparent ne-a creat pe toți în imaginea sa, îi favorizează pe evrei! E cumplit!

Odată ce au adaptat stilul de viață parazit, triburile timpurii ale evreilor au fost determinate să raționalizeze că acești criminali inumani băutori de sânge și-au „primit legea” de la Dumnezeu.

Întregul Vechi Testament abundă de afirmațiile năucitoare că ei vor „călca pe gătlejul tuturor celorlalte națiuni,” că ei vor avea în mâinile lor lacome tot aurul și toată bogăția lumii și că vor transforma în sclavi toate popoarele lumii. Visul teniilor umane!

Fără îndoială că dacă o tenie ar putea vorbi, ar geme „Oy vey, de ce toată lumea mă urăște și mă persecută?”

Combinând raționalizarea pro parazitism a acestor „aleși,” cu dragostea fanatică pe care o au pentru ei înșiși și cu unitatea care rezultă de aici – evreii se reproduc doar în interiorul rasei lor, secol după secol. Iar această endogamie a produs rasa specială și recognoscibilă a evreului gras, cu înfățișarea uleioasă și avidă. Harry Golden e individul care exemplifică cel mai bine imaginea evreului tipic.

Pe lângă caracteristicile nefaste ale parazitismului, evreii au fost de asemenea forțați să dezvolte o trăsătură în care i-au întrecut pe toți ceilalți: o viclenie pur materialistă și superficială.

Bineînțeles că există și evrei proști. Însă ÎN MEDIE, evreul îl întrece pe gentil în șiretenie și acuitate mentală. Și n-are de-ales. Gentilul de rând e o persoană plină de forță și curaj.

Ori de câte ori gentilii descoperă cu ce se ocupă evreii, cum le trag pe sfoară producția dobândită prin trudă, aceștia recurg la forță brută pentru a pune capăt prădăciunilor comise de tenia umană. Pentru a preveni un astfel de sfârșit violent, evreii trebuie să-și „asigure supraviețuirea prin inteligență.”

În felul acesta, evreul și-a dezvoltat un elaborat set de „inteligente.”

Ceea ce evreii vâra lumii pe gât drept „religie” iudaică, în fapt reprezintă esența codificată a acestei „inteligente” evreiești, legile prin care să trăiască ca paraziți de pe truda și sudoarea gazdelor lor, prin care să pună mâna pe femeile gentililor pentru plăcerile evreilor și a bărbaților gentili pentru a munci pentru evrei – toate acestea în timp ce victimele lor îi venerază drept un popor „sfânt”!

Sună asta sălbatic, extrem – și chiar nelegiuit și vicios? Mărturisesc că într-adevăr așa sună.

Dovada că tot ceea ce am scris mai sus e adevărat, poate fi găsită chiar în cuvintele evreilor. Mai jos e un citat din corespondența dintre Karl Marx și un alt evreu pe nume Brauch Levy, citat publicat în „La Revue de Paris,” pe 1 iunie 1928, pagina 574:

„În noua organizare a lumii, copiii lui Israel se vor răspândi pe întreaga suprafață a lumii și vor deveni pretutindeni, fără opoziție, elementul conducător, în special dacă pot impune asupra claselor muncitoare controlul ferm a unora dintre ei. Guvernele națiunilor care vor forma Republica Universală, vor trece fără efort în mâinile evreilor sub pretextul victoriei proletariului, după care proprietatea privată va fi suprimată de către conducătorii de rasă evreiască care vor controla fondurile publice de pretutindeni. În felul acesta se va împlini promisiunea talmudică care spune că atunci când vor sosi zilele lui Mesia, evreii vor deține averea tuturor popoarelor lumii.”

Chiar mai convingătoare e sursa originală a legilor din „Biblie,” adică din Talmudul evreiesc, pe care evreii le venerază. Acest set imens de legi pentru folosirea și abuzarea „goyim-lor stupizi” – vite, după cum ne consideră – conține mai multe spurcăciuni și ură decât orice altă carte de pe fața pământului. Trage singur concluziile! Citește câteva fragmente din cartea sfântă a evreilor – fundamentul „religiei” evreiești:

„De sărbătoarea Chol HaMoed, e interzisă tranzacția oricărui fel de afacere. Dar se permite practicarea cametei pe ne-evrei, pentru că practicarea cametei pe ne-evrei în orice moment, aduce plăcere Domnului” (Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim, 529). „Cu ocazia sărbătorii Haman, toți evreii trebuie să rostească rugăciuni de mulțumire, numite Arud Haman, în care să spună: ‘Blestemat să fie Haman și toți gentilii (ne-evreii), și binecuvântat să fie Mardoheu și toți evreii.’” (Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim, 690)

„Rugăciunea Kadish va fi rostită numai atunci când zece evrei sunt adunați împreună, iar aceștia trebuie să fie împreună într-un așa fel încât să nu-i separe nici un lucru necurat ca, spre exemplu, excremente sau un gentil.” (Schulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim, 55, 20)

„Evreii sunt ființe umane; celelalte popoare ale lumii nu sunt ființe umane, ci fiare.” (Baba Mezia)

„Toate femeile ne-evreice sunt târfe.” (Eben HaEzer)

„Unui evreu îi este permis să violeze, să înșele și să jure strâmb; însă trebuie să fie atent să nu fie prins pentru ca Israel să nu sufere” (Schulchan Aruch, Jore Deah). „O fetiță gentilă care a împlinit vârsta de trei ani, poate fi violată” (Aboda Shara 37a). „Exterminarea gentililor e un sacrificiu necesar” (Zohar II 43a)

„Până și cei mai buni dintre gentili merită să moară.” (Abodan Zarah 2Gb)

„Cei mai buni dintre gentili trebuie ștrangulați.” (Rasoni 14)

„Fiecare goy care studiază talmudul și fiecare evreu care-l ajută cu asta, ar trebui să moară.” (Sanhedrin 59a)

„Evreii au fost creați pentru a fi serviți de ne-evrei. Aceștia din urmă trebuie să are, să semene, să plivească, să secere, să lege și să macine. Evreii au fost creați să aibă toate lucrurile de-a gata.” (Berachoth)

„O femeie care a întreținut relații sexuale cu o fiară (ex. un câine) e eligibilă să se căsătorească cu un preot.” (Yebamoth 59b)

„Israel e asemenea femeii căreia bărbatul ei îi aduce banii. În felul acesta Israel e scutit de truda muncii și-și primește banii de la popoarele lumii.” (Jalkut Schim., 75, 2)

„Iar acela care dorește ca niciuna dintre jurămintele pe care le-a făcut pe parcursul anului să nu fie valide, să declare la începutul anului: ‚Orice jurământ pe care l-aș putea face în viitor, va fi nul.‘” Prin asta JURĂMINTELE evreilor sunt anulate. (Kol Nidre Nedarim 23b)

„Dumnezeu le-a dat evreilor putere peste posesiunile și sângele tuturor națiunilor.” (Seph. Jp., 92, 1)

„Cu privire la revendicările gentililor ale drepturilor de proprietate: posesiunile acestora sunt precum terenurile nerevendicate din deșert.” (Baba Bathra, 54h)

„Dintotdeauna a fost considerată o faptă meritorie ca un evreu să pună mâna pe posesiunile gentililor.” (Schulchan Aruch)

„Când un evreu are un gentil prins la înghesuială, un alt evreu îi poate împrumuta bani aceluiași gentil și, în schimb, să îl înșele, astfel încât gentilul să fie ruinat. Căci în acord cu legea noastră, proprietățile gentililor sunt ale nimănui, iar primul evreu care dă de ele are dreptul să le confiște.” (Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat 156)

„Nu e permis să-l jefuiești pe un frate, dar e permis să jefuiești un ne-evreu, întrucât este scris (Lev XIX, 13) ‚Să nu-l prazi pe fratele tău.‘ Însă Iehova a spus că aceste cuvinte nu se aplică în cazul unui goy, pentru că acesta nu e frate cu tine.” (Baba Mezia, 61a)

„Evreilor le este permis să mintă și să mărturisească strâmb pentru a condamna un gentil. Numele lui Dumnezeu nu e profanat când îi mințiți pe gentili.” (Baba Kama, 113a, 113b)

Fiind un materialist grosolan îndrăgostit de sine și de aurul său, a cărui viață depinde de actul de **a primi** și nu de **a da** (exact ca o tenie), evreul de rând întâmpină dificultăți atunci când vine vorba de a fi „curajos” din punct de vedere fizic. El nu vede nici un sens în a se sacrifica pe sine însuși, pentru că odată ce e mort, nu mai poate câștiga nimic. (Îți poți imagina o tenie curajoasă?)

Mai presus de toate, evreul realizează că singura sa șansă de a supraviețui constă într-un efort total de a-și ține gazda complet inconștientă de manevrele pe care el le face. Din momentul în care gazda realizează că are o tenie, administrarea de ulei de castor e inevitabilă și, odată cu asta, toată inteligența, minciunile și abilitatea evreilor de a se masca sub forma unei „religii” sunt ruinate.

Așa că evreul devine campionul mondial absolut în arta de a fi un cameleon. În America, acesta e MODELUL original care mănâncă plăcinta cu mere, care țipă la arbitru în timpul meciului și care se alătură până și Bisericii Unitariene pentru a face paradă prin suburbii, așa cum fac goyim-ii duminica. În Anglia evreul devine „regal,” care deține un titlu sau rang de „cavaler” sau „duce.” În Spania acesta urlă „Ole!” în timpul luptelor cu tauri și devine un „Don.” Înainte de al Doilea Război Mondial, unii evreu au încercat să fie chiar și „naziști.” Însă în spatele tuturor deghizărilor se află natura s-a de evreu care n-a pierit niciodată și când lumea întră într-o perioadă de criză, aceasta îndată va ieși la suprafață. El e evreu mai întâi – și doar apoi e „american” sau „spaniol.”

Înaltul judecător evreu din Curtea Supremă a SUA, Louis D. Brandeis, a descoperit adevărul despre el și frații săi atunci când, în cartea sa „Zionism” la paginile 113-114, a scris: „Haidem să recunoaștem că noi, evreii, suntem o naționalitate distinctă în care fiecare evreu este în mod necesar un membru, indiferent de țara din care vine, de statutul sau de convingerile sale.”

„Organizează, organizează, organizează, până când fiecare evreu se ridică pentru a fi numărat – numărat ca fiind fie de partea noastră, fie, conștient sau inconștient, ca fiind de partea acelor câțiva care sunt împotriva propriului lor popor.”

Rabinul Stephen Wise, care probabil că e cel mai faimos rabin american, a explicat lucrurile și mai clar într-un citat din New York Herald Tribune, de pe 13 iunie 1938:

„Nu sunt un cetățean american de religie evreiască. Sunt EVREU. Sunt american. Sunt american de 63-64 de ani din viața mea, însă am fost evreu timp de 4000 de ani. Hitler a avut dreptate cu privire la un lucru. Acesta spune că poporul evreu e o rasă, iar noi chiar suntem o rasă.”

Evreul de asemenea are mai multe „piei,” în care sau din care acesta se poate târî asemenea unui șarpe, după cum dictează circumstanțele.

Evreii devin un grup „religios” ori de câte ori oamenii devin conștienți de numărul îngrijorător de evrei care ne vând comunismului. Liga Anti-defăimare ne explică în mod viclean cum stau lucrurile: „Acești oameni, la fel ca familia Rosenbergilor, nu mai sunt evrei pentru că evreii cred în Dumnezeu în timp ce comuniștii sunt atei. Prin urmare, Rosenbergii NU erau evrei!”

Însă când vine vorba ca evreii corupți din jurul lumii să poată fugi în Israel, aceștia beneficiază de o lege numită „legea întoarcerii” potrivit căreia orice persoană care a fost născut de o MAMĂ evreică, e la rândul său EVREU – conform propriilor lor definiții. Așa se face că, atunci când spionul comunist condamnat în SUA, Robert Soblen, a fugit din Statele Unite după ce evreica Battonweiser l-a scos din țară pe o cauțiune de 100.000 dolari, acesta a fost primit cu brațele deschise de un segment major al societății israeliene până când faptul că era adăpostit în Israel a produs o indignare atât de mare încât începea să provoace stricăciuni relațiilor publice ale evreilor – așa că în cele din urmă și fără tragere de inimă l-au predat autorităților americane. În fine, acest lucru aproape că a provocat un război civil pentru că cei mai mulți israeliți au considerat că guvernul a trădat „legea întoarcerii” în cazul acestui spion COMUNIST evreu.

Apoi evreii au mai multe „costume” pentru naționalitate.

Evreii sunt promotorii principali ai doctrinei separării dintre Spiritualitate și Stat, agitând cu succes peste tot prin America pentru a interzice spiritualitatea din școli, pentru a opri celebrările spirituale, etc., ÎN TIMP CE EI CONDUC SINGURUL STAT RELIGIOS DIN LUME: ISRAELUL!

Chiar în timp ce evreii condamnă orice legătură dintre spiritualitate și statalitate pentru celelalte națiuni, ei conduc statul cel mai intolerant, cel mai fanatic din punct de vedere religios de pe planetă. Nici măcar nu te poți însura în Israel, dacă nu ești de origine EVREIASCĂ.

Însă ori de câte ori statul Israel e tras la răspundere pentru un anumit lucru, evreii imediat își pun costumul „sionist” pe ei și devin „naționaliști” inocenți și patriotici!

La nivel global evreilor nu le ia decât câteva momente pentru a trece din „costumul” rasial în „costumul” religios, iar apoi în „costumul” naționalist; își schimbă constant costumele în funcție de locul în care se află: în America aceștia sunt un grup religios, în Rusia sunt o rasă și în Israel aceștia devin în mod instant „naționaliști” fanatici.

De fiecare dată când încerci să-l identifici pe unul dintre acești evrei pentru ceea ce SUNT, imediat vei realiza că ești ca într-un joc împotriva mocirlei: pe cât de repede îți închizi pumnul în jurul ei, aceasta ți se prelinge și-ți scapă printre degete. Atacă-i ca pe o religie și aceștia devin un „popor” – și chiar un popor „sfânt” când vine vorba de asta. Atacă-i ca pe un popor și aceștia devin din nou o religie, până când acest lucru devine imposibil sau inconfortabil, caz în care evreii își găsesc refugiul sub înfățișarea unei rase persecutate.

Numește-i o rasă (așa cum ei înșiși se numesc) și te vor acuza că ești un „bigot.” Numește-i o „religie” – și prin asta neagă-le statalitatea – și-i vei auzi urlând că ei sunt

un „popor al cărții” care are „dreptul” de a confisca Israelul de la arabi, pentru propria lor „națiune.” Numește-i o națiune – și prin asta fă-i susceptibili la aceleași responsabilități ca orice altă națiune – și dintr-o dată aceștia devin din nou o religie și te vor acuza că îi persecuți.

Pe lângă toate aceste deghizări și fraude la care aceștia recurg zi de zi, aceștia recurg, mai mult decât orice, la vechea SCHIMBARE DE NUME.

Dacă toți evreii și-ar dezvălui numele lor adevărate, americanii ar vomita în unison când vor realiza că întreaga lor viață culturală e EVREIASCĂ; ar pune mâna pe arme împotriva evreilor aflați la PUTERE, ar înceta să mai privească TV-ul evreiesc și nu ar mai citi ziarele evreiești, etc., așa că acești evrei inteligenți își iau nume anglo-saxone și DISPAR ca evrei din ochii gentililor – cu toate că ceilalți evrei le cunosc secretul și nu-l uită niciodată.

Ar putea fi scrisă o carte întreagă cu lista „americanilor” faimoși care în realitate erau evrei, dar care și-au schimbat numele. Însă doar pentru ca cititorul să-și poată face o idee despre felul în care evreii îl trag pe sfoară în fiecare zi cu aceste schimbări de nume, mai jos e o listă cu câțiva dintre aceste personaje care, pe mine cel puțin, m-au șocat:

EVREI CARE ȘI-AU SCHIMBAT NUMELE ÎN DOMENIUL DIVERTISMENTULUI

Mel Allen (comentator de baseball), Israel Harold Arlen (compositor), Arluck Jean, Pierre Aumont, Solomons Lauren, Bacall Betty, Bernstein Benny, Baker Benjamin, Zifkin Theda, Bara Goodman, Binnie Barnes, Gitel Jack, Benny Benny, Kubelsky Milton, Berle Berlinger, Irving Berlin, Isadore Baline, Ben Bernie, Benjamin Anzelovitz, Victor Borge, Borg Rosenbaum, Ernest Borgnine, Ermes Efron, Borgnine Bobbie, Breen Borsack, Fannie Brice, Borach J. Edward, Bromberg Bromberger, Pearl S. Buck (scriitor), Sydenstricker George, Burns Nathan Birnbaum, Eddie Cantor, Izzie Iskowitz, Sue Carol, Evelyn Lederer, Jeff Chandler, Ira Grossel, Charlie Chaplin, Israel Thonstein, Ina Claire, Fagan June, Clayworth Cantor, Jackie Coogan, Cohn Aron, Copland Kaplan, Ricardo Cortez, Jacob Krantz, Tony Curtis, Bernard Schwartz, Howard DaSilva, Silverblatt Marlene, Dielrich Felsing, Kirk Douglas, Isadore Demsky, Melvyn Douglas, Hesselberg Charle S. (director de televiziune în Dubin), Dubronofsky Vernon, Vladimir Dukelsky, Patricia Ellis, Leftwich Clifton Fadiman, Columnist Isadore Fadiman Douglas Fairbanks, Jr. Ullman William S. Gailmore Radio Margolis John Garfield, Julius Garfinkle, Judy Garland, Gumm Paulette, Goddard Levy, Samuel Goldwyn, Goldfish Dorothy Gordon (evreu rus, moderator al forumului N.Y. Times Youth), Lerner Barry, Gray Radio, BenjamIn Harry, Green Music, Henry

Blitzer, June Havoc (de asemenea evreii țigani Rose Lee și April Kent), Hovick Melissa, Hayden Ballet, Mildred Herman, Judy Holliday, Judith Tuvim, Harry Houdini, Ehrich Weiss, Al Jolson, Asa Yoelson, Sybil Jason Jacobs, Danny Kaye, David Kaminsky, Bert Lahr Larrheim, Hedy Lamarr Keisler, Langdon Orowitz, Piper Laurie, Rosetta Jacobs, Marc Lawrence, Goldsmith Steve, Lawrence Sidney, Leibowitz Madeline, Lee Letterman, Will Lee, William Lubovsky, Mrs. Jules Lederer (cunoscută și ca „Ann Landers” – columnistă), Esther Friedman, Miss Ray Lev, Pianist Elihu, Sinclair Lewis, Writer Levy, Ted Lewis, Theo. L. Friedman, Arthur Lief, Conductor Moiseyev (companie de dans), Abraham Lipshutz, Roberta Linn, Dubin Mary Livingston (nevasta lui Jack Benny), Sayde Marks, Emil Ludwig, Cohn Eugene, Lyons Writer, Morris Gobeloff, Kenneth MacKenna, Mielziner Noel, Madison Moscovitch, Marjorie Main, Marie Tomlinson, Krebs Paul Mann, Yisrol Paul Mann, Libmann Karl Malden, Malden Sekulovich, Hal March, Mendelsohn Mitzi, McCall Steiner, Ethel Merman Zimmerman, Paula Morgan, Miriam Spiegelman, Buddy Morrow, Muni Zudecoff, Paul Muni, Muni Weisfreund, Jan Murray, Murray Janofsky, William Paley (fost director al CBS), Palinsky Joseph Papirofsky, Dorothy Parker, Rothschild Parkyakarkus, Harry Einstein, Jan Peerce, Pincus Perlmuth, Roberta Peters Peterman, Mrs. Morton Phillips (cunoscut și drept „Abigail Van Buren, columnistă), Pauline Friedman, John Randolph, Mortimer Lippman, Erich Maria Remarque, Kramer Elmer, Rice Reizenstein, Edward C. Robinson, Emanuel Goldenberg, Richard Rogers Abrams, Billy Rose, William Samuel Rosenberg, Artie Shaw Strauss, Sylvia Sidney, Sophie Koskow, Sid Silvers, Silverstein Elaine, Stewart Steinberg, Elliott Sullivan, Eli Solomon, Lee Stevens, Adam Weinert, Mike Todd, Avrom Hirsch, Goldbogen George, Tvne Martin, Yarus Sophie, Tucker Ahuza, Kalish Walter, Wanger Feuchtwanger, Mike Wallace (personalitate TV), Myron Wallik, Nathaniel West (author), Nathan Weinstein, Walter Winchell (columnist), Isadore Lipschitz, Shelley Winters, Hollywood Schrift, Ed Wynn, Israel Edwin, Leopold Keenan, Wynn Frank Leopold.

EVREI CARE ȘI-AU SCHIMBAT NUMELE ÎN POLITICĂ:

Jerzy Borejsza (scriitor guvernamental, Polonia, 1954), Goldberg Michael, M. Borodin (a fondat comunismul în China), Jacob Gruenberg, Bounskov Foundamentzky, Harry Bridges (președintele ILWU), A. B. Renton, Ralph Bowman (capul cercului de spioni, U.S.A., 4243), Heinz Zimmerman, Calvin Brook (editor de știri comunist slovac), Brueck Kalman, Arthur F. Burns (economist), Burnstein Admiral Canaris (spion renumit din al Doilea Război Mondial), Moses Meyerbeer, Frank Carlson, Solomon Szkolnick, Hattie Carnegie, Fanny Kanengeiser, Sam Carr (spion comunist canadian), Schmil Kogen, Lord Cherwell, F. A. Lindemand, Morris Childs (secretarul partidului comunist (PC) din Illinois), Chilofky I. Chisienevechi (a succedat-o pe Ana Pauker),

Broitman Paul Corbin, Paul Kobrinsky, Margaret Cowl (comunist american de top), Undjus Jacob Arbenz (revoluționar comunist America Latină), Finzi Dann, Gourevitch Clarence Dillon (diplomat financiar), Lapowski Raymond, Arthur Davies (spion canadian 1954), Rudolph Shohan, Samuel Adams Darcy (secretar P.C.) Saul Dardeck, Ben Dobbs (comunist de top), Isgur Efremov (comisar politic al armatei, 1919), Chaimovitch Moritz Erdelyi (membru în cabinetul lui Bela Kun's), Eisenstein Edward, A. Filene, Wealthy Boston (marxist), Katzmann Arnold Forster (liga anti-defăimare (ADL), Fastenberg Ernest, Otto Fox (comunist de top), Fuchs Ludvik Frejka Freund, Mrs. Anna Fujiwaka (lider P.C. în Japonia, 1932), Eisenberg Peter Gabor (comunist evreu de origine ungară, 1953), Beno Auspitz, Gen. B. K. Galen, Chesin Ganetzky (reprezentantul lui Lenin) Yakov Furstenberg, Betty Gannett (membru în biroul american Politburo), Rifka Yaroshefsky, Michael Cardin (câștigătorul premiului Filmului Stalin, 1954), Gindin Garin, Gerfeldt John, Gates Ex (editor la ziarul Daily Worker), Israel Regenstreit, Mark Gayn, Amerasia Case, Julius Ginsberg, Mikhail Milsky, Milshtein Boris Morros (spion comunist), Mores David, A. Morse Moscovitch Naout, Ginsburg, Steve Nelson (unul dintre comuniștii originali), Joseph Fleischinger, Herbert Nichol (organizator comunist), Silver David, K. Niles (spion în administrația FDR), Neyhus Ortodoks (comisar), Akselrode Oserski (ambasada sovietică în Londra, 1935), Fridmann Constantine Oumansky (ambasador comunist Mexico), Ullman Ouritzky, Radomilsky Helphand, Parvus Arranged, Israel Lazarevitch, Ana Pauker (dictator comunist român destituit), A. Rabinsohn, Dr. William Perl (spion atomic), Utterperl J. Peters (spion comunist în S.U.A.), Sandor Goldberger, Petrov Envoy, Brest Litovsk, Walzbrot Philip (a executat familia țarului), Golschekin Piatnitzky, Levin George Powers, Morris Poberski, Karl Radek, Sobelssohn Matyas, Rakosi (dictator comunist ungar destituit), Rosenkranz Razumow, Sagovitch Rufus, Issacs Bedrich Reicin, Friedrich Reismann, Josef Revai, Rabinovitch Roani (ministerul justiției sub Bela Kim), Rosenstengel Risanov, Goldenbach J.B.S., Hardman Amalgamated, Jacob Salutsky, Sidney Hillman (lider comunist), Schmoul Gilman, Morris Hillquit (lider socialist), Misca Hilkowicz, Arthur Liner (spion comunist în Germania, 1954), Richard Stahlmann, Izgoev Goldman, Charles Douglas, Jackson Jacobson, Harry Jackson, Henry Gliksohn, V.J. Jerome, Jerome Isaac, Romain Kambov, Katz Kamenev, Lev Borisovitch, Rosenfeld Kamensky, Hoffman Friederich Karakas, Kohn Karski, Bekmann Bruno Keller, Koehler M. G., Kenig French, Jacob Gremb, Alexander Kerensky, Aron Kirbiz, Jean Baptiste Kleber, Moische Stein, Peter și Helen Kroger (spioni sovietici de top), Morris și Lorna Cohen, Bela Kun, Cohen Lapinsky, Levenson Larin, Lourie Anatoli, I. Lavrentiev Lippman, William Lawrence, Israel Lazar, Elizabeth Lawson, Elsa Block, Iebedieva Simson, Michael J. Lee, Ephriam Zinoyi Liberman, Freda Linton (spion canadian), Fritzie Lipchitz, Trebitsch Lincoln (spion comunist), Ignatz Trebitsch, Jay Lovestone, Jacob Liebsstein, Richmond Abraham, Richman Roberts, Gregory Rabinovitz, Alex Rose, Olesh Royz, Fred Rose, Rosenberg

Nat Ross, Rosenbaum Carl Ross, Rosenbloom Rumyanzew, Rubintchik Ryazanoff, David B. Goldenbach, Moshe Sharett, Moshe Shertok, Andre Simon, Otto Katz, Richard Sasuly, Alex Furth, Ad Schoonenberg, Belmonte Moi-Sha (Mah Kun), Chiang Kai-Shek, Morris A. Cohen, John Sanford, Julius Shapiro, Rudolph Slansky, Salzman Jack Sobel (spion comunist în America), Sobolevicius Solntzev, Bleichman Soukanov, Ghimmer Jack Stachel, Jacob Stachel, Steklov Petrograd, John Steuben, Isaac Rijock, I. F. Stone, Isadore Feinstein, Gerard Swope, Gershon Schwabe, Emmerich Szallay, Hollander Tchernomorsky, Tchernordik Tchernov, Feldman Leon Trotsky, Leiba Davidovitch, Bronstein Eugene, Weisefield Vargo, Weichzelbaum Zoltan, Komlo Mines, Weinberger Jean Villon, Ginsberger Vladimirov, Feldman Vobrov, Natansson Volodarsky, Kohen Voltchlcov, Berkman William Weiner, Welwel Warszower, Harry Dexter White, Weiss Carl Winter, Philip Weissberg, Stephen S. Wise (rabin comunist), Weisz Nathan Witt (avocat comunist), Witkowsky Henry Yagod, Herschel Yemelyan Yaroslowsky, Goublemann Yurenev, Goffman T. A. Yurkin, Weinberg Yurovsky, Alfred Rosenberg, Zagorsky Krachmann, Col. Roman Zambrowski, Nussbaum Zinoviev, Ovsegerstion A. Rademilsky, Zverditch Fonstein.

Însă chiar și cu toată deghizarea și schimbarea de nume, evreul știe că se confruntă neîncetat cu teribilul pericol de a fi VĂZUT de poporul gazdă, de a-i fi descoperiți dinții săi de vampir înfiți și sugând chiar din venele gazdei, lucru care va duce la expulzarea sau căsăpirea sa – așa cum au făcut nenumărate popoare de-a lungul istoriei.

Așa că, realizând acest lucru, evreul e cel mai isteric protector al securității tribului său din istoria lumii.

Atacă un evreu și întreg tribul se va ridica împotriva ta într-un contraatac isteric! Dacă un SINGUR evreu e expus, oamenii pot ajunge să descopere întreg tribul.

Și datorită acestui sentiment teribil de insecuritate constantă – datorită conștientizării mereu prezente că gazda poate oricând afla adevărul despre el și-l va eradica din intestinul său – evreul a dezvoltat un program fantastic conceput pentru a-și paraliza victima atât de tare, încât să facă imposibilă o deșteptare completă.

Genialitatea sa e uluitoare.

Cel mai mortal inamic al evreului e ordinea și sănătatea națională.

Teniile nu apar și nu pot supraviețui într-o persoană sănătoasă care e examinată periodic de un medic și care trăiește o viață curată.

Iar evreii nu pot trăi într-o societate sănătoasă, bine-organizată și ordonată. Într-o astfel de societate conducătorii vor observa imediat grupul trândav și neproductiv al evreilor, care suge direct din venele sevei naționale: și în felul acesta tenia e eliminată

numaidecât. Acest lucru li s-a întâmplat evreilor de prea multe ori, timp de prea multe secole. Așa că a devenit un instinct inconștient în aceștia.

Vei descoperi că în fiecare societate pe care o infestază, evreul e întotdeauna fermentul de descompunere. Într-o monarhie, evreul e un republican. Într-o republică, acesta e democrat. Într-o democrație, militează pentru „democrația socială.” Într-o democrație socială, e un comunist. Printre comuniști, acesta se alătură muncii progresive.

Așa că evreul e întotdeauna de aripă stânga – promovând din ce în ce mai puțină autoritate și ordine în societate – cu toate acestea, el ascunde acest fapt susținând că militează pentru „libertățile oamenilor.”

La nivel global evreii sunt promotorii „liberalismului,” și asta nu din dragoste pentru libertate și independență, ci pentru că știe că un corp politic sănătos se va descotorosi imediat de tenii. Liberalismul nu mai reprezintă de mult credința în libertate, așa cum mai demult obișnuia să fie. În mâinile evreilor, liberalismul a devenit pur și simplu o „INFESTARE-CU-TENII” – o organizație a paraziților, a inferiorilor și a neproductivilor, menită să-i înrobească pe cei productivi și superiori, prin simplul fapt că „gașca” lor e mai mare. Acesta e motivul pentru care programele „liberale” moderne au nevoie de miliarde și miliarde de dolari, din banii publici. Banii reprezintă „sângele” societății; iar acest sânge e supt de la bogați și muncitori, pentru a menține o hoardă din ce în ce mai mare de paraziți sociali, de eșecuri subvenționate de stat și de puturoși totali. Dacă vei examina programele „liberale” din zilele noastre, vei descoperi că aproape toate se rezumă la suptul de sânge de la productivi pentru a-i hrăni pe leneși, pe netrebnici, pe cei lipsiți de valoare și pe stricați.

Evreul nu ÎNDRĂZNEȘTE să permită ca un program de reforme să fie direcționat la ORICARE dintre paraziți, pentru că e foarte ușor ca reforma să se extindă și în felul acesta reformatorii să-l întrezărească pe cel mai mare parazit din toate timpurilor: evreul – și să-l elimine așa cum s-a întâmplat de atât de multe ori în trecut.

În mod inevitabil, bineînțeles, gunoiul societății cunoaște sursa a ceea ce-l ține în viață, ceea ce face din acest gunoi un TAMPON DE VOTARE pentru evrei – care la rândul lor se asigură că gunoiul social o duce bine.

Evreul urmărește distrugerea puterii guvernamentale de a governa și de a menține ordinea. Și luând banii și puterea din mâinile oamenilor productivi și punându-le în mâinile roiurilor de drojdii de pe stradă, e o metodă garantată de distrugere, mai repede sau mai târziu, a guvernului și a întregii ordini. Timp de mii de ani, viclenii evrei au făcut acest lucru în politică – prin acțiuni politice, în spatele cortinei, ca „sfătuitori” ai regilor.

Însă acum evreii au descoperit o cale mai rapidă pentru a distruge ordinea publică.

Practic cu asta am început atunci când ne-am apucat să examinăm ce i s-a întâmplat poporului și țării noastre.

Crima e cea mai parazită formă de a trăi.

În timp ce parazitul de rând caută să sugă sângele victimei fără a produce durere, parazitul criminal – adică banditul – înșfacă sângele victimei prin forță și violență fățișă, fără să-i pese de durerea victimei.

Bandele de naufragiatori de corăbii de mai demult, erau paraziți criminali. Pur și simplu au mers și au pus mâna pe ceea ce voiau, fără să lucreze, folosindu-se de cea mai brutală forță și ucidere. Victimele au pierit întotdeauna.

Evreii nerăbdători și obosiți să aștepte să câștige întreaga avere a lumii prin obișnuitele metode sionisto-evreiești ale speculației „capitaliste,” ale escrocheriilor, manipulărilor și ale șicanierii politice, au descoperit o scurtătură pentru a pune mâna pe toată avere și puterea națiunilor.

Evreul Marx a inventat „comunismul.” Prin faptul că le-a spus gentililor visători că el urma să creeze un „paradis muncitoresc” în care aceștia vor putea avea parte de tot felul de bogății și desfătări fără a munci prea mult, prin confiscarea averilor bogaților, evreii au reușit să înroleze în armata lor un număr imens de gentili a căror poftă era mai mare decât rațiunea și i-au folosit pentru a-i copleși pe relativ puținii producători și deținători de averi. În felul acesta evreii au transformat o grămadă de „muncitori” în niște criminali naufragiatori de corăbii, promițându-le prada din corăbiile pe care le zdrobeau.

Iar aici este răspunsul întrebării pe care am pus-o la începutul acestei cărți: „CINE zdrobește America (și Rasa Albă care a construit această națiune) și DE CE?”

Evreii promovează dezintegrarea generală a culturii și a ordinii pentru a se apăra pe ei înșiși, pentru a preveni ca victimele lor să descopere că ei sunt cei ce sug sângele vital din economia noastră productivă, fără a produce nimic. Cu cât dezordinea e mai mare, cu atât parazitul evreu se poate ospăta netulburat. În același timp, o bandă mai îndrăzneată de evrei operează și promovează mișcarea comunistă, care e concepută special pentru a înșfăca toată bogățiile și serviciile noastră, prin forță și violență fățișă, printr-o „revoluție” comunistă – adică prin vechea schemă a „naufragierii corăbiilor.”

Ideologia, ideile, economia, religia, sociologia și toate celelalte n-au nimic de-a face cu ceea ce se întâmplă cu adevărat.

Bătălia nu se dă între liberal și conservativ, și nici chiar între comunist și anticomunist.

Suntem pur și simplu victimizați de o bandă de evrei arghirofili care au ieșit la pradat.

Suntem „noi” împotriva „lor.”

Fie ei se vor folosi de orice șiretlic pentru a ne depreda de lucrurile pe care poporul nostru le-a produs, sub forma unor tenii sau a unor naufragiatori comuniști violenți; fie noi îi demascăm și-i purjăm pe acești naufragiatorii comuniști și pe teniile sioniste din mijlocul nostru.

Motivul pentru care Adolf Hitler e urât și blestemat atât de vicios de evrei (iar gentiliile sunt spălați pe creier cu asta), e pur și simplu pentru că el a fost primul bărbat din timpurile moderne care și-a dat seama de toate aceste lucruri și care și-a organizat poporul pentru a purja tenia evreiască și pentru a-i zdrobi pe naufragiatorii evreiești. Practic a FĂCUT asta, în Germania.

Pentru a se salva pe ei înșiși, evreii au forțat începerea unui război mondial în care au înrolat milioane de fraieri ca mine, pentru a-i salva de la pieire, în cazul în care Hitler ar fi supraviețuit. Teniile și naufragiatorii de corăbii nu pot supraviețui dacă sunt demascați.

Evreii continuă să îndruga că Hitler a adus prosperitate și fericire în Germania datorită „producțiilor de război.” Însă ca de obicei, aceasta e o altă minciună evreiască. Hitler a eradicat tenia evreiască de pe venele germane și oamenii au descoperit cât de minunată poate fi viața fără povara teribilă a unei bande de tenii idiș, care strangulează producția, cultura și spiritul național. Simultan, Hitler l-a demascat și zdrobit pe evreu marxist naufragiator al bolșevismului internațional.

Așa cum Hitler a dovedit în Germania, cele mai rele probleme care par insolubile în vremurile noastre bune, degenerarea, dezordinea, comunismul, declinul politic, moral, educațional, social, spiritual și național, mixtul rasial și sifilisul spiritual care se împrăștie peste tot în civilizația noastră, vor dispărea îndată ce noi identificăm și eliminăm sursa acestor lucruri – adică îndată ce eliminăm tenia evreiască și naufragiatorii comuniști din mijlocul nostru. Prin simplul fapt că „barosanul” evreu a fost „arătat cu degetul” în această carte, va garanta că vor căuta să ascundă această lucrare pe cât mai mult posibil. Iar dacă nu vor reuși să o ascundă, vor încerca s-o suprima prin agresarea autorului. După cum din ce în ce mai mulți oameni se luminează cu privire la lucrurile pe care le fac evreii, grupurile evreiești de „apărare” vor căuta să promulge legi prin care să-i incrimineze pe cei care critică crimele și sugerea de sânge comise de evrei.

Dar deja e prea târziu. Victimele teniei în sfârșit realizează adevărul. Iar evreii, așa cum am zis, nu pot supraviețui dacă sunt demascați.

Așa că în următoarele capitole vom demasca metodele lor de operare.

PRIETENII CĂPITANULUI

Planul naufragierii nu este singurul plan pe care evreii îl operează pentru a se îmbogăți fără să lucreze.

Scopul e mereu același: capturarea averii și a bunurilor lumii – fără trudă – și înrobirea ne-evreilor spre gloria și plăcerea „celor aleși,” în acord cu profețiile lor.

În timp ce evreii bolșevici așteaptă la mal ca să se arunce asupra corabiei imediat ce aceasta a naufragiat, să-i omoare pe toți martorii și să plece cu întreaga avere ce se afla la bord, mai există o altă bandă de evrei care se afla deja la bordul corabiei și care aveau un plan diferit pentru a înșfăca această avere.

Această bandă de evrei sunt prietenii căpitanului.

Aceștia nu sunt asasini și nici pirați. Nu domnule! Prietenii căpitanului sunt toți „procorabie” și anti-pirați.

Poartă numele de „capitaliști.”

„Prietenii” căpitanului realizează deja la bordul vasului, prin hoție și fraudă, ceea ce frații lor evrei de pe mal așteaptă să facă prin forță și violență.

Acești domni evrei poartă pantaloni cu dungi și bonete. Însă afacerile lor se rezumă la cămătărie.

Puțini oameni realizează că cuvântul „capitalist” a fost popularizat de evreul Marx, care el însuși era un naufragiator de corăbii. (Vezi Manifestul comunist și Capitalul)

Înainte ca Marx să le spună oamenilor noștri, în cartea sa „Capitalul,” că ei erau „capitaliști,” aceștia niciodată nu și-au numit activitățile economice atât de formal.

NU era vorba de „capitalism.” Capitalul a fost doar o unealtă pentru oamenii aflați în procesul de producție. Personalități precum Henry Ford nu erau interesate să facă pur și simplu bani. În schimb, aceștia încercau să realizeze ceva – în cazul lui Ford, acesta își dorea să le ofere un automobil tuturor americanilor, după ce a descoperit „producția în masă.”

Economia americană produce miracole nu pentru că e „capitalistă,” ci pentru că e întreprinzătoare și productivă! Numele corect pentru sistemul nostru nu e „capitalism,” ci „întreprindere productivă.”

Întreprinderea productivă are nevoie de capital.

Dar în același timp are nevoie și de forță de muncă, de materiale, de administrare și de o sută alte lucruri. Capitalul nu e decât una dintre uneltele dintr-un sistem întreprinzător productiv.

Pentru ca geniul evreu parazit Karl Marx să poată ridica în slăvi acea unealtă, capitalul, n-a trebuit decât să ne atace civilizația, numind-o „civilizație capitalistă.” În felul acesta ne-a întins o cursă, făcându-ne să luptăm pentru sistemul pe care el l-a creat și în felul acesta ne-a osândit pieirii pentru că noi am început să apărăm un sistem bazat nu pe producție, ci pe manipularea banilor.

Capitalismul reprezintă venerarea banilor nu ca unealtă, ci ca idol.

„Capitalismul” – așa cum e promovat de ambele tabere implicate în această luptă prefăcută, adică dintre „capitalism” și „comunism” – înseamnă a face bani prin manevrarea capitalului, nu neapărat prin muncă și producție.

În fapt, cea mai mare parte a capitalului internațional e făcut nu prin muncă sau producție, și nici măcar prin asumarea de riscuri serioase, ci prin manipularea unor fonduri imense de bani, în acord cu informațiile primite de la evreii aflați în poziții de rang înalt.

Un exemplu care ilustrează perfect felul în care evreii „capitaliști” acționează pentru a face bani, fără să lucreze, fără să producă nimic și fără să își asume nici un risc serios, e felul în care a fost clădită averea evreului Rothschild.

După cum le e datina evreilor internaționali, o ramură a familiei Rothschild s-a înrădăcinat în sistemul financiar din Anglia, în timp ce o altă ramură a acestei familii a făcut același lucru în Franța.

Chiar înainte de bătălia de la Waterloo, în care Napoleon s-a confruntat pentru prima dată cu o posibilă înfrângere, cele două bande de evrei care operau în cele două țări „inamice,” de fapt lucrau împreună.

Rothschildii francezi au montat o serie de stații de „semafoare” în Franța și de-a lungul canalului spre Anglia, prin care aceștia le puteau transmite fraților lor evrei din presupusa Anglie „inamică,” mesaje luminoase despre evoluția bătăliei. În felul acesta evreii Rothschild din Anglia au primit vești despre deznodământul bătăliei istorice, cu multe ore înaintea tuturor englezilor. (A se nota faptul că rețeaua de comunicații „setată” de evrei nu a fost împărtășită nici cu Franța și nici cu Anglia, ci a fost una secretă, exclusiv pentru beneficiul evreilor aflați de ambele tabere!)

Cunoscând înaintea tuturor englezilor deznodământul bătăliei care a decis pentru totdeauna soarta Franței și a lui Napoleon, dar și soarta Angliei, Rothschildii din Anglia ce așteptau la bursa de valori din Londra, au „speculat” sume imense de bani, știind foarte bine rezultatul bătăliei – în timp ce gentilii britanici încă mai așteptau

știrile. Amărății n-au avut nicio șansă. Rothschildii au înșfăcat milioane și milioane de lire, în câteva minute – fără muncă și fără risc.

În afacerea cu cursele de cai, această escrocherie e cunoscută sub numele de „difuzare amânată,” în care cursa de cai e filmată și difuzată doar după ce cursa a luat sfârșit, așa că pariatorii fără să suspecteze nimic ajung să pună în joc diverse sume de bani când în adevăr rezultatele sunt deja cunoscute organizatorilor. Dacă ești implicat într-o „difuzare amânată” ajungi la pușcărie ca infractor.

Însă dacă ești evreu și pui la cale o escrocherie de proporții, prin care să înșeli milioane de oameni de milioane de dolari, atunci devii un „bancher internațional” și un mare consilier prezidențial.

Bernard Baruch, faimosul evreu consilier prezidențial a făcut milioane peste milioane de dolari din bursa de valori din SUA, în timp ce sute de oameni de afaceri ne-evrei se aruncau de la ferestre și mureau, ruinați fiind de marea criză din 1929.

Informația aflată în timp, ajută.

Pentru a vedea clar natura economiei noastre actuale și pentru a cui beneficiu a fost ea setată, aruncă o privire la structura TAXELOR.

Spre exemplu, imaginează-ți că lucrezi în sărăcie următorii cinci ani pentru a inventa o nouă mașinărie cu ajutorul căreia orbii să poată vedea. Fără doar și poate că o asemenea invenție ar fi un avantaj magnific pentru societate. Deschizi o mică fabrică pentru a produce această mașinărie și lucrezi din greu, zi și noapte, pentru a le putea pune la dispoziția orbilor.

Hai să spunem că la sfârșitul anului ai câștigat un milion de dolari.

„Unchiul Sam” va veni și îți va lua cel puțin 70% din acei bani pe care tu i-ai câștigat; în unele situații îți poate lua chiar și 90% din acei bani. Rata de taxare a banilor pe care oamenii îi CÂȘTIGĂ prin muncă și producție, poate TRECE de 90%.

Acum haidem să ne imaginăm că tu, în loc să inventezi și să construiești lucruri care să fie spre beneficiul societății, ești un evreu bogat care are un prieten la Casa Albă – o combinație care nu e deloc puțin probabilă.

Prietenul tău de la Casa Albă te informează că SUA urmează să semneze un contract de mai multe milioane de dolari cu o anume companie, pentru dezvoltarea unei noi rachete: tu pui mâna pe telefon și îi ordoni brokerului tău să-ți transfere acțiuni în valoare de câteva milioane de dolari spre noua companie. Asta e TOT ceea ce trebuie să faci. Un an mai târziu, acțiunile tale din acea companie s-au dublat, iar acum ai DOUĂ MILIOANE DE DOLARI – cu toate că NU AI FĂCUT NIMIC, NU AI RISCAT NIMIC și NU AI PRODUS NIMIC.

Iar acum să vedem cum tratează guvernul taxele în această situație. Un astfel de câștig (valorile de la bursă ținute mai mult de 6 luni) se numește „câștig pe capital” – și e taxat la un MAXIM de DOAR 25%! Dacă îți iei un avocat evreu priceput și te ocupi de „trusturi” speciale și de alte manipulări, poți reduce această taxare la mai puțin de 5-6%.

Acest sistem scandalos PREMIAZĂ speculația (jocul de noroc) și pune un OBSTACOL imens în calea producției, administrației, economiilor, riscului, invențiilor și a MUNCII tradiționale.

Cei ce produc, economisesc, riscă, administrează, muncesc și inventează, plătesc milioane în fiecare an pentru a le oferi o viață ușoară lipitorilor evreiești care niciodată nu furnizează economiei noastre nici un pic de administrare, risc, invenție sau muncă cinstită și care plătesc cele mai mici taxe – pentru cât timp crezi că o economie poate rămâne sănătoasă și PRODUCTIVĂ, atunci când oamenii inteligenți ajung la concluzia că munca e pentru amărâți și că se poate avea o viață ușoară numai prin MANIPULĂRI?

Și exact asta s-a întâmplat în America și în occident, din momentul în care evreii i-au forțat pe gentilii onești fie să joace același joc murdar ca și ei, fie să rămână niște săraci amărâți. Din ce în ce mai puțini oameni vor să LUCREZE, pentru că tot mai mulți oameni descoperă că există căi evreiești mai ușoare de a-și câștiga existența.

Însă vine o vreme în care strugurii se vor strica în vie pentru că nimeni nu va mai dori să-i culeagă, o vreme în care clădirile se vor dărâma pentru că nimeni nu va mai dori să se îngrijească de ele, când locurile de muncă vor rămâne neocupate chiar și atunci când un vast număr de persoane, în special negrii, se vor plânge că nu au de lucru. Munca – una dintre cele mai sănătoase activități constructive și cu cel mai nobil caracter pe care omenirea o cunoaște – devine degradată și abandonată în fiecare economie în care evreii promovează speculația „capitalistă” ca țel la care să aspire toți, cu excepția celor mai tâmpiți.

Revenind la analogia noastră cu naufragiatorii corăbiilor statale, evreii, ca „prieteni capitaliști ai căpitanului,” nu fac decât să treacă marfa aflată la bordul corabiei de la un grup la altul, de fiecare dată înșfăcând o bună bucată din ea. Ca rezultat a operațiunilor lor, niciodată nu vei avea mai multă marfă la bord, ci mereu mai puțină pentru producători, în timp ce evreii devin mai bogați.

Ei numesc această operațiune „operațiune bancară internațională.” Micilor jucători de la bursă li se spune că ei „împart” proprietățile marilor corporații. Însă în realitate aceștia reprezintă pentru bursa de valori exact ceea ce jucătorii la ruletă reprezintă pentru cazinou. Evreii împreună cu cei câțiva „prieteni” ai acestora reprezintă „cazinoul” de la bursa de valori. Aceștia primesc informații din interior, de la evreii

din Casa Albă și din birourile guvernamentale cu privire la localizările autostrăzilor noi, ale achizițiilor de terenuri pentru proiecte guvernamentale, ale achizițiilor de cantități imense de carburanți și muniție, războaie, procese pentru Comerțul Echitabil sau pentru anti-trusturi, etc. Astfel de „speculații” nu sunt jocuri de noroc, la fel cum nici jocurile din cazinouri nu sunt „de noroc.” Micii jucători sunt ademeniți să se alăture pentru a pune la dispoziție bani, pentru a fi înșfăcați de marii jucători.

Nu e greu de observat felul în care evreii îi înșală pe „micii jucători” în această escrocherie. Îi țin pe micii jucători prea ocupați și prea spălați pe creier pentru a vedea sau a-și închipui măcar ceea ce se întâmplă cu adevărat.

Ba chiar mai uimitor de-atât, evreii au reușit să-i convingă pe cei mai mari și mai bogați dintre ai noștri, că și ei sunt „capitaliști.” Evreii au devenit parteneri cu familiile Carnegie, Ford, Johnson, etc., în această escrocherie de „difuzare amânată,” care a făcut ca producția și întreprinderea să fie din ce în ce mai uitate în această urâtă lupta peste capital și bani, nesocotind producția.

Acesta este motivul pentru care produsele devin de o calitate din ce în ce mai inferioară și mai proastă, cu toate că prețurile cresc neconținut; acesta este motivul pentru care marile fundații miliardare se află mereu de partea evreilor, de partea proiectelor de aripă stânga; acesta este de asemenea motivul pentru care averea dispare din familiile americane.

Henry Ford s-ar întoarce din mormânt și și-ar măcelări proprii nepoți și strănepoți dacă ar putea vedea ce-au făcut aceștia cu miliardele pe care el le-a câștigat prin producție și dacă ar vedea ce s-a ales de ei de când au devenit „capitaliști” pro-evrei.

Nu e nimic imoral sau greșit în ați investi „capitalul” într-o întreprindere productivă veritabilă, care aduce beneficii poporului sub formă de bunuri sau servicii valoroase. Dacă poți face bani prin asta, cu atât mai bine. Alții pot intra în competiție, lucru care face ca produsele și serviciile oferite populației să devină din ce în ce mai bune. Acesta este procesul economic liber și productiv care a creat miracolul economic american.

Dar asta nu e ceea ce fac evreii, împreună cu „prieteni lor capitaliști.” Îți aduci aminte că familia Rothschild au făcut milioane de pe urma Bătăliei de la Waterloo?

Ce le-au oferit aceștia britanicilor sau francezilor, pentru banii câștigați pe spinarea lor? Te poți gândi la vreun beneficiu pe care aceștia l-au furnizat în schimb?

Operațiunea lor a constat exclusiv în „a lua,” și deloc în „a da!”

Ba mai mult, câștigul lor a avut la bază vărsare de sânge fratricid: arienii francezi și arienii britanici măcelărindu-se între ei din motive relativ minore, în timp ce evreii fanatic de uniți au făcut bani de pe urma masacrării mutuale dintre aceștia.

În fiecare război (cu excepția celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial – care a reprezentat lupta pentru supraviețuire a evreilor), aceiași evrei au jucat de ambele fronturi, au vândut arme, uniforme și steaguri ambelor armate. În Războiul Civil spre exemplu, familia Rothschild din Marea Britanie i-au sprijinit pe sudici, în timp ce familia Rothschild din Franța i-au sprijinit pe cei din nord!

Acești evrei „capitaliști” de regulă se găsesc printre rândurile așa-zișilor „sioniști” – evreii care poartă acele „căciuli,” evreii care pozează drept o „religie” și care țin morțiș să-și împlinescă profețiile lor paranoice de stăpânire și dominație a lumii, considerându-se „poporul ales al lui Dumnezeu.”

Ei cred că vor stăpâni lumea și că-i vor înrobi pe toți gentilii atunci când vor deține întreg Ierusalimul (oraș din care le mai lipsește doar câteva cartiere).

Această schemă a lor funcționează doar până în momentul în care oamenii încep să le verifice „religia” lor iudaică, care în adevăr e un cod de operațiuni pentru „cei aleși,” prin care să ne escrocheze, ruineze și să ne înrobească pe fiecare dintre noi, după cum am arătat deja în capitolele precedente.

Secretul evreilor capitaliști – care reprezintă partea sionistă din operațiunea parazită de înșfăcare a averilor gentililor – e fățărnicia.

Singura realitate din economie constă în bunuri și servicii, proprietăți și muncă productivă. Întreaga discuție despre „bani,” „valută,” „inflație,” „deflație,” etc. are un singur scop: acela de a ascunde adevăratele intenții din spate.

Cel ce deține monopolul asupra bunurilor și serviciilor, deține și averea.

Banii nu reprezintă decât un fel de „bilet” prin care poți ajunge la ceste bunuri și servicii. Evreii inventaseră principiul bazic al furtului „capitalist” prin manipularea banilor, cu mult înainte de era presupusului „Hristos,” și anume în Babilonul antic.

În mod original, anticii foloseau bucăți de aur (ori de metale sau pietre prețioase) drept monedă de schimb.

Babilonienii deveniseră nespūs de bogați și curând s-au pomenit cărând după ei cantități mari de aur, pentru schimburile comerciale.

Evreii deștepți s-au oferit să depoziteze aurul negustorilor bogați și să se ocupe ei de transportul acestuia ori de câte ori era necesar.

Apoi evreii au început să le emită negustorilor babiloneni plăcuțe mici de lut ars, pe post de bonuri valorice, pe care se specifica valoarea depozitului în aur pe care o aveau în seifurile evreilor.

În scurt timp comercianții au realizat că pot face negoț între ei folosind acele „bonuri” din lut ars primite de la evrei, fără să mai fie nevoiți să transporte de fiecare dată aurul în sine.

Iar în schimb, evreii au descoperit că din momentul în care negustorii s-au obișnuit cu ideea de a face negoț nu cu aurul, ci cu „bonurile” din lut, aceștia din urmă au încetat în mod gradual să-și mai scoată aurul din seifurile deținute de evrei. Negustorii au început să folosească „bonurile” pe post de aur – iar aurul în sine nu a mai fost mișcat din seifuri, indiferent de câte ori acesta își schimba stăpânul.

În felul acesta au luat naștere „banii” – și odată cu aceștia a luat naștere și cea mai mare escrocherie din istoria omenirii, o escrocherie care încă continuă!

E de notat faptul că evreii nu trebuiau să pună aurul la dispoziție cu ocazia fiecărei tranzacții. Aurul era întotdeauna acolo, iar negustorii curând au încetat să-l mai verifice. În ocaziile speciale în care se cerea aurul, evreii întotdeauna îl puneau la dispoziție.

Însă evreii au descoperit că puteau pune la dispoziție aurul cerut, chiar dacă nu aveau suficient de mult pentru a acoperii toate bonurile pe care le-au emis! În fapt, au descoperit că erau într-o perfectă siguranță dacă aveau nu mai mult decât 10% din aurul pentru care au emis bonuri valorice.

Cu alte cuvinte, puteau emite de zece ori mai multe bonuri decât aurul care se afla în seifurile lor! Și exact asta e ceea ce au făcut acești evrei, iar acesta este felul în care au devenit „capitaliști.” Pentru fiecare livră de aur care era lăsată în paza evreilor, evreii câștigau nouă livre de aur sub formă de bonuri valorice, pur și simplu pentru că emiteau de nouă ori mai multe bonuri pentru aceiași livră de aur. Apoi aceștia foloseau aceste „bonuri” nefundamentate pentru a face afaceri cu negustorii sau pentru a câștiga putere în stat.

Crezi sau nu, exact asta fac evreii, împreună cu partenerii lor gentili, aici în America!

Rezerva Federală, care a fost fondată de evreul Paul Warburg din familia Rothschild, are puterea de a face exact ceea ce evreii antici făceau în Babilon: adică să emită „bonuri” ce poartă denumirea de „bani” sau de „monedă de schimb,” despre care se presupune că reflectă depozitele de aur din seifurile lor, însă în realitate lucrurile nu stau așa!

Constituția Statelor Unite interzice acest lucru în mod expres, pentru că Părinții Fondatori ai SUA au fost foarte conștienți de această escrocherie veche ca istoria. Numai Congresul are puterea de a emite bani. Cu toate acestea, acum, Rezerva Federală ne emite banii!

În anul 1913, sub presiunea evreilor, Congresul a aprobat „Decretul Rezervei Federale,” creând în felul acesta o bancă centrală care a început vechiul jaf după modelul evreilor babilonieni, însă la un nivel ce n-a mai fost întâlnit niciodată în istorie.

Rezerva Federală (o organizație semiprivată) emite bani după bunul ei plac, dau o lovitură zdravănă adevăratelor bunuri și proprietăți, și se mândresc cu un profit pe măsură, în timp ce tu, ca cetățean al SUA, te împotmolești în datoriile către acești bancheri internaționali, datoriile care sunt atât de mari încât întrec puterea de concepere a minții umane.

Și metoda prin care aceștia au pus în aplicare această jefuire a poporului american, e identică cu metoda folosită de evreii babilonieni pentru a-i înșela pe negustorii din acele vremuri. Emițând de nouă ori mai multe bonuri valorice pentru depozitele de aur pe care le aveau în pază, evreii s-au procopsit cu „bonuri” cu care să se bucure de bogăția și producția gentililor babilonieni, fără a lucra și fără a fi prinși în mod legal.

Prin înființarea „Rezervei Federale” și prin aprobarea de decrete neconstituționale care le permit să creeze de zece ori mai mulți bani – și datoriile – decât bunurile fizice pe care le dețin, cei ce conduc și profită de pe urma Rezervei Federale și de pe urma dobânzii colectate din datoria astronomică, se bucură de câștiguri gigantice – fără să lucreze.

Poporul nostru a fost înșelat să ne înlocuiască sistemul nostru onest bazat pe „întreprinderi productive,” cu escrocheria neonastă și putredă a cametei evreiești costumată drept „capitalism,” după care a fost forțat să apere rezultatul imoral și corupt. În felul acesta evreii ne-au făcut să ne închinăm jafului lor, pentru că ni se spune (și noi credem) că noi înșine suntem „capitaliști!” Oricând evreii reușesc să complice lucrurile atât de mult și să le scoată din sfera realității bunurilor și serviciilor, atunci „bonurile” spre aceste lucruri – banii – devin ceva ce au o valoare intrinsecă în ochii populației: iar acesta este momentul în care evreii pot

Datoria națională, care acum e cam de 300 de ori mai mare decât era în anul 1910 (1.1 miliarde dolari), se ridică la 336 miliarde de dolari. Dobânda pentru această datorie e de 14 miliarde pe an. Datoria pe cap de locuitor e de 1.700 dolari. La momentul în care Rezerva Federală a intrat în scenă, datoria pe cap de locuitor era de 12 dolari.

Din 1960, costul traiului a crescut cu 10,5%. Acum un dolar valorează 45 de cenți, dacă îl compari cu valoarea pe care o avea în 1941. Ceea ce azi costă 2,22 dolari, în 1941 ar fi costat doar 1,25 dolari.

Deficitul pentru primele 8 luni din anul fiscal 1967 a fost de 17.181 miliarde de dolari. Aurul american a atins cel mai scăzut nivel din ultimii 30 de ani, la aproximativ 13,1 miliarde de dolari – o pierdere de 11 miliarde în 10 ani.

Din tot acest aur, numai 2,8 miliarde poate fi pus la dispoziție pentru a răspunde revendicărilor străine. Dolarii deținuți de străini continuă să crească și acum a ajuns la 27 de miliarde.

Pe parcursul anului curent, Congresul va elimina legea care obligă Rezerva Federală să dețină aur fizic în procent de 25% din toate bancnotele emise.

* * * Îi fac pe oameni să venereze ceea ce ei numesc „capitalism,” din care fac aproape o religie, banii îi transformă în idol, după care încep să adune toți banii prin manipularile lor diabolice. Și din momentul în care au pus mâna pe idolul oamenilor – banii – aceștia dețin în mod automat și puterea. Oamenii din ziua de azi sunt sclavii banilor și prin urmare sunt sclavii evreilor.

Nimeni nu îndrăznește să-i critice pe acești evrei, pentru că punga cu bani pe care aceștia o poartă exercită o putere teribilă. Dacă îndrăznești să critici sau să ataci un evreu, atunci tu și familia ta trebuie să flămânziți, pentru că vei descoperi că toate căile normale de câștigat bani îți vor fi închise în nas.

Probabil chiar mai mortal și mai insidios, e felul prompt în care evreii își folosesc vastele sume de bani pe care le câștigă prin manipulații capitaliste, pentru a cumpăra mințile victimelor lor.

Nu te poți gândi decât la lucrurile pe care le cunoști.

Prin urmare, lucrurile la care te gândești, sunt lucrurile despre care auzi și pe care le vezi – adică ceea ce citești în ziare, ce vezi la TV, ce auzi la radio, ce înveți la școală, ce observi prin filme, etc. Dacă cineva ar fi să câștige controlul complet asupra mediilor din care te informezi, dacă te-ar lasă să vezi doar ceea ce ei vor ca tu să vezi și dacă ți-ar ascunde celelalte adevăruri, atunci acea persoană ți-ar controla mintea și, prin asta, te-ar controla pe tine.

Evreii falsificatori de hărți au făcut exact asta. Să luăm ca exemplu numai una dintre multele metode prin care aduni ceea ce tu speri să fie adevăruri despre lumea din jurul tău: TV-ul.

TV-ul este fără doar și poate cel mai puternic mediu de informare din lume. Spre exemplu, un discurs al președintelui sau al lui Huntley-Brinkley, ajunge în 30 de minute la mai mulți oameni decât s-ar fi putut ajunge prin intermediul tuturor pamfletelor de la Thomas Paine încoace. Aceasta este era comunicării în masă. Iar acela care controlează TV-ul, controlează mințile americanilor.

Ai doar trei canale: CBS, ABC și NBC. Președintele canalului NBC e Robert Sarnoff, un evreu de origine rusă. Președintele consiliului de administrație a canalului CBS e William Paley (Palinsky), un evreu rus. Președintele canalului ABC e Leonard Goldenson, un evreu rus.

Orice vezi și auzi la TV, provine de la unul dintre acești trei evrei. Și din cauza asta n-ai să vezi niciodată într-un show de criminalistică un criminal negru, spre exemplu, cu toate că 85% dintre toate crimele serioase – potrivit statisticilor FBI – sunt comise de negrii. Și cu atât mai mult nu vei vedea vreodată un criminal evreu, nici măcar atunci când acesta e parte integrală din poveste, cum a fost cazul lui Oliver Twist.

Pe de altă parte, în film după film, de fiecare dată când într-o scenă apare un caracter stricat și depravat, nouă din zece ori aceștia aleg un alb de origine anglo-saxonă și fac din el un ignorant, spurcat, fumător înrăit, un bărbos neîngrijit cu o natură cumplită, care aparține celor mai josnice și mai vulgare tipuri de oameni. Doar observă de câte ori ticălosul din filme are un accent sudic sau german!

Concomitent cu preluarea televiziunii de către evreii capitaliști și sioniști, aceștia au cumpărat rapid și ziarele și revistele. În New York, evreul Sulzbergers deține ziarul The New York Times, evreul Schiffs deține ziarul The New York Post și toate celelalte ziare în afară de unul. Samuel Newhouse deține ziarul The New Orleans Times-Picayune; tot acesta e editorul ziarului The Newark (N.J.) Star-Ledger, la care Philip Hochstein e redactor, iar Sam Israel e unul dintre directori. Walter H. Annenberg e editorul și redactorul ziarului The Philadelphia Inquirer, dar și președintele companiei Triangle Publications, Inc. Paul Block e redactor la The Pittsburgh (Pa.) Post-Gazette, The Toledo (O.) Blade și la The Toledo Times. Philip L. Graham (ginerele lui Eugene Meyer) e proprietarul ziarului The Washington Post. John Cowles jr. e editorul celor două jurnale din Minneapolis, și anume The Minneapolis Tribune și The Minneapolis Star. (Aș dori să menționez și faptul că jurnalismul american are o tendință spre monopolizare. În 1890, în Chicago erau 11 ziare; azi mai are doar patru: The Chicago Tribune, The Chicago Daily News, The Chicago American și The Sun-Times. Încă din 1934, 82% din cotidiene, se aflau sub monopol complet în comunitățile lor. Și, potrivit Editor & Publisher, 63 de lanțuri au deținut și administrat 361 de cotidiene – ceea ce reprezintă 13% din toate cotidienele. Iar aceste 361 de cotidiene controlau mai mult de 37% din întreaga distribuție de ziare. În fapt, șase din aceste lanțuri controlau 81 de cotidiene care în total aveau o distribuție de peste 9.000.000, ceea ce înseamnă 21% din întreaga distribuție de ziare din întreaga țară.)

La fel stau lucrurile și cu revistele. Spre exemplu, revista Look acționează precum o bombă-mentală asupra poporului nostru, după cum s-a putut vedea în recenta zarvă legată de întâmplarea cu Kennedy. Look e deținută de frații evrei Cowles. Familia evreiască Zimbalist a preluat de curând vechiul cotidian al lui Benjamin Franklin, și anume The Saturday Evening Post. Evreii controlează până și cotidienele de aripă „dreapta”: David Lawrence – președinte și editor al revistei U. S. News & World Report – e evreu, și la fel e și familia Meyer care deține ziarul Newsweek. Redactor

pentru The New Yorker e Raoul H. Fleischmann. Șeful revistei Parents e George J. Hecht.

Editurile de cărți au devenit din ce în ce mai evreiești, de la Simon & Shuster, Inc., până la Alfred A. Knopf, Inc. – toate acestea sunt edituri liberale înrăite.

Afacerile teatrale au fost 100% evreiești, începând de la Lee Shubert și Abraham Erlanger, și toți ceilalți evrei de pe Broadway. Oare există vreun american căruia trebuie să-i fie reamintit cine conduce afacerile cinematice ca monopol privat? Metro-Goldwyn-Mayer Warner Bros., etc., etc.

În adevăr, nu există NICI UN domeniu în care evreii să nu fi cotropit din ce în ce mai mult control din mâinile Albilor care au luptat pentru America și care au construit această țară.

Totul începe, din nou, cu puterea pe care evreii o au prin bani, care le asigură tot ceea ce doresc.

Un pasaj din ziarul The New York Times, de pe 4 oct. 1964, ne relevă informația zguduitoare că OPTZECI LA SUTĂ DINTRE TINERII EVREII MERG LA FACULTATE – și, prin urmare, vor înșfăca cea mai mare parte dintre pozițiile profesionale din America, în timp ce gentilii, care nu-și permit să meargă la facultate în număr atât de mare, vor fi nevoiți să slujească nevoilor regale ale acestor evrei bogați și profesionali.

Exact asta s-a întâmplat și în Germania, iar în cele din urmă va duce la aceeași explozie de ură împotriva evreilor, indiferent de cât de bine sunt mușamalizate aceste fapte acum. Probabil vei spune că evreii au „dreptul” de a merge la facultate, chiar toți evreii dacă își pot câștiga acel drept.

Poate că e chiar așa, și voi cădea de acord că o persoană are „dreptul” de a face orice lucru pe care și-l poate dobândi.

Însă, așa cum am încercat din greu să dovedesc, prin documente, până în prezent, mulți dintre evrei își câștigă avantajele în mod „legal” – dar pe nedrept – prin combinații, conspirări, prin scurgeri de informații, prin „speculații” aranjate, etc. – evreii nicidecum nu-și câștigă avantajele pe care le au prin muncă și producție cinstită, așa cum majoritatea ne-evreilor (gentilii) sunt nevoiți să-și câștige banii.

Folosindu-se de averea pe care au dobândit-o pe nedrept, evreii încep să-și domine gazda și să destituie națiunea care în mod generos le-a permis să opereze în mijlocul ei.

Și nicio națiune de pe fața pământului – afară de cazul în care e o națiune de viermi totali – nu va tolera la infinit niște „musafiri” care le înșfacă patria, indiferent de modalitățile la care recurg pentru a face asta.

Dintre gentili, cel mult 20% merg la facultate, în timp ce evreii merg la universitate în procent de 80%.

În schimb asta mai înseamnă și că profesorii noștri vor deveni din ce în ce mai evrei, în timp ce gentilii care n-au urmat studii universitare se vor afla în situația de a-i servi pe acești evrei deștepți.

Pentru cât timp crezi că cele 150 milioane de americani ne-evrei vor accepta să-i servească pe cei 2% din populație care se laudă că-și vor trimite aproape tot tineretul să ocupe profesiile noastre, să fie avocații noștri, doctorii, directorii și politicienii noștri, și chiar și pastori crești – întrucât mulți dintre ei devin chiar și preoți!

Aș putea continua aproape la nesfârșit cu acest subiect, însă, în loc să fac asta, am să-l invit pe cititorul care încă mai are îndoieli, să observe lucrurile de unul singur și să se convingă în felul acesta. Pur și simplu notează felul în care întreaga informație disponibilă pentru mințile și inimile americanilor a fost îndreptată din ce în ce mai aproape de aripa stângă și mai aproape de acea măguleală scârboasă a evreilor și a negrilor, în timp ce a fost îndepărtată din ce în ce mai departe de patriotism și, mai ales, a fost eliminată orice mențiune a marilor realizări ale Rasei Albe.

În fapt, exemplul cel mai șocant a felului în care mințile americanilor au fost sucite de acești evrei sioniști capitaliști – care s-au folosit de aurul lor pentru a cumpăra controlul asupra minților oamenilor – e ceea ce au reușit să facă cu adevărurile despre rasă, folosindu-se de banii și de puterea lor editorială. Cu doar cincizeci de ani în urmă, lumea ți-ar fi răs în față dacă ai fi sugerat că ar fi posibil să elimini din mințile a milioane de oameni adevărurile referitoare la diferențele dintre rasele umane. Fiecare enciclopedie, fiecare carte, fiecare profesor și chiar și fiecare fermier cunoștea aceste adevăruri. Iar aceste adevăruri erau (și încă mai sunt) prezente în Natură, chiar sub ochii noștri.

Însă evreii nu-și pot permite a îngădui ca un astfel de adevăr să existe, ca nu cumva victimele lor să realizeze că un grup rasial de evrei, ce se dă drept o religie, le mănâncă de vii și pregătesc un atac rasial total împotriva lor, pentru a le înrobi sau ucide.

Așa că mai întâi au plasat niște profesori evrei deștepți în universități de renume, cum e, spre exemplu, Columbia University – cu toate că această universitate nu e singura.

Apoi acești „profesori de antropologie” au început să-i învețe pe studenți că rasa nu există!

În ciuda acestei nebunii și în ciuda lipsei de orice fel de dovadă, susținătorii acestei nebunii au început să fie aclamați prin revistele, mass-media și prin cărțile evreiești, drept Socrate și Platon ai antropologiei.

Primul și cel mai important dintre acești pionieri mincinoși din biologie a fost evreul pro-comunist Franz Boas, care în mod regulat îi trimitea urări calde camaradului Stalin cu ocazia zilei sale de naștere (informație preluată din ziarul Jewish Voice, ianuarie 1942), și a cărui reputație comunistă un poate fi tăgăduită de niciun observator obiectiv.

Acest evreu comunist a început să predea antropologia la Universitatea Columbia în 1896 și a dominat departamentul de antropologie până când a decedat, în 1942. Între timp, a scris cărți non stop, „dovedind” că nu există nicio diferență biologică între oameni. (Kultur und Rasse, Leipzig, 1914; Anthropology and Modern Life, New York, 1928; Aryans and Non-Aryans, New York, 1934; Race, Language and Culture, New York, 1940; etc.)

Întreaga evreime a dat năvală, cuprinsă de dorința fanatică de a-și promova progenitura. Boas era venerat în fiecare ziar și revistă deținută de evrei, și i-au fost acordate toate premiile academice pe care evreii le-au putut inventa sau promova. În același timp, mass-media evreiască i-a atacat și i-a numit „bigoți” pe toți criticii care au îndrăznit să-l conteste atât pe eroul lor cât și declarațiile sale pline de aroganță pe tema rasei. Treptat, treptat, criticii au fost intimidați și reduși la tăcere, în timp ce publicul a început să-l privească pe Boas ca pe un fel de dumnezeu. Această societate evreiască plină de admirație l-a transformat pe Boas într-o „autoritate de renume” în etnologia și antropologia socială. Studenții și colegii săi de la Universitatea Columbia – și anume, Herskovits, Kleinberg, Ashley Montague, Weltfish (toți evrei și procomuniști) – au răspândit peste tot articolele lui Boas, otrăvind în mod deliberat mințile a generații întregi de studenți și profesori din universitățile americane și prostituind astfel o întreagă știință.

Acest lucru încă se mai petrece și în ziua de azi, chiar în timp ce citești această carte.

Și întreg acest miracol a fost realizat prin puterea pe care evreii o au prin aur – aur care a fost preluat din mâinile poporului nostru prin vechea tehnică evreiască a cametei și manipulării, de această dată mascată în hainele capitalismului.

Prin intermediul mass-mediei, a TV-ului, etc., evreii îi pot recompensa pe lingușitorii pro-evrei și îi pot pedepsi cu brutalitate, defăimându-i, pe aceia care îndrăznesc să-i atace sau pur și simplu să spună adevărul despre ei.

Dacă un om aflat într-o poziție de rang înalt îi atacă pe evrei, e supus celei mai vicioase și brutale forme de defăimare națională și atacuri personale, în toate organele opiniei

publice. Acest lucru se întâmplă chiar dacă nu-i atacă pe evrei în mod direct, menționând numai comunismul evreiesc, fără a-i menționa pe evrei (cum a fost cazul lui McCarthy și Robert Welch); evreii îi vânează din plin și pe aceștia.

Pentru a putea înțelege adevărata profunzime a ticăloșeniei sioniștilor ce se dau drept „prieteni ai căpitanului,” trebuie să privești în perspectivă ceea ce aceștia au făcut din economia albilor.

Albii creează pretutindeni economii PRODUCTIVE în care toată lumea lucrează, administrează sau își asumă riscuri reale într-o întreprindere în care ei înșiși au un interes personal.

Economia arianului e întotdeauna o ÎNTERPRINDERE PRODUCTIVĂ, indiferent de numele extravagante care sunt atribuite diferitelor forme a acestei activități. Fiecare individ oferă societății cel puțin pe atât de mult pe cât el însuși primește în schimb de la societate.

Economia evreului e PARAZITĂ. Acesta întotdeauna înșfacă mai mult decât oferă societății. Imediat ce evreul devine suficient de puternic într-o societate, acesta începe să sucească și să pervertească întreprinderea productivă într-o operațiune criminală interzisă prin lege aproape pretutindeni, timp de secole: CAMĂȚA.

Evreii au început să-i orbească pe oamenii noștri cu privire la imoralitatea de a PRIMI fără a produce sau a da ceva la schimb. Au început să dez-emfatizeze aspectul PRODUCTIV al muncii și administrației economiei ariene și, în schimb, au pus emfază pe câștigarea BANILOR prin orice metode de prădăciune posibile. Au îndepărtat privirile arienilor de la PRODUS, la PROFIT.

Meșteșugăria și mândria de a produce a început să dispară, căci încăierarea disperată pentru a ÎNȘFĂCA BANI a luat locul bucuriei arienilor de a crea lucruri excelente și de durată. Creează mai multe produse de calitate inferioară, lustruiește-le de minune pentru a arăta bine la exterior, vinde-le cât mai scump posibil, după care uită de ele în momentul în care banii și-au intrat în buzunar. Aceasta a fost noua abordare a evreilor, abordare care a umplut America cu miliarde de tone de DEȘEURI din plastic și de calitate inferioară.

Următorul pas a fost acela de dez-emfatizare a ÎNTREGII producții, pentru a se concentra pe MANIPULAREA banilor și creditelor cu scopul de a câștiga și mai mulți bani – fără muncă, administrare, invenții sau producție, și fără asumarea vreunui risc real. În mod normal evreii au infiltrați plasați în poziții de rang înalt, de unde pot afla informații care le permite să „speculeze” și să înșface vaste sume de bani – FĂRĂ NICI UN RISC.

Această înșfăcare de bani, fără a da societății ceva la schimb pentru valoarea banilor respectivi, e o acțiune imorală și distructivă și nicio societate nu poate supraviețui în felul acesta la nesfârșit.

Apoi evreul Karl Marx în mod șiret a ATACAT acest proces imoral, afirmând că e UNUL ȘI ACELAȘI LUCRU cu întreprinderea ariană liberă; adică, în mod inteligent a numit „CAPITALISM” atât întreprinderea cât și camăta. Și în felul acesta i-a determinat pe toți oamenii noștri să APERE CAMĂTA EVREIASCĂ, pentru că au fost înșelați să creadă că „capitalismul” face parte din „traiful nostru sacru.”

Împingând acest proces din ce în ce mai departe, evreii au reușit să producă o ruptură între inventatori, patroni și administratori pe de o parte și muncitori pe de altă parte, și să producă un RĂZBOI între aceste CLASE, care reprezintă cele două părți din economia noastră. În tot acest timp, evreii au manipulat ambele segmente pentru a înșfăca din ce în ce mai mulți bani, fără ca ei înșiși să lucreze sau să producă.

În schimb, acest lucru îi forțează pe administratorii noștri să se coboare și să se adape din același jgheab cu evreii, pentru a putea concura în aceeași piraterie economică imorală și crudă cu aceștia, pentru a putea supraviețui. În acest fel, și arianul devine „capitalist.”

Acum, „prieteni evrei ai căpitanului” ațâță și mai tare focul distrugerii cu ajutorul celorlalți evrei – comuniștii – care se dau „prieteni echipajului,” și care încep atacuri vicioase, prin intermediul muncitorilor, împotriva „capitaliștilor bogați.”

Haidem să aruncăm o privire la acești evrei ce se dau drept „prieteni ai echipajului.”

PRIETENII ECHIPAJULUI

În timp ce evreii sioniști capitaliști grași își jefuiesc victimele în tăcere, la fel ca o tenie, există și unii evrei care sunt prea aroganți și nerăbdători ca să aștepte după această jefuire „capitalistă” înceată.

„La naiba cu așteptarea!” și-au strigat acești evrei reductibili unii altora. „De ce să așteptăm? De ce să ne pierdem vremea patronându-i pe acești goyim stupizi, când putem pur și simplu să punem mâna pe ceea ce le aparține? Oricum sunt prea firavi și stupizi pentru a ne opune rezistență. Există o metodă mai rapidă și mai sigură de a înșfăca bunurile și serviciile lumii fără a lucra!”

Și în chipul acesta, evreii urlă la popoarele lumii:

„Muncitori, uniți-vă!”

„La naiba cu țara! La naiba cu structura de putere! Averele ne aparțin nouă! Depozitează-i pe exploatare! Alătură-te nouă sub steagul comunist al liderului nostru Marx și dați-i afară din case pe mârșavii de capitaliști!”

„Sus cu munca! La pământ cu clasa exploatoare!”

Întorcându-ne la exemplul nostru cu corabia de stat – evreul comunist îi spune echipajului: „De ce să aibă căpitanul și administratorii cele mai bune cabine și de ce să vă dea ei vouă ordine? Nu ei, ci voi și munca voastră fac ca acest vapor să se miște. Ei sunt doar câțiva, în timp ce nou suntem cu sutele! Haidem să sărim pe căpitan și pe administratori, haidem să punem mâna pe averile lor și să le împărțim între noi. Noi ca evreii și ca prieteni ai echipajului, vă vom ajuta în asta. În fapt, noi vă vom conduce!”

Și așa a luat naștere răzvrătirea echipajului, răzvrătire ce poartă numele de „comunism.” În formele sale timpurii aceasta-i revolta „echipajului” omenirii, condusă de evreii comuniști.

Echipajul n-a realizat niciodată că (1) munca echipajului nu e singura responsabilă de mișcarea vasului, ci aici intră și munca și înțelepciunea managerială a căpitanului și a administratorilor, și că (2) chiar dacă toate camerele și posesiunile căpitanului și ale administratorilor ar fi „împărțite” frățeste între sutele de persoane din echipaj, aceasta n-ar face mare diferență în averea acestora.

Însă mai mult decât orice, toată lumea are de pierdut (și acesta e și motivul pentru care evreii au promovat răzvrătirea din momentul în care de la bord a dispărut ordinea).

Toată lumea cu excepția evreilor.

Pentru evreii bolșevici naufragiatori de corăbii, care așteaptă la țarm precum vulturii, prădăciunea le cade exact la țanc. O corabie fără căpitan și într-o stare de revoltă, se izbește numaidecât de stânci.

Și exact acesta e planul evreilor ce se dau drept „prietenii ai echipajului.”

În orice stat în care oamenii nu pot fi dați imediat pe mâinile bolșevicilor naufragiatori de corăbii, e necesar ca acesta să fie mai întâi slăbit, liderii să fie zdrobiți, ordinea să fie distrusă și statul în sine să fie lăsat în derivă, fără CONDUCERE.

Acesta e scopul „luptelor dintre clasele sociale” instigate de bolșevici.

E un plan diabolic; și cea mai groaznică parte din acest plan, e că evreii reușesc să facă ca ambele clase să lucreze pentru ei.

Abie Cohen, evreul sionist-capitalist, prieten al căpitanului, se află sus pe punte de unde-și oferă sfatul: „Echipajul d-voastră devine leneș, d-le căpitan. Priviți-i cum stau întinși la soare. De ce oare aseară i-am auzit spunând că sunteți un ‘bastard bătrân?’ Nu par a fi determinați să lucreze mai mult decât strictul necesar. Trebuie să folosiți o mână de fier cu acești oameni...”

Căpitanul crezând că Cohen îi e un prieten bun și de încredere, se descarcă asupra echipajului, cerându-le să lucreze din ce în ce mai mult.

Între timp, Izzy Cohen, prieten al echipajului, „liderul forței de muncă” și fratele lui Abie (prietenul capitalist al căpitanului), e jos printre echipaj: „Priviți-l pe căpitan acolo sus,” le șoptește acesta. „Se răsfășă sorbind din băuturi în bătaia răcoritoare a vântului, în timp ce voi trudiți pentru el ca niște câini. Vă consideră mai rău decât pe niște porci. Eu însumi l-am auzit ieri spunând asta. Plănuiește să accelereze lucrurile și să vă reducă până și pauzele de odihnă.”

Când căpitanul le ordonă tuturor să pună mâna să lucreze, Izzy îi spune echipajului: „Păi nu v-am spus eu?” Muncitorii murmură și-l blestemă pe căpitan.

Sus pe punte, capitalistul Abie îi șoptește căpitanului: „La priviți-i pe acești câini care nu sunt buni de nimic! Murmură și se încruntă la d-voastră. Mai bine ați lua precauții de securitate, d-le căpitan. Aceștia ar putea încerca ceva împotriva d-voastră.”

Și lucrurile decurg în felul acesta. Evreul comunist lider al forței de muncă și „prieten al echipajului” (așa ca Dubinsky), îi ațâță pe muncitori să-i urască pe managerii, în timp ce evreul sionist-capitalist și „prieten al căpitanului” (așa ca Goldwater), îi ațâță pe managerii să nu aibă încredere în muncitori și să-i asuprească.

Cu un astfel de sistem care rulează la viteză maximă, nu e nevoie de multă vreme pentru a crea o divizie uriașă între clase; așa se ajunge la situația în care ambele secțiuni

vitale ale întreprinderii să nu aibă încredere și să se urască între ei, și să lucreze unii împotriva celorlalți.

Adevărul trist și de compătimit e că agitatorilor evrei le e atât de ușor să-i convingă pe manageri (pe „căpitani”) să cadă victime ale acestei divizii stricate dintre clase. Bogații, clasa managerială, nu realizează că fără muncitori, ea însăși e decapitată și lipsită de ajutor, la fel ca un căpitan de vapor – care e neajutorat fără echipaj.

Și cu toate acestea, în mod constat evreii reușesc să convingă cea mai mare parte a bogaților și a clasei manageriale că se ajunge la salvare atacând forța de muncă. În felul acesta clasa managerială și bogații devin niște „reacționari” anti-muncă – care se războiesc cu propriii lor muncitori! Pentru niciuna dintre clase salvarea nu se află în lupta dintre ele, ci în expulzarea marxiștilor evrei care promovează divizia dintre clase.

Dar din moment ce e periculos să-i menționezi pe evrei, atât pe plan social cât și pe plan economic, managerii bogați se războiesc cu toată lumea cu excepția asupritorilor reali, adică evreii, care au ațâțat bătălia nebunească și suicidală dintre echipaj și propriul lor căpitan pe de o parte, și dintre căpitan și propriul său echipaj pe de altă parte.

Nu trebuie decât să privești personalități precum H. L. Hunt sau Robert Welch, care s-au luptat din răsuputeri împotriva „sindicatelor” și care au produs exact tipul de ură din partea clasei muncitoare care a fost planificat de evrei prin declarațiile lor anti-muncă; astfel de exemple sunt de-ajuns pentru a te descuraja din a încerca același lucru. Echipajul poate fi scuzat când nu analizează lucrurile în profunzime. Pentru că nu e treaba lor să facă asta. În plus sunt și presați de munca brută.

Însă atunci când oamenii inteligenți, informați și capabili, ce se află la cele mai ridicate nivele din industrie și afaceri cad în plasa evreilor (cum e Barry Goldwater) în acest război inversat dintre clase, se numește prostie incredibilă și și neglijență criminală.

Numai atunci când reușim să unim întregul personal al corabiei, într-o cooperare sinceră și profesională și într-un respect reciproc, unde echipajul de bună voie furnizează forța de muncă și căpitanul și administratorii se ocupă de direcție și ordine, numai atunci corabia va putea înainta din nou și doar așa poate renunța la lupta dintre „clasa-muncitoare-și-cea-managerială,” luptă care ne izbește de stânci și ne dă pe mâinile naufragiatorilor bolșevici. Adolf Hitler exact asta a făcut în Germania, prin intermediul a ceea ce el a numit „Național Socialism.” Și exact acesta este motivul pentru care Hitler e urât cu atâta disperare și isterie, nu numai de către evreii ce se dau drept „prieteni ai echipajului,” ci și de evreii „capitaliști” ce se linguesc pe lângă căpitani. Echipajul nu are deloc nevoie de acei „prieteni” comuniști, atunci când știe că poate găsi prieteni adevărați chiar în căpitan și în administratori.

Și cu toate acestea, în America, însuși „căpitanii industriei” care ar avea cel mai mult de câștigat dacă și-ar câștiga înapoi echipajul din tabăra agitatorilor evrei, sunt cei ce se alătură și-i susțin pe reacționari, societățile anti-muncă, etc., și prin asta împingând milioane de muncitori direct în brațele deschise ale evreilor „prieteni ai echipajului!”

Hitler a realizat acest lucru și a pus la dispoziție un program de unitate națională, care a pus emfază pe prietenia și aprecierea clasei muncitoare. Pentru a realiza acest lucru, și-a numit programul „național socialist.” Și a funcționat! Acest program i-a împăcat pe căpitanii industriei cu „echipajul lor muncitoresc.” Niciuna dintre clase nu a fost deposedată de nimic, după cum poate confirma orice german care a trăit în zilele de glorie ale Germaniei. Dinastia Krupp și-a păstrat fabricile, iar muncitorii au fost mai liberi și mai fericiți decât oricând, împărțind beneficiile producției.

Așa că evreii vicleni, observând toate aceste lucruri, au lucrat peste program pentru a convinge clasele superioare din America că „socialismul” lui Hitler era una și aceeași treabă cu „comunismul” !!

Ceea ce rezultă de aici pur și simplu are menirea de a-i ajuta pe evrei să separe și mai mult clasele manageriale și superioare de proprii lor oameni, care sunt muncitorii.

Muncitorii americani își doresc „securitate socială,” vor „asigurare medicală” și un guvern care se îngrijește de nevoile paternale și sociale. Acest lucru e un fapt.

Tam-tamul „socialist” fără sfârșit din mișcărilor conservative e plantat de evrei ca George Sokolsky, cu scopul de a executa această decapitare nebunească a economiei americane; adică de a tăia „capul” managerial de la „trupul” muncitoresc, după care să facă fiecare parte retezată să se urască între ele.

Oamenii sunt învățați în mod metodic să iubească „socialismul” și să ceară din ce în ce mai mult din acesta (lucru care face ca demagogii să fie aleși), în timp ce managerii și elitele societății sunt învățați în mod metodic să urască orice efort de a îmbunătății sau de a ușura lucrurile pentru muncitorii lor (acest lucru e realizat prin țipetele isterice ale „socialismului”).

Nu există nicio urmă de îndoială că socialismul marxist, care distruge proprietatea privată și întreprinderile productive și dă pe mâna criminalilor – dintre care majoritatea sunt evrei – toate posesiile și afacerile, înseamnă moarte sigură pentru orice societate.

Însă acest tip de societate bazată pe ajutor reciproc, care a fost prezentă pretutindeni printre popoarele noastre, în special pe vremurile pionieratului, e exact esența tipului de dragoste „socială” dintre oameni care a construit America – împreună cu excelentele instituții de proprietate privată și de întreprindere productivă liberă.

Masele muncitorilor, care sunt formate din oamenii noștri, oameni buni, oamenii voștri, pe bună dreptate vor vreun fel de ajutor atunci când hambarul le-a luat foc, când copiii lor sunt foarte bolnavi, când sunt bătrâni și neajutorați și când băncile au dat faliment și le-au distrus economiile, etc. Dacă elitei societății noastre – care e formată din manageri, patroni, oameni bogați și cugetători – nu îi pasă de aceste lucruri și continuă să cadă victime lingușelilor sioniștilor ce se dau drept „prieteni ai căpitanului,” atunci „prieteni echipajului,” lingușindu-se pe lângă acesta și dându-se drept amicul care abia așteaptă să-l ajute, vor reuși să ducă la bun sfârșit blestemata răzvrătire comunistă. Oamenii vor lucrurile care le-au fost promise de evrei și de demagogii săi. Iar acesta nu este un lucru diabolic.

„Conservatorii” miopi și reacționari își iau mereu ca punct de reper zilele Americii pioniere și individualiste, pretinzând că în acele vremuri de aur nu a existat „socialism.”

Cu toate acestea, dovezile arată că însăși supraviețuirea și dezvoltarea acestei națiuni mărețe a depins nu de ranchiuna și nepăsarea unor oameni care se războiau pentru beneficii individuale, ci pe un extraordinar spirit de cooperare în fața unui pericol comun.

Când hambarul cuiva a fost distrus de un incendiu, vecinii lui nu i-au rânjit spunându-i că a fost „neprevăzător” sau că nu a avut „asigurare.” Ci s-au adunat cu toții, au pus mână de la mână, nu pentru profit ci mânați de țelul social de a se ajuta între ei și așa i-au construit un hambar nou – pe gratis.

Asta nu se numește ajutor social și nici nu e sufocant pentru întreprindere.

E o simplă considerație că există și calamități care se află mai presus de puterea unui om prudent și trudit, iar când astfel de nenorociri se abat asupra vreunui, e spre beneficiul societății ca toți să pună umărul – nu pentru profit, ci pentru a se ajuta între ei.

Există o sumedenie de operațiuni „socialiste” în orice națiune decentă, operațiuni care nu sunt menite pentru profit, ci pentru beneficiul tuturor. Fără o stație de pompieri, societatea s-ar afla într-un pericol constant. Și oare cine și-ar dori o stație de pompieri a cărei patron să te urască și să refuze să intervină pentru a-ți stinge un incendiu, sau unul care pierde vremea pe drum până când întreaga proprietate ți-a fost făcută scrum?

E spre beneficiul societății ca populația muncitoare formată din oameni de rând să fie fericită, satisfăcută și sănătoasă. Când „capitalismul” brut uită de asta, lucru care se întâmplă prin definiție, și spune că „omul de rând să-și poarte singur de grijă” (așa cum face o mare parte din clasa reacționară mioapă), atunci se deconectează pe ea

însăși de la susținerea în masă venită din partea propriilor lor oameni, așa cum se întâmplă cu Birch Society și cu majoritatea mișcării „conservatoare,” iar acesta e și motivul pentru care mișcarea conservatoare e atât de neajutorată.

A da bir cu fugiții când suntem confrunțați cu aceste adevăruri și a insista că putem supraviețui măcelului comis de „prieteni” comuniști ai „echipajului” (care propovăduiesc toate aceste lucruri), convingându-i pe oameni că nu au nevoie de ajutor social, de securitate socială, de asigurare medicală, de învățământ gratuit, etc., e echivalent cu a face pe nebunul.

Pentru a pune capăt diviziunii diabolice a poporului nostru realizate de evrei și marxiști prin războiul dintre clase, pentru a împiedica o „răzvrătire” comunistă totală a echipajului așa cum au promovat în Rusia, managerii noștri de top trebuie să realizeze că mai degrabă au nevoie de o cale de a recâștiga conducerea asupra propriilor lor oameni – echipajul – decât să continue să-i de-a la o parte din ce în ce mai mult prin discuțiile reacționare constante, pe tema creșterii profitului, a diminuării taxelor și a ajutorului social, etc.

Nu-i putem reuni pe administratorii corabiei cu echipajul acesteia și să-i aruncăm pe agitatorii evrei peste bord, dacă nu recâștigăm echipajul mai întâi!

Și nu vei putea câștiga echipajul dacă promiți să „tai rațiile” și să crești orele de lucru!

Evreii caută să mențină diviziunea dintre manageri și muncitori, în mod deștept provocându-i pe muncitori împotriva bogaților și vice-versa.

Pentru a-i dejuca, managerii, bogații (nu oamenii de rând), trebuie să facă prima mișcare. Și prima mișcare nu implică mai mult reacționism, ci un program sincer și funcțional de asistență socială, întreprins de căpitan pentru echipajul său.

Acesta a fost unul dintre primele lucruri care mi-au fost predate când am fost instruit pentru a deveni un ofițer naval.

Îngrijește-te de bunăstarea oamenilor tăi, iar în schimb aceștia-ți vor fi mereu loiali. Asta e adevărat. Voi scrie mai încolo ce anume ar trebui făcut pentru a opri această divizare suicidală a oamenilor noștri realizată de evrei prin intermediul războiului dintre clase. Pentru a-l putea înțelege pe evreu, pentru a putea „empatiza” cu sufletul teniei evreiești, nu trebuie decât să pricepi disprețul cu care acesta îi privește pe ne-evrei și imaginea pe care acesta o are pentru triumful inevitabil și legiuit al rasei sale evreiești, ca „popor ales.”

Cea mai rapidă cale de a înțelege atitudinea pe care acesta o are pentru noi, e să-ți imaginezi cum te-ai simți dacă te-ai trezi singur într-o națiune de copii de 5-6 ani, toți înalți de 3 m și echipați cu pistoale. I-ai trata cu aer patronal și te-ai comporta ca și cum le-ai simpatiza joaca lor de-a cowboy-ul, chiar și atunci când, uneori, ai fi doborât la

pământ – și, mai presus decât orice, nu le-ai da niciodată vreun motiv să te suspecteze, nici măcar pentru o secundă, că urzești să-i aduci sub controlul tău într-un fel sau altul.

Când petreci suficient vreme citind literatură scrisă pentru un public evreiesc, nu-ți trebuie mult pentru a realiza că acești paraziți și-au raționalizat natura până acolo încât se văd pe ei înșiși ca pe o rasă „matură” și „inteligentă,” în timp ce pe noi ne văd ca pe niște brute nebune, violente și proaste, care se bucură ca în joacă de acele sesiuni periodice de măcel numite „război,” în timp ce evreii sofisticați sunt terifiați de violență – o terifiere pe care o raționalizează drept o „iubire de pace.”

Ceea ce urmează sunt citate din cartea *You Gentiles* (Harcourt, Brace & Co., N.Y., 1924), scrisă de liderul sionist Maurice Samuel:

„Noi evreii, noi distrugătorii, vom rămâne distrugători pentru totdeauna. Nimic din ce veți face nu va satisface nevoile și cererile noastre. Vom distruge pentru totdeauna, pentru că avem nevoie de o lume a noastră, o lume-Dumnezeu, care nu este în natura voastră de a o construi. Dincolo de toate alianțele temporare cu orișicare facțiuni, se află separarea ultimă în natură și destin, dușmănia dintre Joc și Dumnezeu.” – Capitolul IX, p. 155

„Ani întregi de observație și cugetare au întărit credința că noi, evreii, ne deosebim de voi, neamurile (ne-evrei/gentili), că o calitate primară rupe omenirea pe care o cunosc, în două părți distincte; că această calitate e fundamentală și că toate diferențele prezente între voi, neamurilor, sunt banalități în comparație cu ceea ce ne separă pe voi toți, de noi.” – Capitolul I, p. 12

„Cu toate acestea clivajul e acolo, abisal și de netăgăduit. General vorbind, suntem pentru totdeauna distincți. Viața noastră e una, iar a voastră e alta.” – Capitolul I, p. 21

„Voi, neamurilor, sunteți în esență politeiști și într-o oarecare măsură închinători la idoli. Noi, evreii, suntem în esență monoteiști... Monoteismul e o credință disperată și copleșitoare. Nu poate fi decât expresia a celor mai serioase naturi. E o credință fundamentală care înghite individul și mulțimea într-o mare de unitate insondabilă. În monoteism nu mai rămâne loc de mândrie și distincție personală, nici loc de afirmare veselă. Monoteismul înseamnă absolutism infinit, triumful zdrobitor al Unicului, anihilarea zdrobitoare a multitudinii.” – Capitolul III, p. 65

„Un evreu e un evreu în toate lucrurile, nu doar în rugăciuni și în sinagogă... natura noastră evreiască nu e o credință, ci e sinele nostru, întregimea noastră.” – Capitolul III, p. 72-73

„Datorită faptului că sunt evreu, privesc cu o aversiune ultimă la lumea care consideră Republica lui Platon a fi expresia supremă și ideală. Și cu toate că aș repeta

că aceasta nu e chestiune de bine sau rău, în aceste două lumi, adică a voastră și a noastră, nu pot decât să socotesc cu mândrie și vehemență că a noastră e calea și viața.” – Capitolul IV, p. 87

„Pentru evreu, loialitatea totală e un lucru incomprehensibil, năucitor. Că oamenii ar trebui să păstreze constant cu ei o anumită măsură din această virtute, pe care să o aplice la comandă în diferite relații, nu e doar irațional pentru noi: ea trece dincolo de puterea de aprehensiune a inteligenței noastre.” – Capitolul V, p. 96

„În viața noastră, viața evreiască, loialitatea e un lucru necunoscut.” – Capitolul V, p. 103

„Fără doar și poate că suntem un spirit extraterestru în facultățile voastre. Pentru că facultățile voastre sunt cele mai coerente portavoci a moralității voastre: iar acea moralitate nu e și a noastră.” – Capitolul V, p. 104

„Fie că începem cu Biblia și punem la olaltă întreaga sumă a lucrării noastre până la Karl Marx, fie că ne rezumăm doar la o singură țară și generație (spre exemplu America din zilele noastre – cu ai noștri Untermeyer, Lewisohn, Frank, Hecht), vom găsi aceeași atracție spre principii, aceeași respingere a lumii voastre sportive și a moralității ei sportive, aceeași seriozitate ultimă, aceeași inabilitate de a fi numai jucăuși, numai romantici, numai lirici.” – Capitolul XI, p. 183

Prin urmare vedem că evreii s-au convins pe ei înșiși că timp de secole lumea s-a aflat în mâinile noastre, adică în mâinile unor copii sălbatici și nebuni: înalți de 3 m, înarmați și mortal de periculoși atunci când sunt enervați, cuprinși de „berserker” – care, în graiul vikingilor, reprezintă furia războinică a rasei noastre. Evreii își imaginează că dacă ei, rasa „matură,” nu vor prelua cu succes controlul din mâinile noastre, atunci noi, „copii” arieni nebuni ne vom ucide între noi și-i vom ucide și pe ei, într-o paradă finală de explozii atomice.

Crezând aceste lucruri timp de secole întregi, evreii au dezvoltat un plan incontestabil de strălucit pentru a prelua controlul lumii din mâinile noastre, adică din mâinile „copiilor” idioți.

Dați-mi voie să vă prezint matricea evreiască pentru tot ceea ce s-a întâmplat înainte de promovarea degenerării, a anarhiei, a războiului dintre clasele sociale, a pirateriei economice.

În 1906, matricea secretă pentru tot acest infern care a fost dezlănțuit asupra lumii a fost așezat în Muzeul Britanic din Londra. Se numește Protocoalele înțelepților Sionului, a fost publicat în Rusia în 1905 și constă din 24 de protocoale, cu 293 paragrafe numerotate. Termenul „goyim,” care înseamnă gentili, neamuri sau ne-evrei, e folosit de-a lungul protocoalelor. „Politicul” se referă la întreaga mașinărie politică.

Evreii răcnesc cu vehemență că aceste documente sunt „contrafăcute.” Însă acest lucru e pe atât de irelevant pe cât ar fi dacă ai afirma că un individ nu a comis o crimă cu un cuțit anume, ci cu un cuțit total diferit. Nu contează care cuțit a fost folosit. Realitatea e că cineva a comis o crimă. Cu mult înainte de Primul și al Doilea Război Mondial, Protocoalele au prevăzut, cu o claritate sinistră exact lucrurile pe care anumite grupuri le-ar produce în contextul unor războaie mondiale, a unor inflații, crize economice și subversiuni morale – cum anume vor face astfel de lucruri și împotriva cui vor fi ele îndreptate.

Și 60 de ani mai târziu, nici un cuvânt nu a rămas neîmplinit, exact așa cum a fost detaliat în Protocoale. Dacă acestea ar fi „contrafăcute,” atunci acestea au fost scrise de un geniu care știa cu acuratețe ce vor face evreii la nivel mondial, în următorii 60 de ani, și asta nu cu o precizie parțială, ci cu una exactă. Protocoalele îți oferă puterea de a prezice cu succes evenimente istorice, așa cum am putut face și eu de când le-am studiat. Iar o teorie care permite efectuarea unor preziceri științifice și calculate, nu poartă pecetea unei fraude, ci poartă întotdeauna pecetea unei teorii realiste.

Acum 35 de ani, Henry Ford spunea că Protocoale erau împlinite în mod câinește, ceea ce a reprezentat o dovadă suficientă pentru el, referitor la autenticitatea acestora. Zece ani mai târziu, Adolf Hitler a spus același lucru. Și orice persoană care se încumetă să citească aceste documente năucitoare, va descoperi același lucru. Dacă acestea nu au fost scrise de un evreu, atunci au fost scrise cu o acuratețe demonică despre evrei.

Acestea îi permite omenirii să înțeleagă pentru prima dată ceea ce mai înainte părea a fi un haos imposibil. Întregul haos, toată „arta” nebună, comunismul, gunoaiile morale, controlul mass-mediei și a divertismentului, desfășurarea Războaielor Mondiale, provocarea dementă a forței de muncă împotriva capitalului și vice-versa – toate aceste lucruri devin elemente calculate într-un plan ce progresa constant, plan pus la cale de o națiune sau de o rasă care în fața lumii se travestește drept o „religie,” pentru a-și putea duce la bun sfârșit această îngrozitoare lucrare de distrugere sub coperta „toleranței religioase.”

Mai jos sunt câteva citate din aceste documente uluitoare care, în orice caz, au fost depozitate în Muzeul Britanic înainte de anul 1900, așa că prezicerile evenimentelor cum sunt războaiele, etc., trebuie evaluate ca fiind fie foarte precise, fie drept cele mai miraculoase serii de coincidențe din istorie:

Protocolul I

4. „Ce lucru a ținut în frâu fiarele sălbatice care se numesc oameni? Ce i-a călăuzit până acum?”

5. „La începutul orânduirii sociale ei s-au supus puterii oarbe a pumnului, mai târziu a legii, care nu e decât aceeași putere, doar mascată. De-aici ajungem la concluzia că, după legea naturii, dreptul stă în forță, în putere.”

6. „Libertatea politică e o idee, un gând, însă nu un fapt. Trebuie știut cum să se aplice aceasta idee, când e nevoie să fie atrase masele populare, dând curs unei idei, în jurul unui anumit partid, dacă acest partid are de gând să-l zdrobească pe cel care e la putere. Problema aceasta devine ușoară dacă potrivitnicul își deține puterea de la ideea de libertate, de la ceea ce se numește liberalism și dacă își jertfește ceva din putere pentru această idee. Și atunci, iată în ce va consta izbânda teoriei noastre: frânele scăpate ale puterii sunt îndată luate în mână de către alții, prin forța legilor de viață (deoarece forța oarbă a poporului nu poate rămâne o singură zi fără călăuză, iar noul guvern nu face altceva decât să ocupe locul celui vechi, slăbit de liberalism).”

7. „În zilele noastră puterea aurului a înlocuit pe aceea a guvernelor liberale. A fost o vreme când domnea credința. Ideea de libertate e irealizabilă, deoarece nimeni nu știe să se folosească de ea într-o măsură dreaptă. E de-ajuns ca poporul să fie lăsat să se guverneze câțva timp singur, pentru ca această autonomie să se transforme îndată în anarhie. Iar din clipa aceea se nasc dezbinări care se transformă foarte repede în lupte sociale, în care statele se mistuie și unde mărimea lor se prefacă în cenușă.”

8. „Fie statul se istovește în propriile lui frământări, fie certurile sale lăuntrice îl aduc în starea de a fi la bunul plac al dușmanilor din afară, din acel moment, el poate fi socotit ca iremediabil pierdut și se află în stăpânirea noastră. Despotismul (puterea) capitalului, care e în întregime în mâinile noastre, îi apare atunci acestui stat ca o luntre de scăpare, de care e silit vrând-nevrând, să se agate, pentru a nu se îneca.”

12. „Scopul nostru e să avem în mână puterea. Cuvântul ‚drept’ este o idee abstractă pe care nimic n-o îndreptățește. Acest cuvânt nu înseamnă decât atât: ‚Dă-mi ceea ce vreau, pentru ca să pot dovedi că sunt mai tare decât tine’.”

13. „Unde începe și unde se sfârșește dreptul?”

14. „Într-un Stat unde puterea e rău organizată, unde legile de guvernare au devenit vagi și ușor de ocolit, în urma drepturilor nenumărate, întemeiate de liberalism, eu socotesc că e un nou drept al meu să mă arunc, pe baza legii celui mai tare, asupra tuturor orânduielilor și a tuturor regulilor stabilite, și să le răstorn; să pun mâna pe legi, să clădesc din nou toate așezămintele, să mă fac stăpânul celor ce mi-au predat mie drepturile pe care le obținuseră prin forța lor și de care s-au lepădat de bună voie în liberalismul lor.”

15. „Din pricina slăbiciunii de astăzi a tuturor puterilor, stăpânirea noastră va fi mai trainică decât oricare alta, pentru că ea nu va putea fi înfrântă, până în clipa când se va fi înrădăcinat atât de bine, încât nici un șiretlic nu o va mai putea dărâma.”

20. „Un popor lăsat pe seama lui proprie, adică pe seama celor ridicați din sânul său se ruinează prin certurile partidelor ațâțate de setea de putere și prin dezordinile care se nasc de aici. E oare cu putință ca gloatele populare să judece liniștit, fără dușmăanii lăuntrice, să conducă afacerile țării, care nu pot fi amestecate cu interese personale? Se pot ele apăra împotriva dușmanilor din afară? Nu, e cu neputință! Un plan împărțit în atâtea capete câte are mulțimea, își pierde unitatea; devine neînțeleș și fără putință de a fi înfăptuit.”

21. „Mulțimea e un barbar, care își arată barbaria la orice prilej. Îndată ce gloata apucă în mâini libertatea, ea o transformă foarte repede în anarhie, care e treapta cea mai înaltă a barbariei.”

22. „Închipuiți-vă dobitoacele acelea îmbătate cu alcool, năucite de vin, cărora li s-ar da dreptul de a bea fără măsură, drept ce vine la pachet cu ‚libertatea‘. Noi nu putem îngădui ca ai noștri să decadă până la o asemenea treaptă. Popoarele de goyim sunt îndobitocite de băutură; tinerețea le e înjosită de studiile clasice și de desfrânarea precoce la care i-au împins agenții noștri – profesorii, oamenii de serviciu, guvernantele din casele bogate, apoi negustorii noștri și femeile noastre din localurile de petrecere ale goyim.” (Prin pornografie și libertinaj în lumea artei și a muzicii.)

23. „Cuvântul nostru de ordine e: puterea și fățarnicia. Singură puterea poate învinge în politică, mai ales când e ascunsă în talentele necesare oamenilor de Stat. Violența trebuie să fie un principiu, viclenia și fățarnicia o regulă, pentru guvernele care nu vor să-și predea coroana în mâinile agenților unei noi puteri. Acest rău e singurul mijloc de-a ajunge la scop, la bine. De aceea, noi nu trebuie să ne oprim înaintea mituirii, înșelătoriei și a trădării, ori de câte ori ele ne pot servi în atingerea scopului nostru. În politică trebuie să te pricepi să iei proprietatea altuia fără a șovăi, dacă poți obține prin acest mijloc supunerea și suveranitatea.”

24. „Statul nostru, în această cucerire pașnică, are dreptul să înlocuiască grozăviile războiului prin condamnări la moarte mai puțin văzute și mai folositoare, necesare pentru a întreține teroarea aceasta care face popoarele să asculte orbește. O severitate crudă e cel mai mare susținător al puterii unui Stat; prin urmare nu e numai în folosul nostru, dar e chiar de datoria noastră să ne ținem de acest program al violenței și fățarniciei. O asemenea doctrină bazată, pe calcul, e tot atât de folositoare cât și mijloacele pe care le întrebuințează. Prin urmare, nu numai prin aceste mijloace, dar și prin această doctrină a cruzimii, vom învinge și vom înrobi

guvernului nostru suprem toate celelalte guverne. Va fi îndeajuns să se știe că suntem nemiloși, pentru ca orice nesupunere să înceteze.”

25. „Noi, cei dintâi, și încă din vechime, am aruncat poporului cuvintele: ‚Libertate, Egalitate, Fraternitate,‘ cuvinte repetate pe urmă de atâtea ori de către papagali inconștienți, care, atrași din toate părțile de această momeală, nu s-au folosit de ea decât pentru a nimici prosperitatea lumii și adevărata libertate individuală, altădată atât de bine asigurată prin constrângerea mulțimii. Oameni care s-au crezut inteligenți printre goyim, n-au știut să descurce înțelesul ascuns al acestor cuvinte, n-au văzut că se contraziceau, n-au văzut că nu există egalitate în natură, că nu poate să existe libertate, că natura, ea însăși, a creat inegalitatea spiritelor, a caracterelor și a inteligențelor, atât de mult supuse legilor ei. Acești oameni n-au înțeles că mulțimea e o putere oarbă; că parveniții pe care și-i alege pentru a o governa, nu sunt mai puțin orbi în politică decât ea însăși; că inițiatul, cel introdus în tainele politicii, fie el chiar un prost, poate governa, în vreme ce mulțimea neinițiaților, fie chiar plini de geniu, nu înțeleg nimic din politică. Toate aceste gânduri nu le-au venit în minte goyimilor; totuși pe aceasta se întemeia principiul guvernământului dinastic; tatăl, domnitorul, transmitea fiului său secretele politice, necunoscute în afară de membrii familiei domnitoare, pentru ca nimeni să nu le poată trăda. Mai târziu, obiceiul transmiterii adevăratelor principii ale politicii, se pierdu, iar acest lucru a fost de folos izbânzii agendei noastre.”

26. „Totuși, în largul lumii, cuvintele Libertate, Egalitate, Fraternitate, au adus în rândurile noastre, prin mijlocirea agenților noștri orbi, legiuni întregi de goyim care ne-au purtat cu însuflețire steagurile. Și totuși, aceste cuvinte erau niște viermi care rodeau bunăstarea tuturor ne-evreilor, spulberând pretutindeni pacea, liniștea și solidaritatea, săpând pe dedesubt toate așezămintele statelor. Veți vedea din cele ce urmează că aceasta ne-a folosit numai nouă; acest lucru ne-a oferit, printre altele, abilitatea de a obține cheia cea mai importantă, sau mai bine zis de a desființa privilegiile pe care era întemeiată aristocrația goyimilor și singurul mijloc de apărare pe care popoarele și națiunile îl au împotriva noastră. Pe dărâmurile aristocrației naturale și ereditare, noi ne-am ridicat aristocrația noastră, a inteligenței și a banului. Am luat drept bază a acestei noi aristocrații, bogăția, care depinde de noi, și știința care e îndrumată de înțelepții noștri.”

27. „Izbânda noastră a fost încă ușurată prin faptul că, în legăturile noastre cu oamenii de care aveam nevoie, am știut întotdeauna să atingem corzile cele mai simțitoare ale sufletului omenesc, avariția, lăcomia, neîndestularea lipsurilor materiale; fiecare dintre aceste slăbiciuni omenești, luată aparte, fiind în stare să înăbușe neatârhnarea gândului, punând voința oamenilor în slujba celor ce le cumpără sufletul.”

28. „Idea abstractă a libertății ne-a dat putință de a face mulțimea să înțeleagă că un guvern nu e altceva decât un locțiitor al proprietarului țării, adică al poporului, și că poate fi schimbat așa cum se schimbă mânușile învechite.”

29. „Această posibilitate de înlocuire a reprezentanților poporului i-a pus la dispoziția noastră, și ne-a dat nouă puterea de a-i desemna.”

Protocolul al II-lea

1. „E în interesul nostru ca războaiele să nu urmărească, întrucât se poate, câștiguri teritoriale. Războiul fiind astfel transpus pe terenul economic, națiunile vor simți puterea stăpânirii noastre și această situație va pune pe cei doi vrăjmași la dispoziția agenților noștri internaționali, care au mii de ochi pe care nici o graniță nu-i poate opri. Atunci drepturile noastre internaționale vor covârși drepturile naționale, în adevăratul înțeles al cuvântului și vor governa popoarele tot astfel cum dreptul civil al Statelor reglementează legăturile dintre supușii lor.”

2. „Administratorii, aleși din public de către noi, dintre goyimii cei mai slugarnici, nu vor fi oameni pregătiți pentru administrația țării. În acest fel vor deveni ușor niște păpuși trase de ață de către înțelepții și genialii noștri sfetnici, de către specialiștii noștri crescuți încă din copilărie în vederea administrării afacerilor lumii întregi.”

5. „Statele de astăzi au o mare putere creatoare: presa. Rolul presei e de a arăta nemulțumirile așa zise intolerabile, de a aduce la cunoștință plângerile poporului, de a crea nemulțumiți și de a le da un glas. Presa întrupează ‚libertatea de exprimare’. Dar Statele de goyim n-au știut întrebuința această putere și ea a căzut în mâinile noastre. Prin ea am obținut puterea influenței, cu toate că noi înșine am operat din umbră; mulțumită presei am îngrămădit în mâinile noastre aurul, în ciuda valurilor de sânge și de lacrimi în mijlocul cărora am fost siliți să ni-l agonisim. Dar acestea le-am răscumpărat, jertfind pe mulți dintre ai noștri. Fiecare dintre ai noștri care au fost jertfiți, prețuiește cât mii de goyim înaintea lui Dumnezeu. Evreul a știut întotdeauna să tragă foloase din dezordine. De aceea, el a căutat să dezlănțuie dezordinea, revoluția, războiul, pentru că asemenea frământări i-au adus numai bine.”

Protocolul al III-lea

1. „Vă pot anunța astăzi că suntem deja aproape de țintă. Încă puțină cale și cercul Șarpelui simbolic (care reprezintă poporul nostru) se va închide. Când cercul se va fi închis, toate Statele Europei vor fi încleștate în el, ca într-o menghină puternică.”

2. „Balanța constituțională va fi în curând răsturnată, deoarece am falsificat-o, în așa fel încât să se aplece când într-o parte, când într-alta, până ce în sfârșit se va dărăpăna. Neamurile credeau că au făurit-o destul de puternică și așteptau totdeauna ca cele două talere să se pună în echilibru. Dar pivoturile acesteia – regii așezați pe tronurile lor și președinții – sunt puși la adăpost de către reprezentanții lor, care fac neghiobii și se lasă târâți de către puterea lor lipsită de control și responsabilitate. Acești reprezentanți își datorează puterea terorii de care sunt stăpânite palatele. Regii așezați pe tronurile lor ne mai având legătură cu poporul lor, nu se mai pot înțelege cu el și nu se pot întări împotriva persoanelor lacome după putere. Puterea clarvăzătoare a conducătorilor și puterea oarbă a poporului, fiind despărțite le către noi, și-au pierdut toată însemnătatea; separate, sunt tot atât de neputincioase ca orbul fără toiag.”

3. „Pentru a-i ațâța pe cei ce caută puterea să abuzeze de aceasta, noi am așezat în opoziție toate forțele, desfășurându-le tendințele liberale către independență. În acest scop am încurajat orice întreprindere, am înarmat toate partidele, am făcut din putere ținta tuturor ambițiilor. Am transformat în arene de gladiatori Statele, arene în care se desfășoară o sumedenie de tulburări confuze... încă puțină vreme și dezordinile și falimentele vor apărea pretutindeni.”

4. „Limbuții neobosiți au transformat ședințele Parlamentelor și adunările administrative, în lupte oratorice. Ziariștii îndrăzneți, pamfletari fără rușine, atacă zilnic personalul administrativ. Abuzurile puterii vor pregăti în sfârșit căderea tuturor tradițiilor, și totul va fi răsturnat sub loviturile gloatei înnebunite.”

6. „La îndrumarea noastră, poporul a nimicit aristocrația (nobilimea) care-i era mamă naturală ocrotitoare și hrănitoare, de a cărei înflorire atârna și bunăstarea poporului. Acum când aristocrația e zdrobită, poporul a căzut sub jugul hrăpăreților, al speculanților îmbogățiți, care îl asuprește într-un chip nemilos.”

7. „Noi ne ivim pe scenă ca presupuși apărători ai muncitorului, ca eliberatori ai acestora de sub asuprire, atunci când îi propunem să intre în rândurile armatei noastre de socialiști, de anarhiști, de comuniști, pe care, sub pretext de solidaritate, o susținem totdeauna printre membrii masoneriei noastre sociale. Aristocrația care se bucura, prin lege, de munca lucrătorilor, avea interesul ca muncitorii să fie sătui, sănătoși și puternici. Interesul nostru e, dimpotrivă, ca toții goyim să degenereze. Puterea noastră izvorăște din foamea cronică, din slăbiciunea muncitorului, deoarece toate acestea îl supun voinței noastre și îl fac să-și piardă și puterea și hotărârea de a se împotrivi acestei voințe. Foamea îi conferă capitalului mai multe drepturi asupra muncitorului decât căpătase aristocrația prin autoritatea regilor.”

8. „Prin mizerie și prin ura pizmuitoare pe care o produce ea, noi îndrumăm mulțimile și ne folosim de mâinile lor pentru a-i zdrobi pe cei ce se împotrivesc planurilor noastre.” (Naufragiatorii comuniști)

9. „Atunci, când va veni vremea ca regele nostru suveran peste toată lumea să fie încoronat, tot aceste mâni vor mătura din cale tot ceea ce ar putea alcătui o piedică.”

10. „Goyim au pierdut obișnuința de a gândi liber fără ajutorul sfaturilor venite din partea specialiștilor noștri. Iată de ce nu văd ei nevoia grabnică de a face ceea ce vom face noi atunci când ne vom fi fondat regatul, și anume de a propovădui în școlile primare singura știință adevărată, care e cea dintâi dintre toate științele ordinii sociale, ale vieții omenești și ale existenței sociale, știința care arată diviziunea muncii și prin urmare împărțirea oamenilor în clase și stări deosebite. Trebuie ca fiecare să știe că, datorită deosebirilor în tipurile de muncă cărora sunt supuși oamenii, nu poate exista ‚egalitate’ între aceștia. Adevărata știință a ordinii sociale, în taina căreia nu lăsăm să pătrundă ne-evreii, ar arăta tuturor că rangurile și munca fiecăruia trebuie ținute într-un anumit cerc de oameni, pentru a nu fi un izvor de încurcături în urma lipsei de potrivire dintre educație și muncă. Învățând această știință, oamenii se vor supune de bună voie acestei autorități și-și vor accepta posturile stabilite pentru ei de către Stat. Dimpotrivă însă, în starea de azi a științei, așa cum am făurit-o noi, poporul, încrezându-se orbește în cuvântul tipărit, nutrește, în urma adevărilor cu care îi adăpăm prostia, o ură oarbă împotriva tuturor claselor pe care le crede a fi deasupra lui, deoarece nu înțelege însemnătatea fiecărei clase și condiții sociale.”

11. „Aceasta dușmănie va crește încă în urma crizei economice, care se va sfârși prin încetarea operațiunilor la Bursă și vor pune industria pe butuci. Când vom isca o criză economică generală, cu ajutorul tuturor mijloacelor ascunse de care dispunem și prin intermediul aurului care se află în întregime în mâinile noastre, atunci vom arunca în stradă gloate întregi de muncitori, în aceeași zi, în toate țările din Europa. Aceste gloate vor vărsa cu sete sângele acelor pe care, în simplitatea neștiinței lor, îi pizmuiesc încă din copilărie și ale căror bunuri le vor putea atunci jefui.” (Ține minte că aceste lucruri au fost scrise cu 25 de ani înaintea oricărei crize economice globale.)

16. „Astăzi suntem invincibili, ca putere internațională, căci atunci când suntem atacați într-un stat, suntem apărați de alte State. Independența noastră politică e înlesnită de lașitatea nesfârșită a popoarelor de goyim, care se târăsc înaintea puterii, care sunt nemiloase față de slăbiciunile și greșelile mărunte, dar iertătoare față de nelegiuirile celor mari, care nu vor să recunoască contradicția din ideea libertății, care sunt răbdătoare până la jertfă înaintea puterii brutale a unui

despotism îndrăzneț. Aceste popoare de goyim suferă și rabdă de la prim-miniștrii lor nedreptăți pentru care ar fi tăiat capetele la douăzeci de regi.”

19. „Și iată cum poporul osândește pe cei drepti și iartă pe cei vinovați, crezând din ce în ce mai mult că poate face ceea ce-i place. În asemenea împrejurări poporul nimicește orice orânduire liniștită și dă naștere la neorânduiri la fiecare pas.”

20. „Cuvântul ‚libertate’ împinge la luptă societățile omenești împotriva oricărei forțe, împotriva oricărei puteri, împotriva oricărei autorități și chiar și împotriva lui Dumnezeu și a legilor naturii. Iată pentru ce noi, la înființarea regatului nostru, va trebui să scoatem acest cuvânt din vocabularul omenesc, ca fiind principiul brutalității, care schimbă gloatele în fiare sălbatice. E adevărat că aceste fiare adorm totdeauna după ce s-au adăpat cu sânge, și că atunci e ușor să le prinzi în lanțuri. Dar dacă nu li se dă sânge, atunci nu dorm, ci vor continua să lupte.”

Protocolul al IV-lea

3. „Dar până și libertatea în sine ar putea fi inofensivă și ar putea exista în Stat, fără a aduce vreun rău bunăstării popoarelor, dacă ea s-ar sprijini pe legile credinței în Dumnezeu și ale frăției dintre oameni și dacă ar fi străină concepției de egalitate, care a dezmințit chiar de legile firii care a statornicit înfrânarea și supunerea. Având o asemenea credință, poporul s-ar lăsa guvernat de către autoritatea fariseilor și ar merge înainte, umil și pașnic, sub conducerea păstorului său sufletesc, împăcat cu împărțirea făcută de Dumnezeu, a bunurilor acestei lumi. Iată de ce trebuie să dărâmăm credința și să smulgem din sufletul creștinilor însuși principiul Dumnezeirii și al Sufletului și să le înlocuim cu socoteli aritmetice și nevoi materiale.”

4. „Pentru a nu le da ne-evreilor timp să cugete și să observe, trebuie să-i abatem de la aceste preocupări, împingându-i către grijile industriei și ale comerțului. În acest fel toate națiunile își vor căuta câștigurile lor și, luptând fiecare pentru propriile foloase, nu-și vor băga în seamă dușmanul comun. Însă din nou, pentru ca libertatea să poată astfel dezbină și nimici în întregime societatea neamurilor, trebuie să facem din speculație baza industriei: în felul acesta niciuna din bogățiile pe care industria le va scoate din pământ, nu va rămâne în mâinile industriașilor, ci toate se vor spulbera în speculații, adică vor cădea în pungile noastre.”

5. „Lupta înfierbântată pentru superioritate și loviturile vieții economice, vor crea... de fapt, au creat deja, societăți dezamăgite, reci și fără suflet. Astfel de societăți vor avea o deosebită groază față de politica superioară și de religie. Singura lor călăuză va fi câștigul, adică banul, pentru care vor avea un adevărat cult din pricina bunurilor materiale pe care le poate procura. Atunci va fi momentul atacului când,

nu de dragul binelui și nici chiar pentru a pune mâna pe bogății, ci numai din ura pe care o au împotriva privilegiaților, clasele de jos ale ne-evreilor ne vor urma în lupta noastră împotriva rivalilor noștri pentru putere, care sunt milionarii goyimilor.”

Protocolul al V-lea

4. „O întovărășire între toți ne-evreii din lume ne-ar putea subjugă pentru câțiva timp: dar suntem scutiți de această primejdie prin rădăcinile adânci de neînțelegere pe care nu le mai poate nimeni smulge din inima lor. Noi am ațâțat, una împotriva alteia, socotelile individuale și naționale ale neamurilor, dușmăniile religioase și etnice pe care le-am ținut aprinse de douăzeci de veacuri. De aceea nici un Stat nu va primi ajutor nicăieri dacă încerca să-și ridice mâna împotriva noastră, întrucât fiecare va socoti că o înțelegere împotriva noastră e dăunătoare propriilor sale interese. Noi suntem atotputernici – nimeni nu poate scăpa din puterea noastră. Națiunile nu pot încheia nici cea mai neînsemnată înțelegere, fără ca noi să nu ne amestecăm în secret în ea.”

8. „În toate vremurile, popoarele, ca și orice om, au luat cuvintele drept fapte, deoarece ele se mulțumesc cu aparența lucrurilor și își dau foarte rar silința de a cerceta dacă promisiunile în legătură cu viața socială au fost îndeplinite. Prin urmare vom fonda instituții de formă, care vor oferi poporului dovezile pentru beneficiile pe care le primesc de pe urma progresului.”

9. „Noi vom împrumuta haina tuturor partidelor, a tuturor tendințelor și vom îmbrăca cu ele pe oratorii noștri, care vor vorbi atât de mult, încât toată lumea va fi obosită de a-i mai asculta.”

10. „Pentru a câștiga opinia publică, trebuie să o buimăcim, răspândind din diferite părți și vreme îndelungată atâtea păreri care se bat cap în cap, încât goyimii vor sfârși prin a se pierde în labirintul acesta și vor ajunge la concluzia că e cu mult mai bine să n-ai nici o părere în politică. Vor recunoaște că acestea sunt chestiuni care nu privesc societatea, și că ele nu sunt menite a fi cunoscute decât de acela care se află la conducere. Acesta e întâiul secret.”

11. „Al doilea secret, necesar pentru a governa cu succes, constă în a înmulți în așa măsură greșelile poporului, apoi obiceiurile, patimile și regulile vieții în comun, încât nimeni să nu mai fie în stare să descurce acest haos și oamenii să ajungă să nu se mai înțeleagă unii pe alții. Această tactică ne va fi de folos și într-un alt fel, și anume, va semăna neînțelegerea în toate partidele, cu scopul de a împrăști toate forțele colective care nu vor încă să ni se supună; ea de asemenea va descuraja orice fel de inițiativă personală care va putea pune bețe în roate planurilor noastre. Nu

există nimic mai periculos decât inițiativa personală; dacă o astfel de inițiativă pornește dintr-un geniu, poate realiza mai multe lucruri decât pot fi realizate de un milion de oameni printre care am semănat discordie. Trebuie să îndrumăm educația comunităților de goyim în așa fel încât, ori de câte ori se află în fața oricărui lucru care va cere inițiativă, să abandoneze imediat ideea, cuprinși fiind de o neputință deznădăjduită. Sforțările care rezultă din libertatea de a acționa, sunt vlăguite atunci când dau nas în nas cu libertatea altor persoane. Din această ciocnire se nasc apoi dureroase conflicte morale, dezamăgiri și falimente. Prin toate aceste metode îi vom epuiza pe goyim pe atât de mult încât îi vom sili să ne ofere putere internațională, a cărei natură va fi de așa fel încât ne va permite să înglobăm gradual toate forțele Statelor lumii, fără a recurge la vreo formă de violență, pentru a forma Guvernământul Suprem. În locul conducătorilor de azi noi vom pune câte o sperietoare care se va chema Administrația Guvernământului Suprem. Mâinile sale vor fi întinse în toate direcțiile ca niște clești, iar organizația sa va fi atât de uriașă, încât nu va da greș în a supune toate națiunile pământului.” (Acest lucru a fost scris cu 50 de ani înainte de fondarea Națiunilor Comuniste Unite!)

Protocolul al VI-lea

1. „În curând vom întemeia monopoluri uriașe, niște rezervoare de bogății colosale de care vor depinde chiar și marile averi ale goyimilor, într-asa o măsură încât se vor scufunda împreună cu creditele de vânzare în ziua de după sfârșirea politică...”

Protocolul al VII-lea

2. „În Europa întreagă, ca și în celelalte continente, trebuie să întreținem fierberea, neînțelegerea și ura. Câștigul ne e îndoit. Pe de-o parte, prin aceasta ținem la respect toate țările care vor ști că noi putem, după bunul nostru plac, să provocăm dezordinea sau să restabilim ordinea: toate aceste țări se vor obișnui astfel să vadă în noi o forță indispensabilă de constrângere. Pe de altă parte, uneltirile noastre ascunse vor încurca toate corzile pe care le vom fi întins în cabinetele de stat, și aceasta cu ajutorul politicii, al contractelor economice și al îndatoririlor financiare. Pentru a ne putea atinge acest scop, va trebui să dăm dovadă de o mare viclenie în cursul tratativelor și a negocierilor; dar în ceea ce se cheamă ‚limba (atitudinea) oficială’ noi vom urmări o tactică opusă și vom părea a fi cinstiți și împăciuitori. În acest fel, popoarele și guvernele goyimilor, pe care le-am obișnuit să nu privească decât cea față a lucrurilor pe care le-o arătăm noi, ne vor considera încă o dată drept binefăcătorii și mântuitorii neamului omenesc.”

3. „La orice împotrivire, va trebui să fim în stare să-i facem pe vecini să declare război țării care ar îndrăzni să ni se opună; iar dacă și acești vecini s-ar gândi să se întovărășească împotriva noastră, va trebui să-i înfrângem pe toți printr-un război universal, al lumii întregi.” (Aceste lucruri au fost scrise cu opt ani înaintea primului Război Mondial din toată istoria omenirii!)

Protocolul al VIII-lea

3. „Pentru câtva timp, până când va sosi clipa în care nu va mai fi primejdios să încredințăm posturi de răspundere din Stat, fraților noștri jidani, le vom încredința unor indivizi al căror trecut și caracter vor fi de așa natură încât să existe o prăpastie între ei și popor, unor astfel de oameni cărora, în caz de abatere de la ordinele noastre, să riște condamnarea ori surghiunul – pentru a fii siliți să apere interesele noastre până la ultima lor suflare.”

Acest plan diabolic a FUNCȚIONAT și a prezis evenimente cum sunt Războaiele Mondiale, timp de mai bine de 60 de ani. Indiferent că e sau nu autentic, acesta oferă o înțelegere valoroasă a lucrurilor care se petrec chiar acum, dar și a lucrurilor care VOR veni. Henry Ford a publicat în 1920 aceste planuri nemaipomenite ale evreilor și afirmat că „SUNT ÎN CONCORDANȚĂ CU REALITATEA!” Asta s-a întâmplat acum 45 de ani. Acestea CONTINUĂ să fie în concordanță cu realitatea și în zilele noastre. Cititorul care insistă să facă tabără cu evreii, afirmând că aceste documente sunt „contrafăcute,” tot nu poate discredita corelațiile năucitoare dintre lucrurile pe care le prezic Protocelele, și ceea ce se întâmplă în lume.

Unul dintre elementele de bază a planului evreilor de cucerire secretă a lumii, e întrebuințarea părții inferioare a omenirii pe post de „trupe” evreiești – exact așa cum a fost expus în Protocele.

În capitolul următor, vom examina această amenințare, care poate deveni un „duh din lampă” mult mai periculos decât evreii băgăcioși care l-au eliberat din lampă.

CIUMA NEGROIDĂ

În Registrele Congresionale ce au fost publicate de Biroul de Imprimerie a guvernului Statelor Unite, în Proceedings of the House, 1957, pagina 8559, vei găsi documentația planului comunist de utilizare a negrilor pentru obținerea unei victorii comuniste în America. În prima coloană, la pagina 8559, vei afla următoarele:

„Israel Cohen, un comunist de top din Anglia, a notat următoarele în lucrarea sa „A Racial Program For the Twentieth Century (Un program rasial pentru secolul 21):

‘Trebuie să realizăm că cea mai puternică armă pe care partidul nostru o deține, e tensiunea rasială. Dacă introducem în conștiința raselor de culoare ideea că ele au fost opresate de către albi timp de secole, atunci îi putem atrage în programul Partidului Comunist. În America vom ținti spre o victorie subtilă. În timp ce ațâțăm minoritatea negrilor împotriva albilor, vom produce un sentiment de vinovăție în albi, pentru că i-au exploatat pe negrii. Ii vom ajuta pe negrii să iasă peste tot în evidență, în profesii și în lumea sportului și a divertismentului. Înzestrați cu acest prestigiu, negrii se vor putea mixa cu albi, inițiind astfel un proces care va arunca America în mâinile noastre.’”

În paragraful de mai sus se află întreaga esență a programului evreo-comunist – FOLOSIREA rasei negre puerile pentru a distruge rasa albă care se află între evrei și țelul lor de dominare a întregii lumi, din Israel.

Pentru a provoca o revoltă – și comunismul în sine e o revoltă – ai nevoie de gloate de oameni violenți și sălbatici. Evreii, care reprezintă doar o fracțiune de 1% din populația lumii, sunt prea puțini în număr pentru a produce gloate formate din proprii lor semeni și, pe lângă asta, evreii nu prea îndrăgesc violența fizică, așa că nu-și pot oferi proprii lor „mușchi” în număr mare.

Așa că au nevoie de vaste „trupe” formate din indivizi cu creierul cât o alună, care să fie violenți și care să se comporte precum roboții.

Negrii sunt perfecți pentru nevoile evreilor de a obloji o revoltă. Însă înainte ca negrii să le poată fi de folos evreilor și marxștilor, mai întâi trebuie să fie puși în linie și condiționați.

În Africa (și în sudul rural din America), negrii nu dețin nici mijloacele, nici spiritul și nici uneltele prin care să le fie de folos instigatorilor evrei. Se aseamănă atât de mult cu animalele negânditoare și sunt satisfăcuți într-un mod atât de copilăresc încât nu există nicio posibilitate de a-i folosi la iscarea unei revolte de succes. Voodoo, furtul de găini și pepeni, fluturarea lamelor, sexul obscur, cântatul și dansatul și alte distracții

primitive îi țin pe negrii rurali și pe cei ce trăiesc în pădure suficient de satisfăcuți, așa că e ca și imposibil să transformi un număr semnificativ de astfel de negrii, într-o gloată furioasă care să se mențină în forță suficient de mult pentru a produce o revoluție.

Pentru a face un animal revoluționar dintr-un negru, mai întâi trebuie să-i împingi într-o situație în care să-și piardă abilitatea sa naturală de a se bucura de eliberările și plăcerile sale simple; trebuie să-l înveți să se bucure de plăcerile și viciile luxoase a civilizației urbane (cum sunt femeile albe și heroina), trebuie să-l înveți că are dreptul la aceste plăceri, trebuie să-l forțezi să intre în competiție cu bărbații albi pentru aceste plăceri și, apoi, când falimentează, trebuie să-i șoptești că el nu falimentează cu adevărat în acea competiție, ci că „EXPLOTATORII ALBI” ÎL ȚIN LA PĂMÂNT!

Milioanele de negrii africani primitivi care au fost aduși în marile noastre orașe de Franklin

D. Roosevelt în timpul celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial și de fiecare lider liberal de atunci încoace, pentru a fi folosiți drept unelte de vot, sunt incapabili de a intra în competiție cu bărbații albi. Nu reușesc la școală, nu au succes la locuri de muncă complexe, nu se descurcă într-o competiție intelectuală. Doar pentru că unii corciți reușesc în toate acestea, nu dezmente faptul că majoritatea negrilor sunt născuți incompetenți și inferiori – la fel cum faptul că unii cimpanzei pot fi învățați să se dea pe bicicletă, nu dezmente faptul că cimpanzeii sunt inferiori în inteligență în comparație cu negrii.

Milioane și milioane de astfel de neadaptați și incompetenți sunt împinși în condițiile de trai urbane și aglomerate, sunt împinși să intre în competiție cu poporul alb inteligent, forțați să renunțe la plăcerea lor naturală în Voodoo, în sexul obscur, etc., împinși să pretindă că sunt ceea ce nu sunt, forțați să FALIMENTEZE, zi de zi, săptămână de săptămână, lună de lună – până când în cele din urmă devin atât de frustrați și sperați încât sunt gata să recurgă la orice fel de violență și oroare, întrucât nimic n-ar putea fi mai rău decât frustrarea agonizantă cu care se confruntă în fiecare moment al vieții lor mizerabile.

Atunci când evreii și liberalii îi îmbată cu apă rece spunându-le că sunt „egali,” că au „drepturi” nesfârșite și că în schimb nu au nicio datorie care să meargă mână în mână cu acele drepturi – atunci, această populație africană pe jumătate animalică, ce încearcă să „reușească” în viață la fel ca un alb, o ia razna în mod literal.

Totul începe la școală.

Micuțul negru e învățat, în cel mai agresiv mod posibil, că e egal în absolut toate privințele cu copiii albi.

Însă adevărul e că copiii negrii au în medie un IQ de doar 60-75% în comparație cu media în IQ a copiilor albi. În domeniul gândirii abstracte și a raționalizării la rece, rezultatele negrilor sunt chiar mai slabe.

Ca urmare, copilul negru nu poate ține pasul. Activitatea lui școlară e teribilă. Comparația constantă a activității sale cu cea a copiilor albi îl frustrează, îl înfurie și îl supără și mai tare. Atunci când e înscris într-o școală de negrii, astfel de probleme nu se ivesc. Însă când e forțat să intre în competiție cu albi, negrii încep să falimenteze – și să sufere de pe urma umilinței care rezultă din asta – chiar și la școală.

Acesta este motivul pentru care negrii abandonează școala – nicidecum lipsurile sau sărăcia. În mod literal, milioane de copii albi sunt săraci și oprimați, și se luptă pentru a avea acces la educație. Însă micuțul negru, în mod înțelegător, nu are prea multă ambiție să continue într-o competiție în care știe de la bun început că nu poate câștiga.

Prin urmare abandonează școala – sau e pus într-un „program” special, conceput de liberali pentru a ascunde faptul că negrii sunt napoiți.

Oricare ar fi cazul, nu durează mult până când negrul va intra în competiție pentru un bun loc de muncă. Fiind în mod natural stupid, needucat și în mod natural nepotrivit cu cerințele tehnologiei moderne, tineretul negru ajunge pe stradă, inactiv.

Pentru că i s-a fost spus că are dreptul la toate lucrurile pe care bărbatul alb le câștigă – adică femei cochete, Cadillac-uri, trai accelerat, etc. – tânărul negru ajunge plin de o invidie și de o ură atât de mare, că multora le e greu să și-o și imagineze măcar. Așa că recurge la ultima variantă rămasă pentru a PUNE MÂNA pe lucrurile despre care i se spune că le merită – și această ultimă variată e violența. Devine un criminal. Începe să jefuiască, să incendieze, să violeze, să prade și în cele din urmă să ucidă; el e „răsculatul” clasic.

Atât Departamentul de Justiție cât și cel al Muncii au publicat statistici despre negrii, care arată că negrii, care reprezintă 10% din populație, comit mai mult de 85% din crimele violente îndreptate împotriva altor persoane și de departe cele mai multe crime îndreptate împotriva proprietăților. (F.B.I. Uniform Crime Reports, 1966).

Închisorile sunt arhipline cu acești negrii frustrați și violenți nu pentru că noi suntem nedrepti, ci pentru că negrii nu pot concura cu albi din punct de vedere economic – iar crima reprezintă singura metodă prin care cei mai mulți dintre ei pot pune mâna pe ceea ce le e spus că li se cuvine.

Departamentul Forței de Muncă SUA a publicat un pamflet intitulat „Familia negrilor.” Acesta e în mod violent PRO-negrii și e plin de scuze pentru acești oameni mizerabili. Cu siguranță că nu poate fi numită o lucrare „bigotă.” Și cu toate acestea,

iată ce e scris la pagina 40 din această broșură, referitor la abilitatea negrilor de a concura cu albi:

„Marca ultimă a pregătirii inadecvate pentru viață e rata de faliment la testul mintal din Forțele Armate. Testul pentru calificare în Forțele Armate nu e un test mintal în adevăratul sens al cuvântului, nici măcar un test educațional. Se testează doar abilitatea de performanță la un nivel acceptabil de competență. În mod aproximativ măsoară abilitatea care ar trebui să fie deținută de un student de clasa a 7-a sau a 8-a. Un tânăr bine dezvoltat care nu poate trece acest test, are probleme.

56% dintre negrii pică acest test.

Acesta rată de promovare e cu aproape patru ori mai mică decât cea a albilor.”

Fii atent la ultima propoziție din primul paragraf, în care se zice că cei ce pică acest test, „au probleme.” Iar acesta e tonul vieții pentru un tânăr negru: „PROBLEME.”

Acesta în mod constant cauzează probleme și e în bucluc, atât ca individ cât și în grup. Ori de câte ori situația e ideală, sute și mii dintre aceștia acționează în felul lor animalic și antisocial, „revoltându-se.” Aceștia pradă, împușcă, incendiază,ucid și bat – aproape fără nicio judecată – mânați doar de frustrarea și ura lor animalică îndreptată împotriva unui sistem care continuă să le spună că sunt „egali,” în timp ce micile lor creiere obscure le arată în mod constant că ei nu numai că NU sunt egali, ci mai sunt și atât de inferiori în comparație cu albi, încât numai prin violență pot obține și ei ceva. În mod garantat această situație va produce revoluționari sângeroși din milioanele de negrii, în special din bărbații tineri.

Aceștia nu au aproape nimic de pierdut, ci numai de câștigat.

Această armată neagră formată din damnați reprezintă materialul perfect pentru o revoluție. Agitare și organizare e tot ceea ce se cere pentru a aprinde fitilul acestor bombe omenești negre și pentru a le face să explodeze pe scală, largă în violențe sângeroase.

Cu mult înainte de 1900, deja complotau și urzeau despre cum i-ar putea agita pe negrii să intre în rebeliuni sângeroase împotriva albilor și împotriva guvernului Statelor Unite. N-a fost prea dificil.

De-a lungul anilor negrii s-au dovedit a fi aproape aiidoma unui animal, în ceea ce ține de adaptarea lor la toate formele de manipulare și sclavie.

Ar trebui să ne aducem aminte că cea mai mare parte din negrii care acum se află în America, n-au ajuns aici pentru că au fost capturați în Africa. Nu. Arabii au procurat cea mai mare parte din sclavi, cumpărându-i. Proprii lor conaționali i-a vândut arabilor, de regulă pentru mărgele, sare, brățări, etc.

Genul de oameni care și-ar vinde proprii lor copii în sclavie, ne spune multe despre natura acestor negrii care acum roiesc pe străzile noastre, cerând egalitate.

Însă chiar mai revelator e faptul că primii coloniști ce au ajuns în America nu erau nerozi atunci când a venit vorba de procurarea sclavilor. De ce crezi că aceștia au mers până în Africa pentru sclavi, când pădurile erau pline de indieni?

Adevărul e că au încercat experimentul ieftin de a-i înrobi pe indieni.

Însă nu a funcționat. Indienii nu au putut fi înrobiți. Reflectează pentru un moment asupra acestui fapt, și vei înțelege ceva legat de natura negrilor.

Ai accepta ca tu să fi un sclav – dacă ai fi avut tot felul de oportunități de a scăpa de pe ogoare, plantații, cabine, etc.? I-ai permite cuiva să-ți vândă copiii sau, de altfel, ai permite lucrurile pe care sclavii negrii le-au permis?

Știi că răspunsul e un „NU!” răsunător și combativ.

Nici indienii nu au permis asta. Aceștia au putut fi înlănțuiți, bătuți și deținuți. Însă erau mult prea plini de spirit și mândrii pentru a urma pur și simplu un stăpân în stânga și dreapta, așa cum milioane de negrii au fost învățați să facă. La prima oportunitate pe care o aveau, indienii atacau sau, cel puțin, evadau.

Albii, chinezii și indienii nu pot fi înrobiți (afară de cazuri izolate, însă niciodată ca rasă întreagă).

Însă negrii nu posedă acel spirit de a opune rezistență și nici nu se gândesc măcar la asta. Îngrijește-te de nevoile lor simple, oferă-le satisfacție sexuală spre bucuria inimilor lor și oportunitatea de a dansa în soare, de a cânta și de a bate vreun fel de bongo sau tobă în jurul focului – și africanul negru pur se stabilește ca un câine în noua sa casă, atâta timp cât ai grijă să-l faci pe negru (la fel ca și pe câine) să înțeleagă cine e șeful.

Însă în același fel în care poți lua un câine prietenos și docil ca să-l antrenezi să fie un ucigaș vicios, tot așa, destul de ușor poți lua un negru docil și lipsit de minte ca să-l transformi în unul dintre cei mai de temuți criminali din întreaga istorie, așa cum se întâmplă în special în Africa.

După cum instruiesc manualele armatei, „agitând” un câine, îl faci să fie vicios.

Exact la fel faci ca un negru să devină vicios: agitându-l!

Și în acord cu planul lui Israel Cohen, pus pe hârtie în 1912 și tipărit în consemnările congresionale în 1957, evreii și comuniștii au agitat în mod sistematic rasa neagră din America, de 70 de ani încoace.

Pe lângă această agitare, i-au mai și reprodus cât mai rapid posibil.

La asta adaugă și subvenționarea financiară federală a impulsului de procreare și așa puternic pe care negrii îl au, și ai să obții o explozie biologică. Negresele pot trăi mult și bine producând ceea ce în mod corect și tehnic pot fi numiți „mici bastarzi negrii.” (Sunt mici, sunt negrii și în cel mai strict sens al cuvântului, sunt bastarzi.)

Deja există milioane de astfel de negrii ilegitari, pe care nimeni nu și-i mai dorește din momentul în care au fost înregistrați pentru a se primi un cec și mai umflat de la ajutorul social, și care sunt lăsați să umble complet liberi pe străzi.

Acești tineri negrii sălbatici constituie tăria revoltelor din marile noastre orașe. Și alte milioane de astfel de negrii sunt pe cale de a fi născuți. Sunt sălbatici foarte reali, în cel mai sângeros sens al cuvântului, chiar dacă locuiesc într-o junglă de asfalt în loc de una cu copaci. Trăiesc o viață de violență maximă, lipsită de absolut orice fel de „etică.” Nu le e teamă aproape de nimic și nu au respect pentru ABSOLUT nimic. Singura cale prin care le poți face față, cum e cazul cu orice sălbatic periculos, e să le ordoni respectul printr-o FORȚĂ copleșitoare.

Însă asta e exact ceea ce guvernul nostru căpos, manipulat de evrei, nu va folosi: forța. În schimb, încercăm să-i măgulim pe acești sălbatici de pe străzile noastre cu bani, cu „lupta împotriva sărăciei,” cu exhibiții artistice, cu bilete gratuite, cu ajutor social și cu răsfăț nesfârșit. Mai rău decât orice, continuăm să le dăm femeile noastre – un lucru prostesc e faptul că fetele noastre, a căror instincte maternale au fost pervertite de la iubirea și nutrirea propriilor lor semeni, la iubirea și nutrirea acestor vipere mici și negre prezente în cuibul nostru, pentru că (cred ele) negrii sunt „neajutorați” și „persecutați” și „înțeleși greșit,” etc. Mai repede sau mai târziu aceste femei vor avea parte de o dură trezire la realitate, când aceste vipere își vor arăta colții veninoși. Însă până atunci, a încerca să le vorbești acestor femei fanatice, e aidoma cu a încerca să convingi un pervers să se lase de perversiunea sa.

Rezultatul tuturor acestor lucruri e o armată de RĂZVRĂTIȚI NEGRI, ce roiesc în mijlocul nostru.

În mod rapid aceștia sunt antrenați și înarmați pentru terorism, chiar sub nasul nostru, și mânați de o aroganță extremă. „Black Panthers,” (Panterele negre), „Deacons for Defense” (Diaconii apărării) și o grămadă de alte grupuri de negrii Mau Mau, sunt formate și antrenate cu arme, cocktailuri Molotov și grenade, iar acest lucru are loc chiar acum, în timp ce eu scriu aceste rânduri. Recent „panterele negre” au îndrăznit să mășăluiască în incita Legiuitorilor Californieni în uniforme, înarmați din greu cu pistoale automate. Nimeni n-a făcut nimic cu privire la asta.

Între timp, evreii se zbat din răspuțeri să-i dezarmeze pe albi și pe oamenii care respectă legea! Vor să implementeze legi pentru „controlul armelor” (gun control), cu

toate că e mai mult decât evident că acest lucru nu vor avea nici un impact împotriva criminalilor și a revoluționarilor, întrucât aceștia dețin arme ilegale.

Se poate oare ca lucrurile să DEVINĂ mai evidente decât atât?

Ceea ce evreii au reușit să facă în ultimii cincizeci sau șaiszeci de ani, e să promoveze mai întâi vaste migrații de negrii în orașe, pentru a fi folosiți drept blocuri electorale atunci când vor să-i mențină la putere pe cei asemenea lui Franklin D. Roosevelt.

Apoi au început munca de reproducere a acestor negrii, la un nivel nemaîntâlnit în afacerile umane, prin intermediul a ceea ce ei numesc „ajutor social.”

Și, în cele din urmă, i-au agitat fără încetare pe acești negrii cu minciuni despre „drepturi,” umplându-le mințile obscure de vise cu Cadillac-uri, femei albe, bani, lux și confort – adică cu toate lucrurile pe care masele de negrii nu le pot câștiga în mod cinstit în această societate, și asta pur și simplu pentru că le lipsește această abilitate nativă.

Evreii au făcut aproape o crimă chiar și din a cugeta la acest fapt, astfel încât tot ceea ce acești negrii ignoranți aud, practic îi convinge că ei au construit America cu sudoarea lor în timp ce albi îi mânau cu bice, așezați fiind pe perne de mătase și bucurându-se de bogăția produsă cu greu de către negrii.

Acestora le scapă faptul că poporul nostru a realizat, organizat și produs întreaga bogăție naturală (aceiași bogăție pe care ei au ignorat-o în Africa timp de milioane de ani).

Și caili au transpirat, producând bogăția americană. Însă caili nu-și pot însuși creditele pentru acea bogăție. Ori de câte ori menționez aceste adevăruri în discursurile pe care le țin în universități, sunt luate drept ofense de către cimpanzei aroganți ce se dau drept lideri a „drepturilor civile.”

Exact asta se întâmplă și cu această rasa copilărească de negrii din America. Evreii diabolici și agitatorii marxiști și liberali, văzând în aceștia răzvrățiții ideali pentru armata lor, armată cu care să răstoarne civilizația, i-au mutat pe negrii în cele mai periculoase poziții cu putință, în mijlocul civilizației noastre tehnologice, i-a încurajat să se înmulțească până au ajuns un adevărat roi gata să explodeze și apoi i-a agitat până-n pânzele albe.

Rezultatul nu va trebui așteptat multă vreme – și, în adevăr, a și ajuns deja aici, sub forma de revolte sporadice care în curând se vor extinde, devenind un coșmar al terorii, al vărsării de sânge și a nebuniei de junglă. Și aceasta nu e o problemă prezentă numai în America. Această explozie a inferiorilor, încurajată și condusă de către marxiști și evrei prin lingăii lor liberali, e o problemă crescândă la nivel mondial care nu poate rămâne nerezolvată pentru multă vreme.

Evreii au sfârâmat adevărul despre rasele de oameni și i-a convins o mare parte din lumea albă că națiunile dezvoltate (albe), sunt „datoare” să ajute națiunile „nedezvoltate” (negre) la nesfârșit.

Aceasta minciună complet nebunească, răspândită pe întreg pământul a produs o „minune” diabolică – le-a trimis doctori, ajutor medical, școli, bani, mașinării și tehnologie celor mai înapoiate populații din Africa, India și din toate celelalte locuri în care, de la începutul timpurilor și până acum, omenirea inferioară a fost limitată în număr datorită propriei sale stupidități și ignoranțe. Însă, din moment ce se presupune că popoarele colorate sunt „egale,” fanaticii egalitariști au mers până la capătul lumii în încercarea lor de a le face egale, trăgându-le în sus cu medicina și știința modernă. Acest lucru a înlăturat toate barierele din calea reproducerii acestor popoare.

Rezultatul e o ciumă la nivel global – O CIUMĂ NEGROIDĂ.

Niște oameni egotiști și miopi au presupus că ei înșiși sunt „mai deștepți” decât Natura. Iar Natura îi va învăța o lecție teribilă și sângeroasă.

Toată lumea știe că motivul pentru care nu poți vinde zăpadă eschimoșilor, e pentru că aceștia au deja toată zăpada de care probabil că vor avea nevoie în următoarele câteva mii de ani.

În aceeași măsură, nu le poți vinde țăntări unor oameni ce trăiesc în jurul mlaștinilor tropicale.

Ori de câte ori oferta unui lucru depășește cu mult cererea acestuia, acel lucru devine lipsit de valoare. Pe de altă parte, aerul care e supra-abundent peste tot în jurul nostru și pe care nu l-ai putea vinde nici pentru un ban în forma sa obișnuită, dintr-o dată devine cel mai prețios lucru din lume pentru o persoană ce se îneacă. Nu există nicio modalitate de a schimba această lege a cererii și ofertei. De fiecare dată când un lucru e atât de abundent încât îl găsești la tot pasul, își pierde valoarea, indiferent de cât de mult de strofoci să-i crești prețul.

Orice lucru care e necesar în mod disperat, indiferent de pretenții, va deveni „valoros.” Aceasta e prefața unui fapt care ar fi trebuit să devină flagrant de evident cu mulți ani în urmă, însă un milion de pretexte încă continuă să-l țină ascuns privirilor oamenilor normali.

Acel fapt reprezintă creșterea inutilității a milioane de ființe umane.

Situația cu oamenii se aseamănă foarte mult cu situația diamantelor.

Acum diamantele sunt foarte valoroase. Motivul pentru acesta nu e doar pentru că acestea sunt frumoase. Nu. Diamantele false pot fi făcute să arate atât de asemănătoare cu cele adevărate, încât numai experții pot vedea diferența, și asta dacă folosesc o lupă.

Unul dintre principalii factori ce dau diamantelor valoarea lor reală, e raritatea acestora (cu excepția industriei).

Imaginează-ți ce s-ar fi întâmplat cu valoarea diamantelor dacă în spațiu ar fi avut loc vreun eveniment ciudat, în urma căruia pământul să fie inundat cu miliarde și miliarde de diamante, timp de mai multe luni la rând, până când să intrăm în diamante până la genunchi. De pe o zi pe alta n-ai mai primi nici un ban pentru un diamant. Ba mai mult, oamenii te-ar plăti numai să le cureți proprietatea de diamante. Iar dacă ploaia de diamante ar fi fost dureroasă și dacă ar fi provocat stricăciuni bunurilor și ar fi rănit oameni, diamantele s-ar afla printre cele mai detestate lucruri de pe pământ.

Exact acesta e viitorul cu negrii și cu cea mai mare parte dintre popoarele colorate. Am produs o ciumă de „negroizi.”

Timp de milenii, viața umană a fost atât de prețioasă tocmai pentru că a fost atât de greu să o aduci în existență și să o menții vie. A fost rară, asemenea diamantelor. Asta a condus la ceea ce acum e numit „umanitarism,” adică venerarea aceluia lucru „special” din orice ființă cu două picioare care poate număra sau rosti câteva cuvinte. Apoi, în prima jumătate a secolului curent, știința a progresat mai mult decât a făcut-o în toate miile de ani de până acum. În mod literar au fost descoperite milioane de metode prin care să fie prevenită moartea în adulți și prin care să fie promovată nașterea și creșterea infanților.

Acest lucru nu s-a dovedit a fi o catastrofă în națiunile civilizate occidentale, în care numărul ființelor umane care a fost sporit în acest fel, au aparținut tipului superior și productiv.

Însă în secolele IIX-IX, odată cu apariția intelectualismului și cu „liberalismul” canceros care s-a dezvoltat din acesta, minți neghioabe și încrezute au început să-și spună una alteia că lumea a trecut de stadiul în care noi trebuie să ne supunem legilor Naturii. „Prin intermediul științei noastre moderne,” afirmau acești snobi liberali sofiști, „noi domnim asupra Naturii și o controlăm!”

„Nu trebuie decât să schimbăm mediul de viață, pentru a obține un Beethoven dintr-un bant!” – aceasta a fost „judecata” lor cochetă. „Toate rasele umane sunt egale; atâta doar că unele nu au avut parte de o șansă egală pentru a se dezvolta.” Așa că acești înțelepți încrezuți din Beoția au început să le dea „tuturor oamenilor” această „șansă egală” la supraviețuire și dezvoltare. Rezultatul e exact același care ar fi fost și cu valoarea diamantelor, dacă ne-am fi trezit dintr-o dată inundați de miliarde de diamante.

Rasele colorate acum se reproduc fantastic de rapid, astfel încât în curând ne vom trezi „îngropați până la gât în negrii.” Lumea e pe cale să sufere de cea mai rea ciumă din istorie – „Ciuma Negroidă!”

Persoanele de culoare îi depășesc deja numeric pe albi, cu 7 la 1. Și în timp ce populația albă crește în medie cu 15%, populația colorată a lumii explodează la o rată de 70%.

Națiunile „dezvoltate” trimit „Corpul Păcii” și ajutoare în medicină, educație și bani pentru a ajuta aceste națiuni colorate. Însă rezultatul real al acestui ajutor constă în și mai mulți negrișori care zbiară după și mai mult ajutor, astfel încât e doar o noțiune de foarte puțin timp până când situația va fi absolut hilară – dar și terifiantă.

Omenirea, în îngâmfarea sa infinită că poate controla Natura, aduce încă odată iepuri în Australia și vrăbii în America. În aceste două cazuri, durata scurtă de viață a acestor două creaturi i-au arătat omului greșeala sa, atunci când iepurii și vrăbiile s-au înmulțit cu miliardele, creându-i probleme. Negrii au nevoie de (nițel) mai mult timp pentru a se înmulți, însă destul de mult ca să mai treacă vreo 10 ani înainte ca întreaga oroadă a acestui fapt să se reverse asupra idioților care au promovat peste tot în lume reproducerea nelimitată a raselor de culoare.

Un studiu al populației, publicat în revista Scientific American (în septembrie, 1963), arată că eforturile depuse pentru ridicarea standardelor de trai în țările de culoare, nu are același efect pe care îl are în țările de albi în care oamenii posedă abilități înnăscute. În țările negrilor, imediat ce dublezi standardele de trai a unui grup de negrii, aceștia se înmulțesc de șapte ori mai mult, ceea ce conduce la reducerea nivelului de trai a întregului grup.

Tot ceea ce negrii realizează atunci când primesc ajutor din afară, e să producă și mai mulți negrii.

Nătângii de la ONU încep deja să se agite atunci când își calculează propriile statistici (statisticile pe care eu le folosesc aici), care arată avansarea „ciumei negroide.” Răspunsul lor, răspunsul tipic liberal, e CONTROLUL NAȘTERILOR.

Un astfel de nerealism total e ca atunci când încerci să oprești un elefant furios cu un pistol cu apă. Avalanșa negrilor care e pe cale să inunde lumea cu o „ciumă negroidă” e de o proporție atât de uluitoare încât nu poate fi oprită prin controlul nașterilor, la fel cum nu poți opri nici marea cu un șervețel de hârtie.

Cifrele sunt pur și simplu terifiante, de coșmar.

O modalitate rapidă prin care poți înțelege mai bine, e să iei o hartă a lumii în care așazisele țări „nedezvoltate” sau „înapoiate” sunt scoase în evidență. Harta cu țările înapoiate va fi observată imediat, pentru că e aproape identică cu harta țărilor de culoare – și cu cât o țară are o populație mai închisă la culoare, cu atât mai înapoiată e!

Există un grafic care arată creșterea populației lumii.

Acest grafic arată cum proiecția liniei crescătoare începe să urce aproape vertical. Și încă nici n-am ajuns la ce e mai rău!

Revista Scientific American scoate în evidență diferența imensă dintre felul în care revoluția științifică afectează zonele populate de albi (pe care le numesc „națiuni dezvoltate”) și felul în care aceasta afectează zonele populate de cei de culoare (numite „țări subdezvoltate”).

Aceștia arată într-un grafic cum creșterea populației colorate e în jur de 90% mai mare! (Cu toate că folosesc cuvântul „nedezvoltat” în loc de „colorat.”)

Acum ia în calcul toate aceste lucruri în contextul „democrației” cu care absolut toate mediile de informare, divertisment împreună cu guvernul nostru și ONU ne bombardează în mod constant. Mottoul lor e „Omul și votul.” Până și Curtea Supremă a decretat că nu mai putem avea legi la nivel de stat, în care o parte din legislatură să aibă la bază regiunile geografice în loc de populație (în felul acesta punând conducerea Americii pe mâna orașelor încărcate cu negrii și evrei.)

În termeni globaliști „Omul și votul” va însemna aproape o sută de voturi împotriva votului tău, pentru tot ceea ce deții sau ai vrea să deții. Tot ceea ce poți produce îți va fi luat din mâini prin vot, de aceste roiuri de colorați. Asta se ascunde în spatele „guvernului democratic mondial” – și în spatele Organizației Națiunilor Unite care e dominată de colorați.

Acum, liberalii pot gânghi cât vor vrea despre „fraternitate” și-și vor putea da și sufletul pentru inferiori; tu și eu știm că atunci când va sosi momentul în care liberalul alb va descoperi că trebuie să le dea negrilor tot ceea ce deține, în numele democrației, acesta va termina într-o clipită cu tot acest hocus-pocus liberal.

Însă atunci va fi prea târziu pentru toți albi.

Când toate lucrurile vor fi pe placul negrilor în acest joc de poker, date fiind regulile pe care liberalii le-au stabilit (și când negrii vor deține toate cărțile), tu chiar crezi, chiar și pentru un moment, că negrii vor sta liniștiți în timp ce noi vom schimba regulile și ne vom lua înapoi toate lucrurile pe care ei le vor deține în acel moment? Niciodată!

Lumea se va întoarce imediat la vechea situație în care o tabără deține un lucru care e râvnit de o altă tabără, însă prima tabără e determinată să-l păstreze pentru ea însăși. Atunci, nici un vot, nici un dialog și nicio fraternitate nu va rezolva problema.

În numele „liberalismului” și a „democrației” am permis unei bande de nătângi „intelectuali” să facă posibil ca negrii să se reproducă precum iepurii, timp de 30 de ani.

Acum există atât de mulți negrii și mult mai mulți sunt pe cale să apară, încât până și Providența trebuie că e cuprins de spaimă și oroare când privește la roiul ciumei negroide. Nu Providența a realizat această harababură, ci noi.

Ciuma Negroidă nu e o problemă rezervată statelor Alabama sau Mississippi, și nu e nici măcar o problemă din Sud sau din marile orașe din Nordul Americii.

E o problemă GLOBALĂ. Problema globală!

De la căderea Germaniei, nu mai există nicio altă putere care să fie determinată să îi oprească pe evrei și pe liberalii nătângi care continuă să înmulțească această ciumă neagră – până când ciuma le va pune lor înșiși capac.

Când acest lucru va întâmpla, va avea loc o catastrofă atât de hidoasă, de existența căreia nu s-a mai auzit vreodată pe planeta asta! „Revoltele” nu sunt decât primele scânteieri al acestui infern.

Așa cum nimănui nu-i plac lăcustele și cosașii de iarbă când se trezește cu o ciumă de lăcuste, tot așa nimeni nu va fi un „iubitor de negrii” atunci când se va trezi cu o ciumă de „negroizi” – nici măcar negrii nu vor iubi asta.

Violurile, crimele, furturile, jafurile și marile revolte din orașele noastre nordice, nu sunt incidente izolate. Acestea nu sunt decât primele ciocniri din Războiul Rasial Mondial cu privire la care am fost atenționați de mulți ani.

Ciocnirile se vor accentua, vor deveni mai mari și mai sângeroase, vor fuziona unele cu altele, se vor extinde pe durate mai lungi și mai susținute, vor fi mai violente, mai profesionale și, în cele din urmă, înarmate cu artilerie grea. Conducerea și armamentul necesar acestei răscoale a negrilor la nivel mondial, e dezvoltat chiar acum în țările comuniste China și Cuba. Consilierii și experții comuniști chinezi sunt prezenți peste tot prin Africa, Asia și Cuba, antrenând armatele de colorați și experți în masacre.

Nu trebuie să uităm că atunci când albi erau masacrați în Congo, A. Philip Randolph, James Farmer, Dorothy Haight, Roy Wilkins și chiar și Whitney Young (din mai puțin violenta Ligă Urbană), toți i-au cerut președintelui, în scris, ca SUA să nu se amestece în Congo și să-i lase pe negrii sălbatici să-i măcelărească – și să-i mănânce – pe albi.

De asemenea trebuie să ne amintim că albi care au fost măcelăriți cu această ocazie erau în mare parte compusă din voluntari și liberali nătângi care au mers în Africa pentru a-i ajuta pe negri.

Acest amănunt nu a contat deloc. Erau albi, așa că au sfârșit torturați, măcelăriți și mâncați! Cu toate că au mers în Africa nu pe post de „imperialiști,” ci pentru motive „umanitare” obișnuite.

Acești liberali trăsniți trebuie să realizeze că sălbaticilor și fiarelor pe jumătate maimuță nu le poți oferi ajutor „umanitar” nelimitat, fără a agrava problemele pe care inițial căutai să le rezolvi.

Dar din moment ce liberalii nu învață odată, masacrele și revoltele vor deveni mai frecvente și mai brutale. Negrii vor întoarce armele împotriva Africii de Sud și împotriva Rhodesiei, în timp ce restul lumii va sta degeaba în timp ce Ciuma Negroidă va încerca să-i eradică și să-i înrobească pe albi din aceste două națiuni, în timp ce națiunile conduse de evrei îi vor ajuta pe negrii.

Să nu crezi că așa ceva nu se va întâmpla niciodată!

Astfel de lucruri deja se întâmplă în Mississippi, Alabama și în alte zone din Sud, dar și în orașele noastre mari în care negrii, fiind aproape în majoritate, caută să devină stăpâni peste albi prin voturi în masă și prin blocuri electorale, dar și prin tactici de guerilă, în timp ce albi neghiobi continuă să se joace de-a „democratul” și de-a „republicanul,” etc. Dacă poporul nostru ar avea voința de a rezista, ar putea-o face. Însă aceștia continuă să spere într-o cale „ușoară,” în care nu vor trebui să facă nimic (cu excepția câtorva dintre noi care ne opunem acestei nebunii devenind „agitatori” – agitatori „DIN AFARĂ!”)

În timp ce negrii se mobilizează împotriva albilor în Africa și acaparează zone întregi din marile orașe din nordul SUA, aceștia cu adevărat vor gusta sânge pentru prima dată. Îl vor simți printre dinți. Susținuți de lideri din Africa, China comunistă și din Cuba, etc., Ciuma Negroidă se va extinde ca un incendiu într-o fabrică de benzină, până când întreg pământul e în flăcări. Numai atunci nătângii liberali albi, împreună cu „naționaliștii” absurzi și certăreți de aripă dreapta, vor realiza, în cele din urmă, că nu există multe probleme ci doar una singură: RASA.

Și această singură problemă nu se referă la forma de guvernare sau economia pe care ar trebui să o adoptăm, ci se referă la CINE va conduce această lume.

Așa cum Adolf Hitler a spus în Mein Kampf, singura întrebare din istoria vremurilor noastre e aceasta: Va fi deznodământul titanicei bătălii finale a omenirii spre beneficiul arienilor albi, ori spre beneficiul evreilor intrigatori și al armatei lor de inferiori colorați?

Fie că ne place sau nu, în timp ce acest Armagedon rasial se apropie, adevărata valoare a ființelor umane va ieși imediat la suprafață, pline de răzbunare. Asemenea „ciumei de diamante” dezlănțuindu-se din ceruri, va exista o furtună de oameni atât de vâjâitoare încât această planetă se va scufunda în orbita sa din cauza greutateii acestora. Valoarea „omenirii” colorate va scădea sub zero.

Copiii sau nepoții tăi vor fi forțați să elimine și/sau să depositeze roiuri întregi de negrii sălbatici, până când toți aceștia sunt finalmente morți sau izolați în Africa. Iar la rândul lor, strănepoții tăi vor privi înapoi și se vor întreba cum de am permis ca această nebunie să scape atât de mult de sub control, fără să fi făcut nimic altceva în afară de pălăvrăgit!

În timp ce majoritatea americanilor se joacă diverse jocuri (relativ vorbind) – cum e agonisirea de bani, golf, politică, economie, seducerea femeilor, etc. – lumea se îndreaptă spre războiul tribal ultim: RĂZBOIUL RASIAL MONDIAL!

Sunt „ei” împotriva „noastră.”

Nu e un conflict economic sau social.

Nu ține de politică, religie, economie sau orice altceva complicat.

E pe atât de simplu ca pisica și șoarecele; ca albi și indienii.

E trib contra trib.

Și nu există lucruri de genul „justiție ultimă” în această luptă.

Oricine câștigă, va fi privit drept „just” pentru totdeauna, exact ca în cartea „None Dare Call it Treason:” „Când trădarea prosperă, nimeni nu îndrăznește să o numească trădare...”

Aici în America, tribul negrilor se pregătește deja să ia din mâinile albilor lucrurile pe care și le doresc, folosindu-se de forță sângeroasă.

Anul trecut când i-am vorbit despre aceste lucruri unui grup de studenți revoluționari negri din D.C., acest adevăr a ieșit clar la suprafață.

Am fost invitat să țin un discurs în fața clubului studențesc „Burning Bush,” și am acceptat fără să știu că era format în principal din studenți negrii. Mi-au dat o adresă care s-a dovedit a fi într-o biserică, chiar în inima cartierului de negrii din Washington. Am aflat că era genul de club care a produs Stokley Carmichael și Rap Brown.

Trezindu-mă în mijlocul acestei gloate de negrii, nici nu m-am gândit să mă dau înapoi sau să mă strecor afară. Așa că am petrecut în jur de două ore în acel loc, vorbindu-le și răspunzând întrebărilor – sau mai bine zis, apărându-mă de împunsăturile lor veninoase. De mai multe ori, în special atunci când o negresă s-a ridicat în picioare și a citit cuprinsul cărții „Un bilet de vapor cu destinația Africa,” m-am întrebat dacă o să mai ies în viață din acea încăpere. Însă am reușit să mențin acea gloată de negrii suficient de curioasă în continuarea întâlnirii, așa că am rămas așezat liniștit până în momentul în care am încheiat.

Însă n-aș renunța la acea experiență pentru nimic. Acești tineri revoluționari negrii și-au dezvoltat pe față planurile lor de a cuceri America prin violență și vărsare de sânge.

Singurul lucru cu care au căzut de acord cu mine, a fost că America nu le va da niciodată tipul de „egalitate” pe care îl vor ei (au recunoscut pe față, făcând referire și la femeile noastre), și că vor fi nevoiți să se folosească de arme pentru a PUNE MÂNA pe aceste lucruri.

„Vom pune mâna pe arme!” mi-au rânjit aceștia.

Și chiar asta și fac!

Acești negrii cu educație universitară, se pregătesc în mod deschis pentru o revoluție prin forță și vărsare de sânge, întrucât sunt agitați la nesfârșit de evrei precum Bettina Aptheker, Saul Alinsky, Milton Rosen din organizațiile Munca Progresivă și banda Militantă.

Între timp, lașii dezgustători din tabăra noastră (care îi reprezintă aproape pe toți) continuă să propovăduiască că „Adevărul te va elibera,” continuă să trimită scrisori și să pună la cale petiții și noi scheme menite să ne garanteze „victoria” – atât de mult tam-tam, dar în final nici unul din ei nu au măcar curajul de a spune verde în față cine e inamicul.

În timp ce scriu aceste rânduri – și în timp ce tu le citești – milioanele de oameni „drăguți” din tabăra noastră se joacă de-a „va-ți-ascunselea.” Aproape niciunul dintre ei (cu excepția Klan-ului) nu îndrăznesc să-i numească pe inamic. (Și chiar și Klan-ul mușamalizează o parte din adevărul gol gol referitor la evreii cu care ne războim.) În fapt, există atât de multe explicații diferite despre natura inamicului, pe cât de mulți lideri de aripă dreaptă există.

Reacționarii îți vor spune că suntem divizați din cauza problemelor economice – capitalismul contra comunismului (cu toate că acești „experți” sunt nevoiți să stea treji noaptea pentru a explica cum se explică că cea mai mare parte a milionarilor noștri își pun la dispoziție aproape întreg „capitalul” pe care îl posedă, pentru a sprijini comunismul).

The Birchers îți vor spune că lupta se dă între gloata ce vrea „responsabilitate mai scăzută pentru guvern și mai ridicată pentru individ” și gloata care dorește „un guvern mai mare.”

Sau că bătălia se poartă între majoritatea „militanților pentru drepturile statale” din Statele Sudice, contra „Guvernului Federal” (cu toate că singurul motiv pentru care „militanții pentru drepturile statale” urăsc cu atâta de vehemență „Guvernul Federal,” e pentru că acesta se află acum în mâinile „iubitorilor de negrii” și în mâinile

comuniștilor. Dacă președintele ar fi 100% pro-albi, atunci aceștia ar susține puterea federală în proporție de 100%, cu scopul de a-i proteja pe albi, așa cum fac și eu.)

Aș putea numi mult mai multe pretinse divizii inventate de gânditorii superficiali din tabăra noastră, însă acestea ar trebui să fie suficiente pentru a demonstra acest fapt. Pentru a vedea adevărul din spatele tuturor acestor eufemisme, tot ce trebuie să faci e să iei parte la două întâlniri: (unu) la o întâlnire a celor de aripă dreapta, indiferent de natura acesteia; și (doi), la o întrunire a celor de aripă stângă.

La întâlnirea celor de aripă dreaptă vei vedea în principal oameni care arată bine; genul nostru de oameni. Poți fi sigur că unii dintre ei, în mod individual, vor fi urâți sau neatractivi, însă participanții vor fi în principal arieni albi sau, cel puțin, aceștia vor fi asemănători cu noi din punct de vedere rasial. (Până și mass-media de aripă stânga a comentat despre cât de frumoase au fost fetele din campania Goldwater.)

La întâlnirea celor de aripă stânga vei vedea un roi de oameni străini unul față de celălalt din punct de vedere rasial – evrei, negrii și corcitură de tot felul. Cei mai mulți dintre ei vor fi respingători din punct de vedere rasial.

Lucrul băttor la ochi pe care toți „drăguții” de aripă dreaptă caută să-l ascundă cu atâta determinare, e faptul că acesta nu e un război al ideilor, banilor, teologiei sau a politicii, ci o confruntare de modă veche între două triburi: între „noi” și „ei.” Noi avem ceva.

Ei vor acest ceva.

Sunt în proces de a pune mâna pe acest ceva.

Aripa dreaptă, asemenea unui om neajutorat prins într-un coșmar, bolborosește nearticulat în timp ce încearcă să-i împiedice pe „ei” din a ne lua din mâini acest ceva, fără a se putea mișca sau striga în mod efectiv. Adevărul e că de cele mai multe ori, tabăra noastră nici măcar nu îndrăznește să se plângă cu privire la „ei,” continuând să pretindă că noi nu suntem „rasiști” – tot ceea ce fac o fac pentru Constituție, pentru drepturile statale, pentru America, etc.

Evreul comercial ce-i agită pe negrii, Saul Alinsky, nu se joacă și nici nu încearcă măcar să se ascundă după deget; acesta îi spune în mod deschis taberei sale, lucrurile pe care eu i le spun alei mele.

Acest evreu le rânjește gloatelor de evrei și de negrii: „Machiavelli a scris o carte în care i-a învățat pe ‘posesori’ cum să-și păstreze bunurile. Eu îi învăț pe ‘neposori’ cum să pună mâna pe aceste bunuri” – adică cum să pună mâna pe ceea ce TU ai, albule.

Pe vremea lui Gînghis Han nimeni nu s-a deranjat să pretindă, așa cum se face azi; nimeni nu a costumat lupta antică cu nume cochete și nici nu au mascat-o cu „idei” pentru că toți știau că e o luptă pentru jefuire, femei și teritoriu.

Nimeni nu a încercat să pretindă că a fost „o luptă pentru mințile bărbaților.” Hoardele de colorați au venit din Orient cu săbiile, securile și ciomagele lor sângeroase, au intrat până în inima Europei măcelărind bărbații, răpind femeile, jefuind averile și, general vorbind, comportându-se în felul imemorial al celui mai mare prădător dintre prădători: omul!

Numai cei mai buni dintre bărbații albi din Germania au fost în cele din urmă capabili să-i oprească pe acești teroriști galbeni și sălbatici, alungându-i înapoi în Asia.

În adevăr, cuvântul nordic și antic pentru „germani” (care încă mai e folosit în limba islandeză), e „Thodthverdthur” – care tradus înseamnă „apărătorii oamenilor.”

Acum, din nou, hoardele de sălbatici colorați terorizează planeta, amenințând să se unească și să folosească propria tehnologie a albilor cu scopul de a ne viola, tâlhări, jefui, prăda, ucide și înrobi printr-un carnaj și printr-o cruzime nemaivăzută pe fața pământului. Evreii au eliberat acest duh teribil din lampă, pentru a-l „folosi” pe post de armată în visurile lor nebune de cucerire a pământului, în acord cu profeția lor paranoică conform căreia ei sunt „poporul ales.”

În anul 1932, „apărătorii germani ai oamenilor” – naziștii – s-au ridicat, la fel ca în vechime, și aproape că a pus capăt acestei orori asiatice; acesta a fost momentul în care fraternitatea evreiască din SUA le-au pus în acțiune pe marionetele lor, Roosevelt și Churchill, pentru a folosi națiunile noastre cu scopul de a-i zdrobi pe frații noștri germani albi, care au stăvilit hoardele de colorați. La porunca evreilor, am zdrobit bastionul german antic al Rasei Albe.

Acum lupta se dă pentru posesiunea întregii planete. Și hoardele colorate ale lui Gînghis Han aproape că au câștigat. Aceștia roiesc din Africa, India și Asia, ca o ciumă de lăcuste otrăvitoare, în toate națiunile albe.

În numele bunului simț și al supraviețuirii, pentru câtă vreme vor pretinde „liderii” de aripă dreaptă lași și miopi, că noi nu avem nici un „inamic” – că noi „nu urâm pe nimeni,” și că noi doar ne opunem la cutare și cutare idee?

La naiba, inamicul e pe străzi cu miile, „demonstrând,” aruncând cu cocktailuri Molotov și chiar ucigându-ne, din ordinele deschise ale generalilor evrei precum Saul Alinsky și Milton Rosen.

Poți fi sigur că marea bărbați germanici albi care i-au pus capăt lui Gînghis Han, au făcut asta fără a fi încredințați că „nu au voie să-l urască” și cu siguranță n-au ținut secretă identitatea inamicului.

E timpul să recunoaștem, în stil antic, că negrii, evreii și comuniștii sunt inamicii care neucid și care plănuiesc să ne cucerească. E timpul să-i urâm plini de ardoare, pasionali și în mod nefast pe împielitații care ne atacă, astfel încât să putem lupta așa cum au luptat și strămoșii noștri – pentru a ÎNVINGE!

Și nu numai Ciurma Negroidă ne amenință.

Problema poluării apei, a aerului și distrugerea pământului reprezintă de asemenea o problemă pentru mult prea mulți oameni – asta poartă numele de „explozie a populației.” Cândva câteva canale de scurgere se puteau revărsa fără probleme în râuri și oceane, însă acum există mii și chiar milioane de canale care în ritm rapid transformă întreaga suprafață a pământului într-o groapă imensă de gunoi, sufocată de smog și arhiplină cu roiuri de oameni care concurează între ei pentru un loc pe șosele, pentru un loc de trai, spațiu pentru mișcare și chiar și pentru aer de respirat. Oriunde te duci dai de ambuteiaje, smogul te sufocă, apa e murdară, terenurile dispar, iar tu trebuie să stai la coadă ca să cumperi bilete – pentru orice. Însă situația curentă nu e decât o aluzie la ceea ce ne așteaptă în următoarele două decenii.

Ține minte că populația lumii s-a dublat din 1900. Se va dubla din nou până în 1970! Iar dacă nimic nu se schimbă, se va dubla încă odată până în 2005, pentru a da naștere unei lumi care în mod literal e îndesată cu oameni care se zbat pentru a respira, mânca și pentru a găsi un moment de pace – moment pe care nu-l vor găsi niciodată.

Probabil că ai fost sedus de propaganda despre contraceptive și ai ajuns să crezi că acesta e răspunsul. Pe lângă faptul că contraceptivele pur și simplu nu vor da roade, pentru că oamenii sunt oameni, adevărul mortal cu privire la contraceptive e că acestea previne nașterea celor mai buni și promovează nașterea celor mai inferiori.

Cele mai bune exemplare din rasa noastră recurg la contracepție pentru că sunt chibzuiți, muncesc din greu și își doresc să fie capabili să-i ofere ceea ce-i mai bun micuțului lor (chiar dacă sunt miopi în ceea ce privesc generațiile viitoare). Negrii se reproduc cât mai repede pot, mulțumită faptului că cele mai bune familii din rasa noastră trag de la gură pentru a achita taxele uriașe, care în schimb sunt folosite pentru a subvenționa cu „ajutor social” înmulțirea celor mai inferiori colorați ai omenirii.

Copiii negrii ilegitali sau „micii bastarzi negrii” le aduc un venit mai mare negreselor, motiv pentru care negrele intră în industria copiilor bastarzi de bună voie. Aceste progeneruri de negrii, născute datorită subvenționării omenirii inferioare, sunt responsabile de bandele imense de nihilști negrii, cum e „Mighty Blackstone Rangers” din Chicago, care terorizează întreaga comunitate și cer, la TV, un „tratament de pace” cu șeful departamentului de poliție din Chicago!

Oamenii încep să devină conștienți în mod vag de această teroare crescândă.

Însă lucrul care nu e atât de evident, cu toate că e chiar mai mortal, referitor la contracepție, e felul în care aceasta inversează Natura.

Stejarul produce zeci de mii de semințe, le lasă pe toate să încolțească și, apoi, Natura le selectează fără milă și în mod înțelept numai pe cele mai bune și mai rezistente să supraviețuiască și să devină copaci falnici. Evident că nu există suficient de mult spațiu în jurul unui singur stejar pentru a crește alți câțiva mii de stejari. Cu toate acestea, în fiecare an arborele produce suficient de multe semințe pentru a popula păduri imense care se întind pe suprafețe uriașe. Natura niciodată nu produce doar „minimumul necesar.” Aceasta întotdeauna produce în cantități prodigioase, în special pentru că în felul acesta ea are de unde să-i aleagă pe cei mai buni.

Și are cele mai bune motive din lume să facă asta: și anume, supraviețuirea și îmbunătățirea rasei. Natura niciodată nu e preocupată cu nici un individ anume, ci întotdeauna se preocupă cu promovarea celor mai puternice, bune și selecte elemente, cu scopul de a îmbunătăți „rasa.”

Prin faptul că a lăsat ca stejarul să producă toate aceste semințe care se luptă pentru supraviețuire, însă din care numai câteva izbutesc în timp ce majoritatea pier, Natura se asigură că următoarea generație de stejari va fi câștigătoarea unui concurs prin eliminare, în care milioane și milioane de exemplare participă, însă în care numai cele mai apte supraviețuiesc pentru ca la rândul lor să producă alți stejari la fel de apti ca și ei.

Adevărul e că tu ai ajuns aici în același fel.

Pentru ca tu să fi creat, a fost necesar numai un singur spermatozoid.

Însă Natura a produs milioane; și toate aceste milioane au concurat pentru șansa de a supraviețui și deveni tu. Numai unul a reușit, ceea ce înseamnă că a fost cel mai energetic și excelent din acele milioane, ceea ce înseamnă că cel mai probabil e și cel mai apt pentru a crea un bun exemplar uman: tu. Dacă Natura ar fi produs numai spermatozoidul necesar creării unui embrion, se prea putea ca acesta să fi fost unul foarte slab. Motiv pentru care putem fi aproape siguri că acesta nu ar fi supraviețuit pentru a te produce pe tine.

Dacă părinții recurg la vreo formă de control al nașterilor și nu fac decât un singur copil, există șanse serioase ca acesta să fie cel mai inapt urmaș pe care ei sunt capabili să-l producă. Dacă în schimb ar face zece sau cincisprezece copii, așa cum a intenționat Natura (și așa cum oamenii au făcut timp de zeci de milioane de ani pentru a supraviețui), atunci ar avea mult mai multe șanse de a produce cele mai bune exemplare pe care ei sunt în capabili de a produce, iar cei mai inapți ar fi pierit la o vârstă fragedă, așa cum s-a întâmplat în lume până acum câteva sute de ani.

Însă utilizarea mioapă a științei medicale din zilele noastre mai întâi omoară prin „controlul-nașterilor” milioane de ființe umane, inclusiv cele mai bune exemplare, chiar înainte de a avea șansa de a fi concepuți și născuți, iar mai apoi îi ține în viață pe toți cei care sunt aduși pe lume – inclusiv pe aceia care se nasc cu două capete – și le rezervă tuturor astfel de „beneficii” ale „științei” și, anume, oportunitatea de a crea la rândul lor chiar mai mulți nefericiți care, dacă Natura ar fi fost lăsată să-și pună în aplicare înțelepciunea chirurgicală, nici măcar n-ar fi fost concepuți.

Pentru oroarea populației viitoare nu există nici un alt „leac” în afară de nimicire.

Încă de la începutul timpurilor, Natura și-a rezervat sarcina de a ucide prin selecția naturală. Contracepția suportă, prin lașitatea și miopia tipic liberală, nimicirea prin selecție nenaturală, prin uciderea plină de lașitate, înainte ca celor pe care-i omoară să li se acorde măcar o șansă de a-și spune cuvântul în această cauză sau de a dovedi dacă sunt sau nu vrednici de a trăi.

Natura nu ar fi permis niciodată să se ajungă la această supraaglomerare a populației, pentru că vagabonzii și leneșii înapoiți, stupizi, puturoși și ne-buni de nimic, timp de secole întregi nu ar fi supraviețuit îndeajuns de mult pentru a avea copii. Cu toate că unii dintre ei au ajuns să se reproducă, aceștia s-au omorât între ei, s-au mâncat unii pe alții și au trăit într-o asemenea mizerie, oroare, ignoranță, superstiții și boli, încât piereau cu milioanele, așa cum s-a întâmplat timp de milenii în Africa locuită de negrii.

Spre exemplu, aceasta a fost situația în țara care acum poartă numele de Rhodesia, unde populația neagră nativă nu a depășit niciodată 40.000 de locuitori, încă de la începutul existenței lor.

Apoi au apărut albi umanitariști, aerați și liberali, care sunt se consideră a fi mai deștepți decât Natura și au aprovizionat aceste roiuri umane cu geniul medical al unei rase superioare, cu educație, cu poliție care să mențină ordinea și care să-i împiedice să se omoare și să se mănânce unii pe alții, cu articole de igienă prin care să reducă germeii și fânțarii și să împiedice răspândirea bolilor, cu instalații sanitare și, altfel spus, punându-le la dispoziție miracolele produse de creierele și caracterele albilor, pentru a-i permite omenirii negre și inferioare să prolifereze asemenea muștelor pe o grămadă de bălegar.

Albi au venit în Rhodesia cu lege și ordine, cu medicină, educație și hrană – și au produs 40 de milioane de negrii, care acum vor să-i cucerească pe albi!!

Calea de ieșire din această situație nu constă în punerea la dispoziție a unei cantități mai mari de hrană, de îngrijiri medicale, de metode agricole mai eficiente sau de metode de contracepție!

Natura nu cunoaște decât o singură cale de modă veche: moartea, printr-o formă sau alta. Cineva trebuie să plece, indiferent de cât de urât poate suna asta.

Nu ne-am fi pomenit niciodată cu această problemă dacă oamenii ar fi fost suficient de înțelepți pentru a se supune Legilor antice și eterne ale Naturii.

Dar noi nu am fost suficient de înțelepți, iar acum această problemă e pe cale să ne copleșească printr-o catastrofă furioasă.

Dacă noi nu facem nimic cu privire la această situație, atunci va face Natura. Va exista foamete mai mare decât și-a imaginat vreodată lumea, masacre atât de sumbre încât nici cele mai urâte coșmaruri nu le pot imagina, măceluri, boli, moarte și oroare, până când nu va rămâne decât sânge și negură pe fața pământului.

Până și cei mai înverșunați inamici ai noștri sunt conștienți de aceste lucruri. Însă, ca „leac,” ei promovează „contracepția” lor mioapă.

Controlul nașterilor înseamnă moartea a milioane de nenăscuți. Contracepția ucide, chiar dacă lașii care o susțin costumează adevărul în tot felul scuze cum ar fi garantarea de spațiu suficient celor care sunt deja născuți și îngrijirea noilor veniți, etc. Controlul nașterilor înseamnă masacrare selectivă, la stadiul de spermatozoid și ovul, ceea ce înseamnă nu doar uciderea a mult mai multor milioane de oameni decât orice masacru din istoria homo sapienților, dar și inversarea Naturii, prin selectarea și reproducerea celor mai proaste elemente, în timp ce superlativele biologice sunt omorâte.

Noi credem că omul a ajuns într-un punct critic fără întoarcere, în care nu-și mai poate permite să fie un „papă-lapte” referitor la acceptarea faptului mortal: cineva trebuie să plece. Pe această planetă există prea multe organisme care concurează pentru fiecare fir de iarbă, pentru fiecare gură de aer și strop de apă. Iar potopul de oameni care sunt pe cale de a fi născuți va fi catastrofic, afară de cazul în care ne întoarcem la planul Naturii și îi selectăm nu cele mai proaste elemente, ci pe cele mai bune pentru supraviețuire. Și cine anume sunt cele mai buni?

De fapt, aceasta e o întrebare irelevantă, pentru că nici un grup din lume, care posedă câtuși de puțină vitalitate, nu se va selecta pe sine însuși pentru a fi eliminat. Bineînțeles că fiecare grup va susține că el e „cel mai bun,” chiar și atunci când e format din negrii canibali care pretind că motivul pentru care ei se mănâncă între ei și umblă goi, se datorează „coloniștilor” mizerabili care „iau suprimat,” dar și faptului că ei n-au avut avantajul de a-l asculta pe Shakespeare sau de a frecventa universitățile Harvard sau Oxford.

Cu toate acestea, dacă e să fim pe cât mai obiectivi posibili referitori la această întrebare, pentru rasa albă, putem spune cu sinceritate că grupul nostru a excelat mai bine decât orice altă creatură care a trăit vreodată pe această planetă. Rasa neagră,

roșiatică sau galbenă nu a produs miracolele erei noastre; acestea au fost produse de rasa albă: testul pentru determinarea „superiorității” și a „inferiorității” nu constă din teorie, ci din practică. Și chiar mai important e faptul că negrii, galbenii, maronii sau roșiaticii nu posedă puterea de a selecta. NUMAI NATURA ARE PUTEREA DE A SELECTA, ȘI ACEASTA O FACE PE BAZA SUCCESULUI ȘI NICIDECUM PE BAZA TEORIEI.

Iar albi, cel puțin pentru o vreme, mai are la dispoziția sa forța organizatoare prin care să restaureze ordinea în această lume într-un mod aproape instant, prin utilizarea tehnologiei sale și chiar a armelor nucleare dacă acest lucru se dovedește a fi necesar (în special când albi din Rusia se alătură finalmente cauzei noastre, întărâtați de explozia iminentă a popoarelor colorate arogante și agresive, lucru care deja se întâmplă în Rusia la granițele sale cu China comunistă). Aceasta nu e o chemare la un masacru brutal, sadic și fără inimă.

Aici nu e vorba de „ură,” la fel cum nu e vorba de ură nici atunci când gândacii de bucătărie sau puricii îți invadează casa și trebuie exterminați. Asta e doar o chestiune de supraviețuire.

Dacă ei supraviețuiesc și roiesc cu milioanele, noi trebuie să murim. Nu vor trece prea mulți ani până când și cei mai înverșunați liberali vor înțelege acest lucru. Unii dintre ei deja au înțeles întrucât negrii îi atacă, strigând „Omoară-i pe albi,” „Arzi, dragă, arzi!” și devastându-ne orașele.

Pentru a supraviețui, fără îndoială că vom fi nevoiți să ucidem un număr vast dintre membrii raselor colorate care ne atacă. Sunt încredințat că planeta va fi înroșită de sângele ambelor tabere, pe durata vieții multor oameni care acum sunt în viață, înainte ca ordina să fie restaurată în lume și înainte ca pacea adevărată să fie prin urmare posibilă.

Dar noi nu trebuie să conducem nici un program științific de „exterminare.” (De care evreii și liberalii nătângi nu se obosesc niciodată să ne acuze.)

Tot ce noi trebuie să facem, e să fim necruțători când vine vorba de drepturile și supraviețuirea oamenilor din familia noastră de albi, la nivel global, iar pe ceilalți să-i lăsăm în plata sortii.

Dacă sunt lăsați în plata sortii, roiurile de colorați nu vor dăinui nici măcar timp de o generație, iar zdruncinata planetă se va putea liniști într-o ordine productivă.

Orișunde albi s-au retras dintre nativii negrii, exact asta s-a și întâmplat: negrii s-au masacrat între ei, s-au înrobit unii pe alții și au revenit la traiul în mizerie și în junglă, chiar mai repede decât ți-ar fi cu putință a crede – așa cum Haiti le arată tuturor celor cărora le pasă să privească: după un secol de ajutor primit din partea albilor, aceștia

nu sunt nici măcar în stare să producă mâncare pentru ei înșiși – motiv pentru care flămânzesc. Natura și-a pronunțat judecata.

Cei care neobosiți susțin „pacea,” ar trebui să-și amintească faptul că Zeița păgână a păcii putea ieși la plimbare, în siguranță, doar atunci când era însoțită de mărețul Zeu al războiului. În zilele noastre, dacă Zeița păcii e albă, nu poate ieși deloc la plimbare în zonele controlate de acești negrii.

Pentru a putea restabili Ordinea și Pacea, trebuie să luăm două decizii: (1) Albi trebuie să devină din nou conducătorul absolut al acestei planete și, (2) Autoritatea și ordinea viguroasă trebuie restabilite la rangul de absolut în întreaga noastră lume, dacă se vrea ca populația să-și poată vedea de treburi fără a fi bântuită de frica constantă de războaie, bandiți, escroci și de gloate puse pe scandal infernal.

Pentru a se asigura faptul că albi într-adevăr devin conducătorii planetei și, prin urmare, supraviețuiește atacului coloraților, albi trebuie să pună capăt inversării Naturii. Trebuie să se îngrijească de odraslele sale, după cum o face și cu odraslele câinilor săi, a cailor, vacilor și a canarilor săi.

Cu toate că ar putea suna plin de cruzime, albi mai trebuie să găsească și un echilibru fericit între conservarea prin intermediul științei medicale a propriei sale populații pe de o parte și, pe de altă parte, restaurarea unui anume tip de proces de selecție pentru a se asigura că ciudățeniile congenitale din sânul propriei sale rase, nu ajung să dea naștere la și mai mulți indivizi neproductivi și nefericiți, care să-i tragă în jos pe cei productivi prin intermediul „ajutorului social medical.” Albi vor trebui să-și reevalueze rolul său și să înceapă să se preocupe nu doar cu indivizii, ci și cu rasa ca întreg.

Lucrurile care aduc daune iremediabile rasei, nu trebuie făcute prin știința medicală – chiar dacă astea ar face fericit pe vreun oarecare individ.

Atunci când știința medicală e în mod rezonabil sigură că un anume individ e sortit să aducă pe lume imbecili mizerabili și neajutorați, sau ciudățeniile umane, atunci știința medicală trebuie să se asigure că micuții inocenți nenăscuți nu vor fi dați pe mâna unei asemenea calamități.

Sunt foarte conștient de faptul că o astfel de „cruzime” aparentă va înfuria pe mulți oameni care vor crede că într-adevăr sunt monstrul sadic, așa cum mă portretizează oponenții mei. Cu toate acestea, eu pur și simplu sunt determinat să-mi salvez propriul meu popor – și lume – de negrăita oroare, de oroarea ultimă a distrugerii finale a rasei albe, rasă care, aproape de una singură, e responsabilă pentru însăși conceptul de milă, dragoste, dreptate, etc., calități pe care umanitariștii le iubesc atât de mult dar uită că sunt un produs a unei singure rase: Rasa Albă.

Lașitatea și echivocarea liberală (și conservativă) conduc lumea și în special pe albi, direct în infernul unui război rasial și în coșmarul unei Ciume Negroide ireversibile.

Pentru a rezolva această problemă se va ajunge la violență sângeroasă și la ucidere, tot așa cum nu cuvintele frumoase ne-au câștigat nouă America, ci violența și uciderea îndreptate împotriva britanicilor (în Războiul de Independență). Pentru a-l opri pe Gînghis Han, germanii albi au fost nevoiți să recurgă la violență sângeroasă și la ucidere. Nu cuvintele și petițiile conservatoare au garantat câștigarea războaielor, ci violența sângeroasă și uciderea. E nevoie de ucidere și nu de cuvinte, pentru a opri o ciumă de purici.

Pentru a pune capăt unei ciume de trădători, agitatori și de negrii înapoiați, va fi nevoie de ucidere, nu de cuvinte.

Lăcustele și purecii care nu-ți invadează casa, nu trebuie să fie ucise. Nici omenirea inferioară care îi lasă pe albi în pace nu trebuie să fie omorâtă, ci pot fi lăsați să-și limiteze ei înșiși populația prin propria lor prostie, nechibzuință și cruzime. Însă oamenii de culoare care îi ATACĂ pe albi, au întrecut cu mult limita pentru a li se permite să supraviețuiască.

Noi nu avem nicio intenție de a-i ataca sau nimici pe aceia care ne dau pace.

Însă fie ca aceasta să reprezinte o declarație de război împotriva tuturor sălbaticilor care îndrăznesc să strige „Omoară-i pe albi,” și împotriva evreilor și a celorlalți care îndrăznesc să-i încurajeze, agite, înarmeze și să-i finanțeze pe sălbatici în această nebunie totală. Suntem fie noi, fie ei!

ADEVĂRURILE DESPRE RASĂ

Dacă negrii sunt pur și simplu albi cu pielea închisă la culoare, atunci ar fi o prostie, ticăloșenie și bigotism să discriminezi o persoană de culoare.

Dacă în afară de culoarea pielii nu există NICIO ALTĂ diferență între albi și negrii, dacă nu există diferențe de minte sau caracter, atunci toate pe care le predică liberalii și de cei ce suportă mixtul rasial ar fi adevărate.

După cum ar fi nebunesc și răutăcios să-i urăști și să-i discriminezi pe roșcați, la fel ar fi nebunesc și răutăcios să discriminezi o persoană care s-a născut cu pielea închisă la culoare – asta DACĂ pielea închisă la culoare ar fi SINGURA diferență.

Dacă negrii ar fi cu adevărat egali cu noi, atunci n-ar exista nicio scuză pentru care să nu le acordăm imediat un statut de egalitate cu albi și inclusiv dreptul total de a se reproduce cu femeile noastre.

Însă dacă EXISTĂ diferențe de minte și caracter între negrii și albi, pe lângă culoarea pielii, și dacă negrii posedă o minte de un grad inferior dar și defecte majore de caracter la nivelul întregii rase, atunci cea mai mare ticăloșenie și nebunie e să poluezi rasa noastră albă cu aceste trăsături ale minții și caracterului de calitate inferioară.

Prin urmare, problema negroidă nu ține de filozofie, ci de fapte.

Dacă negrii sunt identici cu albi, cu excepția culorii pielii – așa cum susțin evreii, comuniștii și liberalii egalitariști – atunci într-adevăr sunt un urător, un bigot și un ticălos, pentru că lupt împotriva mixării rasiale cu atâta înverșunare.

Dar dacă rasa negroizilor e, ca o chestiune de FAPT, INFERIOARĂ, atunci situația e cu totul inversă și liberalii, evreii, comuniștii și egalitariștii sunt ticăloșii care otrăvesc evoluția și reproducerea albilor, care se extinde pe o durată de milioane de ani.

Care sunt adevărurile?

E oare chiar atât de greu de a descoperi dacă negrii sunt, în fapt, identici cu albi, cu excepția culorii pielii? Sunt oare toate defectele prea bine cunoscute ale negrilor, rezultatul faptului că aceștia au fost „persecutați” de albi?

Dacă toți oamenii ar fi tratați în mod egal, în cele din urmă va conduce asta oare la popoare egale? Sau sunt oare negrii născuți inferiori?

Numai FAPTELE, numai ele singure pot răspunde acestor întrebări.

Orice alb care a fost nevoit să trăiască printre negrii adevărați, descoperă cu promptitudine că mitul conform căruia nu există alte diferențe în afară de culoarea pielii, e o minciună.

Tâmpenia „toți-oamenii-sunt-egali” se spulberă ca un nor de fum de fiecare dată când apare un grup de negri autentici ce-și multă domiciliul în apropierea albilor.

În fapt, credința în „egalitatea” negrilor e invers proporțională cu numărul de negri care locuiesc într-o zonă. Corelația matematică nu e „bună” ... e perfectă.

În țări precum Canada, în care nu există aproape nici un negru, vei descoperii că mitul egalității e atât de puternic încât ai șanse să sfârșești bătut dacă îndrăznești să îl pui la îndoială.

Mitul „egalității” e atât de puternic în zonele în care trăiesc foarte puțini negri pentru că, de regulă, acolo unde negrii reprezintă o minoritate minusculă, aceștia sunt forțați să se comporte asemenea albilor și, în multe cazuri, sunt ei înșiși aproape albi. De asemenea, rara prezență a negrilor în aceste zone e adesea foarte bine selectată și antrenată, pentru că numai cele mai bune specimene posedă ambiția necesară pentru a emigra, motiv pentru care pot să fie și mai bine educați.

Însă în zonele în care există mulți negri, vei descoperi că albi nu cred în mitul egalității, indiferent de cât de mult le este băgat pe gât cu forța. În aceeași măsură în care, într-o zonă care e populată cu foarte multe exemplare de sconși, nu poți vinde ideea că sconșii nu miroasă, tot așa, într-o zonă în care e prezentă o populație însemnată de „frați” colorați, nu poți vinde minciuna „negrii-sunt-minunați.”

Iar în zonele în care trăiesc mai mulți negri decât albi, ca în Mississippi, vei găsi o rezistență imensă la negrii, o înțelegere profundă a indivizilor primitivi, dar și a naturii total diferite pe care o posedă aceștia.

Dacă această corelație directă dintre impresia proastă despre negrii, peste tot pe unde trăiesc mulți negri, nu e datorată inferiorității negrilor, atunci poți concluda că aproape toți oamenii care trăiesc în Africa de Sud sunt „bigoți,” că aproape toți oamenii care trăiesc în partea de sud a Statelor Unite sunt „bigoți” și, mai nou, aproape toți oamenii care trăiesc în marile orașe din nordul Statelor Unite sunt și ei „bigoți.”

Aceleași orașe nordice care odinioară credeau că cei din sud erau „bigoți” și că îi tratau pe negrii în mod neadecvat, acum dau naștere la gloate agresive de albi care aruncă cu pietre și sticle ori de câte ori negrii încearcă să se mute în vecinătățile lor. Acești oameni au putut fi prostiți cu minciuna că negrii chiar sunt albi cu piele închisă la culoare, numai atâta timp cât aceștia nu au avut ocazia de a-i observa pe negrii, de a-i experimenta pe negrii și de a suferi din cauza negrilor. Însă de îndată ce un număr mare de negrii s-a mutat la ei în oraș, albi au învățat imediat adevărul despre ei.

Dacă cineva e dispus să pună la dispoziție banii necesari pentru experiment, pot dovedi că ura îndreptată spre mixtul rasial nu e un „prejudiciu” ci e rezultatul cunoștinței. Dacă, spre exemplu, e să luăm comuna cea mai liberă și cea mai iubitoare

de negrii din partea superioară a statului Ohio sau din Dakota de Nord, și să cumpărăm jumătate din casele acelei comune și să le umplem cu negrii adevărați, de rând și variați, în câteva luni acea comună va fi la fel de plină de „bigoți” și de „urători de negrii,” exact la fel ca și comunele din Mississippi.

Iar motivul nu va fi acela că albi sunt „prejudiciați,” ci că negrii sunt pur și simplu inferiori din punct de vedere biologic. Iar rezultatele care nu se lasă așteptate, dacă pretindem că aceste lucruri nu sunt așa, pot fi întâlnite peste tot pe unde abundă aceste ființe negre compătimitoare.

Oricine încearcă să conviețuiască cu sconșii va deveni „bigot” și „prejudiciat” împotriva sconșilor, și-ți va spune verde-n față că „sconșii put.”

Și oricine, fără excepție, e forțat să conviețuiască în același loc cu negrozii (și aici nu mă refer la câțiva negrii doctori sau avocați, ci la negrii reali și de rând), își va forma imediat opinia că negrii sunt o formă omenească foarte inferioară și că noi nu ne putem mixa cu ei fără a ne întoarce la junglă și la mizeria în care aceștia trăiesc.

Singurul motiv pentru care în ziua de azi atât de mulți oameni nu cunosc aceste adevăruri (așa cum pe vremuri toți oamenii le știau), e pentru că aceiași evrei care au adus în Civilizația Occidentală comunismul, sionismul, degenerarea și decadența, și-au făcut o meserie din promovarea minciunii că negrii ne sunt egali. Ei știu că-i o minciună, însă au promovat-o în mod conștient tocmai pentru că, așa cum am arătat deja, evreii, ca naufragiatori de corăbii ce sunt, prosperă în mijlocul haosului și a ruinei și pier într-o societate sănătoasă. Nimic nu secătuieste o societate de vloga ei, mai mult decât o face mixarea rasială.

În mod inevitabil, atunci când le semnalez toate aceste lucruri „intelectualilor” din facultăți, aceștia îmi rânjesc arătându-mi o listă lungă cu negrii cu „realizări,” care sunt politicieni, scriitori, genii, etc. Îmi etalează pe senatorul Edward Brooke, pe Adam Clayton Powell, William White, W. E. B. Dubois, Ralph Bunch, etc.

Acesta-i unul dintre argumentele șirete care arată bine până când dai un pas înapoi și începi să-l examinezi în mod critic. Așa vei vedea că e o nebunie pură să-i judeci pe „negrii” în lumina unor astfel de „negrii.” Aceștia prezintă o MIXTURĂ și încearcă prin aceasta să dovedească calitățile unui INGREDIENT. Dinamita e fabricată din rumeguș și nitroglicerină. Așa că, într-un fel, ai putea spune că dinamita e „făcută” din lemn.

Cu toate acestea, ar fi oare cineva suficient de nebun pentru a pretinde, prin urmare, că lemnul e exploziv? Atunci când două lucruri sunt mixate între ele, produsul care rezultă nu poate fi folosit cu scopul de a dovedi calitățile niciunuia dintre ingrediente.

Când încercăm să discutăm abilitățile naturale ale NEGROIZILOR, liberalii, comuniștii și evreii încep în mod instant să aducă în discuție, plini de mândrie, creaturi care nu sunt nici pe departe negrii reali – ci persoane care aproape întotdeauna sunt ALBI, cu o cantitate mică de sânge negroid în ei.

Exemplele obișnuite din America de azi sunt Adam Clayton Powell, care a fost confundat ca alb în facultate și a cărui părinți sunt albi aproape în totalitate; Robert Weaver; W. E. B. Dubois, care pare a fi un alb cu câteva trăsături fine de negru; proaspăt alesul Senator Brooke, care e alb cu puțin sânge de negru; și o sumedenie de alții asemenea lor.

Singurul loc în ochii publici în care-i vei găsi pe negrii, tipul de negru brut, sunt domeniile în care negrii excelează și în Africa: atletism, box, incantările din junglă, etc.

În profesii și în eșaloanele superioare a realizărilor, ORI DE CÂTE ORI DAI DE UN NEGRU INTELECTUAL, vei descoperi că acesta e aproape întotdeauna ALB cu exact cantitatea necesară de sânge de negru pentru a le da liberalilor motive să bâzâie.

Asta e la fel de nebunesc ca atunci când adaugi puțin rumeguș în nitroglicerină pentru a crea dinamită, apoi să o faci să explodeze – iar pe urmă să rânjești că ai „dovedit” că lemnul e exploziv. Dinamita NU e lemn, cu toate că conține rumeguș; tot așa nici albi care sunt mixați cu puțin sânge de negru NU sunt „NEGROIZI” (în sensul biologic).

Dacă dorești să cunoști proprietățile lemnului, atunci examinezi lemnul DE UNUL SINGUR, exact așa cum iasă din copac.

Dacă dorești să cunoști proprietățile negroidului, atunci trebuie să-l examinezi DE UNUL SINGUR, exact așa cum iasă din Congo.

Când facem acest lucru, nu descoperim în el tipul de inteligență și abilitate prezentă în Senatorul Brooke, ci mai degrabă un tip mult mai asemănător cu cel al gorilei africane – ceva negru și teribil, ceva animalic și primitiv.

Asta nu e „ură;” ci ADEVĂR.

Liberalii nu se obosesc niciodată să murmure că evidenta inferioritate e datorată „lipsei de oportunitate.” Însă ignoră în mod absolut faptul că Africa e probabil cel mai bogat continent de pe pământ.

Singurul motiv pentru care Africa a rămas sălbatică, e pentru că acolo nu au existat oameni capabili de a vedea și înțelege posibilitățile.

Thomas Dixon, autorul cărții care a devenit cel mai bun film din toate timpurile, „The Birth of a Nation,” a prezentat situația într-o formă mult mai frumoasă și clară decât aş putea-o eu imita:

– „Îi putem asimila pe negrii? Întrebarea în sine e poluție. În Haiti nici un alb nu poate deține teren. Duci și marchizi negrii îi calcă cu mașina și apoi îi înjură pentru că le-au intrat sub roate. E civilizație o manta de brevet cu care legiuitorii pot înfășa un animal, făcându-l prin asta rege?”

– „Dar negrul trebuie să fie protejat de buletinul de vot,” argumenta omul de stat. „Cel mai umil dintre oameni trebuie să aibă oportunitatea de a se ridica. Democrația e adevărata problemă.”

– „Problema, domnule, e Civilizația; problema nu e dacă negrul ar trebui sau nu protejat, ci dacă Societatea merită să fie salvată de la barbarism.”

– „Omul de stat poate educa,” i-a răspuns membrul din camera comunelor.

Doctorul și-a dres vocea printr-o tuse scurtă și nervoasă pe care obișnuia să o aibă atunci când era profund mișcat.

– „Domnule, educația presupune dezvoltarea abilităților deja prezente. Încă de la începutul istoriei negrul a avut Africa în posesie – care e atât de bogată încât întrece imaginația poezilor, ascunzând acri întregi de diamante chiar sub picioarele sale negre și desculțe. Cu toate acestea, negrul niciodată n-a ridicat un diamant din praful pământului până nu a venit un alb să-i arate lumina sclipitoare. Ținutul său abundă de animale puternice și docile și cu toate acestea negrului niciodată n-a visat un ham, o trăsură sau o sanie. Fiind un vânător mânat de necesitate, acesta niciodată n-a făurit o secure, o sulită sau un vârf de săgeată care să merite să fie conservat dincolo de momentul întrebuițării sale. A trăit precum un taur, fiind fericit să poată paște timp de o oră. Într-un ținut cu piatră și lemn, acesta niciodată n-a produs chereștea, n-a cioplit o piatră și n-a construit o casă – afară de cele din bețe rupte și lut. Cu ligi întregi de plaje oceanice și cu mile întregi de mări interioare, timp de patru mii de ani a privit cum suprafața lor se ondulează în vânt, a ascultat zbuciumul valurilor ce se izbesc de țărm, vuietul furtunii deasupra capului său, s-a holbat la orizontul albastru ce-l chema spre lumi îndepărtate și, cu toate acestea, niciodată n-a visat o velă! A trăit așa cum a trăit și tatăl său – a furat mâncarea, și-a muncit nevasta, și-a vândut copiii, l-a mâncat pe fratele său, fiind fericit când putea bea, cânta, dansa și juca precum o maimuță. Iar această creatură – pe jumătate copil și pe jumătate animal, victima impulsului, capriciului și îngâmării, „satisfăcut cu tărăboiul, gâdilat cu paiul,” o ființă care dacă e lăsată de capul ei colindă nopțile și doar zilele, a cărei grai nu cunoaște cuvinte pentru dragoste, a cărei pasiuni odată ce sunt trezite, se aseamănă cu furia tigrului – a fost pusă în poziția de a governa peste americanii din sud.”

Probabil studiul cel mai revelator și categoric despre diferențele rasiale dintre albi și negrii a fost realizat în Virginia de Dr. Ferguson.

Cele mai multe studii care caută răspunsuri referitoare la diferențele dintre negrii și albi sunt inutile, pentru că acestea ignoră sângele alb din mulți dintre „negrii” pe care i-au testat.

Ferguson i-a luat pe toți copiii școlari din Virginia, le-a testat la toți inteligența și apoi le-a verificat apartenența rasială.

I-a împărțit în cinci grupe rasiale. Primul grup a fost pur negru. Al doilea grup a fost format din aceia care au un bunic alb. În al treilea grup au fost cei cu doi bunici albi, iar în al patrulea grup au fost puși cei cu trei bunici albi. Și, bineînțeles, al cincilea grup a fost pur alb.

FERGUSON, G. O., Jr. „Psychology of the Negro.” Arch. Of Psychology Number 36, April, 1916

Negrii puri au avut rezultate cu cel puțin 40% mai inferioare decât cele ale albilor puri – (lucru care încă mai e valabil și în ziua de azi, în ciuda tuturor banilor care au fost cheltuiți pe educarea și răsfățarea negrilor.)

Rezultatele „negrilor” care au avut un bunic alb, au fost nițel mai bune decât cele ale negrilor puri; cei care au avut doi bunici albi, au fost chiar mai buni; în cazul celor cu trei bunici albi, rezultatele au fost aproape la fel de bune ca cele ale albilor puri.

Toți acești negrii au trăit și s-au considerat a fi „negrii.” Mediile în care au crescut și „avantajele” sau dezavantajele pe care le-au avut, au fost exact aceleași.

Cu toate acestea, abilitățile lor au fost proporționale cu cantitatea de sânge alb care le curgea prin vine!

Liberalii și evreii inventează un milion de scuze pentru această corelație uluitoare. Însă faptele sunt exact aceleași până în ziua de azi, chiar și în cazul examinării mentale pentru recrutare în SUA, examinare pe care 56.1% dintre negrii nu o pot trece, în timp ce, dintre albi, numai 15,4% o pică – asta chiar și în condițiile în care sărăcia și dezavantajele a multora dintre albi sunt la fel de rele sau chiar mai rele decât cele ale multor negrii. (SURSĂ: Department of Labor, The Negro Family, March 1965, p. 75)

Aceia care insistă că „lipsa de avantaje” e ceea ce-i împiedică pe negrii să exceleze, se găsesc în imposibilitatea de a explica ce anume s-a întâmplat în școlile din Washington.

Atâta timp cât aceste școli au fost conduse de albi și segregate, acestea au fost cele mai bune școli – chiar și cu o fracțiune de bani și „avantaje.”

Acum că sunt aproape în totalitate negre, de când au fost desegregate, și în ciuda sumelor neegale de bani care au fost investite în aceste școli, acestea sunt CELE MAI PROASTE!

Cine să fi făcut oare asta, albi? George Wallace? Hitler? Rockwell?

Răspunsul, care urlă la toți aceia care nu sunt surzi în mod voit, e că negrilor pur și simplu le lipsește potențialul de a fi studenți eminenți.

Cu siguranță că sunt buni atleți, săritori, cântăreți, toboșari – și tâlhari și violatori. Însă negrii puri NU sunt buni studenți, executivi, mari creatori, intelectuali, etc., cu toate că instituția liberală și evreii nu se obosesc niciodată să promoveze drept „literatură” și „artă” toate stupiditățile și gunoaiile negrilor.

Un documentar recent realizat de postul de televiziune NBC pe tema proiectului „Igoe Housing” din Saint Louis, a arătat întreaga oroare pe care acești negrii o fac atunci când li se dă drumul în civilizația modernă. Geamurile tuturor locuințelor de la etajele superioare au fost sparte din interior. Lifturile sunt foarte des folosite drept pisoare, cablurile sunt toate scurtcircuitate, iar podelele sunt putrezite. Coridoarele put din cauza urinei și a fecalelor, în timp ce pereții erau umpluți de obscenități de negrăit. Becurile sunt sparte, iar în holurile întunecate și în spălătoriile de la subsol, negrii animalici le violează și le molestează pe aproape toate femeile, tinere și bătrâne, până când ocupanții sunt terifiați. În loc să realizeze că toate aceste lucruri nu sunt din cauza „depravării” ci din cauza naturii acestor fiare, Guvernul SUA îi mută pe toți negrii din clădire pentru a o renova cu geamuri rezistente la pietre, cu placare cu piatră în lift pentru a fi impermeabile de urina negrilor, cu instalații electrice rezistente la apă, cu becuri identice cu cele din pușcărie care nu pot fi sparte, cu o vopsea specială pentru pereți astfel încât mizeria negrilor să poată fi spălată în fiecare zi sau la fiecare câteva ore și cu zeci de polițiști care să patruleze pe coridoare. Însă până și NBC a admis că „Toate acestea pot fi în zadar.” Negrii vor reuși să le strice din nou, în vreun fel sau altul.

Îi poți îmbrăca în haine cochete, îi poți trimite la Harvard, îi poți învăța să cânte la harpă, să lucreze la calculator și chiar să dețină un „doctorat.” Cu toate acestea ei vor continua să fie precum cimpanzeii ce se dau pe bicicletă; vor face ceea ce au fost antrenați și forțați să facă, însă nu pot și nici nu le vor face vreodată din proprie inițiativă. Negrului pur îi lipsește impulsul de a se civiliza, organiza, disciplina și controla. Negrii cu „doctorat” din facultăți și cei îmbrăcați în robe de judecători, nu sunt reali ci artificiali; aceștia nu se ridică la astfel de abilități pe baza propriilor lor moșteniri ereditare.

Haidem să ne aducem aminte de câteva fapte despre viață, pe care cei mai mulți oameni le-au uitat.

Nimeni nu trebuie să-l învețe pe un câine cum să latre. Iar o pisică care nu a văzut niciodată o altă pisică, știe totuși cum să miaune.

Însăși natura câinelui îl impulsionează pe câine să latre și nu să scoată alte tipuri de sunete. Natura pisicii o impulsionează pe aceasta să miaune.

Probabil acest tip de observație pare a fi o pierdere de vreme.

Toată lumea cunoaște aceste lucruri.

Oare chiar așa e?

Bineînțeles că da; oamenii știu că câinii latră, pisicile miaună și că fiecare animal s-a născut cu propria sa natură, sentimente și feluri de a se raporta mediului înconjurător.

Cei mai mulți oameni realizează că însăși natura rasei de buldogi îi face pe acești câini să țină strâns cu dinții până când moartea îi oprește, pe pointeri să fie buni de vânătoare, pe spanieli să le placă apa și pe ogari să alerge rapid. Oamenii știu că dacă vor un câine cu o natură ce-l face să muște și să nu de-a drumul, nu-și vor alege un ogar ci mai degrabă un buldog. De asemenea știu că atunci când vor un câine ce poate și care aleargă rapid, nu vor alege un buldog ci un ogar.

Pe scurt, toți oamenii știu că, cu toate că „toți câinii sunt câini,” RASELE diferite de câini au NATURI diferite.

Majoritatea oamenilor știu că, pe lângă faptul că câinii latră pentru că sunt câini, anumite rase de câini au NATURI și topuri diferite de inteligență – care sunt strâns legate de rasa din care fac parte.

În fapt, toată lumea știe că rasele se diferențiază între ele, în întreaga lume animală.

Însă au uitat aceste lucruri referitoare la un singur animal: OMUL. Gândirea lor despre „om” le-a fost atât de condiționată și sucită, încât au uitat complet că omul e și el un animal înainte de-a fi om și că e născut cu o natură specifică RASEI din care face parte. Nimeni întreg la mine nu ar judeca fiecare câine în parte, în mod „individual.” Orice persoană întregă la mine știe că rasa determină natura bazică a majorității câinilor din rasa respectivă. Cu toate că toți sunt câinii sunt câini, ți-ai pierde totuși timpul dacă ai căuta în rasa Chihuahua sau Pudel un câine tenace, care mușcă și nu dă drumul și care are o natură încăpățânată – asta în condițiile în care ai putea găsi imediat un câine cu o astfel de natură în rasa de buldogi. Nimeni care-și are toate mințile-n cap, nu ar spune că „toți câinii sunt egali” sau că „toate păsările sunt egale.”

Numai evreii și liberalii i-au învățat pe majoritatea oamenilor că e „bigotism” și „urâtor” să te apuci să cercetezi caracteristicile specifice fiecărei rase de oameni.

Această nebunie totală se poate dovedi a fi eroarea omului modern care-i va pune capac și care va face ca planeta să se învârtă din nou prin eter, tăcută și fără oameni, așa cum a făcut cândva, timp de milioane de ani.

Înscrierile ne arată că există doar o singură rasă de „oameni” care, conform istoriei, a produs „civilizație.”

La fel cum câinele latră pentru că e câine, pisica miaună și un buldog se apucă strâns cu dinții, tot așa o singură rasă de „oameni,” arienii albi, poartă în sine natura ce produce justiție, ordine și tehnologie pe care noi o numim „civilizație.”

Ori și unde a mers, arianul alb a răspândit din sine însuși lucrurile pe care noi le numim „civilizație,” la fel de natural precum un câine produce lătrături, iar pisicile mieună.

Această carte nu e și nici nu poate fi o carte de antropologie. E gândită a fi o carte populară printre americanii de rând, și nu se poate aventura în domenii științifice complicate și dificile.

Totuși, dovada că arianul alb, în special cel de tip nordic, e autorul „civilizației,” ca element specific rasei, e copleșitoare și trebuie să fie cunoscută de oamenii noștri dacă vor să supraviețuiască.

Oamenii noștri de asemenea trebuie să înțeleagă că inferioritatea negrilor a existat timp de sute de mii de ani. Toată lumea știe că există unii oameni care în mod natural sunt puturoși și indolenți, care preferă să se întindă ca limacșii la soare. Există alți oameni care consideră că o asemenea inutilitate și trândăvie totală e intolerabilă. Unii oamenii pur și simplu se simt bine doar atunci când meșteresc câte ceva. Oameni care devin neliniștiți și plictisiți dacă se „odihnesc” mai mult decât foarte puțin.

În fondul original al omenirii, unii indivizi erau leneși, iar alții energetici.

În mod natural puturoșii și comozii au rămas în regiunile cu climat mai cald – „Grădina Edenului” – unde te poți întinde oriunde fără a-ți fi prea frig și unde nucile de cocos îți cad la picioare drept hrană. Acești oameni au reprodus mai mulți indivizi leneși, asemenea lor. De-a lungul secolelor și de-a lungul miilor de ani, oamenii comozi au rămas în locurile de pe pământ unde e ușor să supraviețuiești, să te reproduc și să produci rase de oameni comozi și leneși.

De cealaltă parte, câțiva oameni timpurii energetici și viguroși au început să călătorească în stânga și dreapta și să migreze în lung și-n latul planetei. Unii dintre aceștia au ajuns în zonele înghețate și semi-arctice din Europa de Nord.

Pentru a putea supraviețui într-un climat atât de crunt, oamenii au avut nevoie de mai mult decât calitățile oamenilor comozi din tropicele cald.

Acei oameni care nu s-au pregătit pentru vremuri grele, care nu și-au strâns rezerve de hrană și care nu și-au construit adăposturi îndeajuns de puternice pentru a face față

vânturilor nordice, pur și simplu nu s-au reprodus și au murit în furtunile și viscocelele iernii brutale.

Și mai important decât atât, oamenii egoiști nu puteau supraviețui în nordul frigos. În regiunile nordice, oamenii trebuiau să fie pregătiți să se ajute reciproc și să fie corecți unii cu ceilalți dacă doreau să supraviețuiască.

În regiunile cu climă caldă o persoană putea supraviețui și cu puțină pregătire pentru vremuri grele, dar și dacă era în mod egoist indiferent față de semenii săi. Își putea face adăpost din bețe și argilă. Rezervele sale de hrană îi era disponibile în mod instant. Nu avea nevoie de provizii. Nu avea nimic de suferit dacă nu s-a pregătit din timp pentru ziua de mâine. Avea puțină nevoie de ceilalți oameni.

Dar în regiunile nordice, egoismul era un lux pe care oamenii nu și-l puteau permite. Europeanii nordici au fost nevoiți să-și dezvolte spiritul planificator și prevăzător pentru a putea supraviețui în asprimea mediului său înconjurător. A trebuit să învețe să construiască adăposturi consistente. A trebuit să-și dezvolte și să-și exerseze puteri mentale abstracte pentru a gândi în viitor, puteri care nu erau necesare în regiunile tropicale.

Un proces de selecție naturală a avut loc atunci când energeticii au părăsit climatele calde, din care provin oamenii, lăsându-i pe leneși în urma lor.

În nord, oamenii trebuiau să se gândească la viitor pentru a trăi.

Pe urmă, oamenii prevăzători și neegoiști din nord s-au reprodus pentru a odrăsli niște urmași care să fie chiar mai prevăzători, mai descurcăreți și mai altruști decât ei înșiși, tot așa cum se poate reproduce calitățile agresive și tenace din buldogi, prin încrucișare selectivă.

De-a lungul sutelor de mii de ani, fiind forțați să se gândească la ziua de mâine, fiind forțați să-și ajute vecinii, nordicii au produs o rasă de oameni în care calitățile energiei, cugetării, inventivității și altruismului erau supreme.

(Ar trebui menționat aici că eschimoșii, care sunt o rasă de oameni ce nu prezintă aceste calități atât de mult, au ajuns în nord relativ recent după ce au fost mânați în pustiurile arctice de către alte popoare mai puternice decât ei, care i-au învins și i-au alungat din regiunile cu climă mai moderată din Asia. Pe de altă parte, dovezile geologice arată că europenii din regiunile nordice au populat acest climat rece timp de câteva sute de mii de ani.)

Așadar, climatul nordic a selectat o rasă de oameni care avea abilitatea de a gândi în avans; a gândi nu în termenii realității concrete din prezent, ci în ideile și conceptele intangibile ale furtunilor, a dificultăților și a condițiilor pe care vor trebui să le înfrunte în viitor.

Această formă de a gândi a fost o noutate pentru omenire.

Animalele și sălbaticii nu trebuie să formeze concepte abstracte, pentru că au de-a face exclusiv cu realitățile solide ale timpului prezent. Un animal – la fel ca un sălbatic stupid – nu are o concepție și nici nu-i pasă de „ziua de mâine” (afară de lucrurile pe care instinctul îi forțează să le facă într-o manieră mecanică, fără a înțelege despre ce e vorba). Dar supraviețuirea într-un climat rece și inospitalier îl forțează pe om să se gândească la „frig,” „întuneric” și „zăpadă” chiar și atunci când afară e cald și însorit. De asemenea trebuie să-și suprime impulsurile agresive și egoiste și, în schimb, să se gândească la organizarea în grup și la sacrificiul sinelui pentru bunăstarea grupului. Această „gândire în avans” marchează începutul gândirii „obiective” și „științifice;” a gândirii care nu e direcționată exclusiv la progresul și la nevoile imediate ale individului, ci la relația dintre lucrurile și conceptele abstracte, cum sunt „frigul,” „furtunile,” „ziua de mâine,” etc.

Iar nevoia pentru organizare socială și sacrificiu individual reprezintă începutul a ceea ce noi numim „Justiție” sau „Idealism” – sacrificarea dorințelor imediate și egoiste, pentru bunăstarea grupului; această renunțare la o mică parte din libertățile personale, pentru justiția și ordinea socială.

Nordicii excelează exact în aceste două puncte: adică în ceea ce ține de gândirea obiectivă, abstractă, „creativă,” inventivă și abilă; și în ceea ce ține de domeniul justiției – „reguli” sociale mai înalte, care le permite oamenilor să trăiască într-un echilibru plăcut dintre ordine și libertate.

Negrul falimentează exact în aceste puncte vitale, deoarece rasa lui n-a avut aproape deloc nevoie de aceste calități, timp de milioane de ani. Negrului pur nu-i pasă aproape deloc de viitor; nu se poate gândi decât în termeni ce au de-a face cu bunăstarea imediată a sa și a celor dragi lui și a necesităților sale din timpul prezent.

Și, mai presus decât orice, concepția sa pentru sacrificiul bunăstării și a dorințelor sale imediate de dragul prosperității pe termen lung a grupului din care face parte, e aproape sau chiar complet inexistentă. E egoist. Nu e idealist. În plus, e și miop.

„Civilizația” albilor reprezintă sistemul organizat care a fost conceput în așa fel încât să facă supraviețuirea umană mai productivă dar și mai nobilă prin idealism, gândire științifică abstractă, organizare socială și justiție.

Justiția reprezintă mașinăria de grup care are ca scop oprirea bătăliilor nesfârșite care altfel ar fi fost date în mod individual de oameni pentru femei, mâncare, posesiuni, adăpost și plăcere. Grupul stabilește reguli prin care fiecare individ are șanse „echitabile” de a-și procura aceste lucruri, iar atunci când se ivesc conflicte, există o mașinărie, alta decât violența indivizilor, care să rezolve răfuiala. Grupul are de

asemenea penalități și o mașinărie prin care să trateze atacurile indivizilor la adresa întregului grup, iar acestea sunt „codurile penale.”

Nordicii au fost forțați să-și dezvolte aceste trăsături cu mult peste nivelul necesar locuitorilor zonelor tropicale, pentru că în nord supraviețuirea a fost crâncenă și oamenii au fost capabili să biruiască terorile înghețului numai printr-un idealism neegoist, printr-un spirit prevăzător și prin „justiție.”

Dar zonele tropice au reprodus o rasă de oameni neprevăzători, puturoși, nehibzuiți, cumpliți și animalici, care se gândesc numai la ziua de azi și care chiar nu pot înțelege „știința” noastră și conceptele noastre elevate cu privire la „justiție” sau la „idealismul” colectiv, de care ei n-au avut nevoie timp de atât de multe milioane de ani.

În schimb, viața grea din Europa de Nord a reprodus o rasă de oameni plini de vigoare, idealism, cu un sens delicat al justiției și, mai presus decât orice, cu abilitatea de a se gândi nu numai la ei înșiși, ci de a acționa idealistic pentru bunăstarea grupului în mod abstract, matematic, științific.

Între aceste extreme, se află toate gradele de dezvoltare.

Calitățile speciale ale rasei de oameni care e responsabilă de crearea „civilizației” – pentru Cultura Occidentală – sunt exact calitățile speciale produse de rasa de oameni din nordul european extrem: gândirea abstractă, obiectivă și științifică, idealismul altruist și simțul rafinat al justiției.

Prin urmare, nordicii sunt suverani în aceste calități speciale de caracter, care construiesc civilizația; aici sunt incluse mai ales vigoarea, idealismul și gândirea obiectivă și abstractă.

Pe lângă nordici îi avem pe alpini, mediteraneeni, adriatici și pe ceilalți membrii ai mării Rase Albe.

Cei mai mulți dintre noi suntem un amestec dintre aceste grupuri de albi.

Toate aceste grupuri de albi sunt atât de superiori față de negrii animalici, încât albi – toți albi – formează o rasă separată și superioară.

Nu există nicio modalitate prin care să poți „ridica” nivelul de abilitate al rasei negre, la fel cum nu poți „crește” abilitatea de zbor a unui pinguin la cea a unui vultur, prin vreun fel de antrenament sau „ajutor social.”

Măreața noastră Rasă Albă, condusă de nordici, reprezintă cel mai prețios lucru de pe planetă pentru aceia care iubesc cea mai bună civilizație, idealism și justiție, indiferent de poziția pe care o ocupă pe scala rasială. Dacă lași ca moștenirea de sute și mii de ani

a Rasei Albe să fie înecată într-un potop de sânge mai negru, întregul idealism, justiție și cultură va pieri.

Aproape fiecare cultură occidentală superioară a apărut după ce populația nativă a fost cucerită de arieni albi care și-au impus legile, știința, religia și cultura lor asupra rasei inferioare de culoare, exact așa cum albi au făcut cu indienii din America.

Istoria ne arată că în fiecare caz în care arienii albi au făcut acest lucru – și, anume, când au impus civilizația asupra unei rase de culoare, fără a o extermina, în cele din urmă rasa inferioară i-a cucerit pe albi cuceritori aflați în minoritate, prin potopul sângelui lor colorat.

Tablourile și înregistrările cele mai timpurii din civilizația egipteană arată că oamenii care au construit piramidele și minunile Egiptului, au fost ALBI mediteraneeni.

Cu toate că albi au luat cele mai dure măsuri pentru a preveni amestecarea sângelui negrilor cu sângele lor, întotdeauna au existat membrii desfrânați în această rasă care au fost dispuși să-și satisfacă impulsurile sexuale cu femeile negre, fără a se gândi la consecințe.

De-a lungul celor trei mii de ani de declin al Egiptului, primele corciturii maronii prăsite de albi nechibzuiți cu negrese nubiene, s-au înmulțit cu sutele, cu miile și, finalmente, cu sutele de mii, până când în cele din urmă au devenit un potop de corciturii care a copleșit ceea ce mai rămăsese din arienii albi și a înecat și eliminat complet rasa albă care a produs acea civilizație. Spre sfârșitul istoriei Egiptului, a existat chiar și un faraon de culoare.

Ritmul în care Egiptul a intrat în declin e strâns legat de ritmul în care rasa albă a fost distrusă în acea regiune; și asta nu pe aproape, ci cu EXACTITATE.

Astăzi, egiptenii iau poziție cu Africa negroidă din punct de vedere politic, social și rasial. Iar slăbiciunea și înapoierea lor nu are nimic de-a face cu lipsa oportunităților, ci e o chestiune rasială!

Dacă acesta ar fi fost un capriciu istoric neobișnuit, nu m-aș fi deranjat să-l redau în această carte.

Însă acesta NU e un eveniment ciudat și neobișnuit.

S-a petrecut din nou și din nou și din nou.

Se petrece întotdeauna.

A avut loc în Grecia, unde arienii albi au produs cea mai frumoasă civilizație pe care lumea a cunoscut-o vreodată – însuși modelul propriei noastre civilizații din ziua de azi.

Lucrările timpurii ale artiștilor din „Era de Aur” Pericle, din Grecia, arată că autorii „Erei de Aur” erau ei înșiși un popor „auriu,” cu păr creț, auriu și blond, cu ochi albaștri și cu piele albă – adică Nordici.

Și aceștia au cucerit poporul asiatic colorat și inferior pe care l-au găsit în Grecia, după care, încetul cu încetul s-au apucat să se corcească cu africanii care au început să se adune în Grecia, până când Grecia din ziua de azi a ajuns să aibă doar o minoritate din rasa nordică originală. Iar ritmul în care Civilizația Grecească a intrat în declin, se suprapune exact cu ritmul în care sânge nordic a fost corcit cu cel al roiurilor de sclavi negrii.

Găsim aceeași sinucidere a rasei noastre în Roma, Spania, Portugalia, America Latină, Italia și Mexico – peste tot pe unde albi au încercat să trăiască în aceeași zonă geografică cu rasele inferioare. Calitățile nobile ale justiției, a legii și ordinii, a dreptății, a imparțialității științifice, a debarasării de superstițiile grosiere, împreună cu toate celelalte calități ale albilor nordici, reprezintă fundamentul bazic pe care e construită civilizația. Când celor ce dețin puterea într-o națiune le lipsește aceste calități, acea națiune rămâne sau devine înapoiată și, în cele din urmă, sălbatică.

IMPULSUL pentru dreptate, justiție, obiectivitate, cercetare științifică, prevedere, etc., sunt pe atât de inseparabile de arieni, în special de albi nordici, pe cât de inseparabil e lătratul de un câine, sau mieunatul de o pisică.

În fapt, chiar acest impuls pentru dreptate, acest simț al justiției și această obiectivitate supremă îl conduce pe occidental spre propria sa distrugere, prin „liberalism.” Liberalul alb și sincer e o persoană care și-a suprimat instinctele naturale atât de mult, și și-a exaltat dragostea lui pentru „dreptate” până acolo încât ȘI-A PIERDUT PROPRIUL SIMȚ DE SUPRAVIEȚUIRE RASIALĂ.

Cel mai „comun numitor” din toate credințele iraționale ale „liberalilor” e această supra-obiectivitate, această dedicare fanatică pentru ceea ce intelectelor lor li se PARE a fi „drept,” (chiar dacă pe termen lung, „dreptatea” lor liberală dă naștere la cea mai mare nedreptate la adresa propriilor lor oameni – mai exact extincția rasei noastre; extincția singurei rase care a produs „liberalii” ce iubesc această dreptate).

„Nu e drept,” spun liberalii, „ca unii studenți să fie stigmatizați drept ‘eșecuri,’ în timp ce alții sunt aplaudați pentru că sunt plini de succes. Cei care sunt stigmatizați drept ‘eșecuri’ sunt afectați din punct de vedere emoțional și, ca urmare, eșuează mai mult. Prin urmare, trebuie să eliminăm sistemul de clasificare din școli și universități. Trebuie să eliminăm competiția și să găsim modalități de a-i FACE pe toți studenții să aibă succes în mod egal.”

„Nu e drept,” se vaită liberalii, „ca un om să fie născut negroid (urât și stupid), fără a avea nicio vină în asta, în timp ce un altul să fie născut alb, frumos și inteligent. Prin urmare, e de datoria noastră să reparăm greșelile Naturii și să-l ÎMPINGEM e negroid spre un nivel ‘drept’ în relație cu albi.” – și în felul acesta liberalii favorizează mixarea rasială.

„Nu e drept,” spun liberalii, „ca un individ să fie milionar, în timp ce altul e falimentar sau sărac.” Aceștia uită de necesitatea funcționării mecanismului de recompensă și pedeapsă care a fost stabilit de Natură, pentru a se asigura că creaturile sale se dedică și lucrează, așa că liberalii devin procomuniști și comuniști.

„Nu e drept,” cântă liberalii, „ca SUA și Europa să aibă atât de mult, în timp ce națiunile „nedezvoltate” (colorate) precum Haiti, Africa, China, India și America de Sud să aibă atât de puțin,” – așa că liberalii devin distribuitori internaționali care se asigură că toată lumea – inclusiv cei mai neproductivi și inutili pigmei – își primește partea „cuvinită” din ceea ce albi au produs prin vigoarea, creativitatea și truda lor.

„Nu e drept,” intonează liberalii în mod pios, „să existe războaie în care oamenii să se ucidă între ei,” – uitând că numai apelarea la forță îi împiedică pe UNII oameni să comită tâlhării și violuri; așa că liberalii nătângi devin pacifiști nătăfleți.

„Nu e drept,” spun liberalii, „ca o națiune de elită să se bucure de atât de multe lucruri, în timp ce alte națiuni nu au nimic, sau că unele grupuri din interiorul unei națiuni să aibă mai multă putere decât alte grupuri.” Așa că dragostea liberală pentru „dreptate” îi împinge la doctrina lor nebunească „omul și votul,” și la „democrația” suicidală a Națiunilor Unite negre – fără a avea absolut nicio considerație pentru drepturile celor care au produs, de a controla lucrurile pe care le-au dobândit, în timp ce aceia care n-au produs nimic, să nu aibă nici un „drept” asupra roadelor muncii altora.

Vei găsi că fiecare dogmă a celor de aripă stânga și a liberalilor duhnește de această pasiune prostească de a fi „drept” față de incapabili, față de corciți, stupizi și ciudați, PE CHELTUIALA CELOR VIGUROȘI, CREATIVI, PUTERNICI, INTELIGENȚI ȘI CURAJOȘI.

Acest efort nebunesc de a inversa înțelepciunea Naturii prin adoptarea atitudinii „corecte” față de falimentari, târâturi și ciudați, e însăși esența a ceea ce nenorociții de liberali numesc „comunismul ideal.” „Liberalismul” și „comunismul ideal” reprezintă o pasiune atât de dementă pentru elementele INFERIOARE, încât victimele fanatice a acestei amăgiri liberale sunt gata să omoare în bătaie elementele SUPERIOARE, pentru simplul fapt că acestea din urmă sunt mai bune decât cele dintâi.

Această nebunie e specifică arienilor albi supra-obiectivi.

Evreii care propovăduiesc comunismul, la rândul lor nu practică această doctrină. Nu, pentru evrei comunismul nu e decât o ARMĂ prin care să prindă în capcană mințile și inimile neevreilor ridicoli, astfel încât să-i poată jefui și înrobi.

Iar în ceea ce privește rasele de negrii, printre acestea încă domnește brutalitatea, canibalismul și tirania. Printre acestea nu exista nici un pericol de a se găsi vreodată un număr semnificativ de canibali „liberali” veritabili.

Pe scurt, „liberalismul” și „comunismul ideal” pot fi îndreptate numai împotriva obiectivității, dreptății și iubirii pentru justiție a arienilor, făcând ca acestea să fie exagerate până în pragul nebuniei și suicidului.

Pentru a folosi o analogie potrivită, adepții veritabili a aripii stângi (neevreii), sunt asemenea grădinarilor care nu pot smulge buruiana pentru că „le pasă” de acea buruiană. Aceștia nu pot suporta să vadă „buruienile” umane smulse din grădinile productive ale societății. Emoțiile ocrotitoare pe care le au pentru buruieni în cele din urmă îi duc până în punctul în care devin PRO-buruiană și ANTI-GRĂDINĂ.

Numai arienii albi pot fi făcuți să dezvolte acest „pro-buruianism,” acest liberalism supra-obiectiv care le face pe victime să-și tăgăduiască propriile lor interese și să lupte (în cele mai multe cazuri în mod eroic), pentru „drepturile” buruienilor și gunoaielor umane.

Restul umanității, fiind neatinsă de aceste abilități eminentamente nordice de a gândi și simți într-un mod idealistic, neegoist și obiectiv, își duce traiul în stilul de modă veche al INSTINCTULUI, având înaintea ochilor doar orizontul propriei sale bunăstări.

Albii nu-și pot IMPUNE idealismul, ordinea și civilizația asupra popoarelor de rang inferior.

Ori de câte ori albii cuceresc o populație, ca în Haiti, după care pleacă, de asemenea ca în Haiti, populația nativă colorată revine imediat la mizeria, nedreptatea, stupiditatea și sălbăticia sa naturală, exact ca în Haiti.

CIVILIZAȚIA OCCIDENTALĂ E REZULTATUL NATURII RASEI ALBE. În lipsa albilor NU există civilizație occidentală, nici justiție occidentală, nici tehnologie occidentală, și nici știință sau cultură modernă.

Un câine latră pentru că e câine.

O pisică miaună pentru că e pisică.

Iar Rasa Albă a produs „civilizația” occidentală pentru că e Rasă Albă.

Când albii sunt scoși din ecuație, civilizația încetează să mai fie produsă și, în adevăr, decade în sălbăticie și degenerare.

EXACT ASTA SE ÎNTÂMPLĂ ACUM ÎN STATELE UNITE.

Până în anii 1900 această țară a fost aproape în totalitate nordică – formată din oameni din Anglia, Franța, Germania, Irlanda, Scandinavia, Polonia, etc., dintre care toți sunt descendenți din aceeași rasă nordică.

Cu toate că întotdeauna există elemente putrede, majoritatea acestor oameni au purtat în ei înșiși impulsurile bazice care creează și susțin judecătorii drepte și sisteme de poliție corecte, guvern legiuit, politicieni și oameni de stat sinceri, luptători curajoși și sacrificatori de sine, buni organizatori, oameni care iubesc adevărul de dragul adevărului, vitalitatea și voința de a lucra și produce, împreună cu toate celelalte calități care au făcut din America cea mai măreață și bogată țară din istorie.

În timp ce America, compusă fiind în principal din aceste elemente nordice, îi cucerea pe indienii colorați pe care i-a găsit aici ca nativi, și-a păzit cu gelozie țărmurile de invaziile altor rase. Timp de două secole politicile noastre de imigrație au exclus cu rigurozitate rasele colorate, în timp ce i-a favorizat pe albi.

Așa că, până prin anii 1850, am avut o populație omogenă, albă și relativ stabilă – cu excepția roiurilor de sclavi negrii (care erau ținuți în supunere strictă).

Apoi câțiva evrei împreună cu niște nebuni au dezlănțuit în mijlocul nostru primii germeni reali ai bolii rasiale care au zdrobit deja fiecare civilizație albă similară, din Egiptul Antic până în Brazilia. Ne-am permis să mușcăm momeala otrăvită a ideii liberale care îndrugă că rasele colorate nu sunt decât „albii cu piele închisă la culoare,” care erau sălbatici pentru simplul fapt că nu au avut parte de „oportunități.”

Harriet Beecher Stowe a scris romanul „Uncle Tom’s Cabin” (Cabina unchiului Tom) – plină de cea mai insipidă și nudă propagandă în numele acestei idei de „egalitate a negrilor.” (Prea puțini oameni cunosc faptul că publicațiile evreiești se laudă că dl. Stowe, soțul lui Harriet, nu a fost doar evreu, ci chiar un rabin – unul din lista nesfârșită de evrei care și-au schimbat numele.)

Prin urmare, milioane de albi nordici care în alte circumstanțe sunt inteligenți (dar care niciodată nu au văzut sau cunoscut nimic despre adevărații negrii), s-au înarmat și au măcelărit mai mult de un milion dintre cei mai buni dintre albii din America în numele acestor negrii, într-un „Război Civil” suicidal. Fiecare națiune care a încercat să trăiască în aceeași areal cu negrii (chiar și atunci când negrii au fost ținuți în sclavie totală), întotdeauna a ajuns să-și otrăvească și să-și corcească sângele și în cele din urmă să fie cucerită de sclavii săi inferiori.

După această vărsare de sânge din Statele Unite, negrii nu numai că au fost dezlănțuiți, ci au fost pus chiar deasupra albilor, pe post de guvernatori în regiunile sudice cucerite de ei.

Singura care a salvat sudul, a fost răscoala Ku Klux Klan (și a rasei noastre) împotriva acelei orori de negrăit.

Profitând de calitățile naturale ale negrilor – superstiția și stupiditatea – Klan-ul a început să iasă pe străzi noaptea înveliți în cearceafuri de pat. Negrii pe cu mințile lor simple i-au luat drept „fantomе” pe membrii Klan-ului. Asta împreună cu violența și terorismul fățiș împotriva negrilor „snobi,” a restaurat dominația, ordinea și civilizația albilor în sud. Iar când americanii de rând din nord au văzut și experimentat realitatea negrilor, s-au aliat imediat cu frații lor albi din sud – (care e și motivul pentru care Klan-ul a reușit să supraviețuiască și să izbutească).

Rasa noastră a mai deținut încă energia și unitatea necesară pentru a se putea reface în urma urgiei nebuniei rasiale din Războiul Civil. Chiar și cei mai înrăiți lideri liberali ai acelor zile s-au dat înapoi de la mixarea rasială reală, cum e cea la care putem asista în ziua de azi.

Președintele Lincoln nu a propovăduit niciodată nici egalitatea rasială și nici mixarea rasială. În adevăr, Lincoln a propovăduit exact opusul – (acesta e un alt exemplu a felului în care societatea noastră modernă și evreizată îi minte pe oameni). Aici sunt câteva dintre cele mai bune declarații ale lui Lincoln referitoare la negrii; spre exemplu:

„Egalitatea negrozilor! Ce mai născocire!! Pentru câtă vreme, în numele Providenței care e îndeajuns de măreață pentru a susține acest Univers, vor continua ticăloșii să momească și proștii să înghită un demagogism atât de depravat ca acesta.” (Din „Fragments: Notes for Speeches, September 1859, Vol. III,” pagina 399)

„Judecătorul Douglas ți-a spus că nu a reușit să obțină de la mine un răspuns referitor la poziția mea vis-a-vis de acordarea cetățeniei negrilor. Din câte știu, Judecătorul nu m-a întrebat acest lucru înainte. Nici nu va avea o altă ocazie de a pune din nou această întrebare, întrucât îi spun foarte răspicat că nu sunt în favoarea acordării cetățeniei negrilor. Acum, sunt de părere că, bazat pe Constituția Statelor Unite, oricare Stat are puterea de a-i acorda cetățenia unui negru dacă alege să facă acest lucru. Dacă Statul Illinois ar fi avut acea putere, m-aș opune punerii ei în aplicație. Asta e tot ceea ce am avut de spus despre acest lucru.” (Speech at Springfield, Illinois, on June 26, 1857, Vol. II, paginile 405-09)

„În răspunsul său, senatorul Douglas a remarcat că, în esență, el dintotdeauna a considerat că acest guvern a fost creat pentru albi și nicidecum pentru negrii. Și că tot veni vorba, și eu cred același lucru.” (Speech at Peoria, Illinois on October 16, 1854, during first Lincoln-Douglas Debates, Vol. II, pagina 2S1)

„Privește la condiția noastră curentă – țara e angrenată în război! – albiile noastre își taie beregata unii altora; iar acum ia în considerare lucrurile despre care știm că sunt adevărate.

Dar pentru rasa voastră prezentă în mijlocul nostru, nu poate exista război, cu toate că multor oameni aflați pe ambele fronturi nu le pasă de voi într-un fel sau altul... prin urmare, e mai bine pentru ambele părți, ca noi să fim despărțiți.

Voi și noi facem parte din rase diferite. Între noi există mai multe diferențe decât există între aproape oricare alte două rase. Nu voi discuta aici dacă acestea sunt corecte sau greșite, însă această diferență fizică reprezintă un mare dezavantaj pentru fiecare dintre noi, întrucât cred că rasa voastră suferă nespuse prin faptul că viețuiește în mijlocul nostru, în timp ce rasa noastră suferă din cauza prezenței voastre aici. Într-un cuvânt, ambele tabere suferă. Dacă acest lucru e admis, atunci acesta aduce cel puțin un motiv pentru care noi ar trebui să fim separați.” (Address on Colonization to a Deputation of Negroes in Washington, D.C. on August 14, 1862, Vol. V, pagina 371)

„Voi spune atunci că nu sunt și niciodată nu am fost în favoarea egalității sociale și politice dintre rasa albă și cea neagră – că nu sunt și niciodată nu am fost în favoarea de a face votanți sau jurați din negrii, nici de a-i califica pentru posturile de conducere, nici să se corcească cu albiile și, pe lângă asta, voi mai spune că între rasa albă și cea neagră există o diferență fizică, lucru care, cred eu, le va interzice pentru totdeauna celor două rase să conviețuiască împreună în egalitate socială și politică. Și întrucât nu pot trăi împreună în felul acesta, cu toate că împart același teritoriu, între aceștia trebuie să existe poziția de superior și de inferior și, eu, la fel ca oricare altcineva, sunt în favoarea acordării rasei albe poziția superioară.” (Fourth Debate with Stephen A. Douglas at Charleston, Illinois on September 18, 1858, vol. III, paginile 145-46)

Fiecare cuvânt din aceste pagini care i-a fost atribuit lui Abraham Lincoln poate fi găsit în sursa care probabil e cea mai completă sursă de documente Lincoln originale și, anume, *The Collected Works of Abraham Lincoln*, editată de Roy P. Basler și publicată în 1953 de Rutgers University Press în opt volume, plus un index.

De asemenea, Lincoln nu a fost primul care să propovăduiască separarea rasială.

Thomas Jefferson, care a scris cartea „All men are created equal” (Toți oamenii sunt creați egali) în Declarația de Independență, a scris și a gândit același lucru ca și Lincoln.

Ca exemplu despre felul vicios în care ne minte cultura noastră evreizată din ziua de azi, privește inscripția de pe placa memorială a lui Jefferson.

„Nimic nu e scris cu o mai mare certitudine în cartea sortii,” a scris Jefferson, „decât că acești oameni (negrii) trebuie să fie liberi.”

După aceste rânduri, inscripția de pe placa memorială se OPREȘTE – dând impresia că acesta e finalul a ceea ce Jefferson a scris și a ceea ce a vrut să transmită. Însă continuarea a ceea ce Jefferson a scris în acea frază răstoarnă această impresie falsă. Aici e continuarea frazei care a fost omisă de pe placa memorială:

„...și nu e cu nimic mai cert că cele două rase, la fel de libere, nu pot conviețui în același guvern.” (Scrisoare trimisă lui George Washington pe 4 ianuarie 1786).

Prin eliminarea întregii cunoștințe despre moștenirea noastră rasială, toată cunoștința despre sursa civilizației, toată cunoștința despre natura inferioară și sălbatică a colorațiilor și toată cunoștința despre soarta universal împărtășită de toate popoarele care au uitat aceste lucruri, evreii, falsificatorii de hărți și egalitariștii au reușit să accelereze procesele istorice obișnuite de degenerare și colaps rasial.

Generația noastră modernă, care e muiată în televiziune evreiască, bombardată cu educație progresivă, care e mințită de ziarele, revistele și filmele evreiești, care e otrăvită cu „moralitatea” evreiască – sau, mai degrabă, cu o lipsă a acesteia – deposedată de orice casă, familie, credințe și idealuri reale și, în cele din urmă, condusă câinește de politicieni lingușitori dominați de evrei, care promulgă legi vicioase prin care forțază mixarea rasială cu baionetele, s-a scufundat până în punctul degenerării rasiale, punct care Romei i-a trebuit cinci secole pentru a-l atinge. Afară de cazul în care găsim vreo modalitate să-i facem pe albi să se cunoască din nou, să realizeze cine sunt, ce sunt, dar și lucrurile care ne sunt pricinuite de rasele străine ale evreilor și negrilor, va fi totul prea târziu!

Cei ce iubesc civilizația, justiția, cultura și libertatea occidentală trebuie să realizeze că aceste lucruri sunt produsele exclusive ale albilor, pe atât de mult pe cât lătratul e un produs exclusiv al câinelui.

În adevăr, super-obiectivitatea – dreptatea – albului e cea care-l face să-și dorească să le acorde ajutor raselor mai nefericite, și-l face să simtă o milă atât de copleșitoare pentru rasele inferioare încât mereu s-a distrus pe sine însuși încercând să le ajute. Nicio altă rasă nu cutreieră pământul încercând să-i ajute pe alții. Numai albul face așa ceva. Și în procesul încercării de a „ajuta,” acesta de fapt distruge singurul lucru care face ca o astfel de justiție, noblețe, bunătate și cultură să fie posibilă în această lume dificilă și rece. Acesta distruge Rasa Albă.

Dacă Rasa Albă ajunge să fie distrusă, atunci sălbăticia, injustiția, cruzimea și superstiția celorlalte rase vor trage înapoi în junglă lumea după ele.

Acum America e ultimul bastion al Rasei Albe.

Germania a reprezentat acel ultim bastion însă evreii ne-au făcut să distrugem Germania și acum zace fără puterea de a-și duce la bun sfârșit rolul de „bastion împotriva Orientului.”

Anglia a pierit în materie de vitalitate și agresivitate. Și-a dat pionierii colonizatori pe mâna canibalilor mau mau peste tot pe glob. Îi invită pe canibali pe mica sa insulă britanică, îi aruncă în închisoare pe aceia care obiectează și se folosește de tot în afară de forță împotriva Rhodesiei pentru a-i face pe albi să se supună sălbaticilor din junglă. Acum Anglia e atât de evreizată și slăbită încât, chiar dacă s-ar mai putea reînsufleți suficient de mult pentru a-i salva pe albi de acolo, ar fi nevoie de un secol pentru a-i restaura din nou vigoarea naturală. Anglia nu poate spera să conducă lupta pentru salvarea Rasei Albe, când ea însăși piere.

Franța, Italia, Grecia, etc., sunt prea slabe și evreizate pentru a-și mai dori măcar să fie reînsuflețite. N-are sens să catalogăm toate nefericirile celorlalte națiuni albe aflate sub bolșevismul evreiesc și sub propaganda liberală.

America e cea de pe urmă, e singura speranță pentru salvarea tuturor albilor și, prin urmare, a civilizației noastre. Numai în America încă mai există un fond suficient de mare de sânge arian pur, care deține finanțele și puterea necesară pentru a putea conduce reînsuflețirea rasei noastre.

Dacă în cele din urmă America cade în mod irecuperabil în mâinile evreilor și a negrilor, așa cum s-a întâmplat cu Anglia, Franța, Rusia și cu restul lumii occidentale, atunci pentru noi nu va mai exista nicio parcelă de pământ pe această planetă, în care să se mai poată strânge laolaltă chiar și o mână de albi și de unde să organizeze vreun fel de opoziție în fața scufundării finale a Rasei Albe în potopul de sânge colorat și inferior.

Chiar așa e!

America e ultimul câmp de luptă al Armagedonului.

Trebuie să ajungem la mințile și inimile milioaneilor și milioaneilor de albi care încă mai sunt viguroși, care mai sunt curajoși și care mai sunt excelenți din punct de vedere rasial – trebuie să-i unim ca rasă – indiferent de religie, sentimente politice, geografie, economie sau orice altceva.

Trebuie să vadă că se află pe marginea prăpastiei, care e sfârșitul a milioane de ani de dezvoltare a măreței Rase Albe – în timp ce picioarele negrilor și a evreilor îi împing de la spate spre abis.

Trebuie să fie făcuți să vadă că nu există pe fața pământului o problemă mai vitală pentru ei decât RASA – cu toate că inamicul nu vrea să-i lase să vorbească despre asta!

Trebuie să înțeleagă că toate lucrurile pe care le iubim și pe care le prețuim și aproape toate lucrurile ce țin de cultură, civilizație, justiție, adevăr și nobilitate pe această planetă, sunt făurite de marea Familie de Albi – din care fiecare dintre ei face parte.

Trebuie de asemenea să vadă că nu ne putem permite diviziunea meschină a marelui nostru Rase Albe, în partiții certărețe care să se urască între ele. Există diferențe minore între albi. Iar nordicii reprezintă idealul pentru care trebuie să ne luptăm. Însă diferențele dintre grupurile de albi sunt aproape invizibile când sunt puse în comparație cu vasta prăpastie dintre oricare alb și rasele colorate (mai ales cele din Africa). Polonezii și germanii, francezii și englezii, italienii și lituanienii, danezii și grecii, americanii și irlandezii, suedezii și spaniolii – toți suntem albi – rasa ultimă. Suntem frați. Suntem împresurați și aproape estinși. Nu îndrăznim să ne răfuim din cauza diferențele minore dintre noi și să uităm de cea mai mare și importantă diferență de pe pământ: diferența dintre noi și ei, dintre albi și negrii, dintre toți albi și roii de colorați care amenință să ne înghită și să ne distrugă întreaga rasă pentru totdeauna.

Culoarea pielii tale e uniformă în această ultimă bătălie pentru supraviețuirea Occidentului. E o chestiune de viață și de moarte aceea de a ne găsi energia, voința, înțelepciunea și diplomația prin care să ajungem la milioanele de „conservatori” care din punct de vedere spiritual se află de partea noastră, dar care încă sunt orbi cu privire la chestiunea de care depind toate celelalte lucruri: rasa.

Absolut fiecare Civilizație Albă dinaintea noastră a pierit în mizerie neagră pentru că albi nu și-au dat seama niciodată că toate celelalte probleme ce țin de economie, politică, teologie, cultură, etc., sunt o nimica toată în comparație cu problema fatală a RASEI!

Oamenii noștri sunt împresurați, descurajați și sfâșiați de certuri, fără a realiza măcar cine și ce anume suntem; sunt împinși în grabă pe o mie de alei oarbe, mânați de probleme ne semnificative din politică, economie, religie și cultură, fiind terifiați chiar și să menționeze problemele rasiale reale care ne distrug, până când dăm nas în nas cu o catastrofă nemaiauzită în întreaga istorie.

În trecut, orișicând albi au suferit dezastre – cum s-a întâmplat în India, Brazilia, etc. – întotdeauna au existat alte locuri pe glob în care Rasa Albă s-a putut înmulți, producând energie și semințe noi din care să poată răsări o Rasă Albă reînnoită.

În ziua de azi, evreii, bolșevicii și liberalii au avut succes în atacul lor mondial împotriva albilor. N-au lăsat nici un ascunziș, nici un loc de refugiu pentru rasa noastră, în care aceasta să supraviețuiască și să-și readune puterile. Pentru Organizația Națiunilor Unite (ONU), simpla menționare a acestor adevăruri reprezintă un act de genocid. Iar acum lucrează vicios la implementarea unei poliții globale pentru impunerea catastrofei rasiale în numele „fraternității” și a „egalității.”

Un secol de propagandă evreiască, de spălare pe creier evreiască, de „egalitate” evreiască, un secol în care evreii au ațâțat „masele” de oameni împotriva elitei, un secol de dominație evreiască a rasei noastre prin aur și de demascare evreiască a liderilor noștri a produs oroarea ultimă pe planetă: o rasă de albi care de-abia așteaptă să se distrugă pe ea însăși în numele „fraternității globale.”

Natura înnăscută și bazică a Rasei Albe e singura capabilă de a produce ceea ce noi numim Civilizație Occidentală și care, de fapt, chiar a produs această Civilizația Occidentală și e singura care poate asigura dăinuirea Civilizației Occidentale.

Propaganda emoționantă și storcătoare de lacrimi despre fraternitate și „dragoste,” nu pot decât să ascundă acest adevăr. Însă toate sloganele și propaganda lor nu îi pot schimba calitatea de adevăr.

De cealaltă parte, natura înnăscută și bazică a raselor colorate, în special a rasei negre africane, e incapabilă să dezvolte, să utilizeze și să susțină Civilizația Occidentală pentru că impulsul spre idealism, altruism, prevedere, gândire abstractă și științifică și organizarea culturală nu sunt prezente în negrii. De fapt, istoria a arătat că de fiecare dată când o rasă albă civilizatoare a adus în mijlocul ei sclavi de culoare, încetul cu încetul corcindu-se cu ei, civilizația albilor s-a prăbușit exact cu rapiditatea cu care au devenit un popor mixat, corcit.

Dacă vrei să vezi o dovadă clasică și științifică a daunelor care vin la pachet cu mixarea rasială, compară istoria Americii de Nord cu cea a Americii de Sud.

America de Sud e la fel sau chiar mai bogată în resurse naturale decât America de Nord.

America de Sud are un interval climatic la fel de larg sau chiar mai larg decât America de Nord.

America de Sud e mai mare decât America de Nord.

America de Sud a fost populată înaintea Americii de Nord și a avut mai mult timp la dispoziție pentru a crește și pentru a se dezvolta. De ce America de Sud nu se află cu mult înaintea Americii de Nord în ceea ce ține de civilizație?

De ce oameni de pe întreaga planetă se zbat să intre în America de NORD, însă puțini încearcă să emigreze în America de SUD?

De ce e America de Nord e acum cel mai bogat continent de pe pământ, în timp ce America de Sud continuă să fie un continent „nedezvoltat,” înapoiat și flămând, pe care încă mai există vânători de capete și care în principal e acoperit de junglă?

Nu poți afirma că asta e din cauza „formeii de guvernare” sau a „libertății,” și nici din cauza oricărui alt motiv ce ține de economie, politică, teologie, sociologie, etc., pentru

că America de Sud a avut – și încă mai are – la dispoziție toate lucrurile de această natură care sunt prezente în America de Nord. Aproape toate constituțiile din America Latină sunt preluate direct, aproape cuvânt cu cuvânt, din Constituția SUA.

Însă cea mai mare parte din America de Sud rămâne săracă, haotică, înapoiată, murdară și „nedezvoltată” – așa cum le place liberalilor să le numească pe rasele colorate jalnice și sărace.

Singura diferență dintre America de Nord și cea de Sud constă în oameni – RASELE.

Populația Americii de Nord e formată de un număr covârșitor de ALBI – din care majoritatea sunt nordici.

Populația Americii de Sud e formată în principal de colorați – corcitură dintre indienii nativi colorați, sclavi negrii și spanioli ori portughezi.

Englezii, scandinavii, scoțienii, irlandezii, francezii și germanii care s-au așezat în America de Nord, nu au venit aici numai cu scopul de a jefui și exploata după care să se întoarcă în Europa, așa cum au făcut spaniolii și portughezii care au venit în America de Sud.

Nordicii (anglo-saxonii) care au venit în America de Nord, au venit cu intenția de a se stabili aici și prin urmare și-au adus femeile cu ei și au conviețuit ca familii. Albi nordici în principal a dat la o parte populația nativă colorată.

Spaniolii, care au venit doar ca jefuitori și exploatare, au adus cu ei foarte puține dintre femeile lor, în schimb alăturându-se nativilor colorați. Firea bărbaților fiind așa cum este, Natura și-a urmat cursul.

În nord, bărbații au produs mai mulți bărbați albi, asemenea lor, pentru că s-au împreunat numai cu propriile lor femei.

În America de Sud, spaniolii și-au satisfăcut poftele cu femeile indiene native și, mai târziu, cu slavele negre importate din Africa. Așa au produs un vast număr de corciți piperniciți, stupizi și maronii.

Acea nu e „ură” sau „bigotism;” acela e un adevăr istoric. Și poți vedea rezultatele cu proprii tăi ochi, dacă vizitezi America de Sud.

În Brazilia și în cea mai mare parte din vastul continent al Americii Latine, te vei simți ca un fel de uriaș străin printre pigmeii colorați atunci când te plimbi pe străzile lor. Populația abundă cu ciudațenii umane maronii, cu ochii întunecați, piperniciți și letargici îmbrăcați în cârpe lăbărțate. Vei găsi ceea ce noi numim „civilizație” numai în acele locuri în care și-a făcut simțită prezența energia și capitalul de origine nordică, cum e în cazul marilor orașe. În toate locurile în care populația nativă și corcită e lăsată de capul ei, vei găsi mizerie, dezordine, cruzime, o lipsă incredibilă de standarde

morale sau de conduită, un haos politic, tirani, puturoșenie și același tip de semi-civilizație pe care o găsești în Africa, India și oriunde domnesc oamenii colorați.

Probabil că acestea sunt niște afirmații crude și brutale. Inima semenilor sensibili se răzvrătește la citirea lor. Însă supraviețuirea civilizației occidentale depinde de citirea și de imprimarea acestora în mințile oamenilor noștri.

Liberalii cu capul lor plin de tărățe, evreii, comuniștii și vasta hoardă de americani spălați pe creier fac în America de Nord ceea ce spaniolii au făcut în America de Sud.

Și nu-ți poți permite să fii sentimental cu privire la acest subiect, pentru că după ce o greșeală rasială a fost deja făcută, nu mai există nicio modalitate prin care să o poți corecta.

Dacă le permiți idiotilor, falsificatorilor de hărți și naufragiatorilor de corăbii conștienți, să facă din nepoții tăi și din copiii nepoților tăi mici corciturii maronii și mizerabile, atunci la fel de bine vei transforma și marea noastră și minunata noastră civilizație nord americană ALBĂ, într-o junglă sud americană.

Cei dragi ție se vor îneca mai degrabă în sânge colorat, decât în toate oceanele lumii. Albii trebuie făcuți conștienți că toți împreună formează O FAMILIE, care e formată din ramuri diferite care poartă numele de baltici, nordici, anglo-saxoni, mediteraneeni, slavi, dinari, alpini, etc. Însă indiferent de ramura familială din care un alb face parte, acesta e în mod infinit mai apropiat de oricare dintre ceilalți frați și surori albe ale sale, decât de oricare dintre rasele colorate; și între ORICARE alb și negrul congolez – din care au luat naștere negrii din mijlocul nostru – există o prăpastie care nu poate fi astupată.

Nimic de pe planeta asta nu e la fel de prețioasă pentru noi – și care ar trebui să fie pe atât de prețioasă pentru întreaga lume – decât ereditatea „Rasei Albe Maestre” care, singură, poate produce și menține justiția, ordinea, cultura și civilizația albă.

Acești negrii ajutați de evreii, care complotază să distrugă acel prețios fond genetic al albilor, și „liberalii” care îi ajută în acest complot, sunt ucigași și exterminatori ai unei rase întregi – mai exact, a celei mai mărețe rase care a umblat vreodată pe fața acestei planete.

COȘMAR

E nădușeală. Atmosfera nopții e apăsătoare și opresivă. Toate ferestrele sunt deschise. Se poate auzi o sirenă la câteva blocuri distanță, copiii strigând pe stradă și chiar și vocile bete din barul O'Malleys, în cearta lor obișnuită. Însă nicio adiere de vânt nu intră pe ferestre. Te lași pe spate în scaunul tău cu scârțâit de răchită, cu tricoul ud de transpirație. Până și ventilatorul ce oscilează înainte și înapoi nu face decât să accentueze căldura brutală și umiditatea aerului, atunci când vântul acestuia ajunge la tine pentru o clipă.

Pornești TV-ul și iei o dușcă de bere din doza rece.

Nu pare să fie decât o altă noapte toridă de august – însă e puțin diferită într-un anume fel. Poți simți asta.

E prezentă o atmosferă de tensiune, expectativă, prevestitoare.

Știrile au fost proaste. Însă acestea au fost așa încă din iunie de când au început revoltele. Te-ai obișnuit cu protestele în fiecare vară, începând din 1963. Acum, în 1971, se așteaptă ca verile să fie aproape perioade de război deschis între negrii și albi. Nici iernile nu mai reprezintă armistiții reale, așa cum obișnuiau să fie în anii '60.

Până și în lunile de iarnă există răbufneli ale războiului dintre negrii și albi. Însă autoritățile hărțuite au reușit cumva să restaureze o oarecare ordine. Ținându-i pe albi în afara zonelor cu negrii, acestea au continuat să funcționeze și să mențină anumite aparențe a unei vieți civilizate.

Însă anul acesta revoltele au fost aproape constante. TV-ul din fața ta tocmai ce a arătat imagini dramatice din alte orașe: lumina proiectoarelor străpungând orașul întunecat, iluminând fețele negrilor distorsionate de ură care se iau la bătaie cu poliția și cu trupele gărzii naționale, focurile de armă și clădirile aprinse în care cocktailurile Molotov au incendiat blocuri întregi.

Cu toate acestea în orașul tău a fost liniște timp de aproape două săptămâni. Polițiștii și soldații au aplanat ultima revoltă a negrilor înainte ca aceasta să se extindă în afara zonei negrilor cu mai mult de câteva blocuri.

Prezentatorul de știri relatează că a fost interceptată o altă barcă plină de sabotori negrii proaspăt antrenați în Cuba pentru lupte de guerila și după un schimb de focuri în Caraibe, aceasta a fost împiedicată să debarce în Florida.

Te-ai săturat de toate acestea! Te-ai săturat până dincolo de aceste necazuri eterne cu aceste gloate de negrii, și de agitatori comuniști care aduc infernul cu ei, violând, ucigând, răvășind și incendiind, jefuind și amenințând orașe întregi.

Stingi televizorul.

Îți fixezi privirea pe tavan în întunericul ce se accentuează și te întrebi unde se vor sfârși toate acestea și în ce fel. Aerul fierbinte și apăsător de august e încărcat cu sunetele claxoanelor mașinilor, cu strigătelor copiilor, cu urletele vecinilor, în timp ce undeva în apropiere cineva exersează la pian. Mai iei câteva guri de berea care devine din ce în ce mai caldă cu cât te apropii de fundul dozei. Vrei să ți-i scoți din minte pe negrii naibii. Aprinzi lumina pentru a citi broșura Western pe care ai cumpărat-o pe drum spre casă.

Apoi o auzi.

La început crezi că e vreun fel de gloată care face gălăgie la meciul de fotbal. Se aude un număr nespus de mare de oameni care țipă în depărtare. Însă oarecum e diferit de gălăgia creată de o mulțime care privește vreun sport. Această gloată clocotitoare produce un sunet vicios și mortal. Te ridici de pe scaunul scârțâitor și te duci la fereastră. În partea de est, peste siluetele negre ale clădirilor de cărămidă, observi incandescența obișnuită. Foc!

Așa deci, a început din nou!

De ce nu-i omoară pe toți acești negrii, odată pentru totdeauna, și să se pună capăt acestei situații nebune? La naiba! De data asta nu te vei uita. Închizi fereastra, te întorci înapoi și reaprinzi televizorul. Poate că dacă te vei uita al un film sau la un spectacol de comedie, îți vei putea scoate din minte eterna problemă negroidă.

Cu geamul închis, pentru un moment se pare că ai evadat din infernul negroid blestemat.

Cu televizorul pornit, nu poți auzi nici gloata și nici ocazionalele schimburi de focuri.

Îți iei o altă bere rece și încerci să te relaxezi în fața luminii televizorului. Chiar când ai început să devii interesat într-un film vestic, televizorul se stinge. Te ridici și începi să miști cablurile. Uneori repornește în felul acesta. Apoi observi că și ventilatorul e oprit. Sigur a căzut siguranța. Așa că mergi în bucătărie și verifici panoul electric cu o lanternă.

Nu a căzut nicio siguranță.

Atunci începi să observi că toate luminile sunt stinse, chiar și cele de pe stradă care de regulă strălucesc prin fereastra de la bucătărie. E beznă totală! Nu ești obișnuit cu un întuneric atât de complet, cu o asemenea absență a oricărui fel de strălucire sau reflecție de lumină. Îți dă o senzație stranie.

Îți scoți capul pe fereastra de la bucătărie. Afară e prezent ceva nou, ceva diabolic. Nu știi ce e, însă îți apucă inima cu degete de gheață.

E liniște în cartierul tău. Copiii nu mai fac gălăgie, nimeni nu mai practică la pian și la O'Malley's nu mai e zarvă – nimic – doar liniște. O liniște moartă, goală și apăsătoare. Liniștea conferă impact sunetelor îndepărtate ale gloatei aflate jos în parcul central. În beznă silențioasă prin care nu poți întrezări nimic, gălăgia produsă de gloata negroidă în depărtare e amplificată și accentuată până rămâi cu impresia că aceștia se îndreaptă spre tine.

În întunericul din afara ferestrei tale îl auzi pe Jack Morgan care bea bere pe treptele din fața casei, strigând la nevasta sa aflată la etaj: „Nu-ți fă griji, dragă, e doar o pană de curent. O să o repare în scurtă vreme. Ține-ți tricoul pe tine.”

Un copil începe să plângă – apoi un altul. Afară e prezent un zumzet agitat dar discret, produs de vecinii care încearcă să se adapteze la întunericul beznă.

Toată lumea ascultă gălăgia produsă de gloata de negrii în oraș, însă se reasigură unul pe celălalt că autoritățile îi vor pune la pământ pe rebeli, așa cum au făcut întotdeauna.

Apoi o auzi pe doamna Johnson cerând puțină apă unui vecin. „Ceva e în neregulă la mine,” strigă doamna Johnson, „nu vine nici un pic de apă și nu pot pregăti sticla bebelușului.”

Apoi îi auzi pe majoritatea vecinilor strigând toți deodată, că nici la ei nu vine apă. Realizezi că ceva trebuie să fie complet în neregulă și pui mâna pe telefon pentru a suna la poliție. Cel puțin poți reclama că apa e oprită în cartier.

Telefonul e fără ton!

Aducându-ți aminte de radioul tău cu tranzistori, îi dai drumul.

„...cerem populației să rămână calmă, până când Garda Națională reușește să restabilească ordinea. Rămâneți în case și nu vă panicați. Nu e nimic diferit în situația de față AU, DUMNEZEULE, Ah --- aaaa.”

Prin difuzorul mic al radioului se aude gălgâitul inconfundabil al unui om care se zbate după o ultimă gură de aer. Chiar înainte ca difuzarea să se încheie, auzi „Cum ți-a plăcut asta, albule mu*st?”

Te apleci în afara ferestrei. „Ați auzit asta?” le strigi vecinilor. „Ce să auzim?” răspund o duzină de voci.

„Am dat drumul radioului de buzunar și am auzit ce părea a fi un prezentator care a fost omorât chiar în timpul difuzării. Apoi s-a întrerupt!”

Cineva îți strigă înapoi, „Încearcă un alt post de radio!”

„Am încercat deja,” răspunde altcineva. „Niciunul nu merge.”

Le strigi înapoi: „Eu pun mâna pe arme.”

„Mai bine ai grijă,” îți răspunde un vecin, „cunoști noile legi despre arme!”

„La naiba cu noile legi,” îi răcnești. „Dacă negrii ăia nemernici vin să-și facă de cap aici, or să sfârșească împușcați. Nu-mi pasă dacă mă vor arunca în pușcărie pentru asta. Nu-i voi lăsa pe negrii ăștia împuși să împuște și să incendieze blocul acesta, și să ne rănească femeile!”

Însă înainte să apuci să pui mâna pe armele tale ascunse și să le ieși în cale, aceștia au sosit deja!

O mașină vine scârțâind din spatele blocului, aruncând cocktailuri Molotov și trăgând cu arme automate! În strălucirea bombelor de gazolină în flăcări, le vezi ochii albi de pe fețele negre. Însă chiar dacă nu i-ai fi putut vedea, ai fi știut că sunt ei după limba lor împușcată!

Ca de obicei aceștia sunt beți și urlă înjurături tipice pentru negrii, la adresa tuturor albilor – fie ei liberali, bogați, săraci, de aripă dreapta, Klan... orice tip de albi.

Pe când mașina plină cu teroriști negrii dispare, continuând să tragă, poți auzi urletele celor ce-și dau ultima suflare de viață, dar și expresiile pline de oroare ale oamenilor ale căror persoane dragi au fost împușcate mortal.

Pui mâna pe arma corpului marin M1 și pe pistolul de 38mm și cobori scările în întuneric, sărind peste trei și chiar patru trepte dintr-o mișcare.

Afară, în lumina scânteietoare a incendiilor, înconjurat de bocetele și rugăciunile vecinilor tăi, găsești un grup de bărbați care au destul de multă experiență militară pentru a nu se panica. Își au armele pregătite și încearcă să se decidă cu privire la ceea ce vor face.

Le sugerezi că cineva ar trebui trimis la stația de poliție din Grand. Toată lumea cade de acord. Un puști cu două pistoale se oferă ca voluntar. Dispare în întuneric. Tu nu știi că poliștii sunt toți morți.

Chiar când decideți unde să fie repartizat fiecare dintre voi, dinspre suburbii apare o altă mașină plină cu bastarzi, împușcând. Apuci arma, îndepărtezi siguranța de la bătrâna M1 și te umpli de satisfacție când pușca bătrână trage înspre teroriștii negrii. Îl poți auzi pe unul dintre nemernici urlând după ce a fost împușcat! Asta îți aduce aminte de război! Apoi îți amintești – aici e acasă! Aici locuiește nevasta și copiii tăi.

Și asta aduce după sine un gând nou și oribil!

Nevasta și copiii tăi sunt în vizită în cealaltă parte a orașului. Ce s-o fi petrecând acolo?

Ți se oprește inima pentru un moment. Însă apoi furia începe să pună stăpânire pe tine. Atâta le trebuie să se fi atins de Janie și de copilași!

Începi să-ți reconsideri poziția.

Fără lumină, fără apă, fără telefon, fără radio – cu doar câteva arme și cu și mai puține persoane care știu cum să le folosească și care au și curajul de a le folosi. Fără organizare și cu foarte puțină muniție!

În timp ce te gândești la toate acestea, într-o fereastră de doar câteva minute de la primul atac, apar alte trei mașini! Tragi cu M1 a ta. Ai mai împușcat unul! Dar restul bărbaților trag în gol, irosind puțină muniție pe care o aveți la dispoziție!

Le strigi să înceteze focul! E prea târziu. Toți au rămas fără rezerve.

Bocetele, plânsetele și rugăciunile oamenilor care au fost răniți i-au demoralizat pe aproape toți ceilalți. În mod surprinzător, o mulțime de femei par mult mai robuste decât bărbații, și fac tot ce le stă în putință, utilizând bandaje din fustele și cămășile rupte și oferind atâta confort pe cât pot, prin vorbe bune. Mulți dintre bărbați, mai ales cei din generația „jaz” mai tânără, cu părul lung și cu umerii aplecați, se comportă ca niște adolescente, urlând și țipând, implorând ca cineva să-i „ajute.” Auzi acolo, să-i „ajuti!” Ți-ar place să-i ajuți, cu un șut zdravăn în fund.

Acum nu mai e beznă. Întregul cartier e în flăcări.

Incendiile provocate de gazolina aprinsă, ard vicioase. Nu există nimic care să le stingă. Nu a sosit nici un departament al pompierilor – și nici măcar vreun strop de apă.

Noaptea era deja opresiv de toridă. Acum, cu multe dintre case cuprinse în flăcări infernale, căldura face să ți se zgribulească pielea pe tine.

Mulți se îndreaptă deja spre o zonă virană, încercând să scape de flăcările mistuitoare. Îl auzi pe un bărbat și pe nevasta tânără a acestuia strigând unul la celălalt, la câteva case distanță. Ea încearcă să fugă înapoi în casă pentru a recupera ceva înainte ca aceasta să se facă scrum. El o ține în timp ce ea se zbate și țipă. Copiii lor se ghemuiesc în jurul ei, plângând.

Aceasta nu va mai apuca niciodată să se întoarcă înapoi în casă.

O mașină plină cu negrii o văd în cămașă de noapte în timp ce conduc pe lângă ea. Îl împușcă pe soțul și pe copiii ei. O apucă și o târăsc în mașină, râzând nebunește și laudându-se unul altuia cu lucrurile pe care i le vor face, în timp ce ea urlă după ajutor. Iar tu nu poți face absolut nimic cu armele goale.

În câteva minute, în cartier se ivesc alte două mașini pline cu bandiți negrii. Însă aceștia nu împușcă la fel ca ceilalți.

Aceștia se dau jos pentru a jefui – și viola!

Cei mai mulți dintre bărbații din jurul tău au fugit de mult să se ascundă, cuprinși de teroare. Iar tu poți face foarte puțin de unul singur.

De sub un tufiș situat pe peluza unui vecin, umbrit de lumina și căldura sufocantă, îi vezi pe sălbaticii negrii punând mâna pe tot ceea ce vor: radiouri, televizoare – și femei! Dumnezeu, niciodată n-ai fi crezut că ai să asیști la o astfel de priveriște!

Ai citit că astfel de lucruri se întâmplă în îndepărtata Congo și în alte locuri, însă întotdeauna ai crezut că n-ai să vezi așa ceva aici.

Acum ești forțat să privești, neajutorat, în timp ce șase dintre animalele negre rup hainele de pe adolescenta O'Malley și o violează, unul după altul – după ce i-au omorât mama, tatăl și frații. La început aceasta zbiară și se zbate plină de disperare. Însă după ce două sau trei dintre fiarele negre desfrânate au bătut-o și și-au făcut treaba, aceasta e întinsă la pământ, scâncind. Apoi încetează să mai scâncească.

Oroarea continuă întreaga noapte. Casele ard până devin ruine negre. Și continuă să ardă.

Mașinile pline de negrii conduc după plac prin cartier jefuind, ucigându-i pe cei răniți doar de plăcere – și violând!

Ești neajutorat! Bătut

În sfârșit, în jurul orei 3 dimineața, lucrurile încetinesc puțin. Te târăști afară și le strigi supraviețuitorilor. „Unde naiba e Garda Națională?” Continuați să vă repetați unii altora, zăpăciți și ca niște proști: „Unde naiba e blestemata Gardă Națională?”

Ești singurul care are suficient de multă experiență și abilități de conducere pentru a încerca să faci ceva. Sugerezi să-i adunați pe răniți și pe neajutorați și să încercați să-i adăpostiți la un loc în spatele unei stive de pietre și cărămizi vechi din zona virană. Răniții plâng, literalmente, după apă. Dar nu există apă nicăieri. Deocamdată nimeni nu se gândește la mâncare. Astfel de gânduri vor veni mai târziu. Însă pentru moment, toată lumea încearcă să supraviețuiască. Și în mod constant poți auzi vuietul gloatei uriașe de negrii aflate în mijlocul orașului, uneori îndepărtându-se, alteori apropiindu-se!

Ceilalți cad de acord să încerce să-i ducă e cei răniți în spatele stivei de cărămizi. Dar înainte să apucați să terminați această sarcină, auzi un nou zgomot – zornăitul tipului de motor pe care ți-l amintești din timpul războiului: TANCURI!

Garda! În sfârșit!

„E Garda Națională!” le strigi celorlalți. „Aud tancurile!” Toată lumea se oprește pentru a asculta. O încurajare slabă se propagă printre ei atunci când toți aud tancurile.

Și tocmai la țanc, pentru că gloata de negrii se află în blocuri! Își poți imagina cum ar arăta situația dacă roiul de negrii africani însetați de sânge ar veni aici pentru a-i termina pe supraviețuitori! Acum tancurile finalmente se implică pentru a restaura ordinea!

Pentru prima dată simți că vei supraviețui. Și iei hotărârea de a nu mai fi prins niciodată în felul acesta, niciodată să nu mai fi atât de dezorganizat și atât de slab înarmat! Dacă bastarzii încearcă să mai facă asta vreodată, ești decis să fii pregătit, indiferent că există sau nu legi care să reguleze uzul de arme!

Sunetul tancurilor se apropie din ce în ce mai mult. Acum le poți vedea! Slavă cerului!

Monștrii de fier zornăie de-a lungul străzilor, curățându-le, iar trupele de infanterie înaintază în spatele lor complet echipați de luptă!

Doamne, ce priveliște frumoasă, adorabilă și splendidă!

Nimic nu a arătat vreodată atât de minunat! Încet, plini de uimire, cei capabili de a umbla se ivesc din spatele stivei de cărămizi.

Tancurile și infanteria descoperă un roi de negrii ce se ascunde pe un șantier de construcții. Infanteria înaintază pentru a-i înconjura. Tancurile se opresc..

Dar ce e asta? Ce naiba!

Ce fac tancurile acum?

Se întorc! Nu așteaptă ca infanteria să-i lichideze pe teroriștii negrii de pe șantierul de construcții – ci fac calea îtoarsă. Dumnezeuule! Nu știu oare că acolo mai sunt sute de albi neajutorați?

Însă acestea nu doar că să se „întorc!”

Tancurile și-au rabatat armele împotriva propriei infanterii! Ce naiba! Și în timp ce tu încă mai ești năucit, tancurile își pornesc mitralierele împotriva membrilor infanteriei și-i seceră cu sutele!

Apoi ușa tancului se deschide – și imediat înțelegeți ce s-a întâmplat.

Din tanc iese un cap mare și negru, rânjind!

Acum s-a așternut liniștea printre bărbații, femeile și copiii aflați în spatele cărămizilor. Sunt prea buimăciți și pentru a înjura. Nici nu e nevoie de explicații.

Aceștia realizează acum ce s-a întâmplat.

Marea majoritate a negrilor din forțele armate și din Garda Națională s-au alăturat rebelilor negrii.

Acum mărețele arme tehnice ale Statelor Unite sunt în mâinile sălbaticilor negrii, care se află la doar câteva generații distanță de viața animalică din junglă. Rachete, tancuri și bombe nucleare – tot ceea ce albi au creat pentru a se proteja, într-un act de stupiditate și trădare au fost date pe mâinile inamicului însuși, în numele „fraternității” și a „egalității!”

Îți folosești ultima rezervă de voință și energie pentru a conduce mica ta bandă de vecini supraviețuitori într-o pivniță abandonată situată sub cărămizi și dărâmături.

Acum sunteți singuri împotriva unei lumi înnebunite.

Fără apă, mâncare, muniție, fără vreun mediu de comunicare sau medicamente!
Nimic!

Însă tu nu te vei da bătut; încă nu.

Poate asta e doar o chestiune locală. Poate Armata sau Marina sau cineva va reuși să preia controlul acestei revolte a junglei.

Dacă vei putea rezista, poate că va sosi ajutor.

Dar tancurile sunt acum urmate de roiuri de negrii ieșite din oraș, îmbătați cu whisky și sânge – comportându-se exact așa cum s-au comportat și strămoșii lor în junglele africane din timpuri imemorabile, cuprinși de ferocitate și însetare animalică de sânge! Fiecare soldat și membru a Gărzii Naționale de rasă albă din regiune e fie mort sau mutilat, luat prins surprindere de proprii lor „camarazi” negrii! Zorii zilei sunt fierbinți și mai oribili decât noaptea, umpluți cu fum și flăcări, cu o duzină de răniți ce zac peste tot la pământ gemând, blocați printre pietre și cărămizi. Strigătele după apă, venite în special de la copii, sunt nesfârșite și sfâșietoare.

Dar nicăieri nu se găsește apă.

Nu poți face nimic.

În jurul orei 8, lucrurile au devenit destul de tăcute în cartier. Singurul zgomot care poate fi auzit e trosnitul focului arid de peste tot din jurul tău.

Apoi auzi un bocet din stradă.

Arunci o privire afară și-l vezi pe unul dintre negrii pe care l-ai împușcat azi-noapte, târându-se, gemând și plângând după ajutor.

Nu îndrăznești să te miști.

Însă dintr-o dată, una dintre cele mai brave dintre femei, femeie care i-a consolat, bandajat și ajutat pe răniții și muribunzii de aseară, țâșnește afară din adăpost și fuge la negrul rănit de pe stradă.

Privești plin de oroare în timp ce aceasta înfige un cuțit mare de bucătărie, din nou și din nou în trupul negru tremurător!

O recunoști, e doamna Moody – liberala! A contribuit cu sute de dolari pentru negrii, ia ajutat fără încetare, a mășăluit cu ei la proteste, a stat împreună cu ei și a mers chiar și până în Mississippi pentru a-i înregistra ca votanți. Acum o privești cum în cele din urmă își revendică înțelepciunea animalică cu care Natura a înzestrat-o cu scopul de a-i proteja pe cei dragi ei! Soțul și copiii ei au fost uciși noaptea trecută. Doamna Moody nu mai e o „liberală.” Aceasta e acum o membră a marelui Rase Albe – o luptătoare! Dar e prea târziu.

La ora 10 vezi mai mulți negrii ce cutreieră cartierul, culegând bunuri dintre ruine, lovind morții cu picioarele, jupuind hainele de pe femei și râzând nebunește în fața atrocităților lor de negrăit – exact așa cum au făcut și frații lor Mau Mau din Africa!

Reușești să supraviețuiești și să ții laolaltă micul grup pe durata întregii zile.

Însă câțiva mor, iar setea devine de nesuportat pentru fiecare dintre voi.

În jurul orei 19, când seara de vară încă mai e fierbinte în bătaia razelor de soare, trebuie să privești cum o fetiță moare în brațele mamei sale. Aceasta continuă să plângă după „mami,” în timp ce mama ei îi fredona în continuu „Mami e aici, dragă mică, chiar aici! Sunt aici!” plângând încet, legănându-i căpușorul cu părul creț înainte și înapoi, înainte și înapoi, până când căpușorul copilei se înclină în lateral fără suflare.

Ochii ți se umple de lacrimi, iar inima de furie împotriva idioților și a șobolanilor din politică care au condus aici cea mai măreață națiune de pe fața pământului – și toate acestea în numele „fraternității” și a „progresului.” Progres! Pe la ora 20 auzi în depărtare o mașină cu portavoce. Conduce înapoi și încolo vreme lungă, dar nu poți înțelege ce spune.

Apoi intră în vecinătatea ta și începi să înțelegi ce se strigă prin difuzoare:

„Acesta este noul guvern socialist democrat al poporului american. Am îndepărtat de la putere vechiul guvern rasist al SUA. Ambasadorul ONU, Alfred Goldberg, a recunoscut deja ca legitimă noua Democrație a Poporului.

Forțele armate ale Gărzii Naționale sunt în mâinile noastre. Trupele chineze ale ONU aterizează deja în toate aeroporturile pentru a asista armata eliberatoare și iubitoare de libertate a poporului, în misiunea ei de restaurare a ordinii. E inutil să opuneți rezistență. Fără acordul nostru nimic nu se pune în mișcare în întreaga națiune. Vi se

ordină să ieșiți din ascunzători și să raportați la cel mai apropiat punct de înregistrare, pentru a fi transportați în locurile pentru refugiați deja pregătite, unde veți primi hrană după care veți fi puși la muncă. Toți cei care nu s-au înregistrat până la ora 21 din această seară, vor fi împușcați... acesta este noul Guvern socialist democrat al poporului american. Forțele armate ale Gărzii Naționale sunt în..." – mașina s-a îndepărtat prea mult de vecinătate, repetând mesajul damnării națiunii noastre, din nou și din nou.

Vederea îți devine tulbure din cauza lacrimilor; privești cum majoritatea celor prezenți iasă împiedicându-se din ascunziș și încep să hoinărească în împrejurimi, căutând „punctul de înregistrare.” Tu ai găsit un glonț pentru pistol.

Îl îndrepti spre cap... când observi o tânără frumușică ce se uita la tine cu o rugăciune silențioasă în privire. Îi înmânezi pistolul și ieși anevoios din pivniță, înainte de a auzi împușcătura.

Ceea ce am scris mai sus nu e un vis isteric a vreunui alarmist.

Exact astfel de lucruri sunt plănuite în detaliu de către inamic – și au fost puse în aplicare în fiecare țară în negrii s-au răscolat împotriva albilor care au construit țara respectivă, cum s-a întâmplat în Angola portugheză, în Congo, Kenia, etc.

În America au început deja – așa cum începe o boală mortală, mai întâi cu o erupție minoră, urmată de inflamație care crește până când în cele din urmă se ajunge la febră violentă care pune victima între patru scânduri.

Mincinoșii și falsificatorii de hărți au făcut tot ce le-a stat în putință ca să camufleze adevărata natură a răscoalelor ce se răspândesc peste tot prin America, pentru a putea pretinde că acestea sunt rezultatul frustrării care poate fi tămăduită numai dacă „îmbunătățim” situația negrilor.

Permiteți-mi mai întâi să scot în evidență faptul că numărul și gradul de răutate a revoltelor sunt direct proporționale cu gradul de ajutor social și libertate cu care negrii au fost copleșiți. În Mississippi nu au existat răscoale de tipul Watts, pentru că în acest stat există o atitudine mai realistă cu privire la negrii și prin urmare se exercită mai mult control. Numai în marile orașe din nord și vest aceștia au pus la cale cele mai înspăimântătoare răscoale, cu toate că politicienii din nord sunt în genunchi pupând tălpile negrilor aroganți. Însă negrii au pretenții din ce în ce mai mari și nu vor fi satisfăcuți niciodată, cu excepția cazului în care culminează prădând orașul și masacrându-i pe albi, așa cum frații lor au făcut deja în Kenia și în Congo.

Mincinoșii și falsificatorii de hărți nu dezvăluie niciodată poporului american ce se află în spatele acestor revolte, continuând să repete că acestea sunt „spontane” și că sunt rezultatul sutelor de ani de opresiune. Aceste minciuni au avut suficient de mult succes pentru a-i determina pe majoritatea americanilor să creadă că revoltele erup pur și simplu în nopțile toride de vară pentru că bieții și opresații negrii nu mai suportă „frustrarea.” Mai întâi de toate, evident că e la fel de cald și de frustrant și pentru milioanele de albi amărâți, însă aceștia nu se repedă în stradă cu bombe și arme pentru a se revolta și jefui.

Pentru a vedea cât de falsă și periculoasă e această minciună cu revoltele „spontane,” trebuie să cunoști fundalul acestora: și, anume, decadele în care comuniștii au planificat și s-au organizat în mod răbdător pentru a le produce.

Deja am prezentat cazul lui Israel Cohen din 1912, caz care a fost însemnat în Arhiva Congresională, din care reiese că negrii reprezintă arma principală prin care comuniștii plănuiesc să preieie controlul în SUA. (Vezi [Capitolul IX](#))

Eugene Dennis, secretarul național al Partidului Comunist din Statele Unite, a conceput planul în detaliu, înaintea celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial. Mai jos e un citat din cartea scrisă de Dennis „A Soviet America” (O Americă sovietică), citat care a fost preluat de Kenneth Goff, un ex-comunist și asociat al lui Dennis, în cartea sa „Confessions of Satlin’s Agent” (Confesiuni ale agentului lui Stalin)

„La acea oră se așteaptă să aibă loc revolte în fiecare oraș de orice mărime. Liderii acestor gloate trebuie aleși și antrenați cu grijă dinainte. Tulburările trebuie să fie de o asemenea proporție încât să fie necesară mobilizarea în aceste zone a unui mare număr de forțe de ordine. În timp ce autoritățile încercă să aplaneze aceste revolte, bande de comuniști trebuie să preia controlul asupra stațiilor lor radio și TV și a centralelor telefonice. Alte trupe de comuniști trebuie să preia controlul asupra rezervelor de apă și să le deconecteze, și să procedeze la fel cu rețeaua electrică și cea de gaz. Casele vor fi lăsate fără apă și combustibil, și fără lumină și legătură telefonică. Oamenilor le va fi imposibil să comunice cu prietenii și cu rudele lor. Criminali profesioniști îi vor împresura pe oamenii din centrul de afaceri și-i va ține ostatici în unele dintre cele mai mari clădiri, iar femeile să fie date pe mâna gloatelor nebune după sex, până când bărbații se predau.”

Fii atent la planul lor de a deconecta rețeaua de electricitate, gaz, etc. În aceasta a constat planul standard de atac al lui Mau Mau peste tot în Africa, împotriva orașelor locuite de albi. Mai întâi aceștia atacă centralele electrice și telefonice, etc. Apoi, în toiul beznei și a confuziei, aceștia lovesc cu teroarea africană sângeroasă.

Am arătat deja în [Capitolul IV](#) felul în care William Weiland împreună cu propriul nostru Departament de Stat, a conspirat cu o aroganță incredibilă pentru a-l elimina

pe pro-americanul Bastia care a tăiat toate legăturile cu națiunile comuniste, și în locul lui să-l pună la conducere pe comunistul turbat Fidel Castro.

Această manevră a fost făcută cu un scop – însă nu cu simplul scop de a ajuta comunismul în general.

Conspiratorii au avut nevoie de o bază în Lumea Nouă din care să-și lanseze campania terorii negroide, mascată sub forma unei mișcări pentru „drepturile civile.” Printre alte lucruri și-au dorit o stație radio prin care să inunde mințile a milioane de americani de culoare cu propaganda lor agitatoare, dar și un refugiu pentru teroriști – așa cum a fost Laos în Vietnam.

În urma capturării Cubei de către Castro (lucru aranjat de trădătorii din propriul nostru guvern și din mass-media), au fost organizate tabere de antrenament în care teroriștii comuniști negrii să poată învăța toate tehnicile necesare implementării obișnuitului „război” terorist „de eliberare,” și din care să poată fi strecurate în Statele Unite echipamentele de sabotaj, de otrăvire a rezervoarelor de apă și a depozitelor cu hrană. Îți amintești că Castro a stat la hotelul „Therzsa” din Harlem atunci când a vizitat ONU? Puțini oameni realizează că Castro e ¼ negru și că revoluția sa a fost în egală măsură o revoluție neagră și una comunistă deopotrivă!

Cuba, ca lideră a terorismului comunist negroid situată la doar nouăzeci de mile de coasta americană, a fost garantată de SUA atunci când s-a poziționat împotriva oricărui fel de atac venit din partea patrioților cubanezi care încercau să-și elibereze patria. Kennedy și Hrușciiov au făcut o mare dramă falsă despre rachete și despre îndepărtarea lor (noi am prezis cu succes aceste lucruri în reportul Rockwell, pentru că știam ce puneau la cale). Rezultatul acestei șarade despre rachete, a fost acela că nimeni nu a făcut nicio inspecție – însă marinei SUA i s-a ordonat să PROTEJEZE coasta cubaneză de orice posibilă acostare a patrioților cubanezi – și acest lucru încă nu a luat sfârșit pentru că cubanezii care sunt împotriva lui Castro încă mai sunt capturați în largul mării sub amenințarea puștii, și sunt trimiși în pușcăriile din America pentru că încearcă să-și elibereze propria lor țară!

Și ca și cum asta n-ar fi fost de-ajuns, Eleanor Roosevelt împreună cu o gașcă de comuniști, a organizat o operațiune imensă de ajutorare, pentru a plăti sume uriașe și de a-i furniza lui Castro echipament rar, darămite pentru a ajuta la „salvarea” cubanezilor anti-Castro; asta în condițiile în care forțele marine SUA i-ar fi putut salva atât pe refugiați cât și pe Cuba, într-o singură zi.

Imediat ce Cuba a devenit o tabără securizată și înarmată cu artilerie grea, a țintit ca un pumnal spre inima Americii; un negru pe nume Robert Williams, șeful NAAPC din Monroe, Carolina de Nord, a luat ca ostatici un cuplu tânăr de albi. Când rebeliunea i-

a fost în cele din urmă pusă la pământ, a fugit în Cuba de unde a organizat o operațiune radio care fusese deja planificată: „RADIO FREE DIXIE.”

Într-una din primele sale difuzări din Cuba, William spunea: „Am eșuat în rebeliunea armată din Monroe doar pentru că a fost prima noastră încercare, așa că am comis greșeli. De fapt am deținut suficiente forțe armate pentru a putea transforma regiunea în cenușă și moloz. Am bătut atât poliția cât și forțele de ordine. Ceea ce ne-a oprit au fost trupele federale teroriste care au fost importate din alte regiuni. Dacă am fi atacat și aceste regiuni, slăbind aceste forțe, am fi fost plini de succes.”

Ceea ce falsificatorii de hărți nu le-a spus americanilor, e faptul că întregul tipar pentru revoltele din marile orașe apare în publicația lui William, „The Crusader” (Cruciatul), care a fost publicat pentru prima dată în Cuba. Aici se găsesc informațiile care practic au prezis revoltele Watts și tot aici se găsește și tehnica – și inclusiv sloganul „Let it burn!” (Să ardă!)

Mai jos e un extras din The Crusader, în care apar planurile lor precise, dar și motivele pentru care sunt convinși că pot bate întreaga SUA – exact așa cum sunt menționate în prima parte a acestui capitol:

„Când vor avea loc violențe masive, întreaga SUA va deveni un balamuc al confuziei și al haosului. Celor ce lucrează în fabrici le va fi teamă să iasă pe străzi pentru a merge la serviciu. Celor ce lucrează la centralele telefonice și la stațiile radio le va fi și lor frică să meargă la lucru. Întreaga rețea de transporturi va fi înghețată.

Magazinele vor fi distruse și jefuite, proprietățile vor fi avariate și clădirile scumpe vor fi transformate în cenușă. Conductele esențiale vor fi rupte și aruncate în aer și vor avea loc toate formele de sabotaj; violența și teroarea se vor răspândi ca o furtună de foc. În interiorul forțelor armate se vor produce conflicte.

În bazele militare SUA din jurul lumii, revoluționarii se vor alia cu Afro G.I. Pentru că holocaustul va acoperi suprafețe vaste, forțele SUA vor fi împrăștiate prea mult pentru a fi efective. Muncitorii americani care vor fi prinși la locul de muncă vor încerca să se întoarcă acasă pentru a-și proteja familiile. Tirurile și trenurile nu vor putea aproviziona marile centre urbane. Economia va cădea într-o situație de haos.

Opresorul imperialist rasist nu va fi făcut să îngenuncheze numai datorită abilității de luptă și a puterii militare a luptătorilor negrii pentru libertate și a aliaților lor din interiorul SUA, ci și datorită creării condițiilor economice

haotice, a frustrării apărute în urma dereglării organelor lor ultra vitale de producție, și de condițiile adverse create de lupta globală pentru libertate.

Colapsul inamicului va fi atât de formidabil în fața noului concept de revoluție, pentru că societatea sa e ultra modernă și automatizată, și pentru că forțelor sale le lipsește condiția psihologică. Oamenii noștri au fost deja condiționați în cei aproape 400 de ani de violență, teroare și foame.

Noul concept de revoluție sfidează știința și tacticile militare. Noul concept vine cu campanii fulger realizate în comunitățile urbane foarte senzitive, din care paralizia se va extinde spre comunitățile mai mici și în final spre zonele cu fermieri. Vechea metodă cu luptele de guerilă, așa cum era organizată din păduri și din afara orașelor, este inefectivă într-o țară puternică cum este SUA. Orice forță de acest fel ar fi lichidată într-o oră. Noul concept e acela de a te apropia cât mai mult de inamic pentru a-i neutraliza armamentul său modern și feroce. Noul concept creează condiții în care e implicată întreaga comunitate, fie că aceasta vreau sau nu să se implice. Perpetuează o stare de confuzie și de distrugere a proprietății private. Dislocă organele însărcinate cu menținerea armoniei și a ordinii și reduce puterea centrală la nivelul unei caracatițe neajutorate și rășchirate. În timpul zilei au loc revolte sporadice și împușcături. Noaptea aduce cu sine război în toată regula, lupte organizate și teroare fără limită împotriva opresorului și a forțelor acestuia. O astfel de campanie va materializa sfârșitul opresiei și a nedreptății sociale din SUA în mai puțin de 90 de zile, și creează fundamentul necesar implementării Constituției SUA cu dreptate și cu egalitate pentru toți oamenii.

Nu mai e un lucru evident acela că oamenii noștri nu pot câștiga o astfel de bătălie. Lumea s-a schimbat și situația s-a schimbat în favoarea afro-americanilor. Aceia care insistă că noi nu putem câștiga sunt fie agenți ai opresorului, masochiști latenți sau ignoranți cu privire la noile fapte de viață. Acum nu mai avem nevoie de „tăticii” albi pentru prietenii noștri. Ceea ce ne trebuie sunt niște luptători în stilul lui John Browns.

Prietenii noștri cresc în putere de jur împrejurul lumii, în timp ce opresorii devin slabi. E important ca noi să stabilim imediat legături puternice cu frații noștri din America Latină, Asia și Africa. E timpul ca oamenii noștri să înceteze să mai coopereze cu opresorul și să depună mai mult efort în expunerea naturii bestiale a acestuia în fața întregii lumi. Da, putem câștiga pentru că lupta noastră e dreaptă, iar camarazii noștri sunt mulți la număr. Victoria e la îndemâna noastră.

SĂ NE PREGĂTIM SĂ O ÎNȘFĂCĂM!”

Acum citește această reproducere statică a ceea ce a fost difuzat la milioane de afro-americieni de a lor „RADIO FREE DIXIE” și apoi vei înțelege mai bine ce înseamnă toate aceste revolte ale negrilor, dar și ce anume se află pregătit pentru viitorul Americii – asta dacă nu se iau curând măsuri drastice.

O DIFUZARE A RADIOULUI FREE DIXIE

„Se apropie ora zero. Vânturile tulburărilor și a violenței se apropie de țărnul opresiei și a nemulțumirii. Forțele rasiste ale tiraniei și a urii se apropie și-i prăpădește pe oamenii noștri dezumanizați și așa-zisi violenți și neajutorați. În acest ceas crucial al luptei noastre lungi și amare pentru supraviețuire în America rasistă, filozofia violenței SOCA e calea spre suicid și exterminare. Poporul rasist și asupritor din America de Nord e o brută sălbatică. E o fiară furioasă lipsită de sensibilitățile umane. Credulii amăgiți ce vorbesc de puterea non-violenței și a iubirii care să fie întrebuințată la îmblânzirea furiei sălbaticilor albi, nu fac decât să ne conducă poporul brutal de asuprit spre genocidul violent și sângeros.

Criminalul rasist ce susține supremația albă are o frică mortală de auto-apărarea poporului nostru care a fost subjugat pentru prea multă vreme. Asta se datorează faptului că poziția Statelor Unite în lume e atât de sensibilă în ziua de azi, încât orice revoltă prelungită și răspândită în lung și-n latul națiunii, ar lovi în bot farsa numită „stil de viață democratic.” Contrar lucrurilor de care bufonii rasiști încearcă să-i convingă pe oamenii noștri, nu negrii ar fi exterminați într-un astfel de conflict, ci așa-zisul stil american al acestor imperialiști rasiști care conspiră să cucerească, să domine și să răspândească în jurul lumii justiția de tipul Birmingham. Toate popoarele civilizate din lume simpatizează cu strădania noastră de a civiliza această rasă suverană de sălbatici, împreună cu jungla lor numită democrația reprezentativă a SUA.”

Cunoscând lucrurile pe care forțele comuniste „eliberatoare” le-au comis în Congo, Kenia, Vietnam și în alte locuri din lume – și anume uciderile în masă, tortura, violurile și jafurile – mai ai vreo urmă de îndoială referitoare la viitorul care e pregătit pentru America?

Mai pare improbabilă prima parte a acestui capitol?

N-ar trebui. Cel puțin nu pentru aceia care văd tiparul istoric care a fost dezvoltat, nestingherit, timp de jumătate de secol.

Albii au domnit cândva lumea cu o mână de fier relativ justă și omenoasă. Au existat abuzuri, însă acestea nu se aseamănă nici pe departe cu cele care au loc atunci când domnia e dată pe mâna raselor colorate pe care albii le-au dominat și le-a civilizat.

Astăzi, când albii au devenit „prea liberali pentru a lupta” – după cum s-a lăudat Hrușciiov – și când nu mai impun purtarea civilizată asupra raselor colorate și înapoiate, acestea se ridică peste tot în lume ca niște animale din junglă care au fost dezlănțuite, și-și afundă colții în gâttelejul celor ce odinioară le-au fost maeștri. Asta li s-a întâmplat deja celor din Kenia. Albii au chicotit în fața ideii că Mau Mau va putea câștiga vreodată prin Voodoo-ul lor primitiv și prin terorismul lor sângeros. Însă Mau Mau într-adevăr a câștigat, iar diabolicul Kenyatta acum conduce atât Kenia cât și pe albii care au așteptat prea mult.

Albilor din Congo și din multe alte locuri le-a luat prea mult ca să realizeze ce se pune la cale, iar acum sunt fie morți, violați sau dați dispăruți.

În cele din urmă albii din Rhodesia au realizat ce îi pândea și s-au mobilizat în mod curajos pentru a se proteja pe ei și pe civilizația lor. Totuși, e interesant de notat faptul că întreaga conducere SUA sprijină forțele sălbătice și a uciderii îndreptate împotriva propriilor noștri frați și surori din Rhodesia (și din Africa de Sud).

Oamenii din Statele Unite încă nu pot vedea faptul că infernul dezlănțuit ne negrii nu e nici sporadic, nici spontan și nu e nici rezultatul frustrării, ci e o invazie foarte bine organizată și planificată a țării noastre de către inamic, care deja se află pe teritoriul nostru și ne atacă.

Dacă aceștia ar fi debarcat din vapoare și ar fi fugit pe plaja și, ajungând în orașe ar fi făcut ceea ce fac acum, aceștia ar fi fost opriți imediat. Însă din moment ce minciună și falsificatorii de hărți, cu „iubirea” și cu fraternitatea lor tâmpită, îi face pe cei mai mulți americani să creadă că în spatele tuturor acestor lucruri „nu există nici un plan,” poporul nostru și cea mai mare parte a „liderilor” noștri ajung să tolereze o escaladă anuală a atacului îndreptat împotriva noastră de milioane de negrii și de comuniști.

Unul dintre scopurile acestei cărți, Puterea Albilor, e acela de a alerta poporul nostru cu privire la această amenințare mortală. Și una dintre cele mai bune metode de a realiza acest lucru, e de a ASCULTA ceea ce inamicul are de spus. Acesta nu-și ascunde planurile; ba din contră, se laudă cu ele! Am imprimat numai o fracțiune din documentele disponibile pe care chiar TU ți le poți procura.

Doar pentru a arăta la ce anume mă refer, mai jos e coperta din spate a uneia dintre broșurile Crusaders publicate de Robert Williams. Și tu îți poți procura o copie dacă îi scrii acestui individ la adresa care apare pe spatele acestui plan comunist de măcelărire și violare a Americii.

... profesori din Japonia care sunt interesați de această chestiune și problemă a negrilor. Acesta nu e doar un grup academic de cercetare, ci se mobilizează împotriva oricărui fel de discriminare rasială și participă în mișcările de democratizare din Japonia.

Aceștia trimit delegați în Congresul Solitar al Afro-asiaticilor (Afro-Asian Peoples Solidarity Congresses) și cooperează cu Comitetul Japonez Anti-discriminare din Africa de Sud. Pe lângă aceste activități, de patru ori pe an societatea Kobe-City University publică un buletin care-i informează pe japonezi despre situația luptei de eliberare a afro-americanilor și include lucrări literare ale negrilor și articole istorice informative în limba japoneză.

INTRĂ PE FRECVENȚA RADIO FREE DIXIE – 690 (frecvență lungă). Cea mai bună recepție: radiourile pe tranzistori, de mașină și din casă, cu antene montate afară. VINERI, 1011 PM, DUMINICĂ și MARȚI la 11-12 noaptea (E.S.T.)

APELUL CRUSADER

AJUTĂ la construirea lui CRUSADER! Avem nevoie de distribuitori voluntari peste tot în lume. În special avem nevoie de oameni care să ne transmită mesajul în ghetourile negre. Ajută la distribuirea lui CRUSADER în biserica ta, în școala și în clubul de angajați sau de șomeri din care faci parte. Avem nevoie de contribuții financiare, dar și discuri cu jazz pentru RADIO FREE DIXIE. Pentru pachetul de broșuri, scrie-ne la MRS. ANNE OLSON, 21 ELLIS GARDENS, TORONTO 3, ONTARIO, CANADA.

– PUBLICAT ÎN CUBA SUB FORMĂ DE PUBLICAȚIE PRIVATĂ –

THE CRUSADER

Acest gunoi e distribuit în America de Nord prin intermediul unei femei din Canada pe nume Anne Oslon, după cum se poate vedea din fotostatul de mai sus. Pe această cale am procurat lucrurile pe care vi le-am arătat mai sus.

Ține minte că prin toate aceste publicații, agitatorii comuniști îi îndeamnă pe cititori ca mai întâi să atace sursa de ELECTRICITATE a albilor, astfel încât să-și poată împrăștia teroarea în beznă. Aceasta e tema recurentă din The Crusader; din nou și din nou, liderul Mau Mau american pune emfază pe faptul că primul pas în cucerirea Americii prin terorism, e distrugerea CENTRALELOR ELECTRICE și crearea beznei la nivel național.

Doamna Anne Olson, de pe strada Ellis Gardens, nr. 21, le trimite negrilor din America de Nord astfel de materiale. De ce repet acel nume și acea adresă de DOUĂ ORI?

Pentru că e ceva uimitor despre ALTCINEVA care locuiește pe strada Ellis Gardens, 21. D-l Olson, soțul d-nei Olson, a vizitat Cuba lui Castro în anul 1965. Trei luni mai târziu, pe 9 noiembrie 1965, centrala hidroelectrică Sir Adam Beck nr.2, situată în vecinătatea orașului Toronto, Ontario, a experimentat o pană monstruoasă de curent care a lăsat în beznă totală, în timpul nopții, întreaga regiune de la New York City până în Canada – o pătrime din SUA, plus Canada!

D-l Olson a lucrat ca tehnician la centrala hidroelectrică Sir Adam Beck nr.2! (vezi buletinul Christian Crusade, din martie 1966, p. 5) Nu e acest lucru cel puțin suspicios?

Cu toate acestea, ofițerii din Comitetul Național pentru Energie din Canada, oficialii din Comisia Energiei Hidroelectrice din Ontario și Comisia de Energie din SUA care au investigat pana de curent, n-au menționat niciodată acest fapt curios, ci mai degrabă s-au aventurat într-o sumedenie de discuții duble despre „erori de calcul.” (Alte pene de curent începând cu acel moment: Texas, New Mexico și Mexico mai târziu în 1965; Cincinnati și Kentucky în mai 1967; Pennsylvania, New Jersey, New York și Delaware în iunie 1967.) „Erori de calcul?” – care să lase fără curent 30 milioane de oameni timp de 12 ORE sau mai mult?

N-ar fi oare cel puțin prudent ca d-l Olson să fie cercetat, pentru a se verifica dacă nu cumva acesta a FĂCUT ceea ce nevasta s-a oribilă RECOMANDĂ?

Până una alta, din nefericire există un sâmbure de adevăr în ceea ce predică William și acești teroriști: că, în timp ce America s-a fortificat în ceea ce privește armamentul și mașinăriile, aceasta a devenit moale și dependentă de aceste mașinării și armament.

Și nu e ca și cum americanii nu se mai știm lupta; ci are de-a face cu faptul că avem din ce în ce mai multe mașinării și arme de foc care să facă treaba în locul nostru, și devenim pe zi ce trece tot mai dependenți de aceste metode mecanizate. Ne pierdem ferocitatea pe care străbunii noștri au avut-o în luptă. Devenim o națiune care nu știe decât să apese pe butoane.

„Majoritatea americanilor s-ar panica dacă s-ar întâmpla vreodată ca TV-ul și radioul să fie întrerupte, electricitatea să cadă, telefonul să fie tăiat, apa să fie oprită și să nu fie nimeni care să le spună ce să facă” – așa se laudă acest terorist comunist negru, Robert Williams.

Și Williams are dreptate!

„Aceștia (americanii) s-ar așeza în întuneric și-ar aștepta ca radioul să difuzeze din nou și să le spună ce să facă,” – continuă acesta.

Și din nou, acesta are dreptate – afară de cazul în care schimbăm acest lucru!

Acum ia în calcul că negrii din Los Angeles, Detroit, Chicago, Cleveland și din multe alte orașe, au dovedit deja că sunt capabili să cucerească departamente întregi de poliție din aceste orașe imense. Numai Garda Națională cu tancuri și cu artilerie grea a fost capabilă să restaureze ordinea. În Detroit, nici măcar Garda Națională nu a fost de ajuns, și a trebuit să fie chemată armata. Polițiștii sunt neajutorați. (Și în fiecare zi se aplică din ce în ce mai multe „cățușe” pe mâinile poliției, pentru a o face chiar și mai neajutorată. Pe lângă asta se lucrează pentru a lua armele din mâinile albilor.)

Însă nu în asta constă adevăratul pericol și nu acesta e țelul final al revoluționarilor negrii.

După cum s-a putut vedea din fotostatul preluat din The Crusader, aceștia țințesc spre Forțele Armate!

Zi de zi, săptămână de săptămână, an de an, negrii năvălesc în Armata noastră, în Marină, în Forțele Aeriene și Corpul Pușcașilor Marini – și în Garda Națională!

Toți președinții recentți au întrecut cu mult măsura, asigurându-se că negrii sunt favorizați (în defavoarea albilor) în alocarea promoțiilor. Nu sunt făcuți doar egali, ci sunt favorizați.

Președintele Kennedy a mers până acolo încât a însărcinat un evreu, pe Abe Fortas, cu întocmirea raportului Gesell Raport (G.R.), care e un studiu special menit să descopere din ce în ce mai multe metode prin care să creeze ofițeri și subofițeri negrii. Așa au ajuns să instaleze comisari politici în aproape fiecare unitate – aceștia sunt de regulă negrii – care să raporteze fiecare ofițer senior care nu făcea îndeajuns pentru a-i împinge pe negrii în sus. Acest lucru se întâmplă chiar acum, în timp ce citești aceste rânduri.

Ca rezultat, serviciile sunt umplute din ce în ce mai repede cu negrii, și mai ales cu șefi negrii: caporali negrii, sergenți negrii, locotenenți negrii – până la generali negrii! Astăzi, toate serviciile cu excepția Marinei sunt compuse între $\frac{1}{4}$ și $\frac{1}{8}$ din negrii, cu un procent chiar mai ridicat de ofițeri! (vezi Gusell Report)

Întreabă-te ce se întâmplă în fiecare cartier în care se mută negrii.

Nu se mută albi din acel cartier?

Până și evreii recunosc că orașele din nordul SUA sunt acum mai segregate decât cele din sud, ca urmare a faptului că, pe măsură ce negrii au devenit din ce în ce mai numeroși în orașe, albi s-au mutat în suburbii.

Când negrii se mută în cartier, albi părăsesc cartierul.

Și exact asta se întâmplă și în Forțele noastre Armate – exact cu a fost planificat! Cu excepția recruților care nu au de ales, Forțele Armate se umple cu negrii – și negrii

ajung la conducere. Orice efort întreprins de ofițerii albi sinceri, de a opri această cursă a negrilor spre posturile de conducere e condamnată drept „bigotism,” iar ofițerii care încearcă să insiste pe promovarea bazată pe merit, ajunge și el să fie discriminat. Știu despre ce vorbesc. Nu cu mult timp în urmă am făcut parte din Forțele Armate. Negrii sunt reînrolați; albi pleacă.

Procesul se află într-o continuă accelerare și se auto-perpetuează. Dacă ai văzut vreodată cum un cartier „devine negru,” atunci știi la ce mă refer. Mai întâi un singur negru, apoi o mână de negrii. După care, dintr-o dată, întregul cartier e plin de negrii.

Așa se întâmplă și în Armată, în Forțele Aeriene, în Marină și într-un ritm mai scăzut în Amiralitate. Credem că suntem protejați în spatele unei bariere de rachete, de arme nucleare și de alte mașinării tehnologice – care fără doar și poate sunt cele mai puternice pe care le-a cunoscut vreodată lumea.

Însă dacă această mașinărie și armament cade în mâinile inamicului, atunci nu numai că devine inutilă pentru noi, ci fără îndoială înseamnă și moartea noastră sigură!

Chiar în acest moment, politicienii corupți și demagogi pun aceste arme mărețe în mâinile africanilor!

Și în schimb, negrii intră din ce în ce mai mult sub controlul revoluționarilor Mau Mau!

Pe lângă pericolul la care suntem expuși din cauza propriilor noastre Forțe Armate aflate în mâinile negrilor, în marile orașe din nord mai există și pericolul personal de la om la om, venit din partea organizației teroriste din noua generație de luptători negri de guerilă.

În Chicago există o bandă enormă de criminali adolescenți negrii, numită „The Mighty Blackstone Rangers,” care are mii de membrii. Obișnuia să existe o bandă mai mică numită „Disciples,” însă recent aceasta a fuzionat cu „Rangers” pentru a crea cea mai mare bandă ucigașă de negrii din Statele Unite. Aceștia sunt atât de bine organizați, încât au centre de comandă, folosesc radiotelefoane și negociază „tratate de pace” cu șeful poliției din Chicago – transmise la TV! Aceștia reprezintă teroarea orașului Chicago!

Astăzi majoritatea dintre ei sunt încă adolescenți. Sunt rezultatul a 20 de ani în care albi au plătit taxe uriașe pentru ajutorul social, care în mod literal a permis reproducerea a milioane de negrii fără rădăcini, fără case, fără bune moravuri și care nu au respect pentru nimic – cu atât mai puțin pentru „autorități.”

Americanul alb de rând și-a uitat moștenirea violentă.

Știu că și eu am fost uitat de ea, până am lansat Partidul Nazist american.

Copil fiind, bineînțeles că ai avut parte de câteva bătăi la școală. Poate că ai luptat, ca și mine, în câteva războaie.

Însă până și în război e rară lupta corp la corp și violența-până-la-moarte. Unul în o mie nu experimentează asta.

Însă timp de milenii, violența-până-la-moarte a făcut parte din viața cotidiană a rasei umane. Și violența-până-la-moarte încă mai face parte din viața zilnică a negrilor din majoritatea marilor orașe. Se rățoiesc unii la alții cu cuțite, bricege, pistoale, securi, cu mâinile goale și chiar și cu dinții. Sunt obișnuiți cu asta, motiv pentru care nu sunt „șocați” când sunt dintr-o dată copleșiți de o explozie de acest fel de violență mortală – la fel cum nici un câine nu e „șocat” de o bătălie între câini.

Și cel mai important, aceste milioane de negrii tineri și robuști au învățat arta violenței – până la moarte. Ei știu ce au de făcut.

Dar tu, știi?

Ce-ai face dacă ai fi atacat chiar acum, de o bandă cu cagule, cuțite, pistoale și bombe?

Acești negrii bine organizați sunt familiarizați cu violența: știu cum să o folosească, dar și cum să se apere de ea. Nu-i panichează.

Dar majoritatea bărbaților albi au devenit moi în spirit, atunci când vine vorba de a fi pregătiți, în fiecare moment, de a lupta în mod personal până la moarte.

Când aceste milioane de adolescenți negrii care acum învață violența și terorismul personal pe străzile din marile noastre orașe vor trece de vârsta de douăzeci de ani și vor fi și înarmați până-n dinți – așa cum mulți dintre ei sunt deja – vor fi pregătiți de o revoluție prin violență personală care-i va lăsa pe albi de rând năucii și neajutorați.

Îi știu pe acești „copii” negrii. Sunt atât de obișnuiți cu violența și oroarea încât rînd când sunt puși față în față cu ele. Nu le e frică de nici un polițist și nici de pistoale sau de cuțite – nu le e frică de nimic. Au puține de pierdut și statutul pe care îl au în bandele lor de negrii, e bazat pe un dispreț lor total în fața pericolului și al violenței. A fi încarcerat cu aceste animale sălbatice, așa cum adesea ajung să fiu, e o educație terifiantă.

Îi îmbrăcăm în uniforme pe acești zeci de mii de ucigași negrii și le înmănăm cele mai mortale arme din istoria lumii!

Ce crezi că se va întâmpla când vor decide să întoarcă aceste arme împotriva ta – așa cum am arătat deja că plănuiesc să facă?

Deja negrii protestează împotriva uciderii coloraților (inamicii vietcong), iar liderii lor cei mai turbați, cum e Carmichael (care mai nou e rege), îi învață pe soldați să protesteze – nu să lupte.

Iar guvernul nostru laș îi lasă să scape cu acest protest. Pentru câtă vreme crezi că se poate continua cu astfel de proteste, fără a degenera într-o răscoală în toată regula în Forțele Armate? – Care de asemenea e planificată și documentată?

Și cum mai exact îți închipui că Forțele Armate vor putea domoli o astfel de răscoală internă a negrilor, când fiecare alb din trupele armate a fost învățat că a te opune negrilor înseamnă a fi plin de „ură;” când mulți dintre ofițeri sunt negrii; când războinicii rasei albe au fost scoși la pensie în mod prematur – cum e imortalul „Chesty” Puller din Corpul Pușcașilor Marini și o mie alții asemenea lui – când albi sunt complet dezorganizați, în timp ce negrii beneficiază de o comunicare instantanee și aproape perfectă; când fiecărui lider negru i se face paradă la TV și în presa internațională, astfel încât toți negrii să-l cunoască și să fie gata să-l asculte, când albi nu au nici un lider real, pentru că oricine îndrăznește să se numească un lider al albilor ajunge să fie ori ignorat în mod complet de mass-media, ori dezonorat drept un „bigot” sau „plin de ură” astfel încât nu poate fi eficace cu proprii săi semeni?

În fapt, pe durata primelor ore a unei astfel de răscoale a negrilor în interiorul forțelor noastre armate, mulți dintre albi vor ajunge să-l ajute pe inamic – lucru care de asemenea a fost plănuț și documentat în Crusader.

Oamenii noștri au fost spălați pe creier și înfrânți într-un mod atât de damnabil prin dozele de propagandă evreiască despre „fraternitate” și „dragoste,” fără a mai menționa propaganda comunistă îndreptată asupra negrilor, încât populația noastră – și Forțele Armate – roiesc cu acești „iubitori de negrii” – care nu sunt decât albi ce cred cu adevărat că e datoria lor, într-un fel sau altul, să-i prefere pe acești negrii în locul propriilor lor semeni albi. Dacă totul e pus bine „la cale,” spunându-le că această răscoală a negrilor e cu scopul de a instaura un guvern „fratern” chiar mai liberal decât cel actual, o mulțime de albi nătărăi vor lua partea inamicilor mortali, suficient de mult timp pentru a garanta victoria acestor negrii sălbatici și a liderilor lor evrei comuniști.

Exact asta s-a întâmplat în fiecare țară în care comuniștii au preluat puterea – iar colaboratorii stupizi au sfârșit lichidați de comuniști și de negrii, ca niște tâmpiți și trădători periculoși ce sunt!

Sunt bine conștient că, pe când dictez aceste rânduri, întreaga chestiune pare prea extravagantă pentru a merita să fie crezută sau investigată. Dacă aș fi fost în locul tău, nici eu n-aș fi ajuns să cred toate aceste lucruri dacă nu le-aș fi investigat și dacă n-aș fi descoperit că aceleași lucruri s-au întâmplat din nou și din nou, peste tot în lume, în

timp ce victimele au fost mereu prea încremenite și împietrite pentru a crede că așa ceva li s-ar putea întâmpla lor.

Titlul acestui capitol e „Coșmar.”

Acel titlu nu se referă numai la lucrurile ce se află înaintea noastră dacă le lăsăm să se întâmple, ci și la agonia de nedescris prin care trec cei ce ȘTIU.

Dacă ai fost unui dintre pușinii oameni care a avertizat America cu privire la primejdia fatală în care află, doar ca să constanți că nimeni nu te ascultă, atunci cunoști coșmarul despre care vorbesc.

Asta se aseamănă mult cu vremea în care eram copil și mergeam la unul dintre acele filme horror, în care mâna păroasă se întindea mereu pentru a o apuca de la spate pe eroina nebănuitoare. Ai fi vrut să strigi la ea „FII ATENTĂ ÎN SPATELE TĂU!” – atâta doar că nu puteai!

În ziua de azi America e acea eroină nebănuitoare și lipsită de griji, care se preocupă plină de fericire de toate lucrurile triviale, în timp ce laba păroasă a negrilor ținând sus secera și ciocanul, se apropie pe la spate din ce în ce mai mult. Fie ca noi să-i putem striga la timp: TREZEȘTE-TE!

Însă acesta nu e un film.

Acele gheare păroase ca de maimuță au sugrumat deja gâtul multor națiuni nebănuitoare, chiar sub nasul nostru.

Astfel în ultimii cincizeci de ani, națiunile au fost secerate una câte una.

Și ce-am făcut NOI cu privire la asta?

CINCIZECI DE ANI DE FALIMENT

Dacă m-aș fi născut acum o mie de ani, aș fi fost de „aripă stânga.”

Toate grupurile de animale sociale superioare, așa cum sunt lupii, focile, maimuțele, etc., trăiesc în guverne de te tiranie absolută, conduse de cel mai superior individ care e capabil să-și învingă toți rivalii. Acesta este singurul mod în care Natura îi poate garanta grupului cea mai bună conducere, în lupta pentru supraviețuire. Nici un alt fel de „guvern” nu poate fi nici conceput și nici rezonabil printre animalele superioare.

Pentru animalele care nu-și pot imagina o situație diferită, această „tiranie” naturală nu înseamnă suferință. Odată stabilită, animalele acceptă pur și simplu dominația absolută a învingătorului în același fel în care acceptă și furtunile, durerea, migrațiile anuale, nașterea și alte fenomene din lumea naturală în care au fost prăsite.

Pe când primii oameni de peșteră răsăreau din starea de brută-proastă, în mod inevitabil „guvernul” lor era o rămășiță a acestei domnii câștigată prin bătălie.

În ceea ce ține de geologie și antropologie, numai în timpurile recente oamenii au devenit suficient de imaginativi și inteligenți pentru a trece de la sistemele de credință bazate pe dominația liderului, la cele bazate pe conceptul abstract de „libertate.” Chiar și în ziua de azi, acest concept le e complet străin și inutil grupurilor primitive și sălbatice în condițiile lor naturale de trai. Ori de câte ori grupurile civilizate mai avansate încearcă să le ofere sau să forțeze asupra popoarelor înapoiate conceptele lor nobile legate de guvernarea „liberă,” înapoiații revin imediat la dictatorii și tiranii lor, așa cum se poate vedea peste tot în tropice, în Africa, Haiti, etc.

Regii și căpeteniile timpurii din civilizația europeană, bărbați ca regii vikinci, King Arthur și Wilhelm Cuceritorul, au fost eroi cu adevărat războinici, capabili de a-și dovedi regia în combat mortal, exact ca în grupurile primitive. Și, din moment ce popoarele lor mai trăiau încă aproape de Natură, guvernările lor au fost de regulă acceptate de majoritatea cetățenilor din acele vremuri.

Bărbații puternici și cu adevărat curajoși, sunt arareori cumpliți sau diabolici; ticăloșenia și sălbăticia sunt trăsături ale oamenilor slabi, niciodată a celor puternici.

Însă pe când regia devenea o instituție ereditară, au ajuns să fie „regi” oameni complet slabi și lipsiți de valoare, care niciodată n-ar fi supraviețuit în luptă. Iar „domniile” lor crude și diabolice au fost absolut intolerabile.

Sub domnia acestor tirani vicioși și stupizi, gânditorii și curajoșii vremii – indiferent de talia lor – începeau să-și pună viața în pericol dacă li se opuneau acestor bărbați mici și diabolici, sau dacă se opuneau sistemului care a produs astfel de „regi.”

Eu m-aș fi numărat printre acești bărbați care și-ar fi pus viața în pericol sub o astfel de domnie.

Într-o epocă a absolutismului, a autorității nenaturale și tiranice, oamenii care aveau respect de sine și-au dat viața pentru ca urmașii lor să se bucure de mai multă ușurare sub această autoritate arbitrară totală a slăbănoșilor nevrednici, și pentru ca acest sistem de tiranie ereditară să poată fi controlat.

Ca rezultat au apărut primele parlamente europene.

În cadrul acestor grupuri de nobili care începeau să limiteze autoritatea absolută a regilor, aceia care favorizau chiar mai mult limitarea puterii monarhale și garantarea mai multor „libertăți individuale” pentru oameni, în mod tradițional ședea în partea STÂNGĂ.

În partea opusă acestui grup, în DREAPTA, ședea cei care favorizau fie status quo sau mai multă putere autocratică pentru rege – mai multă guvernare și mai puțină libertate individuală.

Aceasta e originea aripii de „stânga” și de „dreapta” și tot aici se găsește și adevăratul înțeles al acestor cuvinte.

În timp ce occidentul suferea din cauza tiraniei zdrobitoare a slăbănoșilor, a nebunilor și a uneltitorilor ce apăreau sub formă de „regi” (și sub forma sistemului care-i încorona), locul celor ce aveau respect de sine și care nu și-ar fi plecat capul în fața jugului tiranului, era în STÂNGA. Iar eu acolo m-aș fi aflat până când diabolismul ar fi fost corectat.

Pe scurt, încă de la apariția primilor occidentali, în mod necesar omenirea s-a luptat împotriva tiraniei de „dreapta,” împotriva puterii arbitrare și absolute și împotriva sistemului care plasa această putere în mod irevocabil în mâinile slăbănoșilor și a nebunilor. Prin urmare, timp de o mie de ani, „progresul” însemna să te miști spre aripa SRÂNGĂ.

Cu toate acestea, pe cât de rea a fost tirania absolută a aripii de extremă dreapta, aceasta a avut avantajul ordinii. Poseda un statut social și politic ierarhic, o ordine de la rege până jos la cele mai de jos șerb. Toată lumea își cunoștea „locul” și orice dezordine în societate era rezolvată sumar de rege și de „nobili” acestuia, ajutați de armată. Un Martin Luther King și răscoala lui nu ar fi rezistat mai mult de 10 minute în societatea feudală. Pentru că în societate era „ordine.” Însă aceasta era un fel de „ordine” de tip penitenciar.

Astfel, în extrema dreaptă a spectrului politic, există tiranie absolută dar și ordine absolută.

Îndepărtându-te de această tiranie absolută de aripă dreaptă, te puteai îndrepta numai spre aripa stângă. Și la extrema opusă, extrema de aripă stânga care e politica opusă extremei de dreapta, se află libertatea totală și lipsa ordinii – „anarhia!” Anarhia e o condiție în care guvernul nu există, în care fiecare om e liber să facă exact așa cum îl taie. La această condiție ținesc marxiștii care afirmă că în cazul comunismului „perfect,” guvernul se „ofilește de la sine.” (Un lucru extrem de ciudat e faptul că acesta este și ținta la care vor să ajungă și conservatorii de tip Bircher și cușer – și, anume, „guvernare mai puțină,” etc., etc.)

Însă atunci când guvernul nu există – în ciuda teoriilor frumoase ale comuniștilor și ale Bircher-ilor – nu există nici ordine și nici siguranță pentru cetățenii decenti. În timpul grevei poliției din Boston, în anii '20, înainte ca Coolidge să întrerupă această grevă cu ajutorul Gărzii Naționale, peste tot prin Boston au avut loc vărsări de sânge și jafuri, și când acest oraș nu a avut poliție, nici un cetățean decent nu a putut să iasă din casă. Chiar și închiși în casă, cetățenii decenti erau predispuși la a fi atacați, jefuiți, violați și ultragiați.

Nicăieri nu vor fi, absolut toți oamenii din lumea asta, plini de „noblețe” și de „dragoste” față de semenii lor. Și atâta timp cât există chiar și un singur păduche care să recurgă la forță cu scopul de a jefui, viola, prăda, ucide, etc., atunci societatea trebuie să aibă la dispoziție vreun fel de guvernare și vreun tip de forță pentru a se proteja chiar și de un mic grup de prădători.

Pentru a recapitula, e intolerabilă tirania absolută căzută în mâinile nebunilor și a slăbănogilor.

Dar la fel de intolerabilă e și o libertate absolută – anarhia.

La fel ca în toate afacerile umane, răspunsul nu se află în extreme, ci în ceea ce Platon numea „media de aur” – adică un echilibru dintre cele două extreme; suficient de multă autoritate pentru a păstra ordinea și îndeajuns de multă libertate pentru a evita tirania.

În fine, în lupta de a scăpa de mizeria tiraniei totale din Evul Mediu feudal, occidentalii n-au avut de ales decât să se îndrepte spre aripa de stânga – de la tirania și ordinea totală, la cealaltă extremă a libertății totale și a lipsei de ordine – adică spre haos. Prin urmare aș fi fost forțat să mă mut spre stânga, urmând lupta pentru ceva libertate de sub tirania absolută impusă de „regi” slăbănogi și incapabili. Însă omenirea are un obicei prost când vine vorba de corectarea răutății. Aceasta adesea se luptă din

răspuțeri și pentru multă vreme pentru a corecta un rău, numai că continuă să se miște prea mult în aceeași direcție și astfel din corecție ia naștere un alt rău!

Exact asta s-a și întâmplat în Civilizația Occidentală.

„Libertatea” a devenit un fetiș nebun, un moto smintit și illogic în fața căruia toată lumea se închină, indiferent dacă aceasta e o libertate reală și responsabilă – ca aceea pe care America a cunoscut-o în timpul anilor 1800 – sau libertinismul sălbatic, ucigaș și vicios travestit sub formă de „libertate” – cum e cel al Africii sălbatice și al Americii de „aripă stângă.”

Noi cei din Partidul Național Socialist al albilor, credem că occidentalii s-au îndreptat în mod necesar spre stânga timp de o mie de ani, îndepărtându-se de tirania totală a aripii de dreapta, până când a atins o „medie de aur” a unui echilibru perfect dintre nevoia de ordine (și ceva guvernare) și nevoia de libertate.

Credem că media ideală de aur din politică a fost atinsă în Constituția americană – și nicidecum produsul murdar și sucit pe care actuala Curte Supremă l-a făcut din ea, ci Constituția originală care a echilibrat în mod magnific guvernul în privința legilor și a controalelor, constituție care a fost concepută de inspirații noștri Părinți Fondatori.

Înainte de a continua, dați-mi voie să fac un sumar al argumentului expus până acum. Termenul de „stânga” și „dreapta” se referă numai la gradul de autoritate prezent într-o societate. Cu cât un guvern e mai autoritar, cu atât acesta se află mai spre „dreapta;” cu cât acesta e mai libertarian, cu atât acesta se află mai spre „stânga.” Acesta e un fapt istoric și semantic.

Extrema dreaptă a spectrului politic e tiranie absolută – toată ordinea fără libertate.

Extrema stângă a spectrului politic e libertate absolută – toată libertatea fără ordine.

Ambele extreme sunt intolerabile pentru albi din Civilizația Occidentală.

Idealul spre care să se țintească e echilibrul perfect în care guvernarea e suficient de autoritară pentru a garanta ordinea și siguranța fiecărui cetățean, în timp ce cetățenilor li se permite o maximă libertate personală de sub guvernarea arbitrară și forța nedreaptă.

În ciuda faptului că în ziua de azi termenul e utilizat în mod eronat de aproape toată lumea, nu pot evita să declar că, în Civilizația Occidentală, țelul bunei guvernări e acela de a evita extremele intolerabile atât a aripii de stânga, cât și a celei de dreapta, și de a fonda un guvern de centru.

TOTUȘI... și acesta e un „totuși” al naibii de important.

Când occidentalul s-a deplasat suficient de mult spre stânga pentru a corecta răutatea tiraniei, acesta n-a reușit să frâneze!

După ce am fondat Republica Americană constituțională în 1789 – care a reprezentat echilibrul perfect dintre autoritate, ordine și libertate, am continuat să ne deplasăm spre stânga – spre libertinism și anarhie!

După mii de ani de luptă pentru „libertate,” occidentalul nu a fost satisfăcut atunci când a atins un punct moderat. Asemenea unui om ce moare de sete în deșert, când dă de apă nu se poate opri din băut și sfârșește mort, tot așa și occidentalul, fiind nespus de însetat după libertate, a înaintat până a trecut de echilibrul inspirat și moderat al Constituției din 1789 pentru a urmări himera „libertății,” până în ziua de azi în care ne aflăm în pragul anarhiei – până când există atât de multă „libertate” mincinoasă încât cei ca Stokley Carmichael, Rap Brown și Martin Luther King pot supraviețui în mod legal în timp ce provoacă răscoale, vărsări de sânge și război chiar aici în sânul nostru, pentru care să primească premii mondiale pentru „pace!”

Toate formele de autoritate, de la tatăl familiei până la poliție și soldați, a fost atât de descurajată și ridiculizată încât generația noastră tânără disprețuiește orice fel de autoritate. Părinții strașnici de modă veche sunt blestemați drept „fasciști” sau li se râde în față și sunt ridiculizați atunci când încearcă să fie autoritari pentru a menține ordinea în familie. Polițiștii sunt suspendați sau chiar și judecați și încarcerați pentru „brutalitate” ori de câte ori folosesc forța pentru a instaura ordinea în rândul protestanților, a negrilor criminali sau a altor cetățeni turbulenți. Administratorii liceelor sunt numiți „tiranici” atunci când încercă să-și conducă propriile licee, iar anarhiștii și teroriștii sfidează orice autoritate și mărșăluiesc prin campus purtând pancarte pe care scrie „Să vă f*t!” ca dovadă a „libertății” lor. Muncitorilor li se spune că ei ar trebui să conducă afacerea. Curtea supremă și congresul nostru din ziua de azi au decretat că patronul unui restaurant e obligat să recunoască „libertatea” unui negru sau a oricărei alte persoane de a intra cu forța pe proprietatea privată pentru a mânca sau urina pe mese – după cum îi apucă. „Drepturile” criminalilor sunt păzite cu atât de mult zel încât nu mai există decât puțină ordine sau siguranță în orașele noastre. Elevii din școli își terorizează profesorii. Drogații cer doze gratuite și legale. „Scriitorii” evrei și liberali cer „dreptul” de a publica și vinde copiilor noștri cea mai vulgară și pervertită pornografie, sub formă de „literatură” și „artă.”

Aș putea continua la nesfârșit, însă cele de mai sus ar trebui să fie de-ajuns pentru a arăta ce s-a ajuns de Republica noastră constituțională, care cândva era măreață și autoritară.

Ne repezim spre anarhie, spre haos și spre libertate totală acordată gloatelor scandalagioase.

În astfel de condiții fatale, cei care ne conduc politic sunt puși într-o situație de viață și de moarte, atunci când trebuie să aleagă mereu cuvintele potrivite pentru a nu provoca mai multă confuzie.

Dar îl avem pe acel individ, Robert Welch, care are la dispoziție milioane de dolari primiți ca subvenții din banii americanilor decenti, care le spune americanilor că

„Nazismul și comunismul sunt UNUL ȘI ACELAȘI LUCRU!” Pentru a înțelege cât de nebunesc și suicidal e să afirmi așa ceva, dați-mi voie să vă spun de un experiment pe care obișnuiam să-l facem atunci când studiam psihologia la Universitatea Brown.

Luam o găleată cu apă fierbinte și una cu apă rece ca gheața, și ne scufundam câte o mână în fiecare găleată. După ce mâinile ni s-au obișnuit cu temperatura extrem de fierbinte și extrem de rece, ne scufundam ambele mâini într-o găleată plină cu apă la temperatura camerei. Apa obișnuită se simțea foarte fierbinte pentru mâna care fusese în apa rece ca gheața, și foarte rece pentru mâna care fusese ținută în apa fierbinte.

Am menționat acest experiment (pe care îl puteți face acasă) pentru a arăta natura relativă a cuvintelor „stânga” și „dreapta.” Desigur că există extreme absolute pentru acești termeni, după cum am arătat mai sus: tirania în aripa dreaptă și anarhia în aripa stângă.

Această relativitate e motivul pentru care în ziua de azi „stânga” și „dreapta” și-au pierdut în mare parte înseamnăta. America s-a apropiat al naibii de mult de extrema stângă, așa că orice efort de a ne reapropia de centru, în mod necesar trebuie să fie de „extremă dreapta.”

Cu trei decade în urmă, când liderii bolșevici evrei – cum a fost Rosa Luxemburg – ridică drapelul comunist și cucereau state întregi din Germania, singurul răspuns al germanilor decenti a trebuit să fie o mișcare spre cea mai violentă extremă a aripii drepte – tirania. Când un lucru se încălzește prea tare, îl poți răci suflând peste el. Dar când acel lucru e cuprins de flăcări, așa cum Germania a fost în flăcări din cauza bolșevismului evreiesc, nu poți stinge focul suflând peste acesta – în schimb, ai nevoie de OPUSUL focului, adică de apă, pentru a-l stinge!

Când aripa stângă atinge punctul revoluției și anarhiei, nu-i poți opri cu ajutorul Constituției, a logicii sau printr-un apel la bun simț. O poți opri numai prin instaurarea ordinii care lipsește, prin forță și autoritate!

Exact asta a făcut Adolf Hitler și acesta e motivul pentru care e urât cu atâta brutalitate de anarhiști, bolșevici și evrei, pe care acesta i-a învins.

Până în prezent, SUA nu e atât de departe pe drumul liberal precum a fost Germania. Încă nici un stat SUA nu a înălțat steagul comunist și nici nu a răsturnat ordinea și autoritatea în mod total, așa cum au făcut evreii atunci când Germania a fost învinsă în Primul Război Mondial. Deocamdată ne mai putem salva prin metode ce țin de ordine și de constituție și încă nu e nevoie să ne îndreptăm întrutotul spre dictatură pentru a pune capăt acestei răutăți. Deocamdată. Președinția mai are încă destulă putere pentru ca eu – sau orice alt lider american sincer, decent și informat – să poată restaura prin lege ordinea și libertatea Americii noastre pieritoare.

Dar dacă conservatorii cușer continuă să tergiverseze cu problema negrilor și să pretindă că iubindu-i pe evrei și pe negrii îi putem bate pe aceștia în goana lor spre anarhie și bolșevism, nementionându-l niciodată pe inamic și pretinzând că „comunismul și nazismul sunt unul și același lucru” – atunci nu știu ce ne mai poate salva! Într-o asemenea situație vom fi asemenea unui om care dă de o flamă într-o cutie cu dinamită și care suflă neîncetat peste acea flamă în speranța că o va „stinge,” și că va putea opri focul în felul acesta, fără a folosi apă sau alte metode mai radicale, de teamă să nu-și ruineze dinamita.

America nu mai poate recurge pentru multă vreme la căile ușoare!

America e „în flăcări” din cauza anarhismului!

Însă focul încă e mic. Încă nu e necesară dictatura pe care Hitler a fost forțat să o adopte (pentru că Germania avea nevoie de o politică radicală datorită faptului că unul câte unul statele germane deveneau comuniste).

Cu toate acestea avem nevoie de o politică de aripă dreapta, zdravănă și radicală.

Aceia care continuă să menționeze „libertățile personală” ar trebui să arunce o privire pe străzile oricărui oraș din America și să vadă acolo „libertatea personală” sălbatică, lânoasă și ucigașă care e deja oferită negrilor, criminalilor, comuniștilor și evreilor! Inamicul are prea multă „libertate personală.” Dar conservatorii cușer nu îndrăznesc niciodată să-l menționeze pe inamic!

Nu avem nevoie de mai multă „libertate personală”, ci de mai multă AUTORITATE pentru americanii decenti și albi, pentru a se putea salva de negrii și de evreii comuniști dezlănțuiți și de „studenții” anarhiști,” etc.

Cei care ne-au lăsat Statele Unite ale Americii nu au fondat o „democrație” anarhistă, ci un stat foarte bine organizat care, în ziua de azi, ar fi numit de „extremă dreapta.” În fapt, după normele moderne, Părinții Fondatori ar fi numiți cei mai fanatici „fasciști” și chiar și „naziști.”

Dați-mi voie să-i amintesc cititorului că stră-stră-străbunicii săi nu i-au acordat negrilor nici un fel de „egalitate.” Aceștia ar fi râs în fața metodelor moderne de „prevenție a crimelor” care nu fac decât să ofere din ce în ce mai mulți bani și zile ușoare pe canapelele din pușcării. Strămoșii ridicau locuri de BICIUIT, îi înecau sau îi spânzurau pe aceia care refuzau să se conformeze regulilor societății.

Aceștia nu le-au permis să voteze nici femeilor și nici celor fără proprietate.

Nu l-au lăsat pe „popor” să aleagă președintele pentru că erau conștienți de pericolul demagogiei care ne chinuie națiunea în ziua de azi. În schimb, aceștia au fondat un

colegiu electoral pentru a garanta nu alegerea celui mai popular demagog, ci a celui mai bun lider care să conducă America. Dați-mi voie să vă șochez cu un fapt năucitor.

Există o fotografie care a fost scoasă din camera sacrosanctă a Curții Supreme a Statelor Unite.

E o fotografie pe care am făcut-o chiar eu – o fotografie cu covorul scump și roșu care e întins chiar sub nasul judecătorului șef, Warren, și a celorlalți opt judecători. Acesta acoperă întreaga pardoseală a camerei Judecătoriei Supreme!

Dacă arunci o privire vei recunoaște un simbol care e peste tot pe acest covor din Curtea Supremă a Statelor Unite.

Poartă numele de „fascii.”

Mai jos e definiția pentru „fascii” din dicționarul Webster’s Collegiate (a cincea ediție), pagina 363:

„Portretizează un mănunchi de bețe legate împreună pentru a forma un baltaș – reprezentând AUTORITATEA. Din Roma Antică: Un mănunchi de nuiele între care se află un topor cu lama îndreptată spre exterior, care era purtat înaintea magistraților romani ca semn al autorității.”

Aceleași „fascii” sunt gravate pe zidurile exterioare a Congresului SUA. În fapt, fasciile pot fi găsite peste toate clădirile naționale și guvernamentale, pe bani, etc. Același simbol apare și pe monezile americane de 10 cenți (cele vechi dinaintea lui Roosevelt, monezile pe care apare capul lui Mercur). Recunoști ceva familiar în numele de „Fascii?”

Ar trebui. E originea cuvântului „fascist” – care e atât de urât de evrei și de comuniști. Probabil ai fost convins de minciunile evreilor și a conservatorilor cușer, cum că fascismul e „diabolic” și „neamerican.”

Dacă ai fost victima acestor minciuni, atunci aruncă o privire în dicționarul Webster’s Collegiate (a cincea ediție), pagina 365 – definiția „fascismului:”

„Mișcarea fascistă. Mișcarea spre naționalism și conservatorism, opusă internaționalismului și radicalismului, care a fost creată în Italia de Fascisti.”

Fii cu luare aminte că fascismul e definit drept „Mișcarea spre naționalism și conservatorism, opusă internaționalismului și radicalismului.”

Înțelegi acum de ce evreii (împreună cu lașii din aripa stângă) urăsc atât de mult cuvântul „fascist?”

„Fasciile” au fost tencuite în toate lucrurile care sunt legate de guvernul Statelor Unite pentru că, prin definiție, GVERNUL AMERICAN A FOST CONCEPUT A FI UN GVERN „FASCIST!” (adică naționalist și conservator).

Înainte ca evreii să intre în scenă, nimănui nu-i era frică de „Fascism” – propriul nostru guvern a gravat plin de mândrie simbolul autorității fasciste peste tot prin camerele guvernamentale cele mai sacrosancte, pe banii și pe statuile noastre. (În statuia memorială a lui Abraham Lincoln, mâna acestuia e așezată pe două fascii!)

De ce crezi că evreii, comuniștii și „conservatorii cușer” urăsc acel cuvânt și acel simbol cu atâta înflăcărare în zilele noastre?

Răspunsul e de găsit chiar în natura „fasciilor.”

Potrivit unei legende romane antice, acestea provin din vremea în care triburile din Italia antică erau fărâmițate în o mie de „cioburi” potrivnice unele altora. Un mare conducător, întâlnindu-se cu alte căpetenii, a pus mâna pe o nuia și a rupt-o cu ușurință, arătându-le cât de ușor erau bătute triburile de către barbari, atunci când acestea erau fiecare pe cont propriu. Apoi conducătorul a luat un mănunchi de nuiele, le-a legat la un loc și a încercat să le rupă, însă, bineînțeles, nu a reușit. Legate împreună erau prea puternice! Pe urmă a prins o lamă de topor pe mănunchiul de nuiele și le-a arătat că în unitate și prin autoapărare agresivă, se dobândește puterea și victoria.

Poporul nostru a folosit și a înțeles acest simbol timp de mii de ani, până la al Doilea Război Mondial când Hitler și Mussolini înțeleseseră în sfârșit cum să pună capăt dezbinării infernale a oamenilor noștri realizate de evrei.

În Germania și în Italia evreii au făcut mulțimile de oameni (conduse de comuniștii evrei) să-și urască proprii intelectuali, asociindu-i cu „clasa conducătoare,” iar pe „clasa conducătoare” a făcut-o să-și urască proprii săi oameni, numindu-i „muncitori lacomi și brutali” – iar aceasta a fost „războiul dintre clasele sociale” produs de comunism.

Evreii au rupt Germania și Italia într-o mie de mici grupuri certărețe, meschine și lacome, care erau neajutorate în fața puterii unite și organizate a evreilor. Așa cum liderul roman a întărit nuielele legându-le laolaltă în „fascii,” tot așa și Mussolini a întărit poporul italian suficient de mult pentru a supraviețui, și a stabilit ordinea prin unitate și autoritate. Hitler a făcut același lucru pentru poporul german. Iar pentru că un popor unit, condus de lideri puternici și sinceri, e prea greu cucerit de paraziții, mercenarii și cămătarii evrei și de revoluționarii comuniști, evreii i-au urât pe Mussolini și pe Hitler; în plus au convins tot restul lumii să-i urască.

În ziua de azi, America împreună cu toate națiunile occidentale civilizate albe, sunt dezbinat într-un fel cum n-au mai fost niciodată până acum. Aici în SUA ne-au

dezbinat între republicani și democrați, catolici și protestanți, bogați și săraci, yankei și confederați, capitaliști și muncitori, liberali și conservativi, etc., etc.

Există vreun „conservator” care să nu fi oftat vreodată spunând: „Numai de-am fi și noi uniți!” Evreii au mințit despre natura „fascismului” pentru a ne ține dezbinați, urând singurul lucru care ne poate salva.

Dar în lumina definiției din dicționar, pe care am redat-o mai sus, vedem că „fascismul” nu e „același lucru cu comunismul,” ci în realitate e naționalism conservator. Așadar, cum putem explica corul de „conservatori” care latră împreună cu haita evreilor după „fascism?”

Ei de ce ne urăsc?

Răspunsul e că ei sunt prea leneși să-și facă temele de casă pentru a descoperi ce anume e fascismul.

Aceștia pur și simplu îi ascultă pe evrei cum strigă zi și noapte că fascismul e ticălos, așa că conservatorii fie îi cred pe evrei, fie le e prea frică de evrei ca să admită pentru ei înșiși că fascismul și nazismul sunt opusul comunismului.

Partidul Național Socialist Alb crede că Părinții noștri Fondatori au creat o republică autoritară (în nici un caz o „democrație” – care e o formă de guvernare pe care aceștia o disprețuiesc în mod deschis). Aceștia au ales fasciile drept simbol al autorității care a adus unitate și ordine în cele treisprezece colonii originale.

Iar noi stăm de partea REPUBLICII AUTORITARE, la fel cum au făcut și strămoșii noștri. Svastica noastră e simbolul rasial al albilor pentru un guvern ordonat și o conducere strașnică – printr-o constituție și prin legi.

„Fasciile” care apar peste tot în Washington și pe monedele din portmoneul tău, arată singura cale spre salvare pentru Republica noastră americană constituțională albă.

Partidului nazist american nu îi este frică să urmeze calea părinților fondatori, în ciuda minciunilor evreilor și a conservatorilor cușer.

Poporul simte în mod instinctiv nevoia de autoritate și în mod subconștient caută un lider puternic. Iar în schimb, poporul e esența de care avem nevoie pentru a câștiga.

Dacă e să câștigăm putere politică și legală, avem nevoie nu de câțiva „conservatori,” ci de milioanele și milioanele de oameni care nu sunt afiliați politic, de muncitorii și americanii de rând care în mod vag sunt numiți „gloate.” Cu toate acestea, această enormă putere a gloatelor e exact lucrul pe care „conservatorii” nu îl vor putea câștiga absolut niciodată.

Știrile și raportul mondial al SUA de pe data de 7 iunie 1965, conține o analiză statistică a catastrofei din alegerile naționale pentru președinție care a avut loc în anul 1964.

Aceste cifre arată mai clar decât orice altceva, că din punct de vedere matematic nu mai e posibil ca un candidat „conservator” să câștige pe vreuna din platformele economice tradițional „conservatoare,” fără elementul ascuns al RASEI. În fapt, cifrele arată că un „conservator” economic nu numai că TREBUIE să piardă, ci că trendul populației noastre se îndreaptă în fiecare zi mai mult spre o situație în care numai un nebun va mai putea pretinde că un program „conservator” va mai putea dobândi o victorie națională.

Voi încerca să explic aceste lucruri mai încolo; pentru un moment însă, dați-mi voie să vă prezint aceste cifre.

Mai întâi voi prezenta procentul voturilor câștigate de Johnson și Goldwater din păturile superioare a populației noastre. Printre profesioniști, manageri, etc., Johnson a câștigat 58% din alegeri. Printre cei cu educație liceală, Johnson a câștigat 54%. Dintre cei cu un venit anual mai mare de \$10.000, 56% dintre voturi au fost pentru Johnson. În orașele și comunele mai mici, Johnson a câștigat 63%.

Observi că decalajul dintre cei doi candidați, în păturile superioare și cele rurale ale populației, a fost de doar 15% dintre voturi. Aceasta nu e o diferență insurmontabilă și ar putea fi schimbată cu ușurință printr-o campanie mai efektivă decât cea făcută de Goldwater.

Acum haidem să privim la categoriile opuse celor amintite mai sus.

Printre muncitorii necalificați, Johnson a câștigat 80% dintre voturi.

Aici Goldwater a câștigat doar 16%! Cei cu studii minime au votat pentru Johnson.

Cei cu venituri mai mici de \$10.000 au votat în proporție de 70,7% cu Johnson, în timp ce doar 29.3% au votat cu Goldwater. Marile orașe și centre urbane au oferit 72% din voturi lui Johnson, și doar 28% lui Goldwater.

Diferența dintre Johnson și Goldwater printre clasele cu venituri mici și votanții din zonele urbane, ajunge la un decalaj mediu enorm de 54%!

Însă nici acea figură șocantă nu ne arată întreaga poveste despre motivele pentru care e o nebunie să încerci să câștigi putere politică printr-un program „conservator.”

Aruncă o privire la dimensiunea relativă a celor două grupuri pe care le-am comparat mai sus.

Almanahul mondial pentru anul 1965 arată că primul grup pe care noi l-am comparat – profesionalii și managerii – care au votat pentru Johnson cu un decalaj de doar 15%,

reprezintă doar 21,8% din populație, în timp ce restul forței de muncă, semicalificați și necalificați, reprezintă 78,2% din populație.

Din orașele mai mici și comune care au votat pentru Johnson, doar 63% apar în Almanahul mondial ca având o populație totală de 54,054,425 de locuitori, iar zonele urbane care au votat cu Johnson în proporție de 72%, au o populație totală de 125,368,750 locuitori.

Și în timp ce absolvenții de liceu au votat cu Johnson numai în proporție de 54%, numărul total al acestora apare în Almanahul mondial ca fiind de 4,528,215 de persoane; în timp ce absolvenții de școală primară care l-au ales pe Johnson, apar în număr de 40,217,215 persoane (aceste cifre au ca punct de referință înscrierile la liceu și la școlile primare, pe anul 1963).

Punând toate aceste lucruri cap la cap, găsim că eșalonul din păturile superioare și cel din sectoarele populației rurale care ar putea fi câștigate de un candidat național conservativ, nu reprezintă decât un procent relativ mic din populația Statelor Unite (aproximativ 20%). Cu toate acestea, chiar și acest segment al populației SUA care e cel mai favorabil unui câștig conservator, e dezbinat pe probleme economice motiv pentru care a fost câștigat de Johnson.

Pe de altă parte, vasta multitudine de americani care trăiesc în zonele urbane, n-au urmat decât o școală primară, sunt semicalificați sau complet necalificați și câștigă mai puțin de \$10,000 pe an – toți aceștia reprezintă mai mult de 80% din populație.

Și în această multitudine, Johnson a câștigat 8 din 10 americani.

Faptul cheie e că votul celei mai mari analfabete sau neinformate persoane, valorează la fel de mult ca și votul lui H. L. Hunt sau Robert Welch, și pentru fiecare votant de rang înalt există milioane de votanți de rang inferior.

Pentru aceia care nu au o minte matematică, dați-mi voie să explic situația într-o simplă frază.

Cu excepția problemei rasiale, SINGURUL loc din care „conservatorii” au o șansă de a obține un mare număr de voturi, e dintre cei cu poziții manageriale, cei cu venituri mari, cu educație superioară – pe scurt, dintre GÂNDITORII antrenați.

Printre cei cu educație primară și cu veniturile sub \$10,000 pe an, „conservatismul” se vinde la fel de bine ca și bulgării de zăpadă la Polul Nord. MULȚIMILE vor un candidat „CALD” care să pară „uman” și „adorabil.” Roosvelt, Truman, Ike, Jake, iar acum Johnson – toți au avut succes pentru că au promovat „IMAGINEA” potrivită.

Nu contează felul în care îl deplângem, acesta este un fapt – la fel ca și faptul că albilor nu le plac „negrozii” – indiferent de ce pretind ipocriții.

Fără gloate niciodată nu putem ajunge la putere.

Și fără putere, e o pierdere totală de vreme să te plângi la nesfârșit de „constituționalism,” „creștinism,” „drepturi statale,” etc., etc.

Nu sunt pregătit să mai pierd nici un moment în faliment sau în gemete impotente. Sunt pregătit să mai sufăr și să mă mai sacrific numai dacă fiecare mișcare e calculată în așa fel încât să câștige putere.

Iar statisticile arată, cu o claritate devastatoare, că e IMPOSIBIL să câștigi la nivel național cu o economie „CONSERVATOARE.”

Și-atunci, cum am putea noi câștiga?

Răspunsul e că trebuie să găsim o cale prin care să ajungem la inimile milioaneilor care au votat pentru Johnson, Roosevelt, Ike, Harry și Jake. Cu siguranță Goldwater nu a reușit asta prin imaginea de „împovărare-a-săracilor” și de „pregătire-de-război” pe care și-a creat-o. Și nici un „conservator” nu va putea face asta pentru că, practic, un „conservator” încearcă să vândă băuturi reci ca gheața chiar și atunci când potențialii clienți tremură toți de frig în ploaia rece. Oamenii de rând vor să simtă căldură, protecție și siguranță. Așa sunt oamenii de rând. Iar dacă insiști să le vinzi băuturi reci ca gheața oamenilor care tremură de frig noaptea în mijlocul unei ploii reci, ești sortit falimentului. Iar noi am tot falimentat.

Inamicul e strălucit în înțelegerea pe care o are asupra tuturor acestor lucruri și în felul în care folosește psihologia în numele mixării rasiale, a subversiunii, degenerării, imoralității și a trădării!

Până acum, partea noastră e complet stupidă și oarbă în relațiile sale cu mulțimile de oameni.

Unii dintre cei care înțeleg psihologia mulțimilor de oameni, își scuză eșecul de a folosi această cunoștință, susținând că a fi „demagog” e „josnic” sau „imoral.” Aceasta e ca atunci când privești cum un hoț și un violator îți face ravagii prin casă, îți violează soția și-ți răpește copiii, iar tu refuzi să-l oprești pentru că el are un pistol și ar fi „josnic” ca tu să pui mâna pe armă pentru că asta te-ar face să arăți ca un criminal.

Atâta timp cât oamenii răuintenționați se folosesc de psihologie și de demagogie pentru a câștiga mulțimile de oameni pentru scopurile lor meschine, oamenii noștri trebuie să recurgă la aceleași metode pentru a ne ajuta poporul să se unească și să supraviețuiască; altfel murim!

Nu mi-e deloc rușine să admit că nu m-aș opri la nimic pentru a ne salva Rasa Albă. Și făcând asta mi-am riscat viața de nenumărate ori, am sfârșit bătut, aruncat în închisoare, iar despre mine mai toată lumea a împrăștiat minciuni. Nu concep nicio

victorie morală în a-mi vedea poporul, femeile, copilașii și fetițele înrolate în lagărele de muncă forțată sau în bordurile comunistilor chinezi, sau să-i văd dați pe mâinile africanilor sălbatici – toate acestea pentru că partea noastră a fost prea „drăguță” pentru a se folosi de psihologie pentru a câștiga mulțimile de oameni.

În plus noi nu trebuie să facem nimic „josnic” pentru a câștiga.

Trebuie doar să renunțăm la efortul steril de a băga în mințile maselor adevăruri reci, greoaie și antipatice. Asta nu funcționează.

În schimb trebuie să-i dăm adevărului o formă potrivită pentru oameni. Și nu dobândești asta prin disertații sau raționalizări lungi, și nici prin statistici sau adevăruri simple.

Trebuie să o faci prin PILDE, analogii, slogane, hărți, postere, demonstrații și, mai presus de toate, lucruri care dau de gândit și care ajung la inima oamenilor și de acolo sunt filtrate în mințile lor.

Când în cele din urmă îi facem pe liderii de aripă stânga să înțeleagă acest lucru, atunci putem pune capăt nebulii „conservatismului” economic și să ne ocupăm cu SINGURA problemă care atinge inimile milioaneilor de oameni – RASA!

Spune-i unui om că dacă votează cu candidatul A va avea un vecin „negroid” și că copiii săi nu vor mai fi în siguranță și că valoarea proprietății sale va cădea, și negreșit mesajul tău va ajunge la INIMA sa. În felul acesta vei înfrânge candidatul A.

Dar spune-i că datoria națională e prea mare, că „constituția e încălcată” și că impozitul pe profit e prea mare, și acesta abia dacă te va auzi. În felul acesta vei pierde.

Spune-i că trebuie să fie pregătit de război pentru a păstra „Doctrina Monroe,” iar acesta te va numi un „ațățător la război” și-i va fi frică de tine.

Spune-i că ai o problemă cu beneficiile, cu clasa muncitoare, cu salariile mari sau cu securitatea socială, și că vrei să reduci taxele bogăților, iar acesta te va disprețui pe față și te va numi „anti-popor.”

Cealaltă parte îi spune că ei sunt „de partea oamenilor de rând” și strigă: „Jos cu marile interese,” iar acesta va vota cu ei, indiferent de cât de multe vile sau posturi TV dețin, și chiar dacă-i va da pe mâinile unor escroci care pozează drept lideri.

Cealaltă parte a făcut de multă vreme astfel de lucruri, urmărind numai scopuri meschine și a câștigat mulțimile de partea ei, iar prin asta a pus mâna pe putere și astfel au schimbat America într-un coșmar al trădării și degenerării.

Partea noastră a fost prea mucoasă și arogantă pentru a trage linie și a se autoevalua, și încă mai oferă mulțimilor „pilula” amară și rece a „conservativului” economic –

ignorând faptul că mulțimile au respins-o timp de cincizeci de ani, de fiecare dată cu diferență procentuală din ce în ce mai mare.

Mie mi-a luat 15 ani să realizez acest lucru.

În 1956 mi-am vândut revista dedicată nevestelor bărbaților aflați la datorie peste tot în lume (revista „U.S. Lady”), revistă care avusese succes și am investit toți acei bani într-un efort de „unificare” a conservatorilor. Am fondat „American Federation of Conservative Organizations,” crezând în mod inocent că dacă am fi reușit să creăm unitate în aripa dreaptă, atunci am fi putut cuceri aripa stângă cu ușurință.

De pe acum, am avut foarte multe oportunități de a cerceta activitatea „aripii stângi” – a conservatorilor – și, în ignoranța mea totală în ceea ce ține de adevărata natură a situației, am ajuns la concluzia că tot ceea ce le lipsea pentru a câștiga, a fost un impuls organizator pentru a-i strânge „laolaltă,” cu un PLAN bine pus la punct. Am descoperit că o grămadă și poate chiar sute de oameni foarte bogați gândeau la fel ca mine, cum sunt H. L. Hunt din Texas și Robert Welch din Boston, și că împreună am putea pune suficient de mulți bani și resurse la dispoziție pentru a-i scufunda pe evreii marxiști și sioniști și pe cei de aripă dreaptă. Se părea că avem mult talent și abilitate de partea noastră – și de fapt, majoritatea populației se afla de partea noastră din punct de vedere politic, așa că bunul simț ne forța să tragem concluzia că singurul lucru care lipsea era un efort determinat de a ne mobiliza și că asta a făcut posibil ca minoritatea de aripă stângă, împreună cu sub-minoritatea de evrei, să câștige victorie după victorie și să trimită America în jos pe calea socialismului marxist și a dezintegrării rasiale.

Încă de pe atunci am realizat că vorbele și educarea nu erau de nici un folos dacă nu erau direcționate spre un țel politic util, și anume PUTEREA.

Însă în acele zile am făcut socotelile fără a lua în considerare persoanele care intrau în alcătuirea „aripii drepte.”

Am învățat prin experiență amară, de la milionarii și până la oamenii neînsemnați și speriați care luau parte la întrunirile noastre „conservative,” „100% americane,” „de modă veche,” „constituționale” și „pro drepturi statale,” că oamenii care formau aripa dreaptă era în proporție de 90% lași, narcotici, săriți de pe fix, cu mintea pe-o dungă, palavragii, mizerabili și, cel mai rău, persoane care și-au făcut un hobby din a veni la întruniri pentru a-și trage plăceri perverse și masochiste din repetarea la infinit că suntem batjocoriți de „șșș-știi-tu-cine,” dar care sub nicio formă nu s-ar fi gândit să-și riște cele două mașini, casele scumpe sau locurile lor de muncă profitabile, pentru a încerca să remedieze problema.

Neștiind nimic despre toate acestea și fiind plin de entuziasmul și determinarea mea obișnuită, am plătit mai multe reclame radio care să fie difuzate chiar înaintea și

imediat după emisiunea comentatorului de aripă dreaptă, Fulton Lewis, prin intermediul cărora să anunț o întrunire în Washington pentru organizarea aripii drepte.

Rezultatele păreau a fi gratificatoare. Ne-au sunat sute de oameni și împreună cu unul dintre ei, Sam Jones, am aranjat cu corespondentul emisiunii Bill Buckley's National Review să folosim pentru prima noastră întâlnire frumosul conac vechi în stilul celor din Virginia.

Din sutele de persoane care au sunat, la întâlnire au venit cam cincizeci.

M-am adresat celor prezenți în cel mai bun stil „conservativ,” amintind într-un mod „drăguț” de necesitatea „de a ne uni,” necesitate care era mai importantă decât orice altceva și am întâmpinat cu rafale și aplauze politicoase.

Și acum mă iau fiorii când mă gândesc la toată atitudinea aceea „drăguță” care în fond denotă slăbiciune, e nefolositoare și de-a dreptul stupidă – în timp ce rasa noastră și întreaga lume e distrusă în mod brutal!

Din când în când, cineva dintre cei prezenți întreba: „Cum rămâne cu evreii?” Și imediat se auzeau chicote și bocăneli de pantofi pe podea, cum fac și copiii din clasele elementare atunci când cineva menționează cuvântul „sex.” Ca răspuns, îl dojeneam pe acest individ „îndrăzneț” pentru faptul că și-a „expus prejudicierea într-un fel atât de dezgustător,” apoi îmi exprimam în mod clar îndreptățita dragoste pe care o aveam pentru evreii minunați și mai trăgeam și cu ochiul în semn aprobator unor prieteni apropiați, semnalizând „inteligenta” mea decepția personală.

Evreii n-ar fi deranjat o astfel de întrunire pentru nimic în lume. Noi, asemenea altor câtorva milioane de „conservatori,” ne amăgeam unii pe alții că „luptam” împotriva trădării, subversiunii, comunismului și a mixării rasiale (adică împotriva evreilor), doar stând cu mâinile-n sân și nefăcând nimic care să-l rănească pe inamic. Dacă NU am fi avut astfel de întruniri secrete și prostuțe, poate că în cele din urmă frustrarea s-ar fi acumulat în noi și sub presiunea unui patriotism frustrant probabil că am fi reacționat în plină forță și astfel am fi avut impact.

A fost făcută o mică colectă; am împărțit carduri de membru, după care ne-am pus pe pălăvrăgit, așa cum se cuvine după o astfel de „bătălie” cu inamicul.

Toată lumea a felicitat pe toată lumea și ne-am întors la casele noastre strălucind din cauza marelui „succes” pe care l-a avut întrunirea.

Mi-am investit timpul și banii într-un efort pe cinste, încercând să organizez aripa dreaptă în mod „drăguț,” sub tutela „American Federation of Conservative Organizations” (Federația americană a organizațiilor conservative) și am publicat un ziar național al conservatorilor.

Ne țineam întrunirile în cele mai bune săli de conferințe din hotelurile Statler și Mayflower. Aveam o papetărie frumoasă gravată în aur. Mi-am folosit toate abilitățile și spiritul artistic scriind, organizând, promovând și conducând – aceleași abilități care acum le-am pus în serviciul Partidului Nazist American – însă la acea vreme erau irosite în vânt. Premisa fundamentală – premisa conservatismului – era greșită.

Cu toate că lucrurile sunt făcute în așa fel încât să pară că lupta dintre „conservatori” și „liberali” e o luptă pentru idei sau chiar pentru organizare politică, în adevăr NU e deloc așa. E o luptă pentru forță, teroare și putere. Evreii împreună cu complicii și credulii lor ne conduc țara și poporul, însă nu datorită perfecțiunii ideilor lor și nici datorită majorității reale din spatele lor.

Aceștia se află la putere în ciuda faptului că le lipsesc aceste lucruri, și doar pentru că și-au forțat avansul folosindu-se de TACTICI MINORITARE. Și vor rămâne la putere numai pentru că oamenilor le e teamă să li se împotrivescă – le e teamă că vor ajunge ostracizați din punct de vedere social, le e teamă că vor fi defăimați în mass-media, le e teamă că-și vor pierde locurile de muncă, le e teamă că nu vor mai putea să continue cu afacerile lor, le e teamă că vor fi excluși din politică. FRICA și numai FRICA e cea care-i ține pe acești măscărici mizeri de aripă stângă la putere – și NICIDECUM ignoranța americanilor, așa cum „conservatorii” își repetă unii altora.

„Luptătorii” noștri de aripă dreapta continuă să se asigure unul pe celălalt că „vei cunoaște adevărul și adevărul de va elibera.” Însă adevărul e că orice SCLAV cunoaște adevărul, însă cu ce-l ajută asta dacă el nu poate pune mâna pe PUTERE pentru a-și FORȚA evadarea spre libertate? În America nu adevărul ne va elibera, pentru că milioane de oameni cunosc deja adevărul și urăsc vehement ceea ce se întâmplă, însă le e FRICĂ chiar și să admită că cunosc adevărul. Zece milioane au semnat petiția pentru Joe McCarthy – și iată că n-au murit. Însă pot fi socotiți ca și morți, atâta timp cât aripa dreaptă își irosește tot timpul și banii încercând să mai „câștige” alte zece milioane, în loc să se folosească de cele zece milioane pe care le-avem deja pentru a ne RIDICA ÎN PICIOARE! Deja avem de partea noastră o mulțime de oameni, banii și facilitățile necesare pentru a ne recâștiga America din mâinile trădătorilor, chiar mâine dimineată, dacă toți oamenii care deja știu ce se petrece, ar înceta să le mai fie FRICĂ și dacă s-ar RIDICA ÎN PICIOARE! Atâta timp cât aripa dreaptă se limitează la a fi „drăguță,” cea mai mare parte a oamenilor de rând își vor pleca capul ca oile, în fața aripii stângi, ceea ce NU este deloc drăguț – pentru că aripa stângă recurge la defăimare, persecuție economică, hărțuială juridică și, în cele din urmă, la teroare fizică pentru a-și menține dominația peste viața noastră națională și culturală prin FORȚĂ. Bineînțeles că forța e deghizată sub formă de carnete de cec, robe de judecător, convenții aranjate de partid, etc. – însă continuă, totuși, să fie forță în sine, fie amenințarea cu forța care ține America la pământ și ÎNFRICOȘATĂ.

Nici un ziar și nici un pamflet, chiar dacă ar fi toate capodopere a propagandei, și nici o conferință sau întâlnire nu poate stăvili această forță crescândă a aripilor stângi, împreună cu PUTEREA și FRICA pe care aceasta le inspiră – cu atât puțin nu o poate da înapoi și finalmente să o distrugă.

Însă în 1955, încă îmi mai imaginam că ne-am putea cumva „furișa” asupra evreilor, și la fel credeau și restul prietenilor mei „fătălăi.” Ne imaginam că vom construi o comunitate măreață fără ai acuza deloc pe evrei, ba chiar lăudându-i; și pe când ei nu bănuiau nimic, noi vom crește din ce în ce mai puternici până când, în cele din urmă, la momentul ideal, ne vom șterge zâmbetele de pe față, ne vom arunca asupra evreilor luați prin surprindere și le vom arăta adevăratele noastre intenții!

Am găsit că acest vis laș era promovat peste tot pe unde am mers. Fiecare conservativ pe care l-am întâlnit mă lua deoparte ca să-mi spună despre ultimele ultraje și trădări ale „știi-tu-cine,” și ca să-mi descrie ultimele planuri împotriva călăilor.

Și-am făcut parte din această iluzie copilărească la fel ca toți ceilalți. În mod literal am irosit sute de ore discutând metodele prin care să materializăm această revoluție meschină.

Și singurul lucru pe care l-am câștigat, a fost descoperirea finală că e imposibil – și dintotdeauna a fost imposibil – să-i înfrângeți pe teroriști prin intermediul discursurilor. Trebuie să-i alungi pe acești uzurpatori diabolici prin aceeași armă care i-a ridicat la PUTERE. Arma lor a fost și continuă să fie secretă și sub acoperire. A noastră, prin natura ei, trebuie să fie deschisă, legală și onestă. Cu toate acestea, trebuie să fie PUTERE – nu pamflete sau vise meschine – și, prin urmare, aceasta implică RISCURI.

Am mai învățat că-i recunosc pe indivizii pe care dintr-un anumit motiv pe care nu mi-l mai amintesc acum, eu împreună cu nevasta mea i-am numit „împătimiții.” Aceștia erau „patrioții” veșnici, cei care întotdeauna veneau la întruniri, cei care niciodată nu se oboseau de vorbit și palavragit, deștepții care le-știau-pe-toate și care „de data asta vor garanta câștigarea alegerilor,” etc., etc. și entuziaștii distinși care odată pe săptămână se descărcau de „patriotismul” lor înăbușit, în orgasmul masochist pe care păreau să-l aibă atunci când se biciuiau între ei cu ultimele ultraje ale evreilor. Acești oameni păreau că s-au războit cu evreii întreaga lor viață, an după an după an. Răspunsul lor standard pentru orice fel de plan care nu a fost conceput de ei înșiși – un plan nou de furișare împotriva evreilor – era acesta: „fiule, m-am luptat cu chestia asta încă de dinainte ca tu să te fi născut” – iar acest răspuns era menit să pună capac noii idei.

Ca și cum se cădea ca cei care și-au irosit 40-50 de ani din viață luptându-se într-un mod lipsit de absolut orice fel de succes, să mai aibă ceva de spus referitor la problemă!

Pe când lunile treceau iar noi începeam să vedem cum micile noastre economii se diminuau fără nici un semn de progres, am început să iau legătura cu „disperaționiștii” care erau tipici pentru aripa dreaptă. Am început să mă întâlnesc cu un grup de „patrioți” care, cu toate că era mare, era neautorizat, și am vorbit despre toate felurile de metode de „vărsare a paharelor” direct în capul evreilor. Au existat nesfârșite planuri de aruncare a „întregii povești” din avioane, pe milioane de fluturași și evreii să privească neajutorați cum oamenii sunt astfel educați cu privire la planurile lor. Se mai vorbea de un plan de a da buzna într-un stație radio sau TV, în care să ținem personalul ostatic în timp ce unul dintre noi – nimănui nu-i păsa cine anume – să le prezinte milioanele de oameni uluiți, documentele și adevărurile despre comunismul evreiesc, documente pe care le aveam din abundență dar care aveau puțin impact din moment ce ele circulau numai între noi. A existat chiar și un plan pentru trimiterea în aer a mai multor baloane imense pe care să fie inscripționate diverse mesaje, ceea ce i-ar face pe evrei să se zbată nebunește pentru a le da jos. În timp ce citești aceste rânduri, aceste idei sălbatice încă mai sunt dezbatute pe undeva de oameni care afară de asta sunt inteligenți – oameni care sunt prea copleșiți de propria lor timiditate și ignoranță pentru a vedea că, chiar dacă ar PUNE ÎN APLICARE aceste trucuri meschine la adresa evreilor, n-ar avea parte de absolut NICI UN REZULTAT.

Oamenii sunt mai inerți decât ai putea crede, chiar și după ce le descoperi aceste adevăruri. E nevoie de o propagandă imensă, repetată din nou și din nou și din nou și din nou pentru a-i sensibiliza chiar și un pic. Acesta-i motivul pentru care Joe McCarthy mi-a zis că nici n-ar încerca să dezvăluie întreg adevărul. „Pur și simplu m-ar cataloga drept un lunatic,” mi-a zis acesta, „iar publicului îi va scăpa esența.” Și probabil că a avut dreptate.

Idea că ar exista o MODALITATE UȘOARĂ care să poată fi pusă în aplicare și care să-i facă pe evrei să dea buzna în Israel ca șobolanii, în timp ce noi să intrăm plini de triumf în Casa Albă, e una dintre cele mai grave autoamăgiri care a ținut aripa dreaptă la nivelul de palavragire și conspirate, în timp ce evreii ne-au râs în față și ne-au călcat în picioare constituția, drepturile, datinile, demnitatea și rasa noastră albă.

Când descoperă pentru prima dată lucrurile care se întâmplă, oricine ar putea fi scuzat dacă ar avea nevoie de o perioadă în care să proceseze adevărul, și chiar o perioadă de amăgire copilărească. Însă când vede că evreii îi flămânzește familiile semenilor săi, cum îi aruncă în închisoare sau cum îi trimite la „spitalele” de nebuni, atacându-i și defăimându-i chiar și pentru cea mai mică încercare de a se opune rezistență puterii evreiești, oricine își formează negreșit o idee clară, în maximul câțiva ani. Oricine petrece 30 sau 40 de ani pretinzând că o astfel de cale ușoară, asta în timp ce țara și rasa noastră albă e pierdută din ce în ce mai mult – nu e un visător – nici chiar ignorant. E un laș!

„Conservatorii” sunt struții campioni ai lumii, care, afundați fiind cu capul în nisip, bolborosesc unii către alții în „secret,” în timp ce fundul le e în sus, gata să fie lovit cu piciorul de evrei. Conservatorii nu protestesc pe nimeni altcineva decât pe ei înșiși.

Unul dintre liderii conservatori pe care i-am contactat, a fost William F. Buckley Jr., editor la National Review. Prietenul meu Sam Jones de aici din Washington D.C., era corespondentul său și ne-am văzut la o întâlnire din New York. Simplul fapt de a vorbi cu Buckley și echipa acestuia, a fost o experiență pe cinste. Acolo pulsează mai multă putere cerebrală și genialitate decât în oricare alt loc în care am fost. Bill însuși e extrem de chipeș și e mai inteligent decât toți ceilalți. Însă din echipa sa fac parte trei sau patru evrei, dintre care unul are trăsături evreiești bine pronunțate, iar atmosfera de acolo e diferită de atmosfera din alte grupuri „conservatoare.”

Buckley e extrem de precaut legat de chestiunea evreiască și chiar și atunci când ești singur cu el, e dificil să scoți de la el informații despre gradul său de conștientizare. Tot ce vei putea afla, și asta dacă ai noroc, sunt unele implicații bine păzite din care ești liber să tragi ce concluzii dorești. Mai pe urmă am descoperit care sunt motivele: tatăl milionar al lui Buckley a avut mari interese cu evreii din Israel și, ca rezultat, până și în ziua de azi, antiliberalismul și anticomunismul lui Buckley se opresc la frontiera Israelului și la zidurile exterioare ale sălilor de întrunire ale sioniștilor.

Totuși, la acea vreme, și eu mă jucam acest joc protestesc „ochii-mei-sunt-închiși,” așa că am simțit că multe lucruri vor putea fi dobândite dacă-l voi ajuta pe Buckley, motiv pentru care am căzut de acord să-i promovez ziarul National Review. Acesta a depozitat o mie de dolari în contul meu dintr-o bancă din Washington și am început să lucrez la un proiect destinat promovării în masă a ziarului National Review, în licee și universități.

Însă în acele zile, eu eram implicat din plin în lansarea A.F.C.O și a propriului meu ziar, și mi-e rușine să admit că n-am făcut o treabă excelentă pentru Bill. Am depus un oarecare efort, însă acesta era lipsit de determinarea și entuziasmul necesar unei astfel de promovări, așa că n-a rezultat mare lucru de aici. Cu o conștiință vinovată i-am înapoiat banii lui Bill, cu excepția cheltuielilor. Pe lângă că era prea precaut legat de chestiunea evreiască ceea ce, bineînțeles, e privilegiul său, Bill Buckley era și o persoană 100% rigidă și, spre deosebire de celelalte persoane din aripa dreaptă cu care am lucrat sau cu care am încercat să lucrez, eșecul de a realiza ceva cu Buckley e în totalitate din vina mea.

În ciuda banilor pe care i-am turnat în acest efort și în ciuda muncii și inspirației cu care am contribuit; efortul meu de a „unifica conservatorii” și de a-i învinge pe campionii perfizi ai lumii – evreii – prin perfidie, nu a funcționat. Am rămas fără bani și am mers să lucrez pentru doi milionari de aripă dreapta, mai întâi pentru Bob

Snowden din Memphis, Tenn. Și Hughes, Arkansas, iar mai apoi pentru Russell Maguire (care obișnuia să publice revista Mercury – am fost asistentul său).

Maguire vorbea despre o bună luptă. Însă atunci când a început adevărata luptă, a dat bir cu fugiții. Am expus întreaga poveste urâtă într-o carte anterioară (fără a fi acuzat de calomnie de niciunul dintre ei) și nu o voi repeta aici.

E de-ajuns să spun că acești milionari, care cu toate că erau onești, pur și simplu nu credeau și probabil că nici acum nu cred că noi ne aflăm într-un pericol de moarte. Consideră că există o modalitate ușoară prin care-și vor putea salva averea uriașă, un fel de-a „scăpa ca prin urechile acului.”

Mulți dintre cei din aripa dreaptă sunt preocupați în mod sincer și cunosc acest lucru din luptele mele cu oameni ca Maguire, Snowden, Welch, Hargis și ceilalți, și din revelațiile referitoare la cine sunt ei cu adevărat. „Aceștia fac bine,” mi se spune, „de ce să nu fie lăsați să-și urmeze afacerile în propriul lor stil. Ei ajută. Nu le face rău.”

Continui să susțin că aceștia dau doar impresia că ajută, însă în adevăr fac rău.

Înainte ca o mulțime de oameni să se răscoale și să facă în efectiv ceva legat de o situație tiranică, trebuie ca mai întâi să se acumuleze o anumită presiune emoțională. O pocnitoare nu are forța unui glonț pentru că explodează inofensiv în toate direcțiile. Însă aerul din spatele glonțului nu poate scăpa decât dacă propulsează glonțul cu o viteză năucitoare, pentru că e compresat și direcționat prin canale precise.

Atâta timp cât Welch și restul celor din anturajul său, atât bogați cât și săraci, se pot amăgi cu iluzia că „luptă împotriva evreilor” prin explodarea presiunii din interior în mod verbal și inofensiv, în toate direcțiile și fără să rănească în vreun fel nici un trădător evreu, aceștia împiedică presiunea de care avem nevoie pentru a ne înfuria la propriu și de a lupta.

Evreii cunosc acest lucru și le permite la sute și sute de organizații inofensive de aripă dreaptă să pâlăvrăgească la nesfârșit în liniște, în spatele „cortinelor de hârtie” montate de evrei. Aceștia nu ajung la nici un număr semnificativ de persoane înafara propriului lor grup. Și chiar atunci când reușesc să facă asta, abordarea lor e atât de anemică și atât de greșită din punct de vedere psihologic, încât nu reușesc să convingă decât foarte puține persoane.

Aceștia absolut niciodată nu iasă în public sau pe stradă, și niciodată nu ating masele de oameni prin mișcări masculine inspiraționale și motivante, care sunt singurele capabile de a cuceri inimile gloatelor. Aceștia împart literatură și nu vorbesc decât între ei.

Dacă 10% din banii care intră an de an în astfel de mișcări de pocnitori, ar fi compresați, direcționați și folosiți în spatele unui glonț ideologic care să fie propulsat de adevărați

luptători, nimic nu i-ar opri pe evrei din a zdrobi și distruge un astfel de „glonț” ideologic. Chiar și fără acei bani, dar cu câteva grăunte de „praf de pușcă,” care să fie compresat și direcționat cu forță, am fi câștigat deja ura hotărâtoare a evreilor, care reprezintă singurul semn clar că nu tragem în ei cu eternul „gaz” de aripă dreaptă, ci cu gloanțe mortale despre care ei înșiși știu că în cele din urmă le va distruge puterea ilegală și tiranică.

Asta nu înseamnă că trebuie să luptăm pentru o revoluție prin violență. Acest tip de atac de modă veche n-ar funcționa, după cum partea noastră a învățat de pe urma Războiului Civil și a urmăririlor penale îndreptate asupra Klan-ului.

În America există deja o mulțime de oameni deșteptați. Le e teamă și sunt frustrați de inabilitatea lor de a face ceva referitor la nenorocirea teribilă pe care o văd cum crește.

Revista Mercury într-adevăr a „informat” o mulțime de oameni. La fel face și societatea Birch. Însă nu avem nevoie de și mai mulți oameni care să nu se ridice și să LUPTE pentru a se opune tiraniei!

Revistele ca Mercury și Birch Society au eliberat de asemenea emoțiile de sub presiune în milioane de americani care erau deja informați, dar care credeau că, atâta timp cât astfel de reviste erau publicate, iar Welch cerea punerea sub acuzare a lui Earl Warren, „ceva” măsuri erau totuși luate. Acești oameni sunt amăgiți, de sfatul constant oferit, de a-i „scrie senatorului tău,” imaginându-și că putem să cerem sau să negociem ieșirea de sub tiranie. Iar mai grav decât orice e faptul că aceste reviste și societăți reprezintă „scurgeri” financiare care provoacă o sângerare mortală continuă și o anemie în aripa dreaptă. Pur și simplu nu mai rămân bani pentru luptă, pentru gloanțe și praf de pușcă, pentru că au fost cheltuiți pe artificii, uniforme, bandă, poze ale inamicilor, adunări entuziasmante și povești de adormit trupele.

După cum am aflat și după cum bine știe orice „patriot” cu experiență, nu poți aduna la olaltă aceste societăți. Și chiar dac-ai putea, acestea s-ar certa mai rău înhămate împreună decât o fac atunci când sunt despărțite. După cum Hitler a afirmat cu atâta măiestrie, „opt șchiopi ce umblă braț la braț, nu fac cât un gladiator.”

Acești lideri slabi de aripă dreaptă care, timp de 40-50 de ani au propovăduit tot felul de trucuri prin care să evite lupta disperată și periculoasă care întotdeauna reprezintă prețul victoriei, se apropie de sfârșitul potecii. Nu mai pot pretinde pentru multă vreme că ne putem salva pe noi înșine prin dulcile lor remedii. Când pacientul simte horcăitul de moarte în piept, așa cum îl simte America acum, oamenii noștri vor deveni dezgustați de medicii impostori și de medicamentele și siropurile lor din zahăr, și vor deveni ei înșiși medicina cea dură dar efectivă în același timp.

Aici mottoul nostru e „Albule, ridică-te și luptă cu noi pentru supraviețuire, ori dă-te din calea noastră!!!”

Însă dacă vrem să învingem, nu doar „conservatorii” amatori ce ne bagă bețe-n roate trebuie dați la o parte.

Chiar mai mortali sunt „liderii” conservatori cușer, cei ai lui Iuda, pe care cealaltă tabără îi trimite să ne conducă pe noi.

Consideră!

Un evreu pe nume Kivie Kaplan conduce NAACP, în timp ce alți evrei cum sunt familiile Rosenwald, Stern și Lehman, le pun la dispoziție milioanele în aur, care sunt necesare promovării comunismului și mixării rasiale în America.

Un evreu pe nume Milton Rosen conduce cel mai periculos și violent grup comunist din America, și anume „Progressive Labor.”

O evreica pe nume Bettina Aptheker îi conduce pe intelectualii colegiali și pe revoluționarii de aripă stângă.

Evreica Dorothy Schiff publică ziarul de stânga New Yorg Post, în timp ce camarazii ei evrei publică cea mai mare parte din celelalte ziarele „liberale,” cum sunt New York Times (Sulzburger), Washington Post (Myers), și așa mai departe, la infinit.

Dacă e aripa STÂNGĂ, vei găsi la conducere sau ca finanțator pe unul dintre „aleșii lui Dumnezeu,” uneori cu un goy pe post de marionetă, însă întotdeauna evreii sunt cei ce trag sforile și care pun la dispoziție scânteile necesare revoluției de stânga, mixării rasiale și perversiunii.

Cu un astfel de dosar de atac de netăgăduit împotriva Americii, vei crede că evreilor le-ar fi greu să se facă acceptați ca lideri ai NOȘTRI. Vei crede că aripa dreaptă ar fi cel puțin suspicioasă cu privire la evrei, cu atât mai puțin să-i accepta ca conducători. În adevăr, Protocoalele (și Lenin) au afirmat în mod deschis că metoda prin care poți castra și zdrobi opoziția, e s-o CONDUCI chiar tu – s-o conduci spre pieire și frustrare.

Și nu se află oare aripa dreaptă pe calea pieirii și nu e ea oare plină de frustrare, așa cum puține mișcări atât de mari au fost de-a lungul istoriei?

Cunoscând inteligența conspirației evreiești și comuniste, mai poate cineva crede că acești maeștri complotiști ar eșua să instaleze vreunul dintre cei mai buni oameni ai lor în tabăra NOASTRĂ?

A fost puțin cam greu să VEZI toate aceste lucruri în Barry Goldwater, în ciuda faptului că a sponsorizat legislația pentru mai multă integrare mai mult decât oricare alt

senator, că a susținut legea „terrible 1313,” și că a inițiat legile pentru lagărul de concentrare pentru boli mentale din Alaska.

Dacă Goldwater chiar ar fi încercat să fie ales în 1964, te-ai putea gândi la ceva mai stupid decât să viziteze Appalachia și să vorbească aici despre tăierea ajutoarelor pentru săraci, să meargă în Tennessee și să predice despre tăierea electricității ieftine pentru fermierii amărâți, apoi să meargă în St. Petersburg din Florida unde să vorbească despre tăierea ajutoarelor pentru bătrâni? Sau atunci când oamenii au ieșit în stradă din cauza crimelor negrilor, iar republicanii au creat un film excelent pe această temă pentru televiziunea națională – te poți gândi la vreo modalitate mai bună de a te asigura că nu vei fi ales, decât aceea de a interzice acest film așa cum a făcut Goldwater, astfel încât acesta nu a fost televizat niciodată?

A fost de-a dreptul amuzat pentru milioane și milioane de americani să facă tot ce le-a stat în putință pentru a alege un evreu ca președinte al Statele Unite!

Însă nu e nimic amuzant despre bărbatului aflat în spatele lui Goldwater – dar și al lui Buckley, și a organizației Young Americans for Freedom, a Comitetului dedicat menținerii Chinei în afara Națiunilor Unite, și din spatele a atât de multe alte „fronturi” operate de pe bulevardul Madison 79, New York City – adică „fostul” evreu comunist pe nume MARVIN LIEBMAN!

Ultimul front al lui Liebman e „Friends of Rhodesian Independence” (Prietenii independenței Rhodesiei) și, la fel ca toate celelalte comitete și fronturi ale sale, și acesta e îmbibat cu nume influente și cu milioane de dolari. O mulțime de patrioți buni și sinceri îi fac publicitate pe gratis, atât lui cât și ziarelor sale. Atâta timp cât acest impostor idiș poate fi făcut să pară că „face ceva” pentru a-i ajuta pe frații albi din Rhodesia, nimic real nu poate fi făcut pentru a-i ajuta cu adevărat. E o fraudă ticăloasă și revoltătoare care mă înfurie mai mult decât oricare alt evreu impostor din trecutul recent.

Ca să-mi prezint cazul împotriva dlui Liebman, dați-mi voie să analizez unul dintre „comitetele” sale care încă mai lucrează la sabotarea Americii, chiar în timp ce americani dintre cei mai de seamă, își dau tot ce au pentru a-l ajuta pe acest „lider de aripă dreaptă.”

Liebman a înființat un comitet prin care să „țină China în afara Națiunilor Unite,” din moara de făcut bani de pe Bulevardul Madison nr. 79, din New York City. Asemenea tuturor fronturilor create de Liebman, și acesta a fost gândit într-un mod genial astfel încât să-i prindă pe patrioți și pe cei de aripă dreaptă într-un punct sensibil, de pe urma căruia să se îmbogățească. A reușit cu acesta și încă mai reușește.

Însă puține – sau chiar niciuna dintre victimele acestui escroc politic evreu – a citit antetul „comitetului” lui Liebman. Acolo ar fi găsit numele unor „conservatori” străluciți precum Sen. Paul Douglas, Rep. Fino, Rep. Halpern, Sen. Javits, Hubert Humphrey și o grămadă de alți adepți înrăiți de aripă stângă.

De ce? Și cum așa?

De ce-ar vrea cei de aripă stânga să-i țină pe chinezii comuniști afară din iubita lor ONU comunistă și neagră?

Răspunsul e simplu: în ziua în care China Comunistă intră în Națiunilor Unite, probabilitatea e nespus de mare ca SUA să IASĂ din această organizație.

Între timp, dl Liebman strânge milioane de dolari, ține întruniri în Parcul Madison, etc., și-i ține pe americanii patrioți și de treabă complet ocupați pentru a ține China Comunistă în afara ONU, pentru ca SUA să poată rămâne în această mizerie.

Când a fost evident că în universitățile noastre zeci de mii de tineri americani patrioți s-au săturat de trădătorii de aripă stânga ce făceau ravagii prin campusurile universitare, dl. Liebman a pus un evreu (Schuchman) să organizeze frontul „Tinerii americani pro libertate” și astfel, încă odată, a strâns întreaga opoziție de partea evreimii, după care a lăsat-o să se descarce într-un mod inofensiv la întruniri atent controlate, patriotice și pro-evreiești. Ca de obicei, ciurda de goyim formată din patrioți bogați și influenți, de-abia așteptau să-și pună la dispoziție numele și banii pentru acest evreu minunat, Liebman. Când țin discursuri în campusurile universitare, unele dintre cele mai violente și vociferante opoziții vin din partea săracilor, care sunt dominați de organizația TPL a lui Liebman și care îmi arată cele mai stupide și compătimitoare pancarte imaginabile, și-mi strigă că sunt „comunist,” etc. (Întâmplător se face că am avut parte și de cele mai încurajatoare succese cu acești copii săraci din organizația „TPL” a lui Liebman. Practic aceștia posedă un instinct bun și discursul meu îi uluiește întotdeauna. Adeseori aceștia se strâng în jurul meu după discurs și nu e nevoie decât de-o oră sau două pentru a-i dezgusta de felul în care au fost înșelați de Liebman și de cei din gașca lui.)

În februarie 1962, în a noua ediție a reportului Rockwell, începusem o lungă serie de expuneri ale lui Liebman și ale morii de făcut bani de pe Bulevardul Madison nr. 79. Am expus faptul că, cu toate că se presupunea că Liebman nu are nimic de-a face cu TPL (Tineri pro libertate), ștampila poștală a acestuia apărea pe scrisorile TPL, iar scrisorile TPL erau deschise și semnate de biroul lui Liebman! Aici erau incluse și donațiile în bani.

Imediat ce această informație a fost făcută publică, Liebman s-a grăbit să schimbe operațiunile pentru a mușamaliza acest fapt. Însă am continuat să-i urmăresc

operațiunile nefaste și să le expun studenților universitari cu fiecare ocazie. Am reușit să fac un progres cu studenții din TPL când am dezvăluit rădăcinile comuniste atroce ale lui Liebman. În cele din urmă, când faptele nu mai puteau fi ascunse, TPL le-a recunoscut.

Aici sunt faptele pe care TPL le-a recunoscut în propriile ei publicații, The New Guard din mai 1966. Citește-le și decide singur dacă dl. Liebman mai poate fi liderul potrivit care să-i conducă pe copiii din TPL, pe patrioții din comitetul Red China (China comunistă), comitetul albilor din Rhodesia și toate celelalte fronturi pe care acesta le folosește pentru a seca aripa dreaptă și pentru a o ține frustrată și mizerabilă. Marvin Liebman a fost recrutat în Brooklyn în Uniunea Studenților Americani de un profesor de cultură civică (!) de notorietate în frontul tinerilor comuniști. În câteva luni Liebman a ajuns în rândurile de sus ale Partidului Comunist, intrând în mod public în Liga Tinerilor Comuniști. TPL admite că „puțini tineri din New York City au fost la fel de activi în partid precum a fost Marvin.”

Chiar Liebman admite, într-un stil tipic evreiesc, că lui nu i-a plăcut pichetarea, în schimb a preferat să devină ceea ce el numește „un manipulator” al celorlalți!! (Exact ceea ce face și acum.) Evreul Liebman „Marv” a urmat îndeaproape toate lucrurile tipic evreiești: s-a înscris la Universitatea New York, și-a luat un apartament în „the Village,” a scris propagandă de aripă stânga și a afectat toate pretențiile „literare” ale comuniștilor, negrilor și a drojdiei mârșave în general.

S-a avântat în armată; TPL admite că Liebman a descoperit o metodă „deșteaptă” prin care să evite îndatoririle în bucătărie și alte lucruri asemănătoare care nu i-au plăcut. Într-un stil tipic evreiesc, Marvin pur și simplu „și-a spart ochelarii,” astfel ajungând ca goyimii stupizi să facă toată treaba în locul lui. Când această tactică nu a mai funcționat, evreul Marvin s-a tăiat la un deget. (Fără glumă! TPL chiar admite toate aceste lucruri în scris!) Acest comunist viclean a reușit să chiulească și de la antrenamentele de bază!

În ciuda faptului că a făcut tot posibilul să scape de îndatoririle de soldat, fie prin spargerea ochelarilor sau prin exagerarea răni de la deget, evreul a reușit să forțeze nota pentru a ajunge să editeze manualul cu îndatoririle soldaților, așa încât goyimii să lucreze mai mult!

În cele din urmă Marvin a reușit să se achite de armata pe care o ura, făcând insolație!

Evreul curajos, proaspăt ieșit din „bătălia” din armată, s-a repezit înapoi între comuniști și a devenit editor al ziarului The Spotlight pentru tinerii americani pro democrație. TPL menționează aici că „Liebman a prosperat prin disciplinele comuniste și a fost mândru să fie un funcționar comunist.”

Aici, acest jidan n-a mai avut nevoie nici de ochelari sparți și nici de tăieturi la degete.

Liebman a devenit un satelit al liderului comunist Earl Browder și al soției acestuia. Când Browder a căzut în dizgrație, Marvin s-a trezit cu gașca lui comunistă afară în frig și, la fel ca majoritatea evreilor, a devenit un urmaș al celui mai mare comunist evreu din toate timpurile (primul după Marx însuși) și anume, Troțki (Bronstein).

Ca troțkist, Liebman s-a alăturat bandei teroriste israeliene IRGUN și a ajutat la torturarea și uciderea unor tineri britanici. Apoi a încercat să se alătore comuniștilor greci, însă a fost descurajat de lipsa de fonduri, așa că s-a decis să devină un comunist bogat și confortabil.

Marv s-a angajat ca strângător de fonduri pentru organizația United Jewish Appeal (chemarea evreilor uniți). Acești evrei colectori de bani profesioniști l-au trimis la școală ca să învețe cum să „arunce plasa,” cum să proiecteze o campanie sensibilizatoare pentru a strânge banii cu grămada, cum să pună presiune pe cei credincioși lor pentru a storce bani de la ei și cum să strângă nume și influență.

De îndată ce i-a văzut pe acești finanțiști evrei profesioniști în acțiune, Marvin a știut că și-a descoperit vocația. Însă la acea vreme încă mai era un comunist atât de încâinit, un adept atât de pasionat al aripii stângi, încât a simțit că e de datoria sa să-și pună talentul la lucru spre beneficiul „cauzei” sale evreo-comuniste. A strâns fonduri pentru campania lui Henry Wallace în cursa pentru președinție. A făcut campanie fanaticului de stânga, Rudolph Halley, pentru consiliul orașului New York. În cele din urmă a ajuns să lucreze pentru cel care l-a instruit în ceea ce face acum, un fanatic de stânga pe nume Harold Oram. Oram l-a făcut pe Liebman responsabil de contrabanda cu chinezi din China Comunistă (și, s-ar putea presupune, aceștia au sfârșit în SUA). Liebman a strâns sume uriașe făcând acest lucru a învățat tehnicile de storcere de bani și de nume influente prin intermediul campaniilor sale, pe care să-i folosească pentru a face și mai mulți bani.

În 1953, când patrioții erau îngrijorați că vor fi dați pe mâna Chinei comuniste, Oram și Liebman au văzut în asta o oportunitate de neprețuit pentru:

1. A strânge milioane de dolari
2. A-i induce în eroare pe anticomuniști
3. A-i împiedica pe anticomuniști să acționeze în mod efectiv
4. A-i ține pe adevărații anticomuniști lefteri
5. A-i discredita pe adevărații anticomuniști, și
6. A ascunde adevărul despre comuniști.

Au format „comitetul celor un milion de opozanți admiterii Chinei comuniste în Națiunile Unite.” I-au racolat pe Herbert Hoover, Charles Edison, Walter Judd și pe

mulți alți patrioți adevărați. Însă cel mai mult au strâns bani! Și încă cum le mai curgeau în desagă!

După aceea totul le-a mers strună. Folosind tehnicile învățate în partidul comunist și la școala United Jew Appeal pe tema strănerii de fonduri, Liebman a fondat fronturile unul după celălalt, pentru a atrage milioane de patrioți creduli care niciodată nu s-au oprit ca să se gândească la această situația ciudată în care aripa stângă era condusă de evrei în proporție de aproape 100%, în timp ce s-a găsit numai un singur evreu sionist, fanatic, terorist și „fost” comunist care să „conducă” tabăra noastră împotriva tuturor celorlalți evrei!

Acum haidem să aruncăm o privire asupra ultimei invenții a lui Liebman, și anume comitetul pentru Rhodesia.

La conducerea acestuia l-a pus pe nimeni altul decât „Taylor Caldwell.”

Taylor Caldwell se presupune a fi cea mai mare romancieră și de asemenea o mare adeptă a aripii drepte.

Iar eu mă tot întrebam, cum e posibil ca o anticomunistă puternică să reușească să-și vândă cărțile cu atâta vigoare în fiecare librărie evreiască, peste tot în lume.

Pe urmă am aflat ceva. Doamna „Caldwell” mi-a scris trimis o scrisoare dezgustătoare după ce mi-a citit unul dintre rapoartele mele din Rockwell Report despre „criza din Berlin,” în care am expus materialele publicate de evrei în care aceștia preziceau, înainte de al Doilea Război Mondial, felul exact în care urmau să împartă Germania, lucru pe care l-au și făcut, dar și felul în care ei plănuiau ca în cele din urmă să extermine întreg poporul german prin sterilizare în masă. (Vezi Rockwell Report nr. 1, din octombrie 1961)

Scrisoarea doamnei „Caldwell” a fost un document zguduitor. A fost atât de stupid și neinformant încât trece dincolo de puterea mea de înțelegere.

A scris pagini întregi pline de absurdități din care voi reda aici un exemplu: cu scopul de a-mi discredita afirmațiile că evreii au ceva de-a face cu comunismul, îmi îndrugă că ziarele News și Mirror sunt cele mai anticomuniste ziare din New York (asta a fost în 1961) și că acestea sunt deținute de evrei! Pe de altă parte, îmi spune această „mare” scriitoare, că ziarul cel mai de stânga din New York, Times, e 98% creștin (!!!!) (Ziarul Times e deținut de familiile Sulzburger și Ochs – care sunt evrei – în timp ce ziarul News de deținut de familia creștină Patterson.)

Și ca apogeu al afișării ei isterice de ignoranță și pentru a „dovedi” că comunismul nu e evreiesc, aceasta scrie că „Sidney Hook de la Universitatea Columbia e o conservatoare înfocată!!” Aici e un citat al acestei femei demente: „Majoritatea

evreilor... sunt conservatori înfocați." (!) Mai adaugă că milioane și milioane de evrei sunt uciși de „comuniștii ruși!!!”

Își încheie scrisoarea cu cuvântul „Că*at!”

O „doamnă” veritabilă.

Am fost încremenit de această doză de nebunie și stupiditate totală. N-o puteam înțelege, indiferent de cât de mult aș fi încercat.

În cele din urmă i-am cercetat puțin trecutul acestei doamne și am început să înțeleg de unde venea „nebunia” ei, dar și motivul pentru care avea atât de mult „succes” ca „scriitor.”

Numele ei real nu e „Taylor Caldwell,” ci „dna. Marcus Reback,” și e măritată cu dl. Reback, un evreu!

Fiica ei s-a măritat cu un evreu pe nume Gerald Fried. O altă fată i s-a măritat cu un evreu pe nume Goodman.

Se înțelege acum motivul pentru care „dna. Caldwell” a fost atât de aprinsă atunci când am publicat dovezile despre implicarea evreilor în comunism și despre planul lor de exterminare a poporului german? Se vede acum și motivul pentru care își poate vinde milioane de cărți în librăriile deținute de evrei peste tot în lume, chiar și atunci când e un autor și funcționar de top în Societatea Birch (societate conservatoare și anticomunistă)? Și motivul pentru care o femeie cu un vocabular atât de obscen reușește să fie aclamată în lung și lat drept o autoare brilliantă, exact așa cum evreica Barbara Streisand e proslăvită în fiecare ziar și revistă evreiască drept cea mai mare cântăreață mondială, etc., etc.?

În timp ce „Taylor Caldwell” e una dintre personalitățile principale ale Societății John Birch, aceasta mai apare și ca „editor contributor” al revistei „conservatoare” Fact care l-a atacat pe Goldwater numindu-l psihopat, revistă publicată de Ralph Ginsburg – individ care a fost condamnat la închisoare. Nu există o revista de stânga mai fanatică decât revista Fact, iar „Taylor Caldwell” (dna. Marcus Reback) scapă basma curată pozând drept o mare „conservatoare,” chiar în timp ce-l ajută pe dl. Ginsburg să-i defăimeze „prieteni” și susținătorii ei conservatori!

Iar acum „dna. Caldwell” (Reback) a fost pusă în fruntea comitetului Friends of Rhodesia (prieteni Rhodesiei), chiar sub Marvin Liebman. Cu o gașcă de evrei atât de „prietenoși,” Rhodesia nici că mai are nevoie de inamici.

Însă nici chiar acest manipulator evreu, Liebman, nu e cel mai grav exemplu din lista interminabilă de eșecuri prezente în tabăra anticomunistă!

Pericolul cel mai mortal îl reprezintă „conservatorii” capabili care într-un fel sau altul au căzut în ghearele evreilor!

Acești „conservatori cușer” direcționați de evrei au la dispoziție sume imense de bani, putere industrială și influență la nivel național. Dacă ei s-ar fi unit împotriva evreilor ce ne asupresc poporul, jocul ar fi deja câștigat până mâine dimineața.

Cunoscând așadar acest lucru, evreii au proiectat un fel de țarc pentru acești conservatori sinceri și bogați dar miopi, în care să se poată manifesta așa cum doresc, fără a cauza însă vreo stricăciune planurilor inamicilor noștri mortali!

Însăși cuvântul și ideea de „conservatism” garantează că victimele acestei iluzii nu vor face decât să încerce să „conserve” ceea ce deja a fost PIERDUT (cum e Constituția, etc.), și în felul acesta condamându-se pe ei înșiși la acțiuni DEFENSIVE demne de toată mila. Se aseamănă atât de mult cu generalii din cavaleriile de altă dată, care au ieșit de mult la pensie dar care se agită și încearcă să restaureze iubita lor cavalerie, asta chiar și după ce tancurile și lansatoarele de rachete au măturat și ultimul cal de pe câmpul de luptă.

Cei care s-au dedicat „conservării” unui lucru, sunt condamnați la o mentalitate defensivă atât de bine înrădăcinată încât pentru ei e blasfematoare chiar și ideea de a ataca. Ori de câte ori propun să acționăm, cum ar fi prin prinderea trădătorilor care au ars steaguri americane, acești „conservatori” reacționează de parcă aș fi râgâit în mijlocul rugăciunii silențioase din biserică.

Evreii au orchestrat lucrurile în așa fel încât patrioții să rămână relativ inofensivi în țarcurile proiectate de ei. Și gardul aceluia țarc evreiesc reprezintă evitarea de a menționa două lucruri: RASA și EVREII.

Îți e permis să fi un conservator economic; îți e permis să fi împotriva a tot felul de lucruri, cum e „un guvern prea mare,” contele Warren, prețuri prea mici, taxe, sindicate, etc. Dar nu cumva să se trezească vreun patriot care să-i menționeze pe evrei în mod public, că acesta e imediat atacat din plin de terorismul evreiesc. Nu cumva să spună că există vreo dovadă conform căreia negrii nu sunt egali cu albi din punct de vedere biologic, că stăvilarele urii și mizeriei evreiești se deschid numai decît pentru a revărsa asupra acestuia un torent al abuzului și defăimării care-l vor face să de-a birul cu fugiții. Acesta va fi numit „rasist,” „bigot,” un „urâtor,” „un fascist” și, în cele din urmă, un „NAZIST!”

Prizonierii amărâți și speriați din țarcul „conservativ” proiectat de evrei sunt atât de terifiați la gândul că evreii îi vor bănuși că le trece prin cap chiar și ideea de a păși un inch sau doi în afara țarcului, încât de regulă se reped la evrei pentru a-i asigura și

reasigura de supunerea lor blajină și de faptul că-i atacă neconținut pe „rașiști” și pe „naziști.”

Organizațiile precum The Birch Society, Billy James Hargis, Fred Schwartz, partidul Constituțional, toate rămân în Țercul lor, cu toate că cea mai mare parte a liderilor lor cunosc situația. Însă au decis că e o „strategie mai inteligentă” să coopereze cu evreii pentru ca, în schimb, să poată strânge o grămadă de adepți și de putere financiară.

Dar ai auzit în viața ta de cineva care să câștige un război după ce mai întâi a căzut de acord să nu vorbească niciodată de inamic, și apoi să nu atace inamicul prin nicio metodă care nu a fost mai întâi aprobată de inamic?

Exact acesta e felul în care am pierdut războiul cu Coreea de Nord, iar acum irosim viețile a mii de americani pierzând războiul cu Vietnam.

Când inamicul te-a pus la pământ și aproape că te-a biciuit, e nebunie pură să încerci să-l aprovizionezi în ORICE fel. Iar a pretinde că acesta ți-e camarad, după care să-i permiți să-ți dicteze strategia de război, e sinucidere și lașitate pură.

Pe lângă emasculara felului în care luptă înainte chiar ca lupta să fie începută, această surzenie și lipsă de agresivitate a conservatorilor, CONVINGE TABĂRA NOASTRĂ CĂ INAMICUL E ATOTPUTERNIC. Încrederea de sine e o armă măreață și asta adesea garantează victoria celui mai mic asupra celui mai mare. Însă oricine, fie el mic sau mare, care e un laș și se căciulește în fața inamicului, care-și freacă mâinile și ridică din umeri spunându-i că e obsedat de el – s-a dezarmat și nu mai poate LUPTA. Nu e nimic deștept sau inteligent în asta.

Națiunea și poporul nostru pierd din cauza unei supradoze de politicieni perfizi, demagogi, mincinoși și lași. Probabil că oamenii nu pot exprima acel gând prin aceste cuvinte. Însă ei cunosc asta în inimile lor. Tânjesc după un lider care să disprețuiască compromisul, perfidia, demagogia și minciunile dibace. Vor să audă un lider cum spune – cum strigă – ceea ce se află în inima poporului, fără frică și fără compromis. Vor un LIDER adevărat, nu un politician șmecher. Aceștia vor accepta, vor vota și vor aplauda un înlocuitor doar atunci când originalul nu e disponibil. Lumina lunii e apreciată numai atunci când soarele nu e pe cer.

Înainte ca un astfel de lider puternic să își facă apariția și să atingă inimile a milioane de oameni, oamenii trebuie mai întâi să fie pregătiți pentru lupta care va deveni inevitabilă pentru acest lider. Evreii, negrii, comuniștii, liberalii – și conservatorii cușer – vor lupta plini de disperare pentru a împiedica un astfel de lider să se manifeste, pentru că ei știu că asta va însemna eliminarea lor din pozițiile de „lideri.” Aceștia vor lupta cuprinși de o furioasă pasiune împotriva unui lider sincer, pentru că asta le va expune falimentele și lașitatea lor mizerabilă.

Oamenii simt deja asta. Însă nu-și doresc încă o luptă în adevăratul sens al cuvântului, pentru că probabil își vor pierde televizorul color, cele două mașini sau mașina electrică de tuns iarba. Încă mai speră că pot câștiga pe o cale UȘOARĂ. Și chiar în timp ce scriu aceste rânduri, pentru milioane de americani George Wallace reprezintă acea cale „ușoară” și plină de speranță.

Însă inamicul nu poate permite ca Wallace să obțină victoria, pentru că ei știu că acesta ar fi doar premergătorul unui nou „Hitler” – DACĂ ar câștiga.

În același timp, Wallace a semănat în campania sa aceleași slăbiciuni și garantări ale distrugerii pe care le-a semănat și Bircher, etc.; a insistat să încerce să câștige o luptă pe viață și pe moarte în același fel în care noi ne „luptăm” în Vietnam – adică folosind doar armele și regulile pe care inamicul le-a permis. În loc să lupte pentru o cauză cum e RASA, prin intermediul căreia ar fi reușit să unească aripa „dreaptă” divizată, acesta luptă pentru cauze de neconceput, cum sunt „drepturile statale,” „segregarea” și restul nonsensurilor conservatorilor cușer, care sunt atât de ușor de dărâmat de inamicul brutal.

Campania și presiunea deșteaptă pe care evreii au creat-o în America, a produs mai întâi „conservatori” cușer compromițători cum e Buckley. Când acesta n-a reușit să pună capăt forței monstruoase a evreilor (pentru că și el făcea parte din ea), acei câțiva oameni care au înțeles că e nevoie de mai mult, au roit cu toții sub drapelul societății Birch. Însă acum și aceasta falimentează, pentru că și ea îi „iubește” și se amestecă cu inamicii – cu evreii – și contribuțiile patrioților le dau pe mâna negrilor sub formă de burse universitare, în timp ce pe oamenii sinceri care-i expun pe inamici îi numesc „comuniști” și „agenți provocatori!”

Următoarea fază a acestei mișcări americane spre aripa dreaptă trebuie că va fi „Wallace-ismul,” rasismul ascuns și perfid care mai nou e la modă în Sud și prin cercurile de conservatori.

Wallace-ismul va falimenta din aceleași motive din care au falimentat și Burckley-ismul și Welch-ismul.

Nu putem câștiga în Coreea și Vietnam dacă nu ne luptăm și nu putem câștiga nici în America dacă nu luptăm și dacă nu numim inamicul.

Nu suntem oare niște nerozi dacă continuăm să-i permitem inamicului să dicteze regulile luptei?

Nu suntem oare niște idioți dacă continuăm să luptăm după regulile brutale ale inamicului, dat fiind faptul că nu avem parte decât de înfrângere?

Nu suntem oare mai rău decât nebunii dacă nu tolerăm la conducere aproape pe nimeni cu excepția evreilor și a „fost”-comuniștilor sau a procomuniștilor cum sunt

Liebman, Goldwater – și, mai nou, Reagen – asta în condițiile în care în mod literal există milioane de americani nealterați care sunt dispuși și capabili să ne conducă?

Pentru câtă vreme vom mai crede noi că-i putem întrece pe evrei la perfidie prin demagogie „inteligentă,” când ei sunt campionii mondiali ai perfidiei și demagogiei? Pentru fiecare minciună perfidă pe care noi o putem spune (cum e aceea că noi nu suntem „rasiști”), evreii pot spune zece minciuni mai năstrușnice și mai convingătoare.

Câtă timp mai trebuie să treacă înainte ca americanii să se înfurie suficient de mult pentru a spune, și pe bună dreptate, „La naiba cu toată prefăcătoria și cu vorbele goale! E timpul să recunoaștem ca inamic pe blestematul de evreu, pe sionist, „negroid” și pe comunist, să ne luptăm cu el și să-i eliminăm pe aceia care încearcă să comită vreun act de trădare, care caută să ne înrobească sau să ne omoare! E timpul să luptăm!”

Răspunsul la întrebarea de mai sus e că nu va mai dura mult. Wallace trebuie să-și aibă vremea lui. Oamenii trebuie să învețe că membrii rasei noastre nu pot câștiga prin nici un act de perfidie – nici chiar prin perfidie deșteaptă, cum e tăgăduirea faptului că sunt „rasiști,” sau afirmarea că „rasismul e rău.” Wallace-ismul e o fază prin care trebuie să trecem, la fel cum un adolescent trece prin faze imature în dezvoltarea sa. Rasismul nu numai că nu e „rău” – rasismul e singura noastră speranță!

În curând America va fi pregătită să accepte un lider care a trecut prin Iad pentru a propovădui rasismul pur, care va lupta pentru rasa noastră albă, fără scuze sau mușamalizări.

Când oamenii au fost jefuiți de economiile lor prin inflație sau printr-o catastrofă economică; când „negrozii” le violează mamele, nevestele, surorile și fiicele; când țara le arde și când sunt prădați de gloate „negroide;” când evreii vor deveni doar puțin mai aroganți decât sunt acum și, monopolizând totul, se vor da drept învățătorii, muzicienii, comedienii, actorii, filozofii, scriitorii și, în cele din urmă, stăpânii noștri; când oamenii vor mai experimenta doar puțin mai mult din toate acestea, atunci reputația și atitudinea radicală din punct de vedere rasial al Partidului American Nazist, va atrage inimile și dragostea americanilor.

În momentul de față e tentant pentru un grup politic de dreapta să facă tot felul de compromisuri pentru a atrage, menține și câștiga suportul financiar al unui număr mare de oameni care încă nu văd nevoia disperată pentru măsuri radicale.

Marile organizații de dreapta pline de succes, toate fac exact acest lucru. Spun orice pentru a atrage un număr cât mai mare de oameni frustrați și evită să spună lucruri care ar putea să-i șocheze sau deranjeze pe acești americani sărmani și frustrați, cu toate că ei știu că poporul nostru are nevoie să audă adevărul gol gol.

Organizațiile de dreapta pline de „succes” din zilele noastre, inclusiv promotorii lui Wallace, sunt asemenea unei mame care e prea moale pentru a-și duce copiii la dentist pentru o extracție, cu toate că măseaua e stricată, ci în schimb îi administrează singură sirop calmant. Niciunul dintre acești patrioți iubitori de „siropuri calmante” nu îndrăznesc să atace bacteriile mortale care au cauzat întreaga problemă, nici nu recomandă eliminarea bacteriilor (reprezentate de trădătorii evrei din mijlocul nostru), și nici eliminarea măselei care doare (reprezentat în această analogie de cele 12 milioane de „negroizi” care cauzează Americii cea mai rea „durere” pe care a avut-o vreodată.)

Însă vine vremea când nici cel mai mare laș nu se mai poate amăgi pe sine însuși cu siropuri calmante, ci va trebui să viziteze un dentist adevărat pentru a cere tratamentul radical care e singurul capabil de a-i rezolva problema – adică extracția măselei și UCIDAREA germenilor cauzatori de carii.

Nimic altceva nu poate opri o durere de măsea.

Și nimic altceva nu poate opri boala și durerea careucid America și Rasa Albă, decât eliminarea germenilor inamici și extracția „negroizilor.”

Meseria noastră e să fim dentiști buni, rămânând pe poziții și ținând la îndemână cleștele și germicidul ca, atunci când pacientul e pregătit, să putem extrage măseaua neagră dureroasă și dezinfecționa națiunea noastră de germenii trădării și decadenței evreiești.

Cei cincizeci de ani de faliment „conservator” ne-a fost de ajuns!

IMPERIUL ALB

În capitolul precedent am prezentat dovada aproape incredibilă că, cu toate că ne confruntăm cu cea mai mare catastrofă din întreaga istorie umană, singurul răspuns oferit de majoritatea taberei noastre a fost acela de a-l urma pe inamic.

Înainte de a prezenta ceea ce poate fi făcut pentru a opri această nebunie suicidală, trebuie să fac o pauză pentru a restabili în mintea cititorului că pierderea acestei lupte înseamnă măcelărire și teroare de proporții nemaîntâlnite pe această planetă.

Evreii și aliații lor colorați aflați azi în spatele infernului din lume, nu glumesc; nu umblă cu jumătăți de măsură. Ei îșiucid inamicii.

Pentru a atesta natura criminală a evreilor, nu trebuie decât să le inspectezi propriile lor cuvinte. Aceștia se laudă cu asta.

În secolele timpurii ale istoriei umane, toate grupele rasiale au comis multe omoruri. Însă numai evreii împreună cu alți orientali s-au bălăcit în sânge și s-au desfătat în agonia și uciderile bizare ale victimelor lor, fiind cuprinși de o ură depravată.

Dacă asta sună prea extrem, pune mâna pe tora evreiască (Vechiul testament) și citește primele câteva capitole ca dintr-o carte de istorie. Indivizii pe care evreii îi venerază drept „sfinți” și „profeți” au fost cei mai mari criminali din întreaga istorie – și asta chiar din spusele lor. Orișiunde au mers s-au desfătat măcelărindu-i pe toți aceia care le-au ieșit în cale, uneori mergând un pas mai departe, ucigând până și porcii, vitele, pisicile și câinii dușmanilor lor.

În lucrarea sa monumentală și autoritară „Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire,” Edward Gibbon ne oferă un alt exemplu istoric care ne arată predilecția pe care evreii orientali o au pentru crimă. La pagina 384 a ediției publicate în Londra în anul 1783, Gibbon scrie:

„De la domnia lui Nero și până la cea a lui Antonius Pius, evreii au afișat o nerăbdare feroce de a governa Roma, lucru care în mod repetat a dus la unele dintre cele mai furioase masacre și insurecții. Omenirea e șocată când aude de actele oribile de sălbatic pe care ei (evreii) le-au comis prin orașele din Egipt, Cipru și Cirene, în care au locuit în prietenii trădătoare cu nativii nebănuitori. În Cirene au masacrat 220.000 de greci; în Cipru, 240.000; în Egipt o mare multitudine de suflete. Multe dintre aceste victime nefericite au fost spintecate după instrucțiunile date prin exemplu de regele David. Evreii victorioși le-au devorat carnea, le-au lins sângele, iar cu mațele victimelor și-au împodobit corpurile ca cu niște ghirlande.”

Prea puțini americani sunt conștienți de faptul că în timpurile moderne, cea mai înfricoșătoare haită de criminali din America nu e formată din mafia, ci dintr-o bandă de evrei din aripa estică a orașului New York.

Banda Murder Inc. (Crimă S.R.L.) a avut sediul în districtul Greenpoint din Brooklyn și a fost condusă de evreul Louis „Lepke” Buchaiter. În tradiția evreilor după tora și a evreilor menționați de Gibbon – cei care și-au spintecat inamicii după care au dansat pe străzi împodobiți cu mațele lor – la fel ca și evreii setoși de sânge din Murder Inc., sunt specializați în spintecarea victimelor lor pe când acestea sunt încă în viață, după care îi înjunghie încet cu pioleti până își dau suflarea; și fac toate astea pentru bani! Nici un alt grup de criminali plătiți nu i-a egalat vreodată pe evreii sângeroși din Murder Inc.!

Dintr-o carte greu de găsit intitulată Murder Inc., care a fost scrisă de procurorul general al orașului New York, Thomas E. Dewey și care vorbește despre curățarea acestei bande, am copiat numele personajelor în ordinea în care au apărut în carte. Aruncă o privire la numele indivizilor implicați în această moară ucigașă de făcut bani.

AL GLASS, Carl SHAPIRO, Max „Nemernicul” GOLOB, Irving „Chippy” WEINER, „Abbadabba” BERMAN, „Waxey Gordon” WECHSLER, Bo WEINBERG, Emanuel „Mendy” WEISS, „Tootsie” FEINSTEIN, Sholem BERNSTEIN, Hyman KASNER, Jacob „Hooky” ROTHMAN, Mickey COHEN (de acesta ai mai auzit), Charlie WORKMAN, Mert WERTHEIMER, „Pittsburg Phil” STRAUSS, „Pretty” AMBERG (acest evreu „Abe” WAGNER specializat l-a ucis pe „Bugsy” GOLDSTEIN prin torturarea cu un piolet), „Bugsy” SIEGEL (și despre acesta ai mai auzit), „Dopey Benny” FEIN, Benny „Șeful” TANNENBAUM, Abraham „Misfit” LANDAU, „Big Harry” SCHACTER, Meyer LANSKY, Joey AMBERG, „Gangy” COHEN, Emanuel „Manny” KESSLER, „Puggy” FETNSTEIN, „Dandy Phil” KASTEL, Frankie TEITELBAUM, „Longy” ZWILLMAN, „Lulu” ROSENKRANZ, Isidore „Curley” HOLZ, Charlie SOLOMON, Paul BERGER, Lou COHEN, „Wolfie” GOLDIS, Abe SLABOW, „Nig” ROSEN, Yasha KATZENBERG, „Fat Sidney” BLATZ, Max RUBIN, Allie „Tick Tock” TANNENBAUM, Charlie YANOWSKI, Moses „Moey Dimples” WOLINSKY, Max SHAMAN, „Happy” MELTZER, Moses „Moe” SEDWAY AL SILVERMAN, Harry „Big Greenie,” Lou GLASSER GREENBAUM, Willie SHAPIRO, Jacob „Gurrah” SHAPIRO, Max BLECKER, Sam GASBERG, Harry MILMAN, Arnold ROTHSTEIN, „Muddy” KASOFF, Joey SILVERS, Hyman YURAN, „Fatty” KOPERMAN, Solomon „Jack” GOLDSTEIN, Izzzy FARTISTEI, precum și mulți alții.

Toți aceștia sunt EVREI.

Se presupune că în timpul celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial naziștii au fost cei mai brutali și mai nemiloși. Când acești „partizani” comuniști îi împușcau pe soldații

germani din spate din ambuscadă și când omorau trupe și civili prin aruncarea în aer a căilor ferate, germanii au răspuns – cu toate că aproape întotdeauna o făceau cu un anumit grad de reținere – prin împușcarea câtorva ostatici. Rezultatul inevitabil întotdeauna a constat într-o rezistență și mai aspră din partea comuniștilor, pentru că atunci când îl ataci pe inamic trebuie să-l zdrobești în întregime, altfel acesta va fi ațâțat într-o mai mare rezistență, ură și tărie.

După cum evreii știu prea bine, când folosești teroarea ca armă, aceasta trebuie să fie totală.

Privește ce-au făcut acești comuniști iubitori ai omenirii în pădurea Katyn din Polonia în timpul celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial. Senatul SUA a investigat această atrocitate de negrăit, iar dovezile pot fi accesate în raportul senatului SUA despre masacrul ce a avut loc acolo.

Imediat ce comuniștii au preluat conducerea în Polonia, comisarul evreu din armata roșie i-a capturat pe toți ofițerii din armata poloneză – nu doar cei de top, ci absolut fiecare ofițer al armatei poloneze, în jur de 15.000 de indivizi – pe care i-a dus în pădurea Katyn și i-a măcelărit acolo în mod sistematic. I-a îngropat pe acești ofițeri în morminte comune.

Când germanii au preluat controlul asupra regiunii estice a Poloniei, au descoperit aceste morminte comune.

Au chemat Crucea Roșie internațională ca să inspecteze situl imediat după ce l-au descoperit și au invitat și doi colonei de top din armata SUA pentru a vedea, cu proprii lor ochi, această dovadă clară a naturii evreilor ce-i conduceau pe „galanții aliați ai sovieticilor” (după cum mi-a fost spus la acea vreme). Roosevelt și banda sa i-a împresurat și amenințat pe acești doi ofițeri SUA că-i va judeca la Curtea Marțială dacă-și vor deschide gurile!

Ceea ce vreau să arăt prin aceste dovezi despre natura monștrilor contra cărora trebuie să luptăm, e un tipar – un tipar al exterminării sistematice care, dacă nu va fi oprită, ne va distruge rapid pe noi, pe poporul nostru și întreaga noastră civilizație!

Maeștrii evrei ai revoluțiilor globale știu că cei mai mulți oameni nu se mișcă fără conducerea elitei grupului din care fac parte – au nevoie de un lider natural – la fel cum mâinile nu ți se pot mișca fără conducerea venită de la cap. Așa că revoluționarii evrei zdrobesc „capul” în mod sistematic și cu sânge rece.

Acesta e motivul pentru care ei i-au ucis pe toți ofițerii polonezi (nu doar pe câțiva ostatici, așa cum ar fi făcut nemții) – ci întregul aparat de conducere din forțele poloneze. Decapitați fiind, polonezii nu le-au mai cauzat probleme reale comuniștilor.

Una din cele mai noi rafinări a tehnicii evreiești de „decapitare” a popoare și mișcări întregi, e folosită din ce în ce mai des în statele satelit europene ale sovieticilor (care au fost date pe mâna comuniștilor de trădători din guvernul SUA).

Evreii deștepți care conduc din spatele cortinei ceste colonii muncitorești sovietice nefericite, au descoperit și-au pus în aplicare o schemă complet blestemată prin care să împiedice orice opoziție la tirania evreiască din a se manifesta cu succes.

Din când în când, acești comuniști calculați, asemenea fraților lor din Murder, Inc., completează, organizează și realizează, cu sânge rece, o „rebeliune” împotriva lor înșiși.

În mod secret permit armarea și organizarea unei „opoziii” pe care ei înșiși au promovat-o. O privesc cum se dezvoltă, uneori o și ajută dacă e nevoie. Spre exemplu, postul lor de radio „Europa Liberă” servește acestui scop.

Imediat ce sunt singuri că i-au racolat pe cei mai buni și curajoși posibili lideri ai oamenilor, aceștia precipită o rebeliune în cadrul căreia îi extermină pe toți acești lideri – ceea ce ei au și plănuit să facă de la bun început!

În adevăr, acest lucru s-a întâmplat în Ungaria în 1956!

Acest coșmar planificat are un avantaj în plus și anume acela că oamenii torturați încep să devină conștienți că au fost fraieriți și astfel, în viitor, orice lider care va încerca să organizeze o opoziție vor fi tratați de proprii lor oameni drept agenți inamici provocatori, indiferent de cât de sinceri ar fi aceștia. Opoziției îi e imposibil să se dezvolte într-o astfel de ceață a suspiciunii.

În deceniile recente, evreii au descoperit o modalitate și mai ușoară prin care să-i ucidă pe goyim pe care-i urăsc. Ne determină pe noi înșine s-o facem.

Fratele meu obișnuia să lucreze ca bodyguard într-o discotecă. Din moment ce fratele meu nu e deloc un tip dur, l-am întrebat cum poate supraviețui ca „polițist” între toți acei brutali.

Mi-a răspuns: „Ori de câte ori dau de vreun dur beat și care cauzează probleme, merg și caut un dur și mai mare, de regulă la fel de beat și-i zic că am nevoie de ajutorul său. Îi umflu egoul, îl fac să se simtă important și-l conving că celălalt tip e „inamicul.” Așa că acesta merge și-l aruncă pe celălalt afară, după care-i închid pe amândoi afară.”

Timp de cel puțin o sută de ani, evreii au pus în aplicare această schemă blestemată împotriva națiunilor de albi din toată lumea.

De fiecare dată când merg din sediul nostru din Arlington, Virginia, la fabrica noastră de producție și imprimare din mediul rural din Virginia, între Washington și Richmond, trec printr-unul dintre pământurile cele mai îmbibate în sânge din întreaga

Americă, frontul de luptă în care au fost măcelăriți mai mulți americani albi decât în toate războaiele noastre puse laolaltă! (Oamenii tind să uite că așa-zisul Război Civil a fost cea mai mare vărsare de sânge american, depășind cu mult Primul și al Doilea Război Mondial, și toate celelalte războaie ale noastre.)

Uneori, când văd vreunul dintre micile semne istorice de pe marginea drumului, opresc mașina și ies afară pe dealurile și pajiștile liniștite, pe care armate de tineri americani curajoși s-au ucis între ele. În timp ce stau pe aceste fronturi de luptă de mult tăcute din Bull Run, Manassas, Fredericksburg, Spotsylvania sau Chancellorsville care înconjoară sediul național și imprimăria Partidului Nazist American, aproape că pot auzi goarnea și strigătele sutelor de mii de flăcăi, dintre cei mai buni, aflați în ambele tabere. Pot auzi horăitul animalic scos în timp ce frații mei, din ambele armate, se luptă din greu să-și înjunghie, împuște, bombardeze și ciomăgii până la moarte proprii lor frați albi, cu sutele de mii, totul pentru un roi de negrii care acum sfâșie America în bucăți! Nu mi-e rușine să admit că nu-mi pot stăvili lacrimile în timp ce stau acolo în tăcerea liniștită a mediului rural, vizualizând miile de tineri curajoși ce se omoară și se dezmembrează unii pe alții pe acele fronturi de luptă.

Războiul civil e destul de îndepărtat în istorie pentru ca azi, mulți americani din ambele părți a liniei Mason-Dixon, finalmente pot începe să vadă nebunia tragică a acestui război fratricid. Timp de mulți ani deja, și chiar și când scriu aceste lucruri, „democrații din sud” și „republicanii conservatori” din nord s-au susținut unii pe alții, cel puțin în unele lupte din Congres, pentru a încerca să repare o parte din injuriile nebunești care au fost aduse Rasei Albe pe fronturile sângeroase ale Războiului Civil.

Războiul Civil nu a fost luptat pentru a „conserva uniunea,” așa cum spune propaganda, ci pentru a servi interesele comerciale ale agitatorilor rasiali care au iscat acel război prin propaganda cu „cabina unchiului Tom” și cu sentimentala și ipocrita lor „dragoste” pentru negrii. Aceiași agitatori rasiali i-au adus plini de bucurie și lăcomie pe prietenii lor colorați în America, cu corăbiile, atunci când afacerea era bănoasă (până în 1808, când negoțul cu sclavi a fost interzis). Dar imediat ce competiția comercială din sud le-a părut neconvenabilă, imediat ce n-au mai putut face bani din vânzarea de negrii, simpatia lor s-a îndreptat spre negrii sărmani și persecutați, pe care până adineauri i-au adus în lanțuri direct din Africa în marile corăbii ale nordului, pentru a-i vinde pe aur sau bani.

Războiul Civil n-a fost decât primul dintre „războaiele de sinucidere rasială” a poporului nostru, primul din maratonul de o sută de ani de măcelărire a fraților albi de către frații albi (iar acum, de când bombardarea ariană e posibilă, măcelărirea și surorilor albe de către frații albi, așa cum s-a întâmplat în al Doilea Război Mondial, în care am măcelărit un sfert de milion dintre cei ce fugeau de comunism și se adăposteau în frumosul oraș Dresden, care nu era nici militarizat și nu avea nici apărare).

Nimic nu e atât de nebunesc și sinucigaș decât râvna cu care albi de peste tot în lume seucid între ei cu milioanele, ori de câte ori evreilor și prietenilor lor mincinoși și liberali le convine să ne ațâțe unii împotriva celorlalți.

Evreii nu trebuie decât să-și folosească ziarele, televiziunea, radioul, cărțile, revistele și manualele școlare pentru a ne otrăvi mințile și, imediat, diverse grupuri de albi pot fi aprinse din nou și din nou de furie ucigașă, unii împotriva altora. Evreii nu trebuie decât să ne spună de „atrocitățile” comise de un alt grup de albi, ca noi să-i măcelărim cu milioanele. Întotdeauna cei mai buni dintre bărbații din mijlocul nostru sunt uciși în aceste războaie fratricide, pentru că cei inapți sunt lăsați acasă iar cei mai buni potențiali tați sunt trimiși să fie măcelăriți. Iar dintre aceștia, cei mai buni dintre cei mai buni sunt uciși mai întâi, din moment ce ei sunt aceia al căror idealism și curaj îi împinge să devină voluntari în primele asalturi și, mai ales, în misiunile periculoase.

De fiecare dată când evreilor li se pare că un segment al Rasei Albe e pe cale să devină sănătos din punct de vedere național (și prin urmare sunt gata să se curețe de germenii degenerării și bolii evreiești), evreii pur și simplu încep să-i ațâțe pe restul albilor (exact așa cum spun în protocoalele bătrânilor Sionului), pentru a-i instiga împotriva propriilor lor frați.

Ne mint spunându-ne că frații noștri albi sunt „inamicii,” că frații noștri albi „torturează și omoară bebeluși și oameni inocenți,” că aceștia plănuiesc să ne „cucerească” și să ne transforme în sclavi sau să ne ucidă, că sunt „fiare,” că întreaga omenire plângând ne cere să mergem să-i zdrobim pe frații noștri – întotdeauna în numele acestor evrei și/sau negrii – și, în ultimul secol, în numele comuniștilor. Ce-a câștigat majoritatea americanilor din Primul și al Doilea Război Mondial?

Am salvat noi lumea de la tiranie? Nu!

Am transformat lumea într-o „democrație sigură”? Nu!

Am dobândit noi teritorii sau câștiguri mari și bogate – vreo mină sau vreo colonie? Nu!

Tot ce-am câștigat au fost dureri de cap, responsabilități și mai multe mici războaie, ură anti-americană, ziduri în Berlin, ajutoare împărțite în stânga și-n dreapta, Coreea, Vietnam, Cuba și răscoale și crime fără sfârșit la noi acasă.

În ziua de azi, acela-i tiparul standard al „războaielor” noastre: suicid reciproc între albi, urmat de predarea pe mâinile comuniștilor, a evreilor și a negrilor a din ce în ce mai multe dintre teritoriile noastre, a bogăției, drepturilor și a puterii noastre, și dezarmarea oricărei opoziții reale îndreptate împotriva gunoiului condus de evrei, pe motiv că trădează „visul american.”

Atâta timp cât conservatorii sunt prea lași să admită aceste fapte, continuând să-i atace pe adevărații luptători anticomuniști – pe național socialiștii germani iar, mai nou, pe naziștii americani – noi vom fi complet dezarmați împotriva evreilor vicleni. Nu poți afirma că „adevărul” e cea mai mare armă a ta, după care să te târăști la picioarele evreilor pentru a răspândi cele mai mari minciuni din toate timpurile despre Adolf Hitler și despre proprii tăi luptători!

Pentru a vedea nebunia psihologică a poziției pe care conservatorii o iau când vine vorba de Hitler și de „naziști,” imaginează-ți doar cum ar fi fost situația dacă în Statele Unite ar fi locuit un mare număr de mexicani bogați, pe vremea luptei de la Alamo. Ba mai mult, imaginează-ți că cele mai multe ziare americane ar fi fost deținute și controlate de mexicano-americani, astfel încât populația noastră să nu poată citi nimic altceva decât că Davy Crockett și gașca lui de „criminali de război” se „războiau în mod agresiv” prin confiscarea proprietăților mexicane din Alamo, în timp ce Santa Anna conducea forțele „democrate” ale „justiției și îndurării.”

Orice American ce pune la îndoială răutatea lui Davy Crockett sau care s-a îndoit de bunătatea lui Santa Anna ar fi imediat poreclit „urâtor de mexicani,” „anti-mexican” – și ar fi împins spre sărăcie și dezonoare.

Afară de cazul în care cineva ar fi avut curajul și integritatea de a spune adevărul despre eroismul lui Davy Crockett și a oamenilor săi în Alamo, însăși America ar fi sfârșit în mod iminent și complet pe mâinile mexicanilor!

Asta au avut evreii de câștigat de pe urma înspăimântării conservatorilor americani și din amăgirea acestora de a li se alătura evreilor în campania lor mincinoasă și murdară anti-nazism și de instigare a urii împotriva lui Hitler.

Fără inspirația și eroismul celor de talia lui Crockett, Bowie și Travis, nu ne putem câștiga războaiele. Când devii atât de depravat și de laș încât cineva să-ți poată inspira atâta spaimă încât să ajungi să-ți blestemi proprii tăi eroi, ți-ai pierdut puterea de supraviețuire – iar istoria te-a osândit deja s-ajungi o grămadă de cenușă.

În anul 1932, când conspiratorii au reușit să-l pună pe Franklin Roosevelt și pe gașca lui de evrei în Casa Albă, aceștia au plănuit o cucerire pentru revoluția lor comunistă mondială. America a fost mințită, amortizată cu o criză teribilă și vândută prin legea Bill of Goods a lui Roosevelt. Ar fi fost o floare la ureche.

Însă Germania era cheia succesului lor în mașinăria revoluției mondiale, fiind și cheia controlului asupra Europei. Dacă Germania nu putea fi cucerită sau cel puțin lăsată într-o stare de neajutorare (așa cum e acum), victoria comunistă globală le era imposibilă.

Un bărbat puternic s-a ridicat la acel moment și-a preluat inițiativa din mâinile evreilor intriganți. Adolf Hitler a reușit să recapete cumpătarea și onoarea a milioane de germani buni, astfel încât slabul guvern a fost forțat să-i acorde putere legală lui Hitler, prin voința poporului.

Adolf Hitler a purtat lupta de la Alamo pentru Rasa Albă. Acesta a pus frâu forțelor colorate a sucidului rasial, forțelor comunismului, forțelor sioniștilor aroganți și forțelor internaționale de manipulare a banilor – și a făcut asta suficient de mult pentru ca o mână de oameni, așa ca mine, să-și curețe din cap pânzele de păianjen evreiești și să înceapă lunga luptă de deșteptare și eliberare a oamenilor noștri de sub tirania mondială evreiască și colorată.

Cu prețul vieții sale și cu cel a milioane de tineri germani, Hitler ne-a cumpărat nouă timpul prețios în care să ne putem deștepta și organiza pentru a le putea rezista evreilor și negrilor, exact așa cum Crockett și oamenii săi au cumpărat cu prețul vieții lor suficient de mult timp pentru ca Generalul Sam Houston să organizeze rezistența împotriva mexicanilor.

Ca să ne întoarcem la analogia noastră mexicano-americană, îți poți imagina cât de tare ar fi râs mexicanii (în privat) dacă atunci când lupta de la Alamo avea loc, toți liderii americani i-ar fi numit pe Crockett și pe oamenii săi o „gașcă de huligani,” „criminali de război,” „ciomăgari,” „nemțoi,” conducători în „lagăre de exterminare” mexicane, etc., în timp ce, în același timp, acești lideri americani, ar fi fost aclamați și proslăviți de „prieteni” lor mexicani patrioți care locuiesc în America și i-ar fi trimis tot felul de ajutoare lui Santa Anna, numindu-l „unchiul Santa cel bun” – exact așa cum Truman îl numește pe Stalin „unchiul Joe cel bun”?

Însă nebunia conservatorilor nu se oprește aici.

În zilele noastre, evreii i-au dus pe conservatorii americani până în punctul în care aceștia repetă în cor, ca niște papagali, că „nazismul și comunismul sunt unul și același lucru!” (Acest lucru le oferă conservatorilor oportunitatea de a le „dovedi” evreilor și teroriștilor comuniști că ei, conservatorii, sunt la fel de anti-naziști pe cât sunt de anticomuniști!)

Acest tip de nebunie îi face pe evrei să se rostogolească pe jos de râs.

Pentru a înțelege până unde merge această nebunie cu „comunismul-și-nazismul-sunt-unul-și-același-lucru,” trebuie să-i cer cititorului să rămână cu mine în timp ce ne întoarcem la analogia cu Alamo. Imaginează-ți, dacă poți, că toți oamenii „respectabili” și patrioții din acea vreme făceau afaceri cu mexicanii, jurându-le prietenilor lor mexicani că, cu toate că erau proamericani, sub nicio formă nu erau „anti-mexicani!”

Pentru a egala nebunia declarației „patrioților” din zilele noastre și, anume, că „comunismul și nazismul sunt unul și același lucru,” patrioții de pe vremea lui Alamo ar fi trebuit să se închine în fața partenerilor lor mexicani de afaceri, repetându-le din nou și din nou că „Noi nu suntem anti-mexicani. De fapt, ne împotrivim lui Crockett pe cât de mult ne împotrivim și lui Santa Anna. În adevăr, Crockett și Santa Anna sunt unul și același lucru! Ambii împușcă și folosesc arme!”

Acesta e adevărul gol goluț cu toate că, atunci când te afli chiar în mijlocul acestor lucruri și când tu însuți ești în vizorul terorismului, defăimării, pierderii locului de muncă și a averii – lucruri aranjate de evreii iubitori de democrație – pentru o vreme îți poate fi greu să realizezi profunzimea acestei nebunii anti-Hitler.

Din perspectivă istorică (și dacă vom supraviețui îndeajuns de mult pentru a putea râde) William Buckley va fi considerat de-a dreptul caraghios pentru că i-a adus în emisiunea sa TV pe Max Lerner, Jacob Javits și pe mulți alți evrei josnici, progresiști, comuniști și sioniști, tratându-i ca pe niște americani nobili și sinceri, în timp ce nu-și putea găsi suficiente cuvinte de ocară pentru mine și pentru oricine altcineva care îndrăznește să spună adevărul despre Adolf Hitler.

Timp de o sută de ani, agitatorii evrei au dublat și re-dublat rata la care îi omorâm pe cei mai buni dintre noi, ațâțând pe frate împotriva fratelui său în războaie absurde fără sfârșit pe care noi mereu le pierdem iar ei mereu le câștigă.

Țelul evreiesc e și va rămâne acela de a-i ucide pe cei mai buni dintre goyim – după cum se spune clar în talmudul lor. Continuă să ne ucidă – mai nou cu milioanele – în timp ce ei se înmulțesc și devin mai puternici. La începutul acestui capitol am menționat faptul că, pe lângă evrei, mai există un alt grup oriental care a ieșit în evidență în istorie prin magnitudinea măcelurilor și a vărsării de sânge: mongolii.

Nimic în istorie nu se aseamănă cu cruzimea și uciderea în masă săvârșite de „Hoarda de Aur” al lui Gînghis Han.

Când această fiară asiatică galbenă se ridică pentru a cutreiera pământul, marele Scriitor al istoriei își va muia pana în sânge și se va pregăti să scrie capitole pline de moarte, suferință și distrugere. Gînghis Han a trăit acum câteva sute de ani; oare ce-ar putea face acesta în zilele noastre, dac-ar avea o bombă cu hidrogen?

Dacă tu, albule, nu-ți aduni puterile și nu te pregătești pentru toate aceste lucruri, tu vei afla și copiii tăi vor învăța semnificația antică a „primejdiei galbene” – primejdia colorată.

Evreii au adunat popoarele colorate ale lumii, le-au înarmat cu cele mai noi arme nucleare, după care le-au făcut să viseze că pot cuceri lumea. Pe când scriu aceste

rânduri, „experții” noștri se arată din ce în ce mai „surprinși” de viteza cu care China comunistă face progrese spre crearea bombei cu hidrogen!

Numai un nebun nu poate vedea că lumea se apropie cu repeziciune spre un climax teribil în care va fi luată cea mai gravă decizie din istoria omenirii: mult așteptatul Armagedon sau „Ragnarok.”

Cu fiecare an, lună, săptămână și oră, ne apropiem de acel moment teribil în care China comunistă, aliată cu Africa, India, America neagră și cu celelalte națiuni colorate ale lumii, va avea capacitatea de a lansa bombe cu hidrogen spre națiunile albe. China deja se află la doar câteva luni distanță de momentul în care va fi în stare să devasteze America albă și Europa albă.

Noi ne consolăm cu ideea că ei „nu vor îndrăzni să facă asta” – de frică că-i vom bombarda și noi pe ei. Dacă ei omoară o sută de milioane dintre ai noștri, noi vom omorî două sute de milioane dintre ai lor. Cât de prostuți trebuie să fim?

Imediat ce comuniștii au preluat controlul în China, au ucis în mod intenționat 40 milioane oameni pentru a reduce populația care era prea numeroasă. Toate popoarele colorate au problema suprapopulației, după cum am arătat deja în primele părți ale acestei cărți. China, India și Africa ar fi binecuvântate dacă ar rămâne fără câteva sute de milioane de guri flămânde.

Dacă aceste popoare colorate lansează un roi de bombe cu hidrogen spre noi, o posibilitate pe care experții noștri o admit deja, noi am fi capabili să oprim doar câteva dintre ele. Cea mai mare parte a acestora vor trece prin barierele noastre, ștergând de pe fața pământului orașe precum Los Angeles, New York, Chicago, Boston, Dallas, Minneapolis, Houston, St. Louis, Philadelphia și Washington. N-am pierde numai 100 milioane de oameni dintre ai noștri, ci și toate mașinăriile noastre complexe care se află la baza unei societăți moderne și industriale.

Ceea ce noi am putea distruge ca „represalii” împotriva lumii colorate n-ar fi decât roiuri de culi analfabeți, mizerabili, care abia își duc traiul, canibali, paria și cerșetori lipsiți de valoare – care în adevăr sunt doar o povară pentru guvernul lor!

Guvernele colorate nu se tem de „represalii!” Acestea le-ar face un favor!

Rusia realizează acest lucru din ce în ce mai mult. Ostilitatea și frica dintre Rusia și China sunt crescânde, pentru că Rusia își dă seama că China e o națiune mai întâi colorată și doar apoi comunistă.

Rușii sunt „albi,” motiv pentru care chinezii îi urăsc și-i atacă pentru că sunt „exploratori imperialiști” – exact așa cum ne atacă pe noi, numindu-ne „americani fasciști murdari.”

Ce-i rezervă viitorul lumii noastre, în timpul vieții tale, nu e un război între comunism și capitalism, ci un război de anihilare între elita omenirii formată din albi aflați în minoritate, și roiul de colorați aflați în majoritate.

Comunismul devine – deja și este – o răscoală mondială a coloraților împotriva Rasei Albe. Iar chinezii colorați se află la zile sau luni distanță de momentul în care vor deține puterea de a ne distruge cu propriile noastre bombe atomice (pe care liberalii noștri și evreii li le-au dat).

În timp ce Johnson, DeGaulle, Kosygin, Kissinger și ceilalți nătăfleți albi ce se dau drept „oameni de stat” se ceartă între ei, China comunistă înrolează și antrenează revoluționari și teroriști colorați de peste tot din lume, pentru a asambla o hoardă aducătoare de moarte pentru Rasa Albă, la fel ca cea a lui Gînghis Han, a cărei proporții e prea teribilă și sângeroasă pentru a putea fi contemplată de mintea occidentală.

De îndată de acești colorați din Orient posedă bomba cu hidrogen și abilitatea de a o lansa, nimic nu mai poate opri atacul – și distrugerea Occidentului!

Ei au totul de câștigat – iar noi avem totul de pierdut.

Aceștia scriu în mod deschis despre asta, vorbesc despre asta, se laudă cu asta! Și cu toate acestea, oamenii noștri „de stat” joacă la nesfârșit jocuri medievale de sancționare economică, de echilibrare a puterilor, dezarmare, etc.

Atâta vreme cât un număr vast de albi din toate națiunile albe tolerează păpuși și nebuni în poziții de conducere, aceste păpuși liberale vor juca jocul lor copilăresc din sec. al XIX-lea numit „putere politică,” în timp ce lumea colorată și evreii se pregătesc de Armageddonul rasial, folosindu-se de bombele cu hidrogen pentru a-i distruge pe albi.

Pentru a supraviețui, trebuie să eliminăm aceste păpuși și nebuni din pozițiile de putere și influență și, în locul lor, să punem lideri puternici și realiști care ne vor uni și organiza pentru supraviețuire. Astfel de bărbați vor realiza și vor folosi factorul elementar al vieții, care a fost complet uitat de nătângii aflați la putere în ziua de azi.

Forța e factorul central care a fost uitat în lumea nebună din ziua de azi!

Liberalismul și intelectualismul l-au orbit pe occidental atât de mult, încât majoritatea dintre noi am uitat de întâietatea absolută și totală a forței.

Fiecare bob de nisip de pe fiecare plajă din lume se află acolo unde se află pentru că o forță l-a pus acolo.

Când o forță superioară întâlnește o forță mai slabă, întotdeauna cea superioară o cucerește și o anihilează pe cea slabă. Liberalii își doresc ca realitatea să fi fost altfel,

iar azi, lumea artificială a mașinărilor îi lasă cu impresia că forța poate fi înlocuită cu „rațiune.”

Însă această impresie a lor e la fel de irațională și de superstițioasă ca și „gândirea” sălbaticilor din junglă, a căror vraci flutură câte-o coadă de șopârlă peste un canibal cu piciorul rupt.

Dacă oamenii buni abandonează și denigrează forța, atunci oamenii răi o vor apuca și ne vor ucide în bătaie cu ea.

Când oamenii buni își pun deoparte bâta, mai repede sau mai târziu oamenii răi o vor apuca și-i vor lovi cu ea.

Dacă pun o emfază prea mare pe un anumit punct din această carte, atunci doresc ca acest adevăr să fie acesta: civilizația, pacea și ordinea depind nu de „bunăvoință” ci de forță, polițiști, armate și arme.

Hitler a exprimat acest adevăr într-un mod mai succint și mai poetic decât aș fi putut-o face eu: „Zeița blândă a Păcii se poate plimba în siguranță numai însoțită de Zeul feroce al Războiului!”

Aceia care își doresc o lume a ordinii și a păcii adevărate, o lume în care oamenii își pot trăi viețile cu așteptări rezonabile referitoare la planificarea viitorului și atingerea țelurilor lor fără teama că vor fi împușcați, bombardati, violați, arși, omorâți în bătaie în insurecții, mâncați în Congo, trimiși în războaie nebunești în care sfârșesc uciși cu milioanele fără motiv, și ținuți în tumult și mizerie spirituală, trebuie să se decidă chiar acum să lucreze pentru realizarea unității albilor și a domniei albilor asupra lumii.

Nu există nicio altă alternativă.

Numai Rasa Albă – întotdeauna Rasa Albă – a demonstrat, de-a lungul secolelor, că posedă abilitatea de a impune pacea și ordinea în această lume.

Exact așa cum a prezis Hitler, chiar din momentul în care Imperiul Britanic a abdicat, lumea a plonjat din ce în ce mai mult în haos, vărsare de sânge și teroare.

Nimic nu poate opri această plonjare, decât o determinare solidă a albilor de a înceta să se mai certe din cauza diferențelor relativ minore care există între ei și, în schimb, să se undeaască ca Rasă Maestră și să instaureze pacea și ordinea.

Întreaga lume se află într-o stare de răscoală, și la fel e situația și în orașele noastre.

Într-o răscoală, forța e singura modalitate prin care poți restaura ordinea: o forță neîntârziată, certă și dramatică, aplicată în mod inteligent, însoțită de cât mai multă dreptate – însă forța trebuie să vină mai presus de orice.

În zilele noastre, cuvântul „forță” a fost transformat într-un cuvânt murdar de către evrei și găgăuțele lor, care visează la instaurarea păcii prin slăbiciune viermănoasă.

Spre exemplu, ceea ce obișnuia să se numească Ministerul de Război, acum se cheamă „Ministerul Apărării” – o schimbare subtilă și aparent minoră, însă e o retragere psihologică de o semnificație enormă. Această psihologie a retragerii și „apărării” ne-a jefuit de darul primordial pe care Natura l-a oferit tuturor creaturilor sale și, anume, voința de a lupta pentru a trăi și de a-i proteja pe cei dragi ție.

Întreaga Rasă Albă a fost otrăvită cu această defensivă și slăbiciune subtilă. Rasa Albă a fost cândva polițistul lumii, iar lumea era ordonată. În comparație cu frământările din zilele noastre, lumea de atunci era de asemenea relativ liniștită.

Dacă Rasa Albă nu-și găsește abilitățile de conducere, înțelepciunea și dacă nu asigură ordinea în lume, planeta va continua în ghearele crescânde ale haosului și terorii, până când jungla îi va re-adăposti pe supraviețuitorii aciuți prin peșteri, ca pe niște fiare înspăimântate.

Numai o Rasă Albă, în mod suprem conștientă de destinul ei natural, un destin primit moștenire prin darul nașterii superioare ca rasă maestră, o rasă nobilă capabilă să creeze minunile Culturii Occidentale – numai o rasă unită în acest fel poate aduna puterile și voința de a restaura ordinea într-o lume aflată în proces de suicid și dezintegrare.

Și cu toate acestea, aflați față în față cu cea mai oribilă amenințare din toate timpurile, depășiți numeric cu zece la unu, suntem dezorganizați, demoralizați, tăvăliți în defensivă, târându-ne la picioarele distrugătorilor noștri și pierzându-ne din tărie cu fiecare clipă. E ușor să cazi pradă disperării.

Însă în acest joc cosmic mai există un element de care trebuie să ținem seama dacă vrem să ajungem la o judecată corectă în ceea ce ține de supraviețuirea rasei și culturii noastre aflate în fața amenințării evreo-negroido-mongole.

Acel element e sincronizarea – sau, dacă dorești, destinul.

Măreța Rasă Albă e spălată pe creier, umplută cu ură de sine suicidală, e înnebunită după inamicii ei mortali, e trivializată, îndopată cu droguri și minciuni și, aparent, se avântă cu capul înainte spre pierzare.

Dar puterea sângelui încă mai e prezentă, după cum am dovedit în fiecare război în care evreii ne-au „dezlănțuit.”

Ori de câte ori, la fel ca și în al Doilea Război Mondial, evreii și-ar fi dorit ca noi să fim la fel de feroce și zdraveni ca în timpurile antice, capabili de a zdrobi tot ce ne iasă în cale; ori de câte ori ne-au permis să ne întoarcem la Legea Naturală chiar și într-o formă

temporară și eronată, oamenii noștri s-au dovedit a fi eroi și luptători și nicidecum slăbănogi și lași, nefiind așa cum sunt oamenii dintr-o cultură muribundă.

Citându-l pe Mark Twain, zvonul morții noastre e doar o „exagerare uriașă.”

Nu sunt decât aparențe.

Să apară numai un conducător puternic, iar oamenii noștri să vadă adevărata natură a „prietenilor” lor evrei și colorați (lucru care deja începe să se întâmple), și sângele strămoșilor noștri vikingi se va aprinde în furia berseker și va mătura din viețile noastre duhoarea gazului otrăvitor evreiesc și colorat, așa cum un leu izgonește un grup de vulturi printr-o singură fandare.

Încă nu ne-a sosit „ceasul” să pierim.

În ciuda întregului efort uman de a-l zădărnici, destinul își urmează voința atât atunci când creează, cât și atunci când distruge.

Când sosise vremea, destinul a fost acela care a dat naștere măreției Romei. Apoi, tot destinul a fost acela care a abandonat-o, dând cale măreților barbari ce-și croiau calea din pădurile nordice reci.

Destinul a dat naștere Imperiului Britanic, atunci când acestuia îi sosise ceasul. Și, după secole de domnie, destinul și-a retras binecuvântarea și Imperiul Britanic s-a destrămat – și asta tot la momentul potrivit.

În aceste momente destinul se află în America, dând naștere noului Imperiu din zilele noastre și, anume, Imperiul Alb – unificarea Rasei Albe și măiestria Pământului prin prisma conștiinței sale rasiale.

În ciuda tuturor semnelor morții și a bolii, în adâncul rasei noastre ia naștere embrionul acelei unități și a acelui Imperiu Alb care va dăinui timp de mii de ani și care va distruge tot ceea ce-i stă în cale.

Pur și simplu destinul nu va fi dejucat sau înșelat, nici chiar de evrei, care sunt maestrul ai înșelăciunii. Evreii au scos duhul colorat din lampă, l-au înarmat, ațâțat, l-au direcționat spre lumea albilor și i-au dat drumul galopând într-o misiune prin care evreii speră să dea lumea pe mâinile „poporului ales.”

Dar ultimele mișcări ale hoardelor africane și asiatice îmi amintesc de acel paragraf dramatic – unul dintre cele mai dramatice în toată literatura englezească – scris de Somerset Maugham, și care exprimă mai bine decât oricine altcineva ceea ce vreau să spun:

MOARTEA VORBEȘTE:

Odată, un negustor din Bagdad și-a trimis servitorul la piață să cumpere de-ale mâncării dar, nu după multă vreme, acesta s-a întors alb la față și tremurând din toate încheieturile și i-a spus: „Stăpâne, chiar acum când eram în piață am fost înghiontit de o femeie din mulțime și, când m-am întors către ea, am zărit că însăși moartea mă înghiontise. S-a uitat la mine și a făcut un gest de amenințare. Te rog, împrumută-mi calul tău și voi pleca cât pot mai repede din acest oraș pentru a scăpa de o soarta întunecată. Voi merge la Samara, și acolo moartea nu mă va găsi.”

Negustorul i-a dat calul său, servitorul a încălecat pe el, și-a înfipt pintenii în coastele sale, iar acesta a pornit în galop cât de iute putea. Apoi, negustorul s-a dus în piață, m-a zărit în mijlocul mulțimii, a venit la mine și mi-a zis: „De ce ai făcut un gest de amenințare spre servitorul meu atunci când l-ai zărit, în această dimineață?” „Nu a fost un gest amenințător,” i-am răspuns, „a fost numai o tresărire de surpriză. Am fost uluită să-l văd în Bagdad, pentru că aveam o întâlnire cu el în noaptea asta în Samara.”

În ziua de azi, inferiorii colorați ai lumii, cerșetorii, canibalii, necurații și întregul roi de amărăți pe care evreii i-au dezlănțuit, își înfig pintenii în caii lor, pornind la galop cât de iute pot, spre Samara.

REVOLUȚIA ALBĂ

Înainte de a înainta, haidem să recapitulăm pe scurt lucrurile pe care le-am dezbătut în primele 12 capitole ale cărții PUTEREA ALBILOR. În această carte am prezentat următoarea teză:

Societatea occidentală e bolnavă, stricată și muribundă, însă se pare că majorității nu le pasă de asta (Capitolul 1 – „Strigătul de moarte”)

Poporul nostru, în special tineretul, e pierdut și gol din punct de vedere spiritual. (Capitolul 2 – „Sifilisul spiritual”)

Statutul bolnav, stricat și de goliciune spirituală a poporului nostru nu se datorează unei degenerări naturale ci e produsul unei bande de „liberali” mincinoși – „falsificatori de hărți.” Scopul acestor falsificatori de hărți mincinoși, e de a izbi Civilizația Occidentală pe stânci, astfel încât, la fel ca naufragiatorii de corăbii de demult, să ne poată jefui și înrobi poporul. (Capitolul 3 – „Falsificatorii de hărți”)

Pentru a grăbi izbirea „corabiei țării” noastre de stânci, naufragiatorii de corăbii i-au instalat pe post de „căpitani” pe niște escroci și trădători, care lucrează mână-n-mână cu însăși naufragiatorii de corăbii. (Capitolul 4 – „Căpitani corupți”)

Falsificatorii de hărți și naufragiatorii de corăbii sunt conduși de o rasă de oameni ce se numesc „evrei.” (Capitolul 5 – „Naufragiatorii de corăbii”)

Rasa evreiască îi conduce pe naufragiatorii de corăbii, pe căpitani corupți și pe falsificatorii de hărți, într-o conspirație menită să zdrobească Civilizația Occidentală și Rasa Albă, pentru că ei sunt instabili din punct de vedere mintal, suferă de paranoia în masă; ei cred că sunt „aleșii lui Dumnezeu” și că întotdeauna sunt niște „țapi ispășitori” inocenți – care e un simptom clasic de paranoia. Au dezvoltat aceste idei într-o „religie” pentru că ei înșiși nu sunt decât niște paraziți ce prosperă de urma muncii altora, asemenea teniilor. Întotdeauna societățile sănătoase îi elimină pe acești viermi paraziți. Evreii pot trăi numai într-o societate nesănătoasă, la fel ca teniile care trăiesc doar într-un trup bolnav și necurat. Prin urmare, evreii nutresc tot felul de degenerări și haos, pentru a putea suga sângele unui popor nesănătos. (Capitolul 6 – „O privire mai atentă asupra corupților”)

În această lume a conspirației evreiești există două segmente, amândouă lucrând împreună pentru a cuceri lumea, și amândouă folosesc strategia „dezbină și stăpânește.” Unul dintre segmente – „prieteni ai căpitanului” – e sionist și capitalist. Acesta promovează conspirația evreiască mondială prin înșfăcarea aurului prin speculații și comerț necinstit, pe care mai apoi îl folosește pentru a cumpăra în totalitate ziare și alte medii de comunicare în masă, prin intermediul cărora îi spală pe creier pe

oameni. De asemenea acesta exagerează aroganța și averea claselor sociale superioare ale societății, promovând astfel războiul dintre clasele sociale. (Capitolul 7 – „Prietenii căpitanului”)

Celălalt segment al evreimii mondiale se dau drept „prietenii ai echipajului.” Acesta instigă la război social iscat din păturile sociale inferioare: comunism – răscoală. Evreii comuniști sunt încredințați că în acest chip pot împlini profeția evreiască antică de domnie asupra lumii, domnie dobândită prin intermediul violenței sângeroase și a revoluției. Aceștia au nevoie de mase de oameni ușor de manipulat. Așa că evreii promovează înmulțirea unor roiuri imense de colorați, pe care mai apoi îi incită la o răzvrătire marxistă împotriva elitei albe minoritare. (Capitolul 8 – „Prietenii echipajului”)

Pentru a-i distruge pe nesuportații de albi și astfel să poată înainta cu revoluția lor mondială violentă, evreii promovează înmulțirea, înarmarea și organizarea continuă a lumii colorate. Mută hoarde de negrii în zonele urbane, forțându-i astfel să intre în competiție cu albi și, apoi, când negrii eșuează, evreii îi convingă că sunt „asupriți.” Acest lucru dă naștere la răscoale și, în cele din urmă, la rebeliuni armate atât în America cât și în alte locuri. Ca rezultat a acestei promovări evreiești a înmulțirii coloraților, nașterile coloraților se află într-o creștere vertiginoasă, în timp ce cei mai buni dintre albi sunt omorâți în războaie fratricide și prin controlul nașterilor. De aici lucrurile vor sfârși în război rasial mondial, în care roiuri de rase colorate vor fi asmuțite împotriva albilor aflați în minoritate. Fie roiurile de colorați, conduse și ațâțate de evrei, îi vor copleși pe albi și ca urmare vor moșteni o lume în ruină, fie noi vom birui. Câștigători vor fi ori ei, ori noi. (Capitolul 9 – „Ciuma neagră”)

Masele de negrii sunt inferioare din punct de vedere biologic și sunt ușor de manipulat. Însă evreii nu-i pot manipula pe albi la fel de ușor, așa că fac tot ce le stă în putință pentru a distruge în conștiința oamenilor ideea de „rasă,” cu intenția de a-i determina pe albi (în special pe nordici) să se mixeze rasial până dispar complet. (Capitolul 10 – „Adevărurile despre rasă”)

În viitor ne așteaptă un război rasial în toată firea, în care negrii se răzvrătesc în forțele armate, în care albi sunt paralizați de propaganda „dragostei” și integrării, și în care temutele arme făurite de tehnologia modernă a albilor cad în mâinile teroriștilor negri pentru a fi folosite împotriva creatorilor lor albi, cu scopul de a crea o America dominată de ONU marxisto-evreiesc. (Capitolul 11 – „Coșmar”)

În fața acestei amenințări hidoase, singurul răspuns venit din partea albilor au fost cincizeci de ani de faliment, pentru că tabăra noastră a insistat să „lupte” numai în „țarcul” conservator construit de evrei, fără a menționa vreodată inamicul evreu și fără a lupta vreodată pe singurul front care poate aduce unitate în tabăra noastră dezbinată

și, anume, RASA. Conservatorii au fost fraieriți să lupte timp de cincizeci de ani, pe frontul favorit al evreilor: manipulările economice. „Conservatorii” alungă mulțimile prin promovarea „regalismului” economic, exact așa cum vor evreii. În ciuda acestei stupidități conservatoare, instinctele rasiale sănătoase a clasei noastre muncitoare i-a condus pe aceștia în mod constant spre aripa dreaptă, până când un număr substanțial îl urmează acum pe Wallace. Dar prin negarea rasei și prin cooperarea cu evreii, până și Wallace îi adăpostește pe evrei. Nici un lider, nici măcar Wallace, care stă în țărcul evreiesc, nu poate spera să câștige. De câștigat poate câștiga numai un lider care spune pe față tot adevărul revoluționar. Iar în acest adevăr e cuprins faptul că Adolf Hitler a luptat războiul Almao al Rasei Albe, și că inamicul e format din EVREI și NEGROIZI. (Capitolul XII – „Cincizeci de ani de faliment”)

În fine, în loc de o astfel de sinceritate, mișcarea conservatoare e folosită și manipulată de evrei care se dau drept „liderii” noștri.

Cei care au urmărit aceste fapte și argumente, trebuie să se întrebe pe ei înșiși (așa cum m-am întrebat și eu odată), „Ce înseamnă toate aceste lucruri? Ce-am putea noi face? Putem câștiga? Și dacă putem, cum facem asta mai exact?”

Scopul acestui capitol e acela de a-i arăta cititorului că există o metodă pe care istoria a dovedit-o eficientă, metodă prin care să-i zdrobim pe acești evrei comuniști aroganți și pe trupele de colorați ai acestora. Hitler a făcut-o – și tocmai acesta e motivul pentru care ei îl urăsc și-i ocărăsc cu atâta vehemență numele și tot ceea ce are legătură cu el.

Germania s-a aflat în exact aceiași mizerie revoluționară în care ne aflăm și noi acum.

Am fost forțați să intrăm într-un război nebunesc cu Vietnam, pe care nu ni se permite să-l câștigăm. Gloatele de aici de-acasă îi sabotează pe tinerii trimiși să lupte pe front. Aceștia atacă până și trenurile cu trupe și vasele cu muniție, și scapă basma curată din asta.

Trupele germane care luptau pe frontul Primului Război Mondial, s-au trezit sabotate de dinapoi de revoluția evreo-marxistă, exact așa cum se întâmplă azi aici. Evreii au provocat o vastă grevă de muniție, astfel încât trupele n-au mai avut cu ce să împuște și, aceiași evrei, au provocat o răscoală în Forțele Navale germane din Kiel.

Aici în America, evreii și aliații lor au promovat fuga de pe front, trimiterea de ajutoare inamicului și rebeliune totală printre negrii, care strigă „Noi în nici un caz nu vom participa!” Îi găsim pe evrei atârând pe străzile noastre steagul Viet Cong (comunist) și arzând steagul american.

În statele germane Bavaria, Hesse și Saxony, comuniștii au ocupat sedii guvernamentale. Și-au atârnat cârpele lor cu secera și ciocanul, și-au tăvălit în noroi steagul german.

În Germania, evreii au folosit metodele capitaliste de a acapara aproape toată averea, pentru a ocupa aproape toate posturile de profesori, avocați, medici și pentru a-i împinge pe germani afară din aceste profesii. Evreii au dominat Germania prin mass-media, profesii și prin puterea banilor.

Aici în America se întâmplă același lucru; procentul evreilor aflați în poziții de seamă e în creștere și evreii domină America, în liniște, prin controlul mass-mediei, a profesiilor și a banilor.

În timp ce evreii bogați din Germania ocupau toate profesiile de top, evreii comuniști care agitau clasa muncitoare, îi transformau pe milioane de germani muncitori în inamicii propriului lor popor – în comuniști turbați și violenți, exact așa cum fac cu mulți muncitori din SUA, prin uniuni comuniste putrede.

Ca niște paraziți tipici, evreii din Germania au devorat averea națiunii cu atâta lăcomie încât au distrus economia și au ruinat moneda națională, provocând o inflație catastrofală.

Exact același lucru se petrece în America, atâta doar că gradul crizei nu a atins încă nivelul celui din Germania.

Însă ne pândește o inflație în toată plinătatea cuvântului.

Evreii din Germania au deținut controlul aproape total al mass-mediei prin care ajungeau la mințile și inimile oamenilor, și foloseau această putere pentru a semăna printre germani degenerare, haos și hedonism absurd.

Se deosebește asta în vreun fel de situația din America de azi?

Evreii din Germania, prin minciunile și propaganda lor comunistă, au făcut ca milioane de germani să-și urască semenii germani. Fără a înțelege sursa sărăciei și mizeriei în care trăiau, au umplut străzile germane cu gloate violente și protestatare.

Se deosebește asta în vreun fel de situația din America de azi?

Înainte-a celui de-al Doilea Război Mondial, evreii din Germania promovau depravarea sexuală, moravurile ușoare, „literatură” murdară, „dansuri” prostești proaspăt aduse din junglele africane, „artă” nebună, „muzică” marxistă și necumpătare pentru tineri.

Se deosebește asta în vreun fel de situația din America de azi?

NU!

Evreii distruseră Germania.

Aproape că au distrus și America.

În Germania, în ultimul moment și din sânul poporului german, s-a ridicat un bărbat care a deținut puterea spirituală și abilitatea de conducere necesare reafirmării supremației germanilor majoritari, restaurării onoarei germane și construirii unei societăți sănătoase.

S-a ridicat un simplu caporal german care i-a adunat în jurul său pe camarazii curajoși care mai degrabă ar fi murit decât să-și vadă poporul zdrobit și înrobitor de evrei. Adolf Hitler a lansat o renaștere gigantică a poporului, care a uimit întreaga lume!

Hitler a folosit legile eterne ale revoluției și contra-revoluției pentru a zdrobi puterea evreiască ilegală și pentru a reafirma puterea legitimă a poporului german majoritar.

Motivul pentru care timp de cincizeci de ani latura noastră din America nu a făcut nimic altceva decât să se retragă într-o manieră atât de dezgustătoare și lașă, e acela că, până acum, nimeni din latura noastră nu a pus în aplicare aceste legi eterne a REVOLUȚIEI, PUTERII și POLITICII DE MASĂ.

Latura noastră a fost prea puternică și bogată, timp de prea multă vreme, pentru a putea simți vreo posibilitate reală de înfrângere sau pieire. Latura noastră s-a jucat jocuri de copii, cum e conservatismul economic, în timp ce inamicul – revoluționar profesionist aproape până la ultimul dintre ei – ne-a distrus în mod sistematic puterea, bogăția și abilitatea de a rezista. În fiecare zi, în fiecare an, noi devenim mai slabi, iar ei devin mai puternici.

Civilizația Occidentală și Rasa Albă vor continua să existe numai dacă destul de mulți americani devin suficient de preocupați de catastrofa iminentă care ne paște, pentru ca apoi să poată face ceva profesional și revoluționar cu privire la ea, și nicidecum să nu mai continue să accepte să joace jocurile pe care le-au jucat în ultimii 50 de ani.

Ne pândește o REVOLUȚIE – și încă una sângeroasă!

Drepturile „statale,” „conservatismul,” „Wallace-ismul” și toate celelalte Klan-uri nu reprezintă decât niște ziduri fragile de protecție care poate că întârzie puțin avansarea brutală a inamicului, dar care niciodată nu-l vor opri complet. NUMAI UN ATAC POATE FACE ACESTE LUCRURI și când spun atac nu mă refer la atacuri cu jumătăți de măsură, nici în stilul „atacurilor” din Vietnam, ci atacuri de rangul celor de odinioară în care scopul nostru e simplu și direct: să-l ANIHILĂM pe inamic – să-l zdrobim, să-l rupem în bătaie și să-l exterminăm, până nu mai reprezintă o amenințare.

Motivul pentru care poporul nostru nu poate vedea nevoia urgentă și disperată după o revoluție – care să ia locul jocului prostesc și indecis pe care conservatorii îl joacă în țarcul evreiesc – e că majoritatea populației, din ambele tabere, de stânga și de dreapta, au devenit victimele propagandei pe care evreii au făcut-o împotriva „extremismului” și radicalizării.

Până și inamicii numesc atacul care ne pândește, o „revoluție neagră.” E comunistă. E anarhică. E RADICALĂ, VIOLENTĂ ȘI SÂNGEROASĂ!

Orice apărare, dacă e menită să aibă succes, trebuie să fie radicală în egală măsură.

Când te afli în bătaia puștii, numai un contra atac cu o pușcă poate avea succes.

Oricine poate fi scuzat dacă crede pentru câteva minute, sau chiar pentru o oră și ceva, că diplomația îl va putea salva din toiul unui schimb de focuri. Iar când schimbul de focuri continuă fără încetare, acesta devine din ce în ce mai sângeros, iar inamicul își proclamă în mod deschis intenția de a te elimina, așa cum fac negrii acum, motiv pentru care e o nebunie și suicid să continui să te bazezi pe metode de supraviețuire ușoare, „drăguțe,” „moderate” și „conservatoare.”

Felul în care „împuști” într-o revoluție, e cu propria ta revoluție.

AU ÎNCEPUT O REVOLUȚIE NEAGRĂ. DOAR O REVOLUȚIE ALBĂ O POATE OPRI!

Și aceasta e tema cărții de față.

De-a lungul ultimilor douăzeci de ani am fost „republican,” apoi „republican înrăit,” după care am fost „anticomunist,” „McCarthy-ist,” „conservator de tipul Birch,” apoi am fost nazist și, în cele din urmă, un național socialist în toată firea: un hitlerist!

Am devenit un revoluționar dedicat revoluției profesionale, a albilor și anticomunistă, pe atât de mult pe cât orice comunist a fost dedicat revoluției lor. Și pentru ca o revoluție a albilor și anticomunistă să poată fii încununată de succes, aceasta trebuie să fie mai mult decât opoziție în fața inamicului.

Trebuie să fie o revoluție pentru ceva atât de mareț și nobil, încât să-ți poți da viața în mod eroic luptând pentru ea.

Oamenii pot discuta aproape despre orice.

Oamenii, însă, vor lupta pentru foarte puține lucruri.

Iar oamenii își vor da viața luptând numai pentru motivele cele mai de bază. Vor lupta eroic (adică, cu sacrificiu de sine suprem – iar acesta e adevăratul sens al „eroismului”), doar pentru țeluri ideale pe care le socotesc mai sacre decât propria lor supraviețuire.

Numai atunci când poți face ca un om să simtă adânc în sufletul său, că supraviețuirea celor dragi lui, a onoarei sale sau a întregului său popor se află într-un pericol mortal, doar atunci își va risca viața luptând și o va face chiar dacă are puține șanse și chiar dacă propria supraviețuire e improbabilă.

Evreii sunt plini până la refuz cu acest sentiment de „familie,” astfel încât nu numai că stau împreună – după cum e bine cunoscut – dar se și sacrifică unii pentru ceilalți, așa cum se poate vedea în oricare dintre apelurile evreiești pentru străngeri de fonduri;

acest lucru se poate vedea și mai clar în repeziciunea cu care evreii se avântă pentru a lupta pentru Israelul lor prețios. În esență, acest sentiment fanatic de „familie” pe care îl au evreii, e ceea ce face din evrei o forță atât de puternică în lume.

Și negrii din ziua de azi au fost umpluți, de agitatorii evrei, cu același sentiment de a lupta pentru familia lor, pentru „semenii lor,” până acolo încât iasă cu miile și rabdă bătăi, închisoarea și chiar și moartea pentru a avansa revoluția „fraților lor de suflet.”

Dar până în prezent, conducerea anticomuniștilor din America e atât de prinsă în anticomunismul pe bani, siguranță, confort, lux și ceaiuri servite în serile de duminică, încât nimeni nu va sacrifica prea mult pentru un materialism atât de dezgustător și, cu atât mai puțin, nu-și va da viața în mod eroic pentru asemenea „conducători” lași.

În special aceste mase de muncitori nu numai că nu sunt convinse să lupte pentru abordarea economică a lui „Bloomer” Buckley, „Rabbit” Welch, „Fatty” Hargis și „Dry Goods” Goldwater ci, după cum am arătat în capitolul „Cincizeci de ani de faliment,” clasa muncitoare e plină de repulsie și e dezgustată de acest egoism financiar al „liderilor” anticomunismului.

Pentru a ne putea determina poporul să se angajeze în contra-revoluția pe care trebuie să o lansăm împotriva inamicilor evrei și negrii, trebuie să-i oferim poporului nostru un copleșitor simț al familiei – un impuls urgent, sacrificator de sine și idealistic, care să-i adune laolaltă pentru a lupta pentru „ai noștri.” Wallace-ismul e cea mai ne semnificativă treaptă către acest țel.

Însă Wallace-ismul e sortit falimentului, la fel cum au fost sortite și celelalte jumătăți de măsură, pentru că-i lipsește sinceritatea și curajul de a le oferi maselor de oameni acel sentiment de „familie” puternic și LIBER, fără de care Wallace-ismul nu e decât un alt efort (chiar dacă temporar vorbind are mai mult succes), de a se furișa în spatele inamicilor evrei, fără a-i numi pe față, și chiar de a coopera cu ei.

Rasismul e combustibilul care hrănește ardoarea din spatele Wallace-ismului; exact sentimentul de familie de care am vorbit mai sus.

Însă Wallace repetă la nesfârșit „Eu nu sunt rasist; rasismul e dăunător!”

Bineînțeles că oamenii nu-l cred. Entuziasmul pe care-l generează are la bază un sentiment rasial de familie – acesta nu e nicidecum un sentiment politic. Wallace e cel mai bun simbol rasial al Familiei noastre Albe, care a fost aprobat de evrei (prin compromis), să devină o figură națională și oarecum respectabilă.

Chiar acel compromis, însă, prin care Wallace a dobândit puțină „respectabilitate,” în cele din urmă le va oferi evreilor puterea de a-l distruge pe Wallace (și de distrus îl vor distruge – exact așa cum au zdrobit toate celelalte compromisuri din ultimii 50 de ani).

Nu „băieții drăguți” compromițatori și respectabili sunt cei ce au puterea de a inflama și conduce masele de oameni în timpul unei revoluții sângeroase, ci extremiștii sălbatici, turbați și aprinși – cum sunt Patrick Henry, Lenin, Garibaldi, Kenyatta și

Hitler – bărbați care sunt cei mai urâți și blestemați de puterile pe care le atacă. (Dă-mi voie să clarific că nu sugerez că acești bărbați sunt unul și același lucru. Ceea ce vreau să scot în evidență e faptul că fiecare dintre aceștia au izbutit doar pentru că au fost cei mai EXTREMI în comparație cu alți „lideri” din vremea lor).

Lenin a câștigat în Rusia, spre deosebire de menșevicii care erau mai moderați, tocmai pentru că a fost exilat și aruncat în închisoare, fiind cel mai violent și extrem dintre toți liderii competitori.

Jomo Kenyatta, liderul mau-mau, a pus mâna pe putere în Kenya tocmai pentru că a fost întemnițat, fiind cel mai violent, radical și sângeeros lider canibal.

Aici în America, în mod inevitabil Stokely Carmichael și H. Rap Brown câștigă inimile maselor de negri tocmai pentru că sunt liderii negrii cei mai violenți, radicali și extremi, care probabil vor ajunge și la închisoare, lucru care-i va ajuta și mai mult să devină conducătorii negrilor.

Pe un plan total diferit, Adolf Hitler a câștigat inima poporului german și a pus mâna pe putere tocmai pentru că și el fusese aruncat în închisoare, fiind considerat liderul cel mai extrem, radical și ne-compromișător dintre toți liderii „naționaliști.”

Acești lideri decisivi ai revoluției sunt întotdeauna urâți și blestemați de compromișătorii și lașii din propria lor tabără, pentru că lașii și compromișătorii sunt nespuse de disperați să evite terorismul sângeeros al inamicului. Așa că compromișătorii încearcă să câștige favorul temporar al inamicului, prin ocărârea revoluționarilor autentici care sunt singurii capabili de a câștiga bătălia pe care acești revoluționari fictivi pretind că o luptă.

Prim urmare, descoperim cum aproape fiecare lider anticomunist din America, de la Buckley la Welch, răspândesc cu viclenie minciuna că eu aș lucra pentru evrei și pentru comunism, prin faptul că-l „provoc” pe inamic. Sigur, îl provoc pe inamic, la fel cum un soldat îl provoacă pe inamic trăgând în el! Compromișătorii și conservatorii cușer speră că dacă mă vor ocărî suficient de vicios, vor câștiga încrederea și dragostea amicilor lor evrei (cu toate că fiecare lider și organizație evreiască majoră din America îi ocărăsc în mod vicios pe Welch, Buckley, Hargis și pe ceilalți asemenea lor).

Cum ai putea lupta și câștiga dacă nu-l provoci pe inamic?

Adânc în inimile lor, masele de oameni – și mulți dintre lideri – simt deja că problema evreiască, negroidă și comunistă a mers prea departe, depășind cu mult punctul în care putem negocia îndepărtarea inamicului de la putere. Muncitorul de rând știe că inamicul ne-a forțat să intrăm într-o LUPȚĂ pentru a supraviețui și păstra ceea ce am construit, atunci când vede lucrurile pe care negrii le comit în America.

Dacă vrem ca poporul nostru să aibă vreo șansă de a fi victorios, trebuie să avem un cadru revoluționar dedicat, organizat și gata să preia conducerea atunci când Wallace-ismul – ultima speranță a compromișătorilor – se destramă.

Atunci când am decis să pun bazele Partidului Nazist American, țelul meu gol goluț este și dintotdeauna a fost acela de a organiza și antrena un astfel de cadru dedicat de albi revoluționari.

Când comuniștilor le-a fost de-ajuns cu jongleria lui Kerensky, Lenin a putut pune mâna pe putere cu toate că era cu mult în urmă în cursa pentru putere, pentru că a rămas în mod hotărâtor pe linia grea, robustă și lipsită de compromisuri și, la vremea potrivită, a fost pregătit, în ciuda tuturor detențiilor și a persecuțiilor.

Când germanilor le-a fost de-ajuns cu jongleria lui Von Papen, Bruning, et al., Hitler a putut pune mâna pe putere cu toate că era cu mult în urmă în cursa pentru putere, pentru că a rămas în mod hotărâtor pe linia grea, robustă și lipsită de compromisuri și, la vremea potrivită, a fost pregătit, în ciuda tuturor detențiilor și a persecuțiilor.

Când negrilor sălbatici din Kenya le-a fost de-ajuns cu jongleria liderilor „moderați” și pro-britanici, Jomo Kenyata a putut pune mâna pe putere cu toate că era cu mult în urmă în cursa pentru putere, pentru că a rămas în mod hotărâtor pe linia grea, robustă și lipsită de compromisuri și, la vremea potrivită, a fost pregătit, în ciuda faptului că executa o lungă pedeapsă cu închisoarea.

Indiferent de cât de mult suferim și suntem aruncați în închisoare, flămânzim și suntem blestemați de cei din propria noastră tabără, știu, cu certitudine istorică că, la vremea potrivită, Partidul Nazist va ajunge la conducere cu toate că acum e cu mult în urmă în cursa pentru putere, iar acest lucru se va întâmpla atunci când oamenii sunt în cele din urmă dezgustați de compromisurile fără sfârșit făcute de Welch, Wallace și de toți ceilalți.

Când albi vor vrea să lupte, când mai degrabă vor fi gata să sacrifice ceva decât să se închine pentru încă o zi negrilor și evreilor, din acel moment nimic nu ne mai poate opri. Pentru că vom avea în spatele nostru cea mai măreață forță de pe această planetă: milioane și milioane de albi aprinși de furia războiului, umpluți de acel sentiment sacru și revoluționar de familie, care s-a dovedit de neînfrânt de-a lungul timpului.

Situația cu negrii revoluționari și sângheroși care au forțat chemarea armatei în Detroit, chiar în timp ce scriu aceste rânduri, a depășit cu mult punctul în care vreun Wallace se mai poate îngriji de situație pe baza „drepturilor statale.” E clar deja că, pentru a putea restaura ordinea și bunul-simț, e nevoie de un efort federal masiv și unificat.

Când poporului nostru îi va fi de-ajuns cu revoluția negrilor și cu lașitatea conservatorilor, atunci vom fi gata să-l zdrobim pe inamic prin REVOLUȚIA ALBĂ.

NAȚIONAL SOCIALISMUL

Această carte a fost critică până în acest punct.

Acum e timpul să prezint planuri constructive de clădire și creare.

Am investit un an în cercetare și am scris sute de pagini în încercarea de a-l ajuta pe cititor să vadă și să înțeleagă faptul că, în foarte puțini ani, Civilizația Occidentală dă nas în nas cu sfârșitul prin care a trecut și Civilizația Romană și că, el personal, va trăi aceeași soartă pe care au trăit-o milioanele de suflete care au căzut deja pe mâinile evreilor – care sunt inamicii mortali ai civilizației occidentale; iar dacă nu găsim cumva voința și înțelepciunea necesară pentru a nu mai fugi de inamic, ci de a-l ataca printr-o revoluție albă, vom sfârși și noi înrobiți sau, mai degrabă, uciși!

Cum mai exact se creează o revoluție?

Va trebui oare să ne creștem barba, să dăm buzna pe străzi și să începem să urlăm, în timp ce ne fluturăm armele și aruncăm cu explozive, comportându-ne ca orice „revoluționar” tipic? NU! Bineînțeles că nu.

Modelul revoluției noastre a fost deja creat.

Hitler a inspirat, organizat și a creat o revoluție relativ pașnică, o revoluție care a curmat cu mult mai puține vieți decât Revoluția Americană și un număr nesemnificativ de vieți dacă o comparăm cu oricare dintre revoluțiile create de evreii bolșevici.

Și asta nu-i totul. Revoluția lui Hitler, după cum a și promis în Mein Kampf, a fost 100% „legală” și legitimă – adică, voința majorității germanilor exprimată în mod formal, voință sancționată atât de ofițerul executiv german de rang înalt, Hindenburg, cât și de „congresul” german Reichstag. Hitler a avut multe oportunități de a pune mâna pe putere prin forță și ar fi putut face asta cu ușurință în 1931. Dar Hitler credea că o revoluție împotriva voinței poporului, o revoluție care câștigă putere numai prin forță, nu poate dura mult.

Hitler credea, la fel cum cred și eu, că dacă un lider nu e susținut de voința poporului, atunci acesta e un inamic al poporului.

Așadar, cum pot eu face un apel la „revoluție”? Cum pot scrie despre „a ucide și a fi ucis”?

Nu e violența însăși esența revoluției?

Nu neapărat.

În aceasta poate fi prezent un element al violenței. Când ești atacat de un criminal și ești pus în fața alegerii de a fi ucis sau de a ucide, atunci violența e singura posibilitate.

Iar Civilizația Occidentală e într-adevăr sub asaltul unui inamic care ucide și masacrează mai nemilos decât orice alt grup din istorie, și face asta în mod regulat și ca principiu politic.

Prin urmare, trebuie să fim suficient de violenți pentru a opri uciderile comuniste ale inamicului, și suficient de nemiloși pentru a zdrobi puterea acestuia.

În anul 1923, când comuniștii amenințau să pună mâna pe putere în Bavaria, naționaliștii, conservatorii și generalul Ludendorff, i-au cerut lui Hitler să conducă un puci în Munich. Apoi, în ultimul moment, ambii lideri lași l-au tras pe sfoară. Puciul a fost zdrobit iar Hitler a fost trimis în închisoare. Însă aceasta nu a fost o revoluție împotriva voinței poporului, după cum evenimentele au dovedit mai târziu. Însă esența unei revoluții niciodată nu e DOAR vărsare de sânge și revoltă. Într-o revoluție autentică și de durată, violența e doar o metodă necesară prin care să se realizeze o schimbare radicală dacă privești la ea printr-o perspectivă spirituală: e doar o manifestare exterioară a unei voințe umane supreme de a reorganiza afacerile umane astfel încât acestea să se conformeze idealului interior.

În ziua de azi, autoritatea exercitată de majoritatea celor aflați la conducere, e o tiranie veritabilă, cu toate că, în mod ipocrit, e deghizată sub formă de „democrație.” Nu e autoritatea binevoitoare și inteligentă exercitată cu scopul de a menține ordinea și justiția care au fost stabilite de Părinții Fondatori, spre beneficiul albilor.

Revoluția noastră trebuie să se bazeze cu fermitate pe idealul distrugerii puterii ilegale a tiranilor și restaurării unei ordini sociale drepte, care e fundamentată pe o autoritate fermă care pornește direct de la popor și care îi e acordată liderului în mod liber.

Crezi sau nu, exact asta a făcut Adolf Hitler pentru Germania, și asta trebuie să facem și noi pentru America.

Pe scurt, revoluția noastră nu trebuie să fie motivată doar de ura și distrugerea inamicului, ci trebuie să fie saturată cu o determinare absolută de a stabili un ordin social drept în care fiecare individ să-și poată atinge potențialul maxim, ca element plin de succes, fericit și productiv al măreței Rase Albe.

Ce înseamnă un astfel de ordin social drept?

Cei ce trăiesc într-o societate sănătoasă în care instinctele naturale nu sunt schilodite, nu au nevoie de o înțelegere a principiilor științifice din spatele unei vieți de grup pline de succes. Spre exemplu, animalele au „societăți” ordonate și de succes, pentru că Natura înzestrează fiecare făptură cu instinctele de care are nevoie pentru a putea trăi o viață de succes în cadrul unui grup.

De exemplu, lupii, furnicile, albinele și maimuțele, trăiesc în societăți foarte bine organizate și perfect sănătoase și ordonate.

Oamenii timpurii trăiau în societăți sănătoase. Controlul crescând pe care omul l-a dobândit asupra Naturii, i-a permis să scape din mediul său natural, să se înconjoare cu artificialități și lux, până când a devenit decadent și plin de dispreț – un dispreț care în ziua de azi e numit „liberalism.” Putem arunca o privire la minunile cu care Natura ne-a înzestrat – și pe care noi le-am aruncat la gunoi, doar atunci când ne întoarcem la situațiile de viață mai simple și mai primitive din lumea animală necugetată și necivilizată.

Natura a creat „rase” cu care să experimenteze și din care să caute mereu să obțină rase și mai bune, exact așa cum face și un fermier bun. Natura, fiind un fermier infinit mai înțelept decât orice om, insistă în mod absolut asupra purității, asupra INTEGRITĂȚII BIOLOGICE a fiecărui grup.

Însă Natura, la fel ca un fermier ce reproduce vaci, poate îmbunătăți rasa numai prin împerecherea celor mai bune exemplare din rasă și eliminarea exemplarelor mai rele. Natura duce la îndeplinire această sarcină prin cel mai puternic instinct cu care am fost înzestrați: DRAGOSTEA pentru semenii tăi, și URA față de intruși.

Aceste două instincte sunt importante în egală măsură: dragostea nu e „bună,” după cum nici ura nu e „rea” – această concepție e mult iubită de evrei, liberali, hippy, ciudați și de cei cu capul în nori.

Într-adevăr dragostea e incredibil de puternică și bună, atunci când e NATURALĂ.

DRAGOSTEA – când e naturală și sănătoasă – e ceea ce cu adevărat face ca lumea să-și poată urma cursul, fiind cel mai frumos și sacru miracol pe care l-am întâlnit vreodată pe pământ.

ÎNSĂ FĂRĂ O URĂ MORTALĂ FAȚĂ DE CEI CE-ȚI AMENINȚĂ LUCRURILE PE CARE LE IUBEȘTI, DRAGOSTEA E UN CUVÂNT GOL, O LOZINCĂ PENTRU HIPPI, CIUDAȚI ȘI LAȘI.

As dori să scriu mult mai multe despre această lege a traiului social, pentru că, așa cum vom vedea, INTEGRITATEA BIOLOGICĂ e esența Național Socialismului, atunci când e aplicată societății Ariene și, într-adevăr, a tuturor societăților omenești sănătoase care au existat vreodată.

Însă pur și simplu nu există suficient de mult spațiu în această lucrare, întrucât pe această temă s-ar putea scrie un volum întreg. Mă voi limita doar la a spune că prima lege a tuturor fapturilor ce trăiesc într-un grup social, e INTEGRITATEA BIOLOGICĂ; loialitate absolută, totală și ne-compromițătoare bazată pe o dragoste arzândă față de grupul rasial din care faci parte, și o ură absolută și ne-compromițătoare față de orice intruși ce amenință să-și amestece genele cu cele ale femeilor din propriul tău grup.

Felul în care se manifestă această lege, în viața de zi cu zi, e dragostea pentru semenii tăi și ura față de intrușii agresivi (și acesta-i motivul pentru care majoritatea albilor sănătoși simt o repulsie instinctivă față de negrii, evrei și alți „străini.”)

A doua cea mai importantă lege, e legea TERITORIULUI.

Spre exemplu, atunci când masculii din rasa de peștișori tropicali „swordtails” sunt introduși într-un acvariu, aceștia își marchează fiecare o zonă din acvariu imediat ce sunt introduși acolo, și vor ataca intruziunea altor mascul.

După cum era de așteptat, atunci când femelele sunt introduse în acvariu, masculii se vor bate pentru ele. Însă lucrul cu care aceștia au surprins știința a fost faptul că sexul nu e cel mai puternic stimulator din viața acestor peștișori.

Dacă începi să răcești apa din acvariu, poți ajunge la un punct în care apa e atât de rece încât masculii nu mai acordă multă importanță femelelor atunci când acestea sunt introduse în apă. Când apa ajunge atât de rece încât aproape că-i omoară pe peștișori, aceștia nu le mai acordă deloc atenție femelelor. Însă, chiar și atunci când aproape că mor de frig, aceștia vor ieși să-și apere TERITORIUL – proprietatea lor privată!

Național Socialismul e bazat, printre altele, pe conceptul de proprietate privată. În societatea umană, legea TERITORIULUI apare sub forma „naționalismului” și a proprietății private.

În regatul animalelor liderul nu e niciodată ales prin vot, ci e întotdeauna ales prin selecția naturală stabilită de Natură, aceasta fiind singura metodă care garantează că un grup e condus de cel mai bun exemplar. Eu am numit asta legea CONDUCERII.

Din momentul în care fiecare membru dintr-o societate animală își află locul în ordinea biologică naturală a durității, înțelepciunii și inteligenței, fiecare membru își ocupă nișa, iar grupul e relativ pașnic și ordonat. Bătăliile serioase au loc doar atunci când masculii tineri încep să se maturizeze și încep să se bată între ei, pentru a urca sau coborî în rang. Pe urmă, imediat ce fiecare mascul descoperă cine e mai slab și cine e mai puternic decât el, aceștia se clamează și trăiește împăcați și mulțumiți cu locul pe care și l-au găsit în interiorul grupului.

În felul acesta sunt stabilite alte două principii sau legi fundamentale ale tuturor traiurilor în grup: CONDUCEREA e preluată de cei mai buni, iar STATUTUL în interiorul grupului e dat de ierarhia sau rangul natural deținut de fiecare membru prin grup.

Și, finalmente, studiarea lumii animale stabilește faptul că femelele sunt specializate în nașterea și creșterea micuților, prin organizarea familiilor sănătoase.

Pentru a recapitula: Există cinci legi bazice în toate traiurile în grup, pe care le-am numit „LEGILE TRIBULUI:”

1. Legea INTEGRITĂȚII BIOLOGICE (iubire pentru cei din interiorul grupului, ura față de intruși);
2. Legea TERITORIULUI (proprietate privată);
3. Legea CONDUCERII (de către cei mai buni);
4. Legea STATUTULUI (sau locul ocupat de fiecare individ din grup); și,
5. Legea MATERNITĂȚII pentru femele.

Cu aceste principii naturale în operare, așa cum se găsesc peste tot în lumea animalelor sociale, în interiorul grupului în general e prezentă pacea și ordinea.

Instinctul puternic de a respecta aceste legi ale Naturii eșuează numai atunci când grupul e împins într-o situație sau condiție nenaturală.

Evaluând toate aceste lucruri în mintea ta, gândește-te la tiparul aparent „prostesc” al delicvenței infantile. Îi vedem pe fii și fiicele unora dintre cei mai „avantajați” și bogați oameni cum, dintr-o dată, par să fi înnebunit, luându-i la bătaie pe bătrâni, rupând și spărgând tot ce le iasă în cale, luând droguri otrăvitoare și devenind criminali aroganți și anti-sociali. În același timp, îi vedem pe copii unora dintre cele mai sărace grupuri din societatea noastră necomițând aproape nicio delicvență.

Spre exemplu, până nu demult, copiii chinezi nu erau niciodată delicvenți (chiar și acum în acest grup rata delicvenței e cu mult mai scăzută decât în alte grupuri). Tineri din acest grupuri strănse, cu toate că sunt foarte săraci, sunt adesea neatinși de nebunia modernă a delicvenței infantile.

De ce anume? De ce o fată sau un băiat bogat ar deveni un hoț, un vandal și de ce-ar fi un anti-social violent, în ciuda tuturor avantajelor posibile pe care le deține, pe când copiii unora dintre cei mai săraci oameni din America sunt bine adaptați și constructivi?

Pentru că copiii care sunt crescuți într-un grup care a reușit să păstreze în oarecare măsură legile naturale ale „tribului,” care se simt membrii loiali ai grupului, care „aparțin” unui grup de valoare și care, în consecință, au un simț al celor cinci legi bazice a conviețuirii în grup, nu se simt nici frustrați, nici pierduți și nici goi.

Evreii, prin răspândirea liberalismului și comunismului, s-au angajat în mod conștient și științific în procesul de ștergere din sufletele poporului nostru întreaga amintire a „Legilor sacre ale tribului” care, singure, pot face un grup de oameni sănătos, fericit și pașnic.

Nici un om nu poate trăi într-o fericire pașnică și productivă ÎN AFARA unui „TRIB,” căruia să-și exprime LOIALITATEA SUPREMĂ și care, la rândul său, să-i ofere SUPPORT SPIRITUAL.

Evreii au răspândit ideea nespuse de distructivă a „universalismului,” a „globalismului,” a unei gloate fără rasă și fără țară, formate din indivizi mecanici, drept cea mai supremă idee a omenirii. Până și conservatorii au fost prostiți să se conformeze, de ochii oamenilor, acestei boli EVREIEȘTI a societății nenaturale, fragmentate și supra-individualiste.

Evreii ne spun că Legea INTEGRITĂȚII BIOLOGICE (iubire pentru cei din interiorul grupului, ura față de intruși) e „rasism” – care reprezintă „diabolismul absolut” al tuturor timpurilor! Ne spun că dacă nu-i iubim pe asiatici, negrii – și în special pe evrei – la fel de mult ca pe albi, atunci suntem niște „rasiști” vicioși, pervertiți și damnați. Milioane de albi au fost prostiți să creadă această minciună evreiască!

Evreii ne spun că Legea TERITORIULUI (proprietatea privată) e lăcomie NE-naturală, și că oamenii decenti trebuie să-și dorească să împartă tot ce au și să nu-și dorească sub nicio formă propria lor proprietate privată. Ei numesc asta „socialism marxist,” „comunism,” dar și în alte feluri, indicând prin numele ales o preocupare pentru „societate” și „comunitate” – însă toate acestea îi atacă direct pe indivizii cei mai puternici și motivați de a construi, crea și produce. Milioane de oameni îi cred pe acești evrei mincinoși.

Evreii ne mai spun că Legea CONDUCERII (cei mai buni conduc) e „dictatură” și că noi trebuie să luptăm pentru „democrație” (unde gloatele conduc): milioane de arieni albi au fost prostiți să creadă în acest cântec de sirenă despre „democrație,” până când am ajuns ca națiunea noastră să fie condusă de gloate de oameni de cea mai proastă speță.

Evreii ne spun că Legea STATUTULUI (sau locul ocupat de fiecare individ din grup) e „exploatare a claselor sociale” și că liderii naturali ai societății – indivizii plini de succes – trebuie zdrobiți și uciși de către cei falimentari. Națiuni întregi de arieni albi au fost prostituate prin această metodă de împărțire și cucerire a oamenilor noștri prin războaie între clasele sociale.

În cele din urmă, acești evrei plini de iubire ne mai spun că specializarea femeilor în creșterea copiilor e o înrobire barbară a femeilor noastre, că femeile sunt menite să fie judecători, ingineri de locomotivă, ofițeri în armată și executivi în afaceri. Ceea ce rezultă de aici, e distrugerea crescândă a doctrinei sacre și frumoase prezentă în fiecare civilizație sănătoasă, cea a maternității și, prin distrugerea acesteia, e distrusă și casa și familia. Întreaga noastră lume occidentală a căzut pradă acestei escrocherii „democratice” care au făcut din femei cele mai jalnice victime ale bolii evreiești.

Milioane de femei „moderne” sunt pierdute, frustrate și complet miserabile, chiar în timp strigă după mai multe „drepturi” prin portavoci, mărșăluind pe străzi în organizații infernale, militante și politice. Între timp, milioane de familii sunt lăsate fără mame iubitoare și minunate, iar casele încep să se asemene mai degrabă cu închisorile de lux decât cu căminele pline de miracolul iubirii și căldurii din secolul trecut.

Te-ai întrebat vreodată de ce atât de mulți delicvenți juvenili sunt adunați în bande? Timp de ani de zile am presupus, la fel ca majoritatea oamenilor, că asta se datora unei perversități nenaturale de care suferă băieții „răi.” Am crezut asta pentru că am fost crescut într-un fel de „cocon” burghez, cunoscând puține lucruri despre realitățile brutale ale vieții.

Însă din momentul în care înțelegi legile traiului în grup, legi valabile pentru toate creaturile sociale – nevoia oamenilor de a trăi în acord cu „Legile tribului” (a „bandei”), ajunge să fie mai bine înțeleasă. Asta arată că cel puțin copiii noștri încă mai au instincte sănătoase, cu toate că conjunctura în care se manifestă aceste instincte e una vicioasă și antisocială, fapt datorat condițiilor nenaturale care au fost impuse copiilor noștri de către mediul urban nesănătos.

Observă că cea dintâi caracteristică a bandei e „exclusivismul.” Membrii acesteia sunt „unul pentru celălalt.” Atacă-l pe unul dintre membrii bandei, și întreaga bandă te va ataca pe tine. Fă-ți de cap cu una dintre femeile bandei, și zilele-ți sunt numărate. Membrii bandei sunt loiali unii celorlalți în mod pasional. Aceștia urăsc intrușii, iar pe atacatori îi urăsc cu și mai multă pasiune.

Aceștia au reafirmat legile naturale sacre ale INTEGRITĂȚII BIOLOGICE, a loialității de grup, cu toate că ei nu știu de ce.

Notează cum următorul lucru pe care banda îl face, e să-și „marcheze” teritoriul. Vai de cel ce încalcă teritoriul bandei – vai de cel ce încalcă „proprietatea privată” a bandei! Oare poate ceva exemplifica mai bine Legea TERITORIULUI?

Banda nu e niciodată condusă prin alegeri „democratice,” ci de cel mai puternic, de cel mai bun (în standardele bandei). Aici avem un exemplu clasic al Legii CONDUCERII.

Observă cum fiecare membru din bandă e în mod acut conștient de rangul pe care îl ocupă: fiecare știe cu exactitate cine se află deasupra lui și sub el în rang. Să încerce cineva să urce deasupra lui în rang, și îndată îl va fi zdrobit. Să încerce el însuși să-l depășească în rang pe unul dintre superiorii săi, și va fi chiar el zdrobit. Aceasta-i Legea STATUTULUI, exact așa cu apare și în Natură.

Și, finalmente, privește femeile din bandă. Încearcă acestea să preia funcțiile bărbaților din bandă? Nu! Umblă în stânga și-n dreapta cerând „drepturi”? Evident că nu!

Acestea se comportă în felul femeilor și nu caută să fie asemenea bărbaților. Acestea se mândresc cu rolul lor feminin și sunt mândre să fie de partea bărbaților. Și chiar acestora i rolul femeilor într-o societate sănătoasă.

E interesant de observat că psihiatrii evrei freudieni ciudați sunt forțați să revină la legile de grup, la legile tribului, pentru a-i putea „vindeca” pe dependenții de droguri și pe alcoolici. Aceștia sunt plasați în grupuri, iar instinctele lor puternice de loialitate față de grup, pot uneori depăși slăbiciunile individuale.)

Și negrii, în lupta lor orbească fac același lucru, formând loialități negre, scandând „puterea neagră” și numindu-se unii pe alții „frați de cruce.”

În ciuda sărăciei extreme din sud-estul orașului New York în primii ani de imigrație evreiască, chiar și aceste roiuri mizerabile de evrei pe care Europa i-a respins, s-au aciuit la un loc prinși de o loialitate de grup atât de fanatică, urmând „Legile tribului,” încât n-a existat aproape nicio delicvență sau crimă în sânul lor. În fapt, loialitatea față de grup pe care evreii o manifestă, e probabil cea mai fantastică din istoria lumii. I-a propulsat la dominație aproape totală a lumii – și asta NU pentru că ei sunt bravi și nici pentru că lucrează din greu, sunt mai inteligenți sau mai vrednici decât toți ceilalți – ci pentru că ei urmează legile Naturii și manifestă loialitate față de grupul lor. În timp ce noi toți am căzut pradă ideii putrede cum e cea cu „globalismul” și cea cu „noi-toți-suntem-frați,” idei care ne destramă societatea, evreii își mențin societatea lor unită de o loialitate nemaiîntâlnită în istorie și, astfel, sunt încununați de victorie.

Ne-evreii n-au început să înțeleagă știința traiului în grup decât din momentul în care, acum cincizeci de ani, Adolf Hitler a întrezărit toate aceste lucruri în mod intuitiv într-o nouă concepție despre lume – filozofia „Weltanschauung” a Național Socialismului.

Esența Național Socialismului e rasismul, care, pus în cei mai simpli termeni, e convingerea că oamenii diferă între ei bazat pe rasa din care fac parte, la fel ca toate celelalte specii și, că, până în prezent, albi fac parte din cea mai rafinată rasă omenească, în timp ce negrii fac parte din cea mai puțin rafinată. Iar aceasta, după cum cititorul își va aminti, e cea dintâi lege a traiului în grup și, anume, „INTEGRITATEA BIOLOGICĂ.”

Contrar minciunilor dezgustătoare ale evreilor (și ale „conservatorilor”), Adolf Hitler a protejat cu strășnicie proprietatea privată, iar Krup împreună cu toți ceilalți proprietari mari și mici și oamenii de afaceri n-au pierdut nici un cent atâta timp cât Hitler s-a aflat la conducere; nici prinții germani n-au pierdut nimic. (La un moment dat, „liberalii” încâniți din partidul său au încercat să confişte proprietățile prinților germani, iar Hitler a fost nevoit să pună capăt unei răscoale iscată în propriile sale rânduri pentru a proteja drepturile prinților, lucru pe care l-a și făcut.) Hitler a fost un naționalist care credea în proprietatea privată.

E de prisos să subliniez faptul că Hitler i-a oferit poporului său CONDUCERE – nicidecum vorbe dulci sau demagogie, iar în schimb poporul l-a iubit pentru acest lucru. L-au urmat din dragoste și de bunăvoie, așa cum fac membrii unui grup social fericit, plin de succes și sănătos.

În mijlocul poporului condus de Hitler era pace și ordine, pentru că Hitler i-a învățat că fiecare merită și trebuie să primească la fel de mult respect, indiferent că lucrează ca săpător de șanțuri (dacă aceasta era limita capacității sale de a-și servi poporul), inventator sau lider politic.

În Germania lui Hitler, fiecare persoană era onorată pentru locul pe care-l ocupa în societate, atâta timp cât își făcea treaba ca la carte. Aceștia nu erau îmboldiți de la spate (așa cum evreii ne îmboldesc poporul nostru) să ceară locuri de muncă numai ca președinți, consilieri și executivi, pentru că nu toți oamenii s-au născut talentați pentru a servi din astfel de posturi.

A abandona lucrul pe care-l știi face, pentru a ținti spre locuri de muncă în care nu poți face față, înseamnă perturbarea unei societăți ordonate și fericite, și frustrarea fără rost a individului care refuză să-și recunoască locul natural în această lume.

În acest scop, statul hitlerist a recunoscut Legea STATUTULUI. Fiecare om era onorat pentru lucrul pe care l-a făcut în mod loial și în care a depus cel mai mare efort, indiferent că era fermier, războinic, muncitor necalificat, muncitor în fabrică sau orice altceva.

Și, finalmente, Hitler s-a asigurat că femeilor le-a fost înapoiat dreptul antic înnăscut și le-a onorat ca neveste, mame și creatoare de familii fericite și sănătoase – autoarele oamenilor cu coloană vertebrală.

Acum, minciunile despre vremurile lui Hitler sunt atât de numeroase și de puternice, încât îți e aproape imposibil să te îndoiești de ele. Însă dacă întâlnești un german sincer și curajos, care a trăit în acele vremuri minunate (și care e gata să vorbească despre acestea, în ciuda terorii care-i paște pe aceia care îndrăznesc să spună adevărul), vei afla că poporul german a gustat adevărata conducere naturală și sănătoasă, atunci când a fost condus de Hitler.

Pentru a împiedica împrăștierea cunoștinței despre acea condiție naturală a societății (ceea ce ar fi condus la distrugerea existenței parazite a evreimii) acei împieliați de evrei ne-au provocat pe restul dintre noi să mergem să măcelărim și să zdrobim acest miracol al renașterii albilor arieni.

Legea naturală, însă, nu poate fi zdrobită, la fel cum nu poți zdrobi nici faptul că doi plus doi fac patru. Îți poți teroriza pe oameni să spună că „doi plus doi fac șapte” – însă cu toate acestea, doi plus doi continuă să fie patru, și întotdeauna vor exista oameni

curajoși și înțelepți ca, mai repede sau mai târziu, să-i pună la pământ pe teroriști și mincinoși și să restabilească adevărul.

Acest lucru se întâmplă deja peste tot în lume.

„Bande” de tineri pe care le-am menționat mai sus, scot doar în evidență ceea ce se întâmplă cu adevărat. Oamenii își vor găsi calea înapoi la „Legile tribului.”

Ceea ce Hitler a oferit lumii, sub forma Național Socialismului e, într-un fel, doar o formă modernă a legii antice și naturale a tribului, adică prescripția pentru un trai fericit și sănătos în cadrul unui grup, pe care Natura l-a pus în fiecare făptură vie, inclusiv în om.

Național Socialismul nu e nimic mai mult și nimic mai puțin decât ORDINE NATURALĂ (un termen care, într-un fel, ar fi mai descriptiv decât termenul de „Național Socialism.”) Hitler a trebuit să-și aleagă un nume pentru mișcarea sa, care să aibă succes într-o situație politică specifică și, prin urmare, a fost forțat să folosească nume și termeni care-l vor ajuta să-și ducă la îndeplinire planurile. În Germania au existat milioane și milioane de germani care se considerau a fi „socialiști” – însă se aflau în ghearele manipulative ale evreilor. Decât să lupte mai multe bătălii decât era necesar, practic Hitler le-a spus acestor milioane de suflete: „Dacă trebuie să fiți ‘socialiști,’ haidem să nu fim ‘socialiști’ marxiști evreiești – în schimb, haidem să fim ‘NAȚIONAL socialiști,’ care înseamnă o societate națională. Haidem să fim ‘socialiști’ pentru Germania, nu pentru evrei.”

Și asta a funcționat! Milioane și milioane de bărbați și femei de treabă pe care evreii i-au sedus să intre în comunism, au fost recâștigați de Hitler înapoi de partea poporului german și Ordinii Naturale a traiului sănătos în grup.

Pe lângă elementele fundamentale ale ordinii naturale, pe care le-am amintit mai sus, Național Socialismul întruchipează ceva cu mult mai înalt și mai nobil decât orice simplu set de reguli sau principii. Național Socialismul, ca FILOZOFIE, întruchipează acel impuls etern prezent în toate ființele vii, impuls spre un nivel existențial mai înalt, spre perfecțiune, spre zeificare.

Această idee „aristocrată” din Național Socialism – ideea luptei constante prezente în Natură, spre nivele existențiale din ce în ce mai înalte, mai complexe, mai perfecte – reprezintă aspectul metafizic și supranatural al idealului nostru.

Altfel spus, conceptele despre justiția socială și ordinea naturală reprezintă organele și nervii Național Socialismului, însă PERSONALITATEA acestuia, aspectul său „religios” – ceea ce-l ridică deasupra oricărei alte filosofii strict politice – e atitudinea veneratoare pe care o are pentru Natură, și dragostea religioasă pentru darurile minunate primite din partea unui Creator necunoscut.

Spre exemplu, creștinismul se crede a fi ceva cu mult mai înalt decât ritualurile, rugăciunile sau crezurile sale. Creștinismul susține că constă într-o LUPȚĂ SPIRITUALĂ spre idealurile pe care credincioșii le au referitor la perfecțiunea spirituală. Creștinismul nu se luptă pentru un viitor și o viață mai bună pe acest pământ, iar acesta e un lucru nenatural și care nu poate fi obținut. În schimb, Național Socialismul nu doar afirmă ci chiar ESTE o astfel de luptă spre nivele din ce în ce mai înalte, chiar aici pe acest pământ.

Pentru „soldatul” de rând din „armata” noastră, care clădește Ordinea Naturală și se luptă pentru aceasta – pentru Național Socialism – e suficient dacă acesta respectă și se supune legilor și doctrinelor stabilite de idealurile nobile ale Filozofiei noastre, îndrumat doar de o iubire instinctivă pentru aceste idealuri, chiar dacă nu înțelege în mod complet formele supreme ale Filozofiei noastre.

La fel cum marii lideri creștini nu au fost aceia preocupați cu detaliile și regulile creștine, ci aceia care au fost „intoxicați” cu cele mai înalte idealuri ale religiei, tot așa și liderii din elita național socialistă trebuie să împărtășească această abordare fundamental religioasă. Pentru ei, adevărata semnificație a doctrinei noastre rasiale trebuie să facă parte din „lupta” lor idealistă spre „Providență.”

Prin identificarea noastră totală cu rasa noastră măreață, devenim părtași la gloriile sale trecute și viitoare. Când contribuim în orice fel, în special prin devotament total la ajutarea rasei noastre pe calea dobândirii unei existențe superioare, ne apropiem de Providență – de Creatorul măreței noastre rase.

Pe scurt, în timp ce mecanica și regulile Național Socialismului, așa cum au fost ele expuse în această carte, sunt suficiente pentru majoritatea dinte noi; pentru puținii idealști care sunt gata să-și sacrifice propriile lor vieți pentru cauza poporului din care fac parte, Național Socialismul trebuie să fie un ideal religios foarte real – o luptă spre Providență. Național Socialismul e singura mișcare care a dobândit suficient de multă autocunoaștere și perspicacitate pentru a putea înțelege această îndepărtare de artificialitatea și miopia liberalismului, și apropiere de înțelepciunea eternă a Naturii. Convingerea noastră hotărâtoare în rasă, insistența pe legile naturale în societate, economie și în toate celelalte activități umane reprezintă, în fiecare caz, aplicarea conștientă și științifică a legilor de fier a Naturii, și nicidecum perversiunile îngâmfate și mioape ale acestor legi, așa cum sunt ele forțate asupra populației de liberalii și marxștii aroganți și cu creierul cât o alună.

Oponenții noștri liberali și marxștii sunt pe cât se poate de orbi în ceea ce fac. Însă în fiecare caz, se va vedea că aceștia practic urăsc legile Naturii; „intelectuali” îngâmfăți care sunt victimele truismului care spune că „a deține chiar și puțină cunoștință” reprezintă „un lucru periculos.” Acum că au reușit să-l învețe pe negrul congolez să

recite poezii sau să se comporte precum un avocat sau doctor, acum se semeșesc în abilitatea lor de a denatura Natura astfel încât aceasta să se conformeze lor, și-și imaginează că din orice necivilizat pot face alb occidental. Aceștia pur și simplu refuză să accepte faptul că Natura l-a făcut deja pe negru așa cum e și că nici un om nu va putea vreodată să facă o „geantă de mătase din urechea scoafei.”

Național Socialismul e esența distilată a dragostei și respectului pentru Natură, și aplicarea conștientă, iubitoare și științifică în fiecare moment al existenței umane, a legilor Naturii eterne, drepte și frumoase. În același timp, Național Socialismul recunoaște nevoia pe care oamenii o au după o cultură superioară culturii animalelor necugetătoare din junglă, iar acest fapt, spre exemplu, elevează aplicarea legii naturale deasupra competiției acerbe prezente în lumea animală, la o competiție reglementată și ordonată guvernată de reguli drepte.

Oponenții noștri au eliminat în mod total competiția, ceea ce nu e absolut deloc natural.

Național socialismul insistă pe ideea că omul poate rafina și îmbogăți aplicarea Legilor Naturale, spre beneficiul omenirii, însă de asemenea insistă asupra faptului că omul nu poate evita sau sfida Legea Naturală.

Între condiția de sănătate socială (Național Socialism/Ordine Naturală) și condiția de boală socială (marxismul evreiesc), se întinde „tărâmul nimănu” și al nimicului – locul în care oamenii nu sunt nici morți, dar nici cu adevărat în viață.

Democrația, „liberalismul” și „conservatismul” sunt condiții pure și veritabile ale nimicului. În adâncul lor acestea nu au nicio perspectivă bazică, fundamentală asupra vieții, nicio înțelegere și nicio forță vitală. Acestea nu sunt decât trucuri fanteziste cu cuvinte și fraze frumoase, care în fond nu au nicio semnificație reală. Nu duc decât la haos și pregătesc calea spre comunismul evreiesc damnabil și nenatural.

Singura cale prin care putem pune capăt acestei înșelătorii evreiești și prin care putem capta mințile și inimile poporului nostru, o reprezintă restaurarea Ordinii Naturale – Legea tribului – care e singura capabilă să ne redea tăria și voința de a reafirma superioritatea naturală și biologică a rasei noastre albe; în felul acesta putem salva Civilizația Occidentală.

Dacă distrugi forțele coezive ale Ordinii Naturale prezente în orice grup, acel grup va deveni haotic, deznădăjduit, frustrat, pierdut, gol, vicios și, în cele din urmă, lipsit de apărare în fața unui grup care e unit și care e supus Legilor tribului.

Acesta-i motivul pentru care, în atât de multe cazuri, negrii terifiză orașe întregi. Aceștia sunt uniți. Lovește-l pe unul dintre ei, și un milion de negrii vor rage înapoi

spre tine. Din acest motiv poliția adesea nu mai îndrăznește să-i aresteze, nici măcar atunci când negrii sunt implicați în cele mai scandaloase infracțiuni.

Iar evreii din mijlocul nostru sunt chiar și mai puternici, și asta se datorează aceluiași motiv. Aceștia sunt uniți.

Adăugând Legile tribului la Legile rasei, pe care le-am examinat în Capitolul IX, putem sintetiza o lege nouă a societății moderne; Legea dominației grupului.

Într-o conjunctură naturală, acel animal sau grup omenesc primitiv care e superior din punct de vedere biologic, adică grupul compus din cei mai buni indivizi, care poartă cele mai bune gene și cromozomi, va domina grupurile inferioare, pentru că în Natură toate grupurile (fie ele superioare sau inferioare) sunt supuse în aceeași măsură Legilor tribului.

În felul acesta, singurul factor care operează în mod competitiv în lumea animală, e excelență biologică a rasei. Însă „liberalismul” evreiesc a distrus atât de mult abilitatea albului modern de a simți și de a se supune legilor naturale ale tribului, încât acesta și-a pierdut coeziunea de grup; a ajuns un animal social „dezlipit” de societatea sa; e fragmentat și atomizat într-un milion de indivizi izolați și în sute de mii de subgrupuri și clase egoiste, etc. Această fragmentare aproape completă a „tribului” albilor, ne-a redus grupul la impotență.

Legea DOMINAȚIEI GRUPULUI, așa cum se manifestă ea printre oameni, e regula conform căreia orice grup care urmează Legile naturale ale tribului în mod fanatic, va putea domina orice grup care desconsideră aceste legi, și asta indiferent de cât de inferior e „tribul” care urmează aceste legi.

Din acest motiv negrii și evreii îi împing în stânga și-n dreapta pe albi, într-o Americă care a fost construită și moștenită de albi. Din acest motiv noi suferim din cauza tiraniei „minorității.” Indiferent că e inferioară, o minoritate bine organizată deține puterea – în timp ce majoritatea albă, ne-evreiască, e un gigant paralizat, ghemuit și neajutorat.

În consecință, țelul revoluției noastre național socialiste e restaurarea legilor tribului în mijlocul poporului nostru, pentru a permite ca superioritatea biologică a rasei să le ofere din nou albilor dominația asupra lucrurilor pe care le-a construit și pe care ar trebui să le guverneze.

Hitler și Național Socialismul exact asta au realizat în Germania pentru milioane și milioane de oameni fragmentați, care erau scufundați în adâncurile deznădăjduirii și a haosului.

Hitler nu a fost încununat cu atât de mult succes printre germani pentru că a fost un „tip dur,” nici pentru că a organizat mitinguri mari și entuziaste, nici pentru că

germanii sunt „fiare” înnăscute, și nici din cauza altor motive inventate de evreii mincinoși și de aliații lor liberali și conservatori lingușitori.

Motivul pentru care Hitler a putut realiza un miracol social în Germania, a fost pentru că Hitler a înțeles în mod intuitiv lucrurile amintite de mine și și-a restaurat poporul înapoi la ORDINEA SOCIALĂ NATURALĂ.

Hitler și-a învățat conașionalii să nu se mai urască între ei ca niște indivizi izolați, singuri și înspăimântați, și le-a înapoiat simțul sacru al patriotismului, al „tribului;” da, cel al adevăratei fraternități (nu de tipul artificial promovat de evrei). (Nu e nimic greșit, ba chiar din contră, în ideea de „fraternitate” între tine și poporul tău. „Fraternitatea” devine un sinonim cu catastrofa rasială doar atunci când evreii vicleni extind în mod fals semnificația „fraternității,” încercând să ne facă „frați” cu cei din tribul zulu, cu pigmeii, chinezii, boșimanii și cu evreii.)

Hitler i-a redat poporului său acel spirit sacrificator al dragostei calde pentru familie și națiune (care e o „familie” mai mare), spirit care unește și binecuvântează orice grup social natural din Creație.

Așa cum am mai spus în mai multe rânduri, nimeni nu poate trăi fericit, productiv și plin de succes dacă e un individ singuratic și acru, aflat în război cu semenii săi. Fiecare dintre noi avem o nevoie profundă de căldura și dragostea grupul și familiei biologice din care facem parte. Omul modern a pierdut acel simț al căldurii, loialității și dragostei pentru grup, iar ca rezultat avem parte de tot haosul și goliciunea spirituală pe care o întâlnim la tot pasul în societatea occidentală aflată în stadiu de dezintegrare.

Ororile descrise în primul capitol al acestei cărți sunt rezultatul direct al sfidării acestor legi de către America. Dacă nu ne restaurăm poporul înapoi la ORDINEA NATURALĂ, la „Legile tribului,” exact așa cum a făcut Hitler, aceste orori vor continua chiar dacă evreii și negrii ar fi să dispară peste noapte.

Prin urmare, revoluția noastră nu e materială și fizică, ci e o revoluție spirituală radicală în sentimentele națiunii noastre:

Eliminarea atomismului egoist și al „individualismului” lacom și mărginit – indiferent că-l numim „liberalism,” „conservatism” sau „demagogie” – și reaprinderea în inimile albilor occidentali a sentimentelor profund satisfăcătoare de dragoste pentru semenii noștri. Această dragoste pentru grupul din care faci parte se manifestă prin dorința de a sacrifica și dăruia pentru familia ta – și pentru marea familie rasială.

PUTEREA ALBILOR

Vreau să fiu foarte clar cu privire la acest lucru: pledez pentru PUTEREA ALBĂ totală și deplină în această lume!

Albii nu mai pot să-și piardă vremea cu compromisuri și cu jumătăți de măsură atunci când vine vorba de protejarea vieților și intereselor lor. Ceea ce avem în față nu e o bătălie socială, filozofică, economică, religioasă sau teritorială, ci o bătălie între CALITATE – reprezentată de Rasa Albă de elită, dar minoritară – și CANTITATE, formată din roiurile vaste de oameni inferiori care au fost adunați sub steagurile marxismului evreiesc, pentru a fi folosite în bătălia împotriva Rasei Albe.

Fie rasa noastră asediată se va organiza și va lupta pentru supraviețuire, fie drojdia pământului o va inunda. Vom fi rași de pe fața pământului dacă continuăm să ezitam, să raționalizăm și să tergiversăm cu jumătăți de măsură. Aceasta e o adevărată „PUTERE A DROJDIEI” plină de răz bunare – asemenea unei înmulțiri oribile de gândaci de bucătărie care, dacă ar fi existat într-un număr suficient de mare, l-ar putea sufoca efectiv și pe cel mai mare gânditor sau luptător din istorie.

Suntem depășiți numeric în proporție de 7 la 1!

Singurul răspuns pentru PUTEREA DROJDIEI trebuie să fie, și într-adevăr e, PUTEREA ALBĂ. Puterea elitelor lumii, ființele umane albe care deja și-au dovedit superioritatea naturală asupra acestui roi de drojdii, trebuie să-l răzbească, să restabilească ordinea și cultura în lume și să mențină acea ordine prin singura metodă prin care ordinea a fost mereu menținută: PRIN FORȚĂ!

În ziua de azi, în afară de Statele Unite ale Americii, nici un alt segment al Rasei Albe de pe pământ nu e capabilă să răzbească această drojdie.

Adevărul e că America e singura națiune care posedă puterea FIZICĂ de care e nevoie pentru ca drojdia să fie pusă în ordine.

Centrul puterii și banilor evreiești e aici în New York, SUA; acest centru nu e situat nici în Moscova și nici măcar în Ierusalim. Iar muncitorul și fermierul american încă mai posedă instinctele rasiale bune și sănătoase ale strămoșilor noștri care au răzbit hoardele de corcitură, din nou și din nou, prin forța pură a curajului și voinței.

Sunt bine conștient de sentimentele de repulsie care se nasc în mulți europeni când se gândesc că genul de „americani” pe care i-au văzut și cunoscut, vor fi vreodată în stare să restabilească Cultura Occidentală. Iar aceștia cu greu pot fi blamați pentru astfel de sentimente. Majoritatea reprezentanților „americani” din Europa, sunt EVREI. Politica externă „americană” pe care europenii au văzut-o – și care le-au distrus țările, le-au măcelărit compatrioții, a dat jumătate din Europa pe mâinile comunismului și care

chiar și în ziua de azi mai oferă sprijin și ajutor inamicilor albilor în timp ce pe aliații acestora îi distrug – a fost și încă mai e inspirată, direcționată și instigată de EVREI. Pe scurt, europenii au văzut America doar prin ochii evreiești – au văzut „americani” care nu sunt americani, ci evrei.

Însă, dragi prieteni albi din Europa, credeți-mă când vă spun că America e plină ochi cu oameni buni și curajoși – oameni care împart același sânge cu voi și care ne vor onora rasa atunci când, finalmente, vor vedea necesitatea urgentă de a-și ridica mânele pentru o luptă în toată regula.

Pe lângă asta însă, eternele gelozii, rivalități și vendete dintre diferitele segmente ale rasei noastre trebuie să ÎNCETEZE, pe chestiune de necesitate strategică – acestea nu pot continua pentru că aduc beneficii evreimii mondiale.

Europeni albi: puneți departe, dacă puteți, amintirile ultimelor două războaie mondiale în care noi ne-am unit forțele cu inamicii noștri mortali și vi i-am ucis pe cei mai buni dintre tinerii voștri; sângele nostru, și el, a fost vărsat în aceste războaie profane. Iertați-ne că am fost atât de orbi – și-am întors puterea mortală a măreției noastre împotriva voastră, în loc să o îndreptăm spre comunismul evreiesc care acum ne devoră pe toți. Iertați-ne pentru mizeria și degradarea pe care am forțat-o asupra voastră și alăturați-vă încă odată nouă în șanțurile de luptă, pentru rasa noastră și pentru națiunile din aceasta.

DE DATA ASTA va fi diferit!

DE DATA ASTA vom face front împreună, împotriva unui inamic comun.

DE DATA ASTA trădătorii nu vor mai găsi nici un alb care să ia aminte la minciunile lor și care să le poarte războaiele în locul lor.

DE DATA ASTA nu vom avea nici un pic de milă pentru cei care au provocat suferințe nespuse printre popoarele noastre; nu-i vom asista deloc pe aceia care au trăit în sânul nostru urmând un singur scop: acela de a ne distruge. DE DATA ASTA – împreună – ÎI VOM PUNE PE NEMERNICI CU SPATELE LA PERETE!

Cum se va face asta?

Crezi sau nu, însă asta nu-i deloc o treabă teribil de dificilă. La momentul de față, singurul obstacol din calea noastră e abilitatea nemaipomenită a semenilor noștri de a RAȚIONALIZA și TERGIVERSA atunci când se sunt puși în fața unui pericol mortal.

Calul e cu mult mai puternic decât un om și, dacă ar realiza vreodată asta, într-o clipită l-ar putea omorî călcându-l în picioare. Însă nu realizează acest lucru și în consecință continuă să accepte să fie pus în ham și să tragă greutatea oamenilor.

Vasta majoritate a americanilor e sătulă de evreii aroganți care le fură averea, și de negrii revoltați care fac prăpăd pe străzile lor, însă – asemenea calului – aceștia nu-și cunosc puterea.

Aici în America albi depășesc în proporții mari drojdia venetică. Dacă aceștia realizează vreodată puterea pe care o reprezintă, nimic de pe fața pământului nu-i poate opri din a călca în picioare drojdia subversivă și trădătorii care i-au bătut, mințit, jefuit și, în cele din urmă, au dezlănțuit o gloată de negrii sălbatici împotriva lor.

Din momentul în care un cal descoperă că POATE călca în picioare un om și că poate scăpa cu asta, acesta devine un „nărăvit” și nimic nu-l mai poate face să un cal de corvoadă.

Singurul motiv pentru care albi din America nu-și pot simți deocamdată puterea, cu toate că reprezintă majoritatea copleșitoare ce posedă o tărie nemaiauzită, sunt evreii care controlează întreg sistemul nostru de comunicații și care, în felul acesta, au reușit să ne țină dezbinați.

ÎN INIMILE LOR, majoritatea albilor cad de acord cu lucrurile pe care le-am spus în această carte. Însă cred că sunt singuri!

Evreii au recunoscut simțul înnăscut al albilor de a juca corect. Au recunoscut dorința profundă a albilor după ordine, dar și repulsia inerentă pentru lucrurile care îi strică ordinea. EVREII AU PROFITAT DE ACESTE CALITĂȚI BUNE ȘI SĂNĂTOASE – s-au folosit de cele mai bune calități din noi pentru a ne distruge!

TV-ul, radioul, filmele, cărțile, revistele, ziarele, școlile și până și oficialii guvernamentali ne spun în mod constant și repetat că nu e „frumos” să credem că africanii nu ne sunt egali – cu toate că faptele ne dovedesc în mod concludiv superioritatea în tot ceea ce ține de o societate civilizată. Nu e „frumos,” ni se spune, să ne dorim ca linia noastră de sânge să fie păstrată pură – nu e „frumos” să ne dorim ca nepoții noștri să fie ALBI.

Nu e „frumos” să vorbim despre tot gunoiul, obscenitatea, crima și boala care se mută într-o vecinătate odată cu „vecinii” negrii. Nu e „frumos” să-ți dorești ca copiii să-ți fie educați la nivelul lor, în loc să fie trași în jos la nivelul negrilor. Ni se mai spune că nu e „frumos” pentru că nu e „corect.” Însă haidem să privim lucrurile din cealaltă perspectivă.

E „frumos” că femeile noastre trebuie să trăiască în frică constantă de a nu fi violate de vreun negru? E „frumos” ca copiii noștri să adopte limbajul, atitudinea și etica drojdiei din societatea noastră? E „frumos” ca bărbații noștri să trebuiască să intre în competiție cu analfabeți pentru a se întreține – și analfabeții să ajungă deasupra lor? E „frumos” să tolerăm taxe și prețuri inflaționiste pentru a sprijini înmulțirea negrilor, când asta

ne scoate mamele din casă și familie pentru a munci în fabrici? E „frumos” să le lăsăm copiilor noștri ca moștenire o lume condusă de drojdii străine?

LA NAIBA CĂ NU; NU E FRUMOS – și nu e corect.

Albule, ești un sclav în propria ta țară. În fiecare an păstrezi mai puțin din roadele muncii tale; în fiecare an îți e din ce în ce mai greu să porți povara pe care veneticii au pus-o pe umerii tăi; în fiecare an, forța de muncă ieftină a veneticilor îți fac viitorul mai puțin sigur; în fiecare an te afunzi mai mult în sclavia mondială.

Când se vor sfârși toate acestea? ÎȚI SPUN EU – se vor sfârși când îi vor anihila pe toți albi în mod total și complet.

ÎNCETEAZĂ să mai raționalizezi o situație despre care știi că e mortal de serioasă. ÎNCETEAZĂ să mai tergiversezi cu jumătăți de măsură în situații care cer acțiuni decisive.

ÎNCETEAZĂ să mai folosești afacerile, etichetele sociale, familia și siguranța drept scuză pentru comportamentul tău complet laș. Dacă mai eziți prea mult, lupta va lua sfârșit – iar albi vor fi înfrânți!

RIDICĂ-TE ȘI LUPTĂ!

Putin calls on European Jews to take refuge in Russia

-by High Priest Mageson



Putin was put into power by the Federation of Jewish Organizations in Russia. The Jewish Chairman of this organization Abramovich stated in a 2005 interview that Putin could obtain Israeli citizenship if he wanted as an ethnic Jew. And that his mother was a Jew Shelomova. This makes Putin full Jewish by Jewish law.

Something damning in the first addition of Putin's book: First Person: An Astonishingly Frank Self-Portrait by Russia's President. It states his mother's maiden name was Shalomovitch which is a Jewish surname. But this is changed to Shelomova in the second addition which is an attempt to cover this up:

<http://www.textbooks.com/First-Person-A...DACMCQKSDB>

Putin also criminalized Holocaust "denial" in Russia. Because the Holocaust Potter and the Gas Chamber of Secrets story is made up, the Jews outlaw any investigation into it. Freedom of speech would be the end of their big lie:

<http://www.reuters.com/article/us-russi ... IV20140505>

—Vladimir Putin in the foreground, Roman Abramovich in the background.

Abramovich is chairman of the Federation of Jewish Organizations in Russia (who are allied with the Putin administration) and he also donates money to the Jewish Chabad-Lubavitch movement. Chabad-Lubavitch is an orthodox Jewish movement.

—Chabad-Lubavitch is an orthodox Jewish movement.

Appointed Putin and Medvedev [My note Medvedev is according to Jewish archives his surname is Mendel]

Abramovich was the first person who recommended Boris Yeltsin to choose Putin as his successor. When Putin formed his first cabinet of prime minister in 1999, the Jew Abramovich was the one who first held “personal interviews” with each of the candidates before they were approved. After that, Abramovich remained one of Putin’s closest allies.

In 2007 Putin asked this Jew, who would be elected as the new President – Dmitry Medvedev was then personally recommended by Abramovich. At the G-20 meeting in London in 2009 and the G-8 meeting in 2010, it was Medvedev who became renowned as he had with him a sample of the new supranational world currency “United Future World Currency”, which he campaigned strongly for according to Bloomberg.com.

Chris Hutchins , who has written the biographies Abramovich: The Billionaire from Nowhere and Putin A Biography, describes Putin’s relationship with Abramovich like one “between a father and his favorite son”.

Appears on Russia Today’s website

Under the heading “prominent Russians”, Roman Abramovich is highlighted in Russia Today’s encyclopedia “Russiapedia”. It says, among other things, that Abramovich had access to Jeltzins “innermost circle” through the Jewish oligarch Boris Berezovsky.

Putin calls on European Jews to take refuge in Russia

<http://www.jpost.com/Diaspora/Putin-cal...sia-442175>

Western European Jews fleeing anti-Semitism are welcome to take refuge in the Russian Federation, which is “ready to accept them,” President Vladimir Putin told a visiting delegation of Jewish community leaders on Tuesday.

In an exchange with Dr. Moshe Vyacheslav Kantor, president of the European Jewish Congress, in the Kremlin, Putin reacted to reports of stark increases in anti-Semitic violence by stating that Jews “should come here, to Russia. They left the Soviet Union; now they should come back.”

In response, Kantor called Putin’s proposal “a fundamentally new idea” that he plans on raising for discussion among European Jewish leaders at the EJC’s upcoming general assembly, adding that he hopes they would support it.

Kantor also came out in favor of Russia’s involvement in Syria, where it supports dictator Bashar Assad, stating that the congress “decisively supports the actions of the Russian Federation against Islamic State.

“Why are Jews running from a Europe that was recently safe? They are fleeing, as you rightly said, not only because of terrorist attacks against our communities in Toulouse, Brussels, Paris, Copenhagen, and now Marseille, but because of their fear to simply appear in the streets of European cities,” Kantor said, citing research that indicated that anti-Semitic violence surged 40 percent worldwide in 2014.

A recent study in France indicated that 43 percent of that nation’s Jews are interested in emigrating.

Kantor complained both of “an explosive growth in nationalism, xenophobia and racism, with radical right movements sprouting up like mushrooms” as well as “Islamic fundamentalism and extremism” in Europe.

“The continent has not outlived the age-old disease: During times of socioeconomic crisis, it is struck again by the virus of anti-Semitism. That is why the Jews who carry the ‘genetic’ memory of the horrors of the 1930s are leaving Europe,” he said.

Several days before the meeting, Jonathan Arkush, president of the Board of Deputies of British Jews, told the Jewish News website he understands that Putin had called for the meeting.

“Our meeting was strikingly friendly,” Arkush subsequently said. “As someone with a background of activism in the campaign for Soviet Jewry, I see the encounter as a clear sign of warming relations and trust between Russia and the Jewish people and Israel. I do not believe it will be the last such meeting.”

Putin’s comments were generally well received, with the World Israel Beytenu Movement calling Putin’s words an example of “his positive approach toward the Jewish community in Russia and the Jewish state” and the Federation of Jewish Communities of Russia calling

Putin's invitation part of a "Jew-friendly position."

Ukrainian Jews were less well disposed toward Putin's call, however, with Eduard Dolinsky, who directs the Ukrainian Jewish Committee, telling The Jerusalem Post that "It's like a call from an Egyptian pharaoh for Jews to come back."

Putin's administration has consistently accused the Ukrainian state of anti-Semitism since pro-Russian President Victor Yanukovich was toppled in a popular revolution two years ago, leading to intense anger toward the Kremlin by many Ukrainian Jews, who believe they have been made into propaganda pawns in the conflict.

Noting that the Putin meeting took place only weeks before Kantor is slated to run for reelection as head of the EJC, Dolinsky said he believes the goal of the meeting was two-fold, "to show EJC members that he has support of Putin and show Putin that he controls European Jewish organization."

"I think this trip and Kantor remarks about the Congress supporting Russia operation in Syria will cause a deep disagreement inside of EJC and European Jewish organizations."

While Kantor and Putin railed against the strengthening of far-right parties in western Europe, critics have accused the Kremlin of collaborating with some of these groups. France's National Front was given a multimillion- euro loan by a Moscow bank in 2014, while Hungary's neo-Nazi Jobbik Party was included in the list of observers who oversaw elections in the Russian-backed separatist enclave of Donetsk in eastern Ukraine.

Putin, The Economist reported two years ago, "has some curious bedfellows on the fringes of European politics."



**Hallo.....Roosssa. I wovld like tooo movez to Moscows. My unkke was a
Commissar dare. Cans I stvill voote fors the Donald?**